HENRY DARGER -

"THE REALMS OF THE UNREAL"

Microsystems, Inc.

VOLUME

Microsystems; Inc.

199-801

VOLUME

OF THE STORY OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS

IN WHAT IS KNOWN AS THE REALMS OF THE UNREALY

OF THE GLANDECO- MICELINITAN WAR STORM,

CAUSED BY THE CHTED BLAVE REBELLION. . 13

MURTY SEVEN GLAPTERS TO VOLUME.....:::

WRITTEN BY H. J. DARGER.

THIS VOLUME ONE.... IS COMPLETENTLY FINISHED.

AND THE WRITER AND ORIGINATOR

TEHES TO SHALL BE SAID CONFINIED.

IT SHALL NOT BE DUPLICATED, NO ONE SHALL BE ALLOWED TO HAKE STATE ROOTS ON THIS STORY SAYING IT IS A TRUE FACT.

AND NOTHING ELSE SHALL BE WRITTEN DI IT OR ANYTHING ELSE ON DETAIL

THEREOF STONED. H. J. SAUNDR SAUNDERS:

ORIGINAL WRITER

TOTAL NAME OF STORY. IN THE REALMS, OF THE UNREAL... 53

Descriptions about seventy of disasters, and of the power and ways of great Blengiglomenean creatures. A dventure with the powerful spies known as the Gemini. Twenty seven other incidents, mostly with the old Blengiglomenean creatures, ad also storms. Seven incidents with the Blengiglomenean creatures, ad also storms.

Seige and battle at Crowley.......seen in chapter two

Undecided conflicts caging & at Jennie-Wren-Town. Chapter two.

Tornado at Jennie-Wren Town. .. Seen in chapter three, volume one.

Great victory for christian armies at Jennie Wren Town. Buttle of three days duration. Seen in chapter three. Vu Volume one.

Christian defeat at Pullaway, and Angelinia Agathis threatened. Seen in second part of chapter three, Volume One.

Christian victory at Titanic Fiar. Chapter three. Volume thr one.

Christian victory at the battle of Titan River. ... Seen in chapter three; ... Volume One.

GeneralCampa Compaigns ingelinian and other christian armies baily outwitted at the three days sanguinary batle battle of Growline gen in cha chapter three... Volume Onc.

Christian advance checked at the battle of Beoc Beppo Nec.luce....

Christian army under Aronburg worsted at the battle of Pepper-Necklace.....Seen in chapter three. Volume One.

Christian advance delayed by battle at Ciatterville..... Seen in chapter three. Volume One.

Kindernines christians victorious at the battle of Henrictia, seen in chapter three also, Volume one.

Christians capture the citles of O-My-Biss, Onion Allambra. Carr, Carcer, Foamious, Famious, Fort elson, and Bechive after desperate pattles. Seen in chapter tyree. Volume one.

THE STORY OF THE BRAVERY OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS, CALLED VIOLET, AND HER SISTERS, IN THE REIGN OF TERROR, OR THE GREAT GLANDGO- ANGELINIAN WAR....

INTRODUCTION:

This description of the great war, and its following results, is perhaps the greatest ever written by an author, on the line of any fabolus war, that could ever be intitled, with such a nae name, The war lasted about the years and seven months in this story, and the author of this book has taken over eleven u years in writing out the long and graphic details, and has fought on from day, to day, in order to win for the christ ians a side this long and bloody war, and though the christ ians had been threatened with defeat, on account of a strange Aronburg mystery which could not be solved by any one, not even myself, they finally won when they turned the tide against the enemy at the frightful battle of Aronburgs Run.

The Arenburg mystery as well as the murder of the Arenburg child, had threat ened the down of the three christian states, for the whole length of the great Glandco Angelinian war, and it was predicted that the solving of the Arenburg mystery or for the revenge of her assassins, was the only hope for any chance of the christian nation winning the war. Abbieannia managed to crush Glandelinia herself, after Claverinia had been ruined, and almost destroyed, and Angelinian nation almost wiped out in her armies.

By Henry Joseph Darger. The author of thrilling story.

The ocenes of this story as its title indicates, lies among the nations of an unknown or imaginary world or countries; with our earth as their moon, though there are two big islands belonging to Glandelinia that well form the shapes of our clands. The names of these nations are Angelinia, Abyssinkile, Protestentia, and Abbieannia four great Catholic nations, there being no protesteant nations. Other Catholic nations but rivals of Glandelizia also are, Mormonnia, Hickenile, Hickencile, Condomnoncia, Glandlina, Spoonnia, Croetoria, Madorria, Claresinia, and Pruetinia.

Next to Abbieannia Glandelinia is the most powerful of them all, and three quarters of the population are as wicked as wickedness can be. There are scores of other nations, but their names are not given. The two nations Glandelinia, and Abbieannia, alone have in this story hundreds of thrillions of men, many thrillions of women, and children. The namew of the Oceans are the swae as the nations.

.THIS imaginary planetis a thousand times as large as out own world and the largest body of water known as the Angelinian seas, could hold scores of our own worlds, and still have room.

Its near neoghbor and the next largest ocean called the Mc-Whirt hian sea, s. but which is the Proteste ntian Ocean, on account of its heat waves sweeping into the cool Angelinian sea, s and drawing down upon its waters the colder atmosphers of the Calverinian winters, is a most dangerous and fatal oceans, for typhoons which carry all before them, even in sweeping the land, occur t so frequently that no one dares trave—travel on it during the typhoon seasons. The Angelinian seas also have frequently severe typhoons which haves every thing in an instant. Governor Hanson, and his brother Gover Robert Angelic Vivian, with their two wives, brothers, and the little Vivian Girls, are the main ones related in this story. The beaut iful children are so pretty that it could never be described. Before and during the war as we will see as we proceed, these brave little gigls passed through indescriable horrors, but their imprisonment at Calverine, and Andrean, was the worse suffering which they experienced before the cut break of the great war.

In this story for more than fourty three years, child slavery exi existed in the Calverinian country. Hundreds of thousands of children, torn from their pa parents we were thrown into the horrible factories, made to work themselves to death without getting a cent, and horrors upon horrors

Abbienuia made four attempts to break this evil, in waging four wars with Glandelinia and though successful in the war did not completely stemp out this dreedful canker eating at the heart of the wicked nation. Before the Glander-Anglinian war broke out Abbiennia had threatened to strike down the Glandelinian a nation with one deliberate war, but other nations mediated untill the danger of struggling with the fee was averted for only two weeks and then bang, bang, as Angelinia drove in herself despite all mediators.

The fifth war, the War of ISAT was so successful for Abbieannia; that she succeeded in freeing the Calverinian nation from the powers of glands linia, but failed to have the desired effects of the child slave horrors. Smaller nations not named had been overthrown by Glandelinia, millions of child children alone had been carried off, and for fourty years, the peor children had lain blound and bleeding in these Glandelinian child slave prisons of horror, imploring for help from bondage seemingly in vain.

No slavery had been as cruel and shocking as this, and Angelinia he herself looked on in horror, but as long as Hanson or his brother did not make anymove

that threatened war with Glandelinia, nothing could be done.

During the bloodiest war of eighteen fourty three, the Calverinian country succeeded to Angelinia, and Abbieannia, and this brought the first serious trackle between Glandelinia and Abbieannia, which led to the destruction of

the ship loaded with children, and the Kings Wife and daughter and which caused the Kings death when he heard the news. At the same time Abyssinkile hahad desired to make a junction with Angelinia, and at this news glande linia went made mad, and struck a blow against Abyssinkile, but Abbicannia in the war of eighteen fourty one put a stop to her folly.

Only two years later after the great war was over, the child slavery which had only slackened, only was renewed and expanded so rapidly that the Zirsmervannia councils rushed orders for the crushing of that worse of evils and so war was declared, and Calverinia invaded, the foe driven out, and their own couj try invaded by the Abbicannians, and the wicked nation brought to her knees. Some of the most terrible things in the first part of the story are the ravages caused by the Glandco-Angolinian war, and by typhoons of great and destructive force. Great heat waves moving northward cross the Calverinian country, and also the cool Angelinian seas, and as it sweeps into the atmosphere of the Angelinian soas, the hot tropical sun causes the lower layers of air to expand, while lifting the upper layers like a great gaseous shoot at the same time. The lifted gas then spreads uniformly, outward in all directions, thus causing the heated area to become one of low pressure, while the sorro surrounding area has its pressure increased. An ascent of air from an limited area causes an up uprush which forces a local channey through the uppr upper at ratum it contains, becomes condensed thus liberating as heat, a large amount of energy, which had been previously stored u p up in the process of evaporation. In turn this still rarifies the ascending current so that the draught is strongthened. Warn vapor laden air blows in from all sides at the bottom to supply the partial vacuum, and the current in meeting at the center and rusa past one another produce a whirling motion, which is increased by the additional new volumes of light air, which is condensed into clouds. These spread outward

in the upper regions, and the central area becomes quickly through some my-

roaring vortex. Motion around the center v developes a stronger vacuum

with the greatest violence in its immonse stem of thousand mile funnel,

sterious cause one fixmense suction, which increases in violence, the motion,

becoming more spirial, boing now more than overcome, by suction into the great

which the layers of clouds spread far from the whirling storm brings upon the

region not struck by the cyclonic wind, fearful cloud bursts and floods, which committs almost as severe damage. This is the formation of the typhocus that sweeps the Mc-Whirthian seas in parc particular and which tear their way into the Calverinian seas, and commit so such damage to the cities and towns, and foe forests along the shores of Abbicannia, and Angelinia. Motion of this kind is called gyratory motion.

The wind of the worse of these typhoons blow at a rate too high to be measure measured, but certainly one hundred times the velocity of the wildest tornad oes. The violnce of the vertex prestrates, and sweeps away whole forests, and devastates the strongest cities, raising waves on the Angelinian, Calvor inian, and Mc-Whirthian seas that overwhelm the largest ships, and at times sweaps low islands. On the advancing side of the typhoons which are the wildest there is very little rain or hail, but as the storm sweeps over the shore, and land, the rain falls in blinding torm torrential shoots like torrtents which are driven horrizontally by the wind and broken into blinding spray, so that objects become invisible at a distant of thirty foot. Typhoons which threaten the Calverinian coast, in winter, but which. fortunately pass off many times, are nevertheless attended with the most blinding blizzard and son snowstorms that could ever be described. Calverinian summors are long, and Calvrinian winters are long. The winter is extremely cold at times, and mild at other times, but in all cases no winter passes without fourty great snowstones overy winter. Summer is so securching that millions of people unused to such climate move up to the north or into the Anglinian country to gr got away from the terrific heat.

The Typhoons which traversed the Mc-Whirthian seas are defined as immense tormedes of exceeding great violence, in which unlike the ternade the area covered by the whirl is too large for the gryation to be always determined by deflection due to their eart earths rotation. Different from the ternade in size, yet like the ternade it quickly becomes extinct, despite its size, but nevertheless travels an emergence distance despite the resistance it encounters from the surrounding air and the earth. The direction of its progress is generally northeastward, and the gr gyration motion is opposite to the notion of the hands of a watch.

It is hard to determine when the typhoon forms but they are known to show their terrifying appearance in the afternoons of every or even ings, though more occasionally during the typhoon seasons, and more frequently in the Mc-Whirthian seas than the Cold Northern seas. There are some storms called Angelinian hurricanes, which exceed over ten thousand niles in circum forence, while the path of the whole typhoon storm outside of its whirling destructive notion is nearly twelve thousand miles in width, its path of death and destruction being less than two thousand miles, its greatest force being the extent of one thousand,, and its greatest vacuum one hundre hundred miles. The centrifugal force developed in gyration so close to the axis is too ernormous to be real, and the diminution of the atmospeh atmospheric pressure at the main center is such as to create a wild vacuum whose tremendous roar could be heard for two hours before the wind strikes.

whose tremendous roar could be heard for two hours before the wind strikes.

Hence when a typhoen of this sort passes over a city, the sudden expension and corrush of air tears the house houses to fragments in a very short time.

The whirling mass of air around the extensive axis moves solid masses many thousands of tons in weight, and scatters towns like chaff on either side of its path. The general formation of these typhoons are the lie the ternadoes but more quicker. Dark clouds meet from opposite sides of the sky in a head long rush. Gr Gyratory motion is established and warm air is drawn up into the vortex from below, while an ascending twisting column of air spreads out spirially as it joins the clouds above, but as the storm progresses formid, and grows larger, the cons sa shape cloud g gets so lagre large that it cannot be distinguished as the form of a dark whirling funnel and as the motion increases in vocal, and violence, nearly the entire funnel decends untill it sweeps the sea. The column when full grown has a progressive motion that varies from fifteen hundred to sixteen hundred miles in three hours but does not rise or decend at intervals like the American tornado, but sweeps on like the hurricane, while the rushing of the wid wildly con! conflicting elements produce a loud rearing sound, that can be heard at the distance of fofty miles before it strikes.

There are also poculiar typhoons, which are generally nicknamed the provish typhoons. These blow in different varies than the gyratoral-gyratoral typhoons lasting only a breif time. One varity is schewat like a terrific hurricane in its raging fury, these storms occurring any time of the year, having no general seasons whatever, but they are more frequently raging in March, April, May, June to peccabor. From March to Mg they everdo their force and became gry gyratoral, their force lasting but a very few hours carrying all before them like the typhoon at Jennie Wron Town before the great battle there. In the month s of June to December, they have a calm center like the larricane, but during the

other maths when they become more violent their center is but a few rods in width and so rage like the tornado carri carrying all bufore them. In this period thour their fury is unaccountable and to their force is the great est at the bogg beginning. Their approach is similar to that of a thunderstorm but the clouds are more freakish and more densor, and the storm occasionally displays whirling funnols. They are generally mistaken as harricanes , but the Angelinian hurricanes are very slight, and only wreck weak struct ures. Typhoons of those kind are considered as violent gyratorals which may ha have lest its go greater force as they generally strike the Calverinian shores and Angolinian coast in the east.Of the main description concerning the socalled poorish typhoons is well to be related. They are really of different varities, and many varities. One general varity known as the Spirian Tearian has three varities. One varity which is temporiarly mild in fury occurs only in the months of July and August and this is the first varity which blows in a sin ilar way like the hurricane but are far more violent and not quite so long. These hurricane like storms are not so long, but the worse kind which are described during and before the war are worth noting. One of the most noted is the trrific typhoon at Jennie Wron rown before the battle occured there. Never have these storms got anything called lulls. The first storm in chapter one was also one of these kind, and the great typhcon that shipwrecked governer Hanson and the rest at Calverine was one of these storms, and another tore the city of Evangelistia scaetime before the Glandco-Angelinian war, are one that swept the Angelinian coast late in the Suzzaer season of eighteen seventy two. The most violent of these had swept Jennie Wren Town and other cities, and another great one occured dur ing the later Easter Season of Eighteen Fourty. There are three reasons why those typhoons get such names. As they are gy ratoral in metion all three of the varities are exceedingly violent and vehenont in force, and make such an indoscriable clamor that nothing clae can be heard. The second reason is because they make such an angry rear in its approach. The third reason is because of its sudden outburst. The first varithez are generally called hh hurricanes by the Angelindans though that is not their proper name. Their character is notably different, their force much greater, and their approach swift and clamourious like the tornado.

At the advancing side of these typhoons the thunder lightning and rainprainfall is poculiarly violent, but at the rear providence of the storm the rainfall is very violent though there is very little thunder and lightning, and floods usually follow. These storms generally occur in the typhoon seasons which is is the month of September, to April and May, though they have been known to appear in the other months as well. But in the months named they are unusually, and frequently more violent than ever imagined.

The first varity is generally called the Sirocannian Typhoon. The second varity generally occurs from the month of October to April, but are more frequent in Ovtober, than in any of the other months. Their velocity is never accurately known. They are exceedingly destructive and extremely wild, the Salablanian typhoons a good deal being its resemblance.

They advance like the ternade making a rear heard for miles in its approach. The rush of the conflicting elements is senething terrific, the violence of the wind carrying all before it. The thunder and lightning is similarly violent throughout the whole storm, and make raging floods. This storm is generally called the Spirian Tearlan typhoen. The Third varity is in the form like the termade. But however they are the wildest. The force of such a storm cannot be described. They are completely v gyrateral in motion, and advance in a more straight course than the other two varities. Their duration is solden more than two hours and their velocity is generally unaccountable, moving at a rate contrary to its tremendous whirling velocity. Their fury at times can change the region swept by them into a general wind hell, and terrific are the circumstance that rellow in its wake. By the Angelinians they are called the Demondanian TYPHOONS! by the Abbieannians the Salabdianian Termadoes.

Jennie Wren Town was predicted struck by one of these during the last day of March Eighteen Fourt y One, which slew three landred thousand people, and destroyed property valued at three hundred million dollars alone in that city, and its surrounding districts. It gave not the slightest warning, and its rear was only heard when w within grasp of the already docated city. Hundreds of towns and cities were wrecked the coast os the Island of Hickencile, and the main land of Calverinia suffering the greatest, as there incapable dampatamage was done for Itherhead fathresite itwo thousand Fire. Ithered miles, and reities and vious by landreds were demolished beyond remainables in a carreen huncs.

Pag 200

Its rate was never known though many believed that it traveled thirty three thousand six hundred miles in fourteen hours. This was much disputed. It took nearly fourty years to repair the damage done; and wes werse of all it tore across a good portion of Abbicannia committing damage that was not repaired yet as far ad as the Glandco Angainian war itself. It tore across a portion of Abbicannia and Concentinian country at the same time it being Faster Sunder of Eighteen Fourty one, where it destroyed three hundred billion billions of dollars worth of property, and killing and wounding throo will ion people. This is one of the first greatest ca calculties that occured be fore the great Angelinia Agathia disat disaster which also smote Abbieannia before she barely recovered from the other disaster. Its origon was consider ed as gyratoral like the Abbieannian storm of August the Thrid, but its velocity was nover learned also. In the Abbicannian state Tripoligonlia which had been swept along its eastern coast, hundreds of tows and cities were completely wrocked and destroyed, and the death list was considered as nine hundred thousand. This disaster also occured on an Easter Sunday. Two months after the disaster it was found that seven million people had lost their lives in these three Abbieannian states.

Abbicannia had been the scene of many terrific typhoons, but the greatest one occurring on Easter Sud Sunday in eighteen Eighty nine caused the greatest damage. Concentinia was the center of all the weeful misery and distress, it being stated that seven thousand cities towns, and villinges had been destroyed in this nation along the eastern coast. This was only the second time that Abbicanniahad suffered such a visitation for a similar typhoon of Eighty Eighteen eighty nine but in the fall, had occured along the western coast which killed nine million people and destroyed six thousand cities and towns. Recently violent Terrocian Typhoons that had been vastly descriptive to property and lives in addition of that in Abbicannia occured two years before the Angelinia Agathia

in Abbicannia occured two years before the Angolinia Agathia disaster while the whole Mc-Whirthian sea was in a very cyclonic conditionione was the type typhoen of June 23th which swept southern Dondobia and Tripolingolia, and crossing the innermost coast of Calverinia, killing about three million, three hundred thousand people, and destroying two hundred cities, a d and hundreds of villinges and large towns.

Another in August of the same year which tore across the coast of

Another in August of the same year which tore across the coast of Protestent is killing five hundred thousand, and destroying three hundred towns and cities. Again the whole of Protestentia was swept the year later in the same month, by a gyratoral typhoon of the Thrid varity, which destroyed five million people, and caused so much damage that Abbieannia and other nations had to go to the sid of the severely smiten nation. Mormonuia the same month was swept by a hellish Terrocian typhoon which tore across her southern and western coast and screaming like a sea filled with demons, destroying thousands of cities, and towns, and prot prostrating whole forests, with a loss of life that was unaccountable, or never accurately estimated, though sixteen million, and thirty million injuted had been extracted within two weeks after the fright ful disaster.

How many dead there were was never known though II,899,888 we re found within the two weeks. The force of the storm prostrated t millions of trees, a thousand feet high, and fourteen hundred feet in circumstance circumferences, and raised waves along the coast that swept fourteen miles insland. The next year the year of Angelinia Agathias disaster in the month of March Mickencile was again visis visited by a strange and most peculiar typhoon never listed among the named storms of such varities ever known. But though a strange storm, its force was something terrible, and made an unslo unsolved toll of lives and a property loss of sixty million dollars. The cause of such a kind of typhoons are never known though it is stated that the eastern Mc-Whirthian seas may be respon responsible on account of the hot atmosphere over its surface.

South or northely winds from the Angelinian seas west of Him Hickencile generally drive these extensive hot waves across the 'c-Whirthian seas with great speed, whose opposing currents of winds from the cooler Calverinian seas, and from the winter regions of Calverinia and Angelinia generally starts these terrific and destructive storms which travels northeastward and annihilates all before it. These strange and terrific tt typhoons generally form in the extreme southern regions seventy thousand miles scuthwest southwest of the group of the great Flengiglamenean islands, and some of the fiercest further south or north also crossing the regions of Abbiennia and Concentinian shores. There are eight others of the Spirian Tearian typhoons. Snobannin typhoons of mild force called gales, which move in any course, and do little or no damage. They probably form at small distances and have a short way to travel, and do not have uch 'much force. Their velocity is about eighty miles an hour at its f worse. The Werranian Typhoons traveling across the sout im and middle regions of the Mc-Whirthian seas seldom hit the shores,

698 - 901

and to the great fortune of the nations at that . They have fu four varities, Spirial, Gyratoral, Demondanian and Spirian Tenrian. The last two as previously montioned are wild and dangerous, and wee to the nat ions afflicted by them. The Spirian Tearinn and Demondeninaina are tatch alike in their force, but the Spirian Tearian at times ec exceeds them all. The third vai varity is called a Sucannenian raich like the Yellow death that struck H n Hinkencile. Their path is one thousand miles, and t their force is gradual but dangerous. They are much dreaded by the sailors, but these storms nevertheless seldom hit the shores of the main land. If they did people would have to live in caves and not built houses. The fourth varity sweepts in the region called the Dovils Blow Hole and are called the Banbobocian Typhoon. Thet They are real Terrocians too \$ but of four days duratii, duration, and these wind storus known as the black death generally become a Spirian Tearian. They are very extensive their distance being far howe e however so far that they have never been known to hit the shore. But the hellish destruction witnessed by sailors on islands, and by the inhibitatnts give reason for these storms to be dreaded. They are the longest storms for their duration, and are the wildest typhoons known, and no tormudo can ever equal their speed or viol

The fifth varity much like the fourth though still , longer in duration are not much dreaded as they never hit the land or shore line, but they are feared by the sailors, and no s' ships sail out during the season of for these storms. They are called the Lin/lenian typhcon. The sixth warity also much alike the Fourth is called the Millddrian Typhoon. Their volicity is not known but nevertheless they call carty all before it. Their path is often five hundred miles wind. Chamberlane and Ophelia got one of these during the month od December on the first day. Their onrush is most swift and terrific, and comes without the slightest warning despite the deaf ening classor ind its approach. The seventh varity is called the Virthrocen iann Typhoon. Their cause is very mysterious but their character is much like the Spirian T earian though of longer duration generally raging for three to fi ve days. They are peculiar typhoons and are similar to the fourth varity as their approach is marked by intense blackness of clouds marked at intervals by tre, e tremendous harid lights known as typhoon lights. Their occurance is very rage rare along the coast, but frequest out at sea, and form only when the heat waves of are of a years duration. Their formations are generally at the devils blow hole and their path is often eleven thousand miles and their regular force is unknown. They alone do not start with gradual fury. They may be insedicus Spirian Ty Tearian Typhoons of exceedingly great violenceas as they are clamorous in their approach. They approach frequently on a hot after noon in all months of the summer. Here are the greatest typhocus listed.

I March the 30th I84I.Jennie Wren nown at ruck by a typhoon of the most inconceivable violence. Three hundred thousand killed. Six hundred thousand injured. Property loss three hundred million dollars.

2 arch the first I84I. Succanninian Typhoon at Abbieannia. Boath list seven million. List of injured considered as twenty one million. Property loss three hundred thrillion dollars.

3. March the Twenty Third Eighteen hundred minty one. Abbieannia again' torn by Terrocian Typhoon. Death list sixteen million in whole path of storm.

4. January Twenty First . T920.... Manson chipwrecked in nort hern Abbieannian seas by violent typhoon of strange character. Great havoc along Angelinian coast. Jennie Wren Town wrecked by asame storm whose circumference is thirty eight thousand miles. Three hundred sixty thousand killed, and six hundred thousand injured. Property loss three hundred million dollars.

5.December 5th 1910. Marcucian and whole coast for the distance of ten thousand miles struck and town in the why the most sterrific stom. breueing bally damaged. Hundreds: of wittes who towns weeked and bloom laway. I look loss in live never accurately estimated. Angeline also affected. Angelij ain Angelinian coast the hardest hit. Sity of Bondinia prostrated to the ground with thousands of families buried under the ruins. Inroads of the sea carry all before it.

July 9Th T9II.

Terrific hurricane at the c ty of Growley. Also at galverine. Less of lives however are very few, though wounded are great in numbers, and durage to houses very severe. Thousands of trees prestrated.

August 31th. Nineteen plevon. Again galverine and many other cities destroy of by severe typhoen of three days duration. One third of city of galverine swamped and wiped out by dreadful inroads of the galverinaism seas.

300,000 killed, and 500,000 injured.....

September 30th. ISII. Hanson and sight-seers caught in a four hours typhoon on the summit of 11 Ht vivian. No damage reported as no cities or towns were in its path, though the funnel of the cyclone made a great sight in sucking into its whirling focas the nolten law a of the volcances crater.

Hovember 4th. ISII. Terrific harricane at Pallaway. Also the cities of Angelia line Richee, and Angeliae hit by another storm of wind of different charater the same day. Ill whole path of storm the loss in lives and wounded is one handred sixty three thousand five handred fifty six......

November 27th. ISII. Vivian girls caught in severe hurricage at Andrean which causes great devastation, and great lesses in liges.

Jamuary 3Ith I9I2. Vivion Girls caught in terrific harricane, at region not

February-Ith I9I2. Hand on vivious caught in big typhoon storm in chase of the wicked claudelinian pirates, and is shipwrecked on the northern islands of the Blonging emenous islands islands.

Felmany 8th I9I2. Shipwrecked by a worse storm of some description but of Longer duration, but saved.

March 3Ith I9I2/Shipwrecked at the coast of calverinia near the city of Calverine by a Terroclan Typhoon of four hours duration.

April 7th. 1912. Terrific typhoon of great extent along the Angelinian castern coast. Four hundred thousand sixty five thousand killed and One million two hundred thousand injured. Prostratin of forest cities, and towns.

April 13th. 1917. Five hours hurricans at Crowley. Two hundred billed and poven thousand injured.

Hardi 23th. Jenute-Wrn-Town and scores of other cities and smill towns prostrated by a two hours typhoon. Loos great but not known.

June Ith. 1912. Vivien dirls saved from energ by a hurricans which breaks lose. loss near Pullaway at hight.

June 30th. 1912. The vivian girls are eaught out at sea in a leaky boat during a great typhoon. Have a thrilling time, but aresaved.

September. 29TH 1912. Terrific hurricane at Calverine. Severe have inflicted.

October 7th ISIR. Hildred and carrie wined out by a typhoon storm .

01/1/

T HE LIST OF GREAT DISASTERS THAT OCCURED BEFORE AND DURING THE WAR ARE AS FOLLOWS;

I. March the thirtieth eightsen fourty one,
Jennie-Wren-Town struck by typhoon of inconceivable violence. Thre hundred
thousand killed, six hundred thousand injured. Property loss \$300,000,000
Charcter of storm unknown. Smae typhoon that tode Abbicannis. See no
in this chapter.

2. Faster Sunday eightee n fourty one.

Typhoon at Abbieannia-Death list sixty million-List of injured, twenty one million-Property loss, \$I: \$300,000,000. See n in this chapter and other chapters especially chapter one, volume one.

3.Warch23, the eighten seventy-eight,
Arbiennia again torn by Terrocian typhoon. Death list to three million.
Injured, twenty one million. Part of nation parcially crippled in industrial matt. . Chapter not given.

4. Woth Month not given. Years ISI2. Shipwrecked at Calverine during a four days typhoon. Angelinian governer with Vivian girls on board ship. No one lost. Chp chapter notgiven.

5. Earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, and forest fires. Glandelinian suspect ed of this cutri outrage. Volume one. Chapter not given.

6.Another hurricane or typhoon at conclushion of muption. And fright ful clodds of death. Cities wreked.Loss in lives great. Calverine. Almost overwhelmed by lava flow. Volume one.
7.Flve house hurricane

7. Five hours hurricane or typhocn at Growley. Two hundred killed and setseven thousand injured. G-ha charater of storm mysterious. See early part of volume two.

8. Terific phhoon along Angelinian coast. Four hundred kieo killed and four hundred thousand injured and homeless. Prostration of forests and towns.

9. Continuation of volcanic eruptions and windstorms, and tremendous earthquakes produced by eruptions. Two hundred killedand hundreds of thousands injured. Volume one.

OJ

IC. March 30th. 1912.

Jennie) Jennie-Wren-Town and screeorsof cities prostrated by eight hours typhoen. Twenty one thousand killedin Jennie-wren- awn alone. List of injured prohibitive. Volume one.

II. Vivian Girls saved from the savagery of landelinian horor horrors at Pullawy by errific typohoon. Storm broke at night. VolumeOne.

12. Pullaway burned after being shandoned by landelinian hordes and can consided by christian gubs guns. Great loss in lives and propert y. See n in volume one.

I3. The ivian girls caught out in a leaky boat during a approaching ty phoon but escaps after a thrilling exposence. Seen in o volume one-

I4.1912. Burning of Apple Orcinicd. Great battle and destruction of lives and property. Forests ignited and burned. Great disasters. Volume one or two.

Is. Terrific hurricane at Calveine of three days duration. Severe havoc in flicted. Great inroads of the seas. Sad loss in property. Loss in lives po prohibitive. Volume one.

I6. Mildred and marrie Francis devastated and wiped out by scathing battles and forst fires. Great destruction for miles. Frightful carnage and sanguinary loss in lives. Volume one.

I7. Typhoon of inconceivable violence along the Angelinian coast. Carrie and worms wiped out. Terrible loss in lives. Time of great Calmanrinia war disaster. Volume one.

Is. Vivian girls as rumered caught in terrific spriial typhoon of devast ating violence at Jennie niches while prisoners among Indelinians. Volume one or two. Jennie Riches series.

Ig. Vivian girls saved from thehorros of massacre by Spirian mearian typh pt typhoon of inconneivable violence at Jennie miches. Forests annihilated Great loss in lives. Volume three. Se Jennie miches Series.

20. Rumers about wivian girls being caught in terrific typhoch that devastate Angeline (Calverinia). But facts not accurately known. Angeline slightly damaged by war horrors. See Aronburgs puns series.

2I. Tornado at Angelinia Agathia. One thousand killed. Thirty to sixty thousand homeless. Funnel t believed to be outrider of great typhoon then roaring through the Mc- Whirthian seas. 100,000 injured. Whole blocks leveled to the ground. \$1500 \$15,000,000 damage. Public and presidents hadquarters totally wrecked. Occupants annihilated. See Cedernine series.

22.General forest fires south of all Angelinia Agathis. Great destructions Glorinia rained. Fires caused by exceedingly violent batt le. November Ith 1915. Volume three. Glorinia Series.

23.Burning of Aurandicallio.Considerable loss of lives.Great damage in property loss ammounting to millions of dollars. Part of Mascript not give

24. Sacramento and chamberlane destroyed by gigantic sprir spirial Torrocian Typhoon. Twenty thousand killed and sixty thousand injured. Two cities completely leveled. Volume three. N Cedernine Series.

25. Roseanna Hogan swept by Spirian Tearin Typhoon. Shristian a rmies thrown into a conglomerate of confusion. No loss of lies re ported however though the stormwas damanating wild. City in ruins before sorms outbreak Christian trenches emassed in destroyed trees. C Volume three . Glorinia series.

26. Frightful typhoon along Angelinian coast. Calverine (Angelinia) badly damaged. Scores of town along Angelinian and Calveinian shores blown away Big flents of ship ships totally wiped out. Great loss in lives. See charchapter one volume three. Glaco clorinia series.

27. Raging forest fires of wide extent. Vivian girls saved by Colonel Jack Evans. Fires believed to be caused by the fee or a battle raging f before this occurance. Volumethree cla clorinia series

268

28. Rumers of terrific typhoon at Swancincondia, but believed to be a great devastation caused by a great battle there, though a real typhoon of Dedominadian type was really heading that way. May have passed here Great damage in property however as the city was found wrecked. Fearful loss in life, too great to be acc acuractely estimated. Volume two or three.

29. Forest fires soused to extinctionby Spirial typhoon in the vinicity of Evangelistia (Calveinia) which was badly tow torn by battle and storm. And wiped out by fire. Volume three, Glorinia Series.

30. Terrific hurricane at Bonillian rumered. Doubts are held however as no wreckage of the city was witnessed by those who went to see. The reports were that los no loss of lives were experienced. Town of grancis Josephine found hit by Hobbie Skirt 'yphocn. Fivehundred thousand injured in whole pathof storm. Volume not given.

31. Furious hurrione or typhoon at Calmanrinia. Five bundred thousand killed killed and six hundred to one million injured. Terrible damage along Calver inian coast. Seen in this chapter.

32. Burning of Calmanrinia (Calverinia). Gaused by violent shelling of christian guns. Great loss in lives. Marrow escapes of the ...ivian girls. See hattle of Calmanrinia. Volume two or three. Either Gedernine of Aronburgs pun series.

33. Imports and scores of cities torn to pieces by shell fire during the batt le of gedernine. Great destruction for one hundred miles. Seen in same volume. Gedernine series. See Battle of gedernine.

34. Collyer and Stanck wiped out by forest fires caused by same terrific battle of Cedernine. Great destruction for two hundred miles. See n in same volume. Phelantonburg series.

35. Vivin girls caught out at sea in terrific typhoon. Have most thrill ing times ever ex periebneed by them in typhoons. Sec n in Volume three. Norma matherine series.

36.Another big typohoon at sea.Manylives lost.Blengiglomenean islands galled.Serious destruction to shipping.Cities and towns wrecked. Seen involume three.Seen in Francis- Atlanta series.

37. Big forest fires near Marcocellio. Gaused by the frightful battles raging along these quarters. Great dewiruction of lives towns and a thousand miles of forests. Volume three. Big _irlknook series.

38.Big Typhoon predicted to have raged at Tartaria but nothing like it having been founded in facts unless a typhoon of hattles raging there with sanguinary fury. City destroyed by hattle which caused great havoc among the lines of the opposing lines. Great nine to ten days drama or of hor horror. Christmas day a bloody panarama of damanation. Forest fires by hundreds. See n in volume three. Aronburg oun series.

39. June 2Ith I884.

Souther Tripongonlis and pomdobis and Calverinia swept by great typhoon of inconceivable violence. Total loss in property considered as \$300,000,000 to three hundred million three hundred thousand dollars. Loss in lives too greatend horrible to be estimated. Abbieannia fortunately skipped by the Terrician typhoon. Loss in injured sixteen million. Loss in cities and towns predicted by thousands though real number of townsand cities destroyed were thirty six. Calverinia havocked worse than any other palce. Chpaters in volume one. Child slave seize.

40.August 4th/
Protestentia swept by grat typhoons fringe. Death list five hundre thousand. Three hundred of t towns and villages damaged. Besides two cities. F Volumes not given.

4I.Prosstenia swept by another typhoon of frightful vo violence. Five million injured. Loss of lives never accurately estimated, but hundreds of thousand we were taken from the mass of tan led ruins. Ten cities wrecked. Two hundred towns and villages and small cities literally hlown away. Great destruction of forests. Five million dollars done damage done in Francis and clarence Schmidth alone. Loss in property about \$800,000,000. Volume three. Glorinia series.

42. Mormonula swept by typhoon. Thouands of villages completely blown away. Three hundred cities completely wrecked. A hellish confusion of wreckage over a spee of thousands of leagues. General forests prostrated bloss in lives or propert not accurately estimated. Floods and conflar grations follow storm. See yolume three. Francis Atlanta Series.

43. Hickencile ally to landelina, visited by terrific typhoon. Gities totall y wreked by the score. Ten thousand villiages towns and twenty cities fairly flown away by wind of a thousand milean hour force. Prp property loss sixty thrillion dollars. Lose of lives never known as many victims were burned by fire or torn from limb to limb by the rushing floods that followed. Lose of kn known injut injured. Twenty million. I Known dead; Six million two hundred thousand. 80,000,000 homeless. Volume not given.

44. Easter Sunday I841.

Abbieanniaswept by typhoon of almostpreternatural fury. T housands of towns torn to pieces. Five hundred large towns, twenty large t cities, including Jennie Wren mown, Mc-Hollester, Angeline and Jennie Richee and others frightfully galled. Angelinia in Calverinia scathed in eastern section by great outrider. Gities on islands r laid in ruins. More than seven thousand ships lost. Loss in lives unaccuo unaccountable. Loss in injured; millions. Calverinia, and Angelinia torns by same storm. Both countries harassed by flanking outriders. See this chapter and chapter one volume one. Child slave cseries.

45. Terrific hurricane in Calverinia. Probably at Pandora and elsewhere with great destruction and loss of lives. Pandora only hit by fringe but severely havocked. See volume three. After Francis Atlanta. Glorinia series.

46. Great Battle at glorinia. Hundreds of cities and towns by the thousands reported wrecked by the concussion and shell fire. Greater loss in lives than any ever caused by all the typhoons comb combined. Calverine < shaken down by concussion.Concussion felt in Abbieannia and Angelinia also. Property loss known is \$649,668,265. Total loss o in property predicted to be \$66,000,000,000,000. Over the continuance of the horrid child slavery after Hanson and governer vivian had presided in Calverinia for that space of time after their children had been about seven years old of the eldest and six to five of the youngest had broken out and was raging with some considerable fury along the boundary line of Angelinia and Glandelinia.Glandelinian armies had tried to pass through growley and Jennie Wren town to stop a rebellion of children thin going on in calverinia and considering it an invasion the christian ar sies down there had opposed the glandelinians furiously. The war had raged for considerable months beginning really in ISII but the general may of the struggle did not start untill March 3Ith 1912.

Chapter One.

Death of mansons wife and daughter.

After living in Abbicannia with his wife and daughter for severe reasons for many years, Hanson soon observed a tragedy, which occured on a forlorn and sad Easter Sunday. That day had been observed to be unusually warm for eve even such a tropical climate as was in Abbicanna. Early in the norming as soon as the sun was up the temperature had risen to a hundred and eight, and was one hundred thirteen in the even ng evening at half past four, after being one hundred fifty at noon.

His brother Rober gobert Angelic vivian, was with governor Hanson at the that time, and being childless at that time, had seen the days of great Abbicannian typhoons, and other disasters as well. Hanson had quarreled with his servent long before this, and now seemed restless, and so did every one he not. Fearing that at last secothing unusual was about to happen, and remembering the fatal storm of seventeen ninty nine, and having seen in pictures the wreckage, in the par path of that furious storm, governor Robert Vivian ande up his mind to seek a bett or place for safty.

He warned his brother that signs of an elemental warfare was at hand, but Hanson poofed and did not believe it, for as the time for a typhoons outbreak but not come, and as nothing happened as yet, though nine thirty o-clock came, Hanson bud lost his suspictions, and retired at Ten O-c, Clock.

However both could not sleep for the heat of the night, and on account of the howling od of the many dogs rushing hither and thiter. Hansons wife and daught er became scared and frotful, and Hanson gimself was in for begging pardon of his sorvant, and he also begun to fear that a great evil was at hand. However However with only a few fearful thundorstorms the night passed away without any stranger occurance, though norming broke with gray skies, with the temperture again one landred four! fourty five at noon. Not as it was a high southwesterly wind was blowing, and the sun shone brightly with out a cloud, the clouds having cleared away at ten eclock that morning. Tward the aftern on at two oclock when the heat wave had reached its height being near a hundred and flifty, when his wife went to a temparty, nobort Vivian his brother, going near the beach of the southern sea shore, noticed a sudden changing of the atmosphere, and that the wind had changed to four directions in four minutes, then back to the south/i. Then all of a sudden while the atmosphere became oppressively quiet Robert noticed ink dark throatening storm clouds of fantastic cloro colors and shapes spreading over the southwestern herizon, with amazing animation. Darker and darker became the penderous globular avalanches of clouds, which though purple in color at first became of an inky ime or exactly looked like sake, while a strange orinious boaring rank was heard along the distant horizon in that direction.

Robert however did not at first believe that there was anything like a typhoon coming as he had heard that most of them only threaten and pass off to one si side. As it became apparent that it was really coming headen, he watched the stomms approach with gravity however, and soon realizing it's true character from the weird becoming roar which he still heard that it was really striking its course for Abbisannia at this section at least, he retraced his steps finding Hanson alone near a newsstand, and warned him, both then setting out together to look for his wife and daughter.

There was a sickening sulphurious smell in the air, and the strange noise was getting louder, while the cloud which had already spread way overhed overhead and past the zenith became freakish in appearance, and seemed to dis olve itself into someti something mysterious and fearful. Simultaneously they noticed from the straight south there began a furious chacing of amber had clouds mixed with yellowish white, followed behind by a great canopy which extended along the whole horizon from west to east, and a larger part

which p spread over the entire west was trying to move straight eastward and westward, and north, and southward at the same time with a strange and peculiar rearing. This immense cloud was as black as a caverns opening, or like crebus and was intermingled with sheet and riverflash of lightning every moment mingled with a continulal quivering of the howers. Occasionally a louder crash of booming and rolling thunder would shake the air. It was a succucianian that was approaching.

The whole city of Pandora in which they lived, was in death like silence early that morning, but now all the population was beside itself with terror many w watching the approach of the fearful storm or rushing with precipitate haste for their cyclone collars. The silence had now been broken by the millio millions of outs outcries from the panic stricken people, and of the strange noise of the approaching destroyer. The city itself was almost black in has from the quickly gathering darkness, while the green of the trees and meadows glowed with a wourd and spectral green and splender.

Puffs of hot wind swopt through the streets, and isolated heavy raindrops clattered like big hailstones against the sides of the wooden houses, and made wet splotches on the side walks as big as a mans head. The darkness had quickly became so thick that nithing could be seen unless it was from the increasing flashes of lightning, that was being proceeded by the quickly increasing cannowding of the heavens. Simultaneously nobert vivian heard a sound like scatching veniting and like violent coughing.

He knew by these sounds that the advance of the windstorm was coming a tearing as if all the devils of hell had blown it out of their informal regions, and having reached home, Hanson himself hurried to warm the others while mobert vivian hurried for safty. Suddenly from the dark mass of clouds there blazed forth a bluish yellow flash of lightning, burning the eyes of the beholder like pepper. Terrific was the reverbrating thunder which seemed to rend the heavens and earth like a park of crashing guns, whose concussion shook down several stores of buildings and made all the windows rattle and quiver in the city.

At this moment Robert , ivian chanced to glance up, and beheld in its approach an appalling canopy of crimson clouds spreading of over the sky near the zenith, and moving forward with the most amazing rapitidy. It had an resemblances if the judgment day and hells is means clouds had come at the very same tie time, and the very clouds seemed to rear in the most relentless rage with the cont muons rear of rolling thunder growing louder and nearer every moment the rage of the approaching storm seeming to day anybody, even the heavens, and the dull been of the windstorm itself in the distance was more plainly audible.....

Robert Moitced the action of the great typhoon clouds,, and realized that it was a wild Spirian Tearian typhoon.

The innerse reddish clouds, had already passed to the northern horizon while the southwestern horizon became lit far and wide, by a sudden immittenese lurid glow, which enshro ded the whole of country in a strange red darkness. Three times this secondary red light appeared and disappeared while now amid the ever growing din of the thunder there seemed to be a terrible noise in the air as all hell had been let loose, resembling the far-away howl and screech of millions of legi ns of demons, which gradually increased.

Simultaneously there was a queer rearing and rushing sound high up in the sky while new all of the greater c, clouds seemed full of red fire, the thunder new reared in salvoes of deufening cannonading, and with surprising rapidity followed the vast columns of water precipated from the sky.

Soon the sounds changed, becoming almost metelic in their ring, then a rattling and a clanking,,,,,,,,,, and a terrific explosion of thunder that sounded like a hundred the sand cannon.

Then o all of a sudden there came a blinding flash of lightning proceeded by another dreadful thunder roll that seemed to rend the heavens abd eath similaneously, and which caused the ground to tremble severely. Down fell the ruin everywhere, ec echoeing through the streets in response to the great thunderoll, Another flash followed a moment after its forky streaks and rivers seeming to blast and signe the air, many of the streaks being like leniars. Another thunder roll followed with theold vehemence, and from the shockef the concussion scores of buildings utterly collasped, with a great roar heard far and wide.

At this moment the dull bearing rear of the approaching windstorm could be her heard .Louder and louder it grew, while again came a searing river of light ning, which seemed to fill the black clouds with nillions of streaks, that seemed to furiously stab the darkness. The report of the thunder roll seamed like a nillion cannon, going off in one sudden crash and rolling schoes. In consternation pobet rushed through the rain beaten streets it being almost impossible for him to make his way in the face of the pup u pouring rain which would have in the day time hid objects thirty feet away it came down in such sheeted terrents. Before he could go any further the earth trembled as if there was an approaching earthquake, there was again the flash of lurid light three times me re brighter stillhowever, than came the frightful rearing and crashing that reverbrated far above the din of the other noise of the

By the illumination o of the lightning Robot beheld the approach of the soothing destruction, for far behind he could see the chouds of advancing wreckage flying through the air at a terrible rate..... From the direction it came he knew that his brother manson would fall to rescue his wife and daughter in time and he himself was in the greatest peril. In the dazi duzling blass of the lightning gobert saw an open nambols in the street into which he jumped and just in time for the storm was now passed the ough with a

fuy that no one could describe correctly. All of the housew about him went to piedes with an conglomeration of earsplitting sounds, there being a wild swirl of wreckage in every direction, and the tremendous rush of the wird ac shricking like a thrillion deemen cleaned out the streets as fast as they were emeshed in wreckage. The atmospehere became frightful with swirling and das dashing clouds of wreckage, a which roared, crashed and banged amid the tremendous acremning of the atoms. In a second more the str storm had increased with redoubled fury, and the city of Pa Pandora became a

roaring hell of destruction. The uprear of the elements itself could not be described.... All of the half remaining demolished houses, now crashed about into total ruins, and the air became clouded with rushing debris of all description. So loud was the clamor that hell and its demanation seemed to possess the air and were venting the savage rage in the most horrible unearthly sounds, even louder than the sr

screaming of a th usand railroad whistles. Every place inthe city within a few minutes time was reduced into total ruins. Honsterous frame housew were rended to fragments, lifted into the air and dashed for blocks like a foot ball kicked by a madman. Rushels of debris poured into the manhole almost suffocating the Abbisannian governor nobert Vivian, the savage fury of the storm continueing on in a savage paroxysm of re lentless furious rage, then increased with tenfold vehen vehemence the storm

now blowing at its greatest force. llow long the tremendous uproar continued, and the shrieks of those being kill ed or mortally wounded sounded in his ears nobest could not tell. The crashing of the houses as the wind tossed them about like baseballs and rended them to pieces actually made the ground tremeble. Within twenty mimitrs all of the houses had became maelstromes of swirling an and dashing fragments of wreckage and human beings but nevertheless the storm continued its withering fury for a whole hour, and then it suddenly ceaseds though the rain still fell in sheeted torrents. Whole sections of the strongest houses had been reduced to mere rubble. When three days had passed after the storm, Robert et relief parties who declared that over over fifty cities and towns had been issolated from the regions swept by the mighty cyclone, all railways

were interrupted, and everything in the wrecked city and other cities and towns in the path of the stron was wrecked beyound repairs.

Rober t had failed to locate his wife or mans no wife and daughter I mean and also Hanson, though he looked everywhere, and the only news that he got was that two hundred towns and cities had been stricken by the extensive tornado and that eight million were under the dismal ruins. It was a long while before he finally succeeded in locating ganson. is wife and daughter had been rushed amid the ruins. Grief stricken panson decided t make preparations to leave Abbicannia, and get married again in calverinia and to force down child slavery then going on in that saddened country. Robert Vivian himself was the father of seven little vivian Girls whose beauty could never be painted had they been seen for ral. Of violet, Joice, Jennie, and Evangeline, their beauty could never be described, but their nature and ways in goodness and soulmons still more pret y pretty and spotless. And no Evangaine St clair could beat then in their kind loving ways and of their love for God. They were always willing to do as they are told, keeping away from bad compny and going to Mass and Holy Communion every day and living the lives of little sainta, and the watchfullness of their parents made them wht they were. They were Abbieannians by birth, but their parrents dreading the great Abbieannian storms had left Abbieannia and first went to Angelinia. Hanson vivian who lost his wife and daun daughter was their uncle and as pious as their father, but he was a hercules for built, and a regular samp

Why before Robert vivians children were born panson as already predicted had a pretty daughter by the name of violet vivian. She herself was a regular Eva St clare and also died at the same age as she did. But she was killed by the great typhoon whoi which swept Abbiennia as already predicted in the first few pages of this chapter. By the time our story opened three of Roberts daughters, Daisy, Catherine, and Hett is had been caught out in a large woods just as a terrific typhoon broke loose sweeping a portion of the eastern coast of Angelinia, this occurring twenty seven years after manson had left Abbieannia. The frightful storm had lasted over two days devastating 17.

good many forests, and wrecking many cit ies and towns in its path. After the great storm the littlegirls could not be found, though close searches had been made everywhere. Many days had passed and st ill they had not been found. Robert had to give up the search in grief, though he being a gatholic did not give up prayer. He telegraphed to the cities of Jennie michee, Ho-Mollester, and Jennie-Wren-wown, and even Marcheian, and Wivian Wickey, but no trace of them could be found. Once in eighteen rourty one Jennie wren own had been struck by a withering typhoon and torn to pieces. Over a toll of nine hundred thousand dead had been the result of that fierce visation and the injured musbered still greater. The cities of Angelina, Jennie Riches and many others had been also hit, and Mc-Hollestinia a small city at that time had been rended to pieces and scattered to the four winds. The great city of Mc-Hollester was one of the cities badly wrecked in its most massive buildings and the storms path in width covered three hundred and eight eighty miles, and traversed along the eastern coast for two thrusand miles in a days tire.....

CODS AUDGMENT ! Full BUT DIFFERENT DESCRI PTIONS OF THE DESTRUCTION OF CIT INS ALONG THE CALVERDITAN COASTS AND ITS HORRORS. ATSO THE PROGRESS OF THE CROWN DESTRICTION FROM WICKEY iaibui to its millest horror.

It some moment before mwelve O-clock during a third day of intense heat on 'Aug at the Third at some point in the infinite abyes of space over the Catherine isles a zona of untold heat, assumed the veriticle, took on the columnar shape, a veritible pillar of cloud, towering tward the zenith of perhaps ten thousand miles. However it soon became top heavy. It was like a tiny testering house of blocks piled up by the hands of a child. AM. The opposing forces of wi woight, which had been apparently subdued ms to accomplish its revenge. Yes Neve nge. And as a mighty tree might be imagined to totter ere it fell beneath the ax, go this ten thousand mile ath of swepping elements this disproportion staple shape of air toppled over in fimilar phrase oscullacting, convulting, and convoluting, then colleged of falling, and being drawn down with terrific speed by the irristible att ra tion of that earth, it rushedowith a mighty thunderous roar across the sea and over the Catherine isles accumalatio accumulat ing at a breath, an intense orce, through condensation of its substance into a terrent of rain and hail it burst into stronger air, to burl itself on undefended land and sea and sac of them with the em clicest protometrank bead of decime ton-Some jung in with pitiable docated place, must beat the initial pack or impact of the unimpeded typhoon now devoloped.

Unly fourty minutes had clasped on the afternoon of the third of August when the great devil cloud made its gorrifying appearances among the Boy King and Blengiglomenean islands and sweeping straight northeastard tore its horrible swath along a good portion of the great Calverinian coast simultane cusly leaving double and destinction in the coast and testing the coast and destination in the coast section and testing the coast and villiages totally wrecking cities, taking toll of human and animal lik life and causing wide spread destruction, and liferally blowing the alengizion enean creatures out of their very dens in the islands.

Patal news of the approach of the overwhelming disaster,,,,, which left moun ing and misery in its wake, was sent out by storm signal stations in Abbicannia without availl, though far out of the storms path. The speed of the whirling storm was terrific, it being a terrific warfare of the elements which swept the Blengiglamenean and Calverinian coast simultaneously, and the wildest runers corn concerning the fate of the western countries of Calverinia, was that millions upon mill ons of houses had been wrecked, thousands of villages and towns had been blown away, and the damage was esinated as \$100,000,000 in losses of property.

In the true reports it was declared that hundreds of thousands of houses in the city of Calverine alone had been leveled to the ground, or torn asunder by the driving fury of the wildest windstorn then ever raged in that part. Heaps of ruins and scores of millions of partly shattered buildings were lest to ta tell the tale of the storms irrestible fury. Two big cities nown as Aronburg and Federal along the calverinian coast had been reported

prostrated before the crushing pressure of the gigantic and extensive tornado. The whole region was reported transfered and transformed into a vast scene of death and destruction The winsstorm had swept everything before it putting out thousands of human lives, tearing the biggest buildings from their foundations,, carrying away the debris, and destroying property to the extent of \$600,000,000. Millions were homeless, danger of death, famine and pes tilence threatened on every hand, and picture the horrors of this mighty ty phoon as it overwhelmed the mightiest and most substantial houses. Everywhere for miles wreckage and ruth of what might have been fourty minutes before happy and prosperious homes. Not one house, here and there, but whole sections and myriads were engulfed by the raging avalanch of flames that followed.

Oh the horrors during the great storm. The bodies, of oxen, sheep , and pigs were carried through the air, or sent crashing through barns, and farm houses, as the storm swept over the farms, cities full of people struggling to keep alive in their falling houses, amid the artillery likeroar of the wind and what was that,? the shoc of crashing houses that threatend destrucition that to all that got buried among its tons of whirling debris and wreckage.

Much more significent wreckage was blown away by the overwhelming currents of the winds, and c glimpeses of untod untold horror could be seen of those whitened faces, that staredin agony and teror terror through the wreckage of their homes. Hundreds of human bodies we were blown about, poor torn tabernakels of human beings,, men women and children, torn from limb, to limb by the great force of the wind. Mundreds of bodies of little children blown hither and thiter at the mercy of the horrible storm were crushed and mangled. The destructive windstorm over a thousand miles wide swept the whole Calverintan coast, rendering all the inhibatants that survived homeless, and killing scores of thousands.

The storm advanced with the roar of artillery destroyed an indescrinbable number of houses, and wrecked appalling nu mbers The Calverinian coast had been t in the grasp of the worse typhoon ever experience experienced in that region, and whose reports stunned the whole world. Reliable reports placed the number of killed along the coast as one hundred ninty five thousand, but greater 'rumers of almost unbelievable disasters trickled in from remout resourses. Every city and town on the great Calver inian coast had been overwhelmed by the great storm. Hundreds upon hundreds of men women and children, were homeless in Aronhurg, and hundreds upon hundreds f thousands were killed, and indescribable damage was done.

The wind land been so strong that it carried up frame and brick houses like chips in its path, and a merished stone or brick houses of immense size in ten minutes time.. errioliod During the few days before the outbreak of the great storm itself itself the tempeture of the heat had been as high as one hundred ten in the shade and one hundred and fourty six in the sun.

All who were first aware of the approach of the storm noticed a thunderheaded shape of cloud of copper or fiery color advancing slowly from the south west, and appearing in the northenorthwest at the same time, and moving opposite direct ions..... a cloud of columinar shape towaring near the inhibatants were not aware or did not take notice of the advancing storm,, untill after two hours had passed the storm moving across the region had lashed the sea into a mad hell of waves and was tearing with its terrible and screwing fury over the Boyking and Blengiglomenean islands blowing the population of whatever ki d kind out of their abodes, and committing incapable destruction everywhere. At this time the region along the Calverinian coast was being enveloped in intense darkness, which obscured everything from view, and here it may be observed that our readers can have no idea of the almost preternatural fury with which the storm struck the Calverinian coast, and infused i it, its deafening and appalling uproar. The tremendous and universale clamor of the storm was indescriable. Not even the screeching, and bawlings of the barbariahs or demons could compare to it. The storm swept the shore and coast moving north and eastward and lasting the same length of time as the two Abbieannian typhoons did and that was an hour.

Designing and indescriable was the savage rearings, and plaintive howlings of the windstorm, and the million cannon like roar of homes being swept to their destruction. Rattlings even filled the air, and despite all this appalling turnilt could be heard the shrill hissing in the air, as if millions of thrill one of demons and serpents of hell together were making the sound. The whole coast was obscured in the dashing spray and fury of the rushing oca ocean od tidal waves which along the rocky shores, and high li lands reared ad and banged like a thrillion cannon.

The atoms wrecked everything, sparing nothing, and hearly an hour the appalling turnilt cont immed, then silence all of a sudden. Ty e The miclesue of the windst orm then passed off in a jurst of horrible thunder which almost deafened and blinded whole mulitudes, that survived the disad disaster. Every building in the villinges and towns and even cities were leveled to the ground, and not a tree in the western jungles were left standing without being shatt ered. The loss of life was even appalling, and more frightful was the number of injured and dying, buried amid the burning and water swamped wrscinge. Even when the cloud gave forth its horrifying appearance, it was in millions of convoltations at the advancing portion; and came with great rapidity enveloping the whole region in pitch darkness. For twenty minutes before the darkness came the roaring of the approaching storm could be heard. but when it struck the horrible roar was like art illery,, and my how the hundreds of thousands of trees wavent down before that blast. Nothing stood and the noise of rending destruction in street after street in the city of Bondinia, sounded as if all the world was coming to an end. The roar had been earsplitting. Whole walls of the buildings had been scattered to the four winds , and thousands of men women and children, had been buried amid the windrows of wreckage. Mant towns were scattered, and the northeastern se section of the Angelinian coast was also galled by another cyclone at the same time, which devastated the city of Angoline, and others along that portion, every city and town being frightfully damaged, and more fearful here was the frightful toll of human and animal lives. In the path of both storms heartrending misery and mournin mourning was left in every home not wrecked by the fatal and relentless fury of the two storms. The big city of wickey Lansinia Angolinia was galled. Angeline was Scathed, and other towns includ ing Mildren Greenburg Run were wiped out. Along the northeastern coast of Angelinia fierce and dreadful funnels added as flankers of this terrific storm of the Angelinian seas, and all the regions struck by these windpipes of the skies was dissilusioned. And-to make matters worse the only kind of aid that was offered by the wicked clandelinians was that as many as the child slaves that could be spared was rushed to the scene of disaster to do what they could to aid the injured And those fallen beneath the wreckage of the dammated city of Jennie Turmer (Angolinia) and in repairing the almost totally wrecked homes. The surviving men of the wrecked cities work ed frantically on the ruins, and adding to the conglomeration of disasters forest fires started by lightning during this storm wiped out completely all the towns and villinges, and the wreckage of the devastated city cities left by the storm. At the time of this disaster violet and her sisters had not yet been born.

chapter II

GOVERNER HAUSONS REPORT OF HIS EXPERIMENCE OF THE GREAT CALVERTILA DISASTER OF 1841 IN ABBIRANNIA.

General or Governor Hanson vivian and his poor wife and daughter had been vis iting in Calverinia in Abbicannia at that time when the fatal typhoon passed over the whole of Abbieannia on that sad Faster Sud Sunday. At four or five o-clock this storm broke with a frightful roar, one hundred million de mons soming to have been left loose, the artillery like roar of the destruct ion having caused all the listoners to stand appalled. A few minutes had Passed in that beautiful city of calmanrinia, and most of the inhibatants had been caught in an almost preternatural whirl of unseen forces thousands upon thousands falling doed under meelstrames of crashing timbers while thousands upon thousands of others were scratched bruised or maimed in the chaces of debris that swirled and fell. Hanson who had escaped without injury saw before the outbreak of the storm a porten in the south west as black as ink. Not taking any notice of it he did not know its treacherious nature untill there suddenly came the dull boom of the storm which grew more and more intense as if tightening its forces to let then loose in the min made cities with the scorn of the kingof furles. Even before the dull beoming panson had seen the approach of an immense swiftly advancing cloud which had freakish signs in it resembling the great vall of cloud that spreads over the sky during a great forest fire, ora Wild volcanid volcanis emption

It was full of bubbles the blacker portions undulation in great convolutions while numbers of cone shae shaped white clouds: extended from the lower extret extremity of the blacker masses, twisting and whirling in a manner which would have brought .. any ones suspicion at once. His story is as follows;

"It indeed was an evil omen "He said. To his friend Evans who he had known before yielet and her sisters ever knew him. It was about thirty minutes to five when I saw a purple portent in the southwest as black as ink which was surprisingly parbolic t at the advancing edge. First believing it nothing at all I payed no attention to it, but cont inued my supper with my wife and daughter. A strange darkness unusual than anything that I have ever seen before since living in Abbieannia, gathering quickly, attracted me and as I looked out of the window again, and in that direction, to my horror saw a purple cloud, at the frong front, and a black portent under the western sky and suthern reaching clear to the zenith in the fashion of two immense clouds in the form of two immense wings each trying to race the other, and mos meye in two directions, all being the color of ink, and which was advancing over the city with ides ria indescriable speed, spreading and expanding in the most appalling manner, and in a few minutes the city had been involved in its most frightful backness, a dreadful, unearthly, indescriable, sackcloth blackness overshadowing us a tirely.

Everything was blotted from view, only an angry spot of flickering fire red light as if it were the terrible eye of God, appeared in the southwestern horizon were a convulsive mass of blood red clouds, seemed to account with the speed of sheet, lightning. From the black mass along the southeastern horizon and western also angry sky splitters shot seemingly from every direct ion mingled with a continuous dull moob booming of thunder, and above the surface of the cloud seemed to dissolve as if torrents of water was being

I and my wife and child were almost prostrated with terror. From the distance where the lightning played there was a salvoes of rolling thunder, bry breaking the dead suffocating silence. The sudden everspreading of the seem ing supernatural darkness was unaccountable, and frightful, and for a moment I could not stirse thick was the gloom within the dinning room of my house. But soon however the red angry light became so intense that there was some light to see by and some how or other I began to believe it was some frightful volcanic eruption; as the light was in the direction of a rag range of active volcances......But I was mistaken..... Even at the first approach of the cloud I had not taken notice of a strange yellow coli col oring in the west which had been observed m by many thousands of other others by which they see saved their lives......As the darkness grow werse a strange humming over head far above attracted our attention and which cont inued and grow louder, while the thunder becomed and reared to

gradual deafening crashes.

! Large rain drops making spalshes as big as plt plates on the sidewalks began to fall thickly, and in the lull of one of the horrible thunder crashes, a strange dull booming roar broke loose in the distance in the direction of the red li light, w which was rapidly fading. The noise sounded like an approaching frieght train crossing a bridge and grew more and chore intense as if a million train of cars was running through a hollow tunne at the same time..... A screaming squall shricking like a thousand demons swooped down in the distance, rended to pieces a number of houses, avid a frightful crashing and banging, and rose again shaping like a gray swirling funnel. Louder because the roar in the distance. To me the approaching storm seemed to be tightening its forces o to let them loose on the Abbieannian citles in its path, with all the scorn that the king of furies can show. From that red-light there could be seen passing through the southern pat of the city of calmanrinia that would make any one suspicious and scared, which resembled black clouds of smos shoke trailing along the ground, and everything in that direction seemed to be a choses of approaching destriction.

During the approach of this horrible shroud, I heard sounds of schething ripping like canvas, and also heard the far distant roar of the destructio in that resembled the battle of volcanoes. The stora it elf approached with an appalling roar, the smell of sulphur prevading the air, a cloud burst of rain started with a hissing roar minibed with a torrent of big hail stones, there was a thunder roll that seemed to split the earth

and reverbrated in millions of echoes, another squall of wind burst with a wailing roar, I heard the rending of timbers, the shricks of the terrified and the roar of a collasping walls..... The red light still maintaining I saw something like banks of black rolling clouds advancing through Mc-Hollester street, stward me and a deafening crash and con glomeration of roars and booms. It was the wind raising impenetrable clouds for dust from the tearing and rending wreckage. Then the the red light disappeared an erebus darkness overshadowing us.At this moment the sky all of a sudden became dazzling bright, a frightful leniar seemed to rend the sky, followed by an earsplitting, earthrending thunder crash, that exceeded all description.

It reverbrated onto countless are inspiring echoes. Then came the shock. The moment was terrible. Wind sheeted torrents of rain, lightning, and ear splitting thurder rolls, crashing every second combined in one generaluproar, there was a roar that seemed to b me ten times vorse than can be heard from a great volcanic eruption, and not wind but a whirl of supernatural power, seemed to grasp thousands of buildings at every breath, and in a twinkling of an eye sent them careening into piles upon piles, of twisted chaoes and wreckage. I was literally blown out of my house nd forced to turn some complete suppersoults or cartwheels, and blown into a chicken house, and into a yard opposite my own home which was torn to piecos, and its walls scattered about as to say..... I escaping the amelstrom of falling debris only to be rolled about two thousand five hundre undred feet or yards by the wind, being attired in a chicken coop chickens and all which had been blown over my head. Wooden houses just across the stret street wee lifted up and set down again in all kinds of grotesque poses and then shatt ered to flattened ruins. All the trees that had been growing in the streets snapped and twisted and in one se o second nothing was left of them but shottered trunks and sturps many others having been pulled from the ground and vaulted high into the air the missles of a fierce and terrible invader.

Eddies of power and not wind,, as it seems grasped the thousands of wildings, and sent them careening into scattered piles of kindling, or set them down with a jar in all kinds of grotesque poses, or to fling wooden house house like hard kicked foot all footballs...::

The windstorm according to reports lasted over three quarters of an hour, but nevertheless when the next day the darkness gave way to light once more, the whole city of calmanrinia was a mass of flan flattened wreckage, of buildings, the main five or six to ten story buildings, being reduced to one story junk piles,, while everywhere lay windrows of timbers, piles ten feet deep, with here and there many thousands of the strongest buildings all sprung awry...... The torrental inroads of the sea, though it saved the city of Cam Calmanrinia from destruction from fire, added to the lists of the those killed under the wreckage, as I heard the waves at the outbreak of this terrific storm along the weakhole coast becoming like a rushing ocean of hils wells unddened waters...... But fifteen minutes later the waves got Fo tremendous y high that they rushed with the most incredible rapitd velocity, the heavy seas seeming to reach the very skies and being in realit reality more than three hundred and eighty feet high-above even the high water ark round like a thrillion cannon along the rocky portions of the shore, pod and not only part ly unindated calcanrinia, but laid the cities of Mangoline Francis, Mulfmann Francis, Marcucian and many others completely Builder vator for many days to the depth of a hundred feet completing the work of great destruction done by the st orming typhoon. As the ernormous volume por water spread itself over the land for a couple of miles inland, raging #10 floods of hell followed, w ich swelled the Abbieannian rivers including the great Erminic to the horror of wreckage and desolation, and thousands of cities and townsmud villinges way out of the storus path report ed sufferings from great floods.

The wave of the crazed seas carrying windrows of wreckage before it entered every street of calmanrinia crushing the houses against the wre houses still standing, which fell before both pressure of sea and wreckage.

Thus is all that Governer vanson with vivian could tell about this stall disaster which had occured on an Easter Sunder evening. Except of finding his wife and daughter among the wreckage dead; it being the greatest disaster that Abbieshmia had ever suffered in the case of all the past yphoons. As Manson had also seen in the statements of books on storms and yelones there had been along the sea ports of Angelinia Francis several large tone built quays which during another—great storm which swept Eastern angelinia, had been suddenly detacted from their foundations by the rushing

CHAPTER THREE

tidal waves of the storm lashed seas, which rolled in mountians into the very city the stone quar quays being hurled better upwards, and thousands of persons sholtered on this were lost . These waves making a rear heared for hundreds of scores of miles, even rushed up the formidable mouths of the great Normind Horminde, Erminde Run, the Angoline, Hormas Run, and Arenburgs Run filling them to overflowing and forming them into raging torrents, that carried all before it, despite the rushing currents of these mighty rivers and flooded the country for the extent of six hundred and fifty miles, causing a loss of lives a mounting to a million. The frightful seas con . timued in this frightful state for hours before they gradually subsided. The full number of killed and injured could not be stated by the national author ties intill two months after this storm, whi when inaccurate reports placed the property loss in the city of Jennie mumer and Angeline micheo alone as \$100,000,000, and a list of five million to sixteen million dead in the whole storms path along. The largest mubers were crushed in the ruins of falling churches which had sustained the storms worse fury being reduced into shatte shattered rules at the first enset of the stora alone. In the city of Jennie Richee alone the dead and injured amounted to about 500,000.

> GRAPHIC DESCRIPTIONS OF THE DESTRUCTION OF AMGITABILA AGATHIA AND IT'S HORRORS.

This city lay on the southwest coast of calverinia and was in the path of the same storm that a tore Abbieannias coast on that fatal Easter Sunday. The forenoon of that Easter Sunday though the weather had been and was still quite windy and wintry, with a snow covered ground was nevertheless beautiful with a serene sky and a fine frigid breeze blowing from the northwest with occasional snowstorms scattered here and there .. : The previous days heiwever however had been unusually con cold and snowy for even that part of the year for such hard winters as Calverinia and Southern Abyssinkile has, and all that forenoon of that Easter gunday at the southern coast of calverinia a seve severe blizzard had been raging in all its fury, but the western horizon under the snow clouds unoticed by any one in Angelinia Agathia had appeared to have an orange colored tint. At six oclock in the morning the snowstorm having then started a fiery yellow streak had been noticed by those of the signal station men along the coast which had appeared along the horizon from south west to northeast which before the snowstorn really broke had increased with great intensity, and when it neared the zenith that afternoon when the snow storm suddenly abated a black portent of clouds appeared along the horizon and the atmosphere though wintr winter appeared to be middenly filled with an oppresive radience.

At fifteen minues after six in the evening a dull booming noise proceeded half an hours coughing sound which was heard along the horizon and which rese abled the distant dun of furious waves streaming over a rocky shore. The peculiar noise increased gradually but quickly and at six thirty the heaviest cannons. Such wild scenes of desc destruction followed that it could never be corren correctly be told.

Before the violent has blasts of the qinds winds the hundreds of thousands of buildings were torn to pieces, the best and strongest being leveled clear to their foundations. In additions to the horrors occasioned by the full fury of the great typhoon, the devoted inhibatants who survivied survived were exposed to the ravages of fire. In the darkness of the stormy night the whole city appeared afire in a thousand different places at once which became so bright that any one could read by it, and if it had not been forthe torrents of rain s snow and sleet falling that proceeded the great typhoon the fire would have consumed everything. Sothough the fires cont immed they could not become a general conflargration.

DESTRUCTION OF HYANGRIJSTIA.

In the whole history of all typhoons no matter where they occured no death or deatraction can be compared with any other storm that the frif frightful black squall or Sarcicocinian which had after a twenty fours hours progressive movements in one direction moved a mw wide and grewsome path along the Calverinian coast during the long n and tiresome glandco-Abbieannian war of I84I. It was really unaparra, lied and even exceeded the fierce abbienmian disasters of those two sad and eventful Easter Sundays. It was the same storm that swept over the northern Angelinian coast which almost blew the city of Evangelistia off the map entirely, and caused all of the rivers in Calver inia to make the greatest and most extensive floods in the history of floods and caused a loss of lives that exceeded all loss of lives in any storm ever known. Calmanrinia Francis fortunately had not been in the direct path of this gigant ic twister but it was isolated from the ruined cities, partly flooded, and the loss of lives in a near by city was never accuratelt known. As even predicted the fair city of Evangelizatia (Angelinia) was bar ricaded by the range of pondon and vivian govertians. The great and small cather ine hills tower above her on the southwestern and northeastern fringes, and on the southwestern and eastern skirts also the Carnation and Mo-Hollester rig ridges. Part of the city was built on the sides of the Mo-Hollester ridges whe whose everything had been swept clean. On account of this great barricade of

surrounding hills the cities of Evangelistia and Evangeline St clair were considered typhoon proof, but it was only an imaginary protection, being swiftly proven to be a flimmy frabric indeed. Fortunate ly however this storm passed the range of the

Blengiglomenoan and Boyking islands, but nevertheless in the southern parts of Angelinia the roaring demon of death had already reaped a grim n and hor rible harvest of lives and property for over a thousand miles since it struck the shores, and as it trailed along the Angelinian coast it was feared so sure that this screening and hell of wind and flood cloudbursts, would move upon the islands, but the storm swerved more to the east, and passing the islands without doing any damage, move still more eastward and advanced on ' all the coast towns of Angelinia, and head on for Evangelsitia in particular. With a roar of a million cannon it a swept over the hill tops, prestrating whole forests, and soon every ridge and plains struck was a scane of devastate devastated trees and towns. The uproar was indeed appalling a vertible crash of hell and wind hell of fury from the clamor. The typhoon carryi g carrying all before it rushed through the valleys with the nept and deadly precision of some ominopent wowing machine. Evangeline at lair was torn to pieces, Evangelistin _ut _urmer was leveled to the ground with the an i annihilation of all its population, hamberlane , Topsy, nosa, and Prue big cities were galled by beyound description and the outer towns fairly blom away nothing escaping in its giastly path.

At Evangelistia thick heavy rainclouds of what seemed to be rain clouds but of various colors approached from the northeast, through which the sun had only fleeting glimpes glimpes. Thurder and lightning broke heavily and torrents of rain a regular summer at one before the outbreak of the greatest of known typhoons. It was when the rain was at its height that the various colored clouds seemed to move in various directions, some crossing each other and moving like gratory birds. While at the same time a qu queer mass of ink lack black clouds were seen approaching with indescriable swiftness from h the southwest, while a dull boom sounded in the distance.

THE STATE OF THE S

CYCLONIC COIDITIONS OF THE SEAS!!?.....

Many weeks before this great typhoon great cyclonic conditions unknown to all provaled on the Angelinian and Mc-Whirthian seas on account of the hot waves passn passing northeastward from the southern Mc-Whirthian seas and tward the regions of the Blengiglomenean islands. One frightful storm already reported had already struck a portion of Calmanrinia (Calverinia) scathing the entire eastern Angelinian shoreline for hundreds of miles, galling southw astern Calverinia and only particially damaging the interior. Hany other storms had been reported raging far out to the west of the Blengiglamenan islands and so several storms of the Terrocian nature moving in the same course were pre dicted during the Easter scason raging several hundred miles of the mlen giglomenean islands. One of these storms struck the Boyking islands however and committed great havoc. Another of these devastated a large part of the southern A Abbieannian coast, and galled Calverinia in the northwest. Another of these terrific storms which had progressed northeastward without hitt ing any of the islands had been raging along the Angelinian coast for several days but did not wake itself present in any of the larger cities. It had been of terrific volience however, and dem troyed a lot of shipping along the Calverinian coast, where near the city of Calverine for over three days waves over one hundred and eighty feet high rolled with the most irrestiless energy, sweeping away every tree, villings and living being swamping the western portions of the city of calverine and tearing and stranda stranding coral blocks weighing one hundred tons three miles inland and overflowing the Mc-Hollester Run Rive? River as the sea rushed up its mouth. Another devastating storm had been advancing tward the city of wickey ransin Western Angelinia but the storm swerved too far east of her or west or her and she only got its fringe though incapable damage was done nevertheless though without m ch loss of lives. This driving storm struck struck the city of Phelantonburg doing great damage, tearing through the graims lanes, wrecking the city of Susan No-Fr Farran, damaging many houses in Francisanna, and gall ing Cheesetown. Hear the city of Calverine the storm had lost some of its force and did little damage in the city though in its vinicity millions of trees were prostrated. A windstorm at the same time was passing over the Blengiglomenean islands which did om commit considerable damage an ounting in the loss of propert y in one million dollars. The disturbance was terrible during the first and second days before Easter and a gigantic typhoon suddenly appeared as a manisfestation of this did disaster. But the Abbicannian typhoon was really the most extensive that really raged. As it came careeing over the shores from the southwest it lai laid bare every hill of its beautiful trees.

TERRIBLE DESTRUCTION IN ABBIEARNIA ((((

 sixt y miles. In the outlying disticts and countries, the typhoon gaining speed, swept away whole villiages, annihilating the inhibatants inits d sud den fury. It blazed horrid scnes of desolation across the Emminie countries tearing away every forest and annihilationg every town. In the outlying countrysurrounding Concentinia,,,,, a grim harvest of lives and property was reaped by the terrific typhoon. The p typhoon increasing its rate since it swept Concentinia struck Calverinia in its fullest fury makeing the most terrific carnage and destuction ever seen. In Abbiennia great insindustries suffered heavily and total loss, factories, machine shops, andall kinds of industrial bul buildings at the very onset of the great stormcol lasped like cardboard houses created by b children. Every car system, every rail road line, were tied up completely and many trains hd been wreked with frightful loss of life. Not a single street car escaped.

Firemen could not get to the fire, on accommaccount of the sea of wreckage. Police departments were wrecked, and also the fire stations. Every well oiled traffic system was completely tied up-Marie Beppo Lansin, and Francis-Atlanta, had suffered terribly in damage housesand great loss in lives. Nothing hardly escaped in these two cities where they sustained the storms worse fury, every house being fairly scattered into ruins. The whole of the cities of Sacramento, Evan geline St Clare and Chamblerlane, (Abbieannia) within the space of three quarters of an hu hour were indeed a sea of indesfriable wreckage.

Travel on foot was practically impossible. With a withering almost preternatural roar the typhoon struck across Concentinia, where the crash and uproar of hell broke loose. All the wooden houses in the townsbeame maelstross of wreckage... which was scattered in many directions. Big an and small houses were shatt ered into total ruineand cloudsof wreckage andebirs were scattered about. AD vancing withits scatt ering and withers withering fury it simultaneously torw up the sides and over the crest of Jenny Torie ridges shattering every village into masses of wreckage as scattering all the dreb debris in many directio sns. All the stongest house a were torn or shattered to pieces and nearly all the inhibatantswere killed, injured, or buried in the way were kage.

The uproar here deafening the injured for life. The crest of Jenny Torie hillwas vertibly stripped of everytree, the lower sides being covered wh with thewreckage which had been scattered in every direction. The dead and injuredlay like grass. The storm semingly enraged by the resistance of the stong forest plowed with an earsplitting roar through the Carrie, Mc-Hollester and Aronburgs woods, scathing the city of Abbieann.

Hell see med to have spent its fury here as nothing was sen seen of the streets in this city after. The storm but sens of wreckage and thousands of killed and injured mw men, women, and children?

Attachurg Francis, some scenes of the most horrible destruction and horror was exposed to view-Here the dead, and injured, numbered 22564 22,564,in men, women, and children.

WHAT THE TYPHOON DID, IN SESTHING OVER THE MARCU CIAN REGIONS OF CONCENTINIA (ABBIEANNIA)....

Agbout one hundred milesouthwest of Jennie Richee . (Abbieannia) the typhoch was first noticed by a crowd of children returning from a picnic , who with their attendants saved themselves by jumping into a dee p ditch but suffered severe injuries nevertheless. The men of the signal stations discovered the approach of the storm, and attied too signal to the threaten citiesnorth of Jennie wiches but the roaring storm gave them no chance. As it strucklithtore the dity of Jenniengiches to pleces sriethwing the to wreckage into a sea crumine. The laterm tage through Wennie without tant 12: unbolis wable rate and then sethed and stro stormed through and over the Marcucian rgions of Concentinia scathing the city of Angeline and wip ing out the big town of Marcucian. Not a single tree was lot in the Marcucian regions which seemed to be turned into a wind hell from the clamor. At the same time it wastegring through Angeline which also became a sea of wrekage. Inroads of the sea completed the work of destruction and the Abbieannian city of Angeline looked as if an earthquake as had adthe one as at Lisbonhad been god goingone for a day atat intervals of shocks. The buildings were shattered to their foundations. Every wooden house of any size were now mre mero kindling the whole city having ben scathed. The st storm as it stuck tore the city of Dolures Mc- Hollester, totally wrecked a onehundred story grain elevator carrying away the complete roof and

western walls of this building all the way across the sea to Jennie Wren Town (Calverinia) and the roof and wal before it drp dropped into the rail road yards flapped wildly like a gigantic and grewsome crow. The immense city of hig Beppo Lansinia was hit withfull forcethe storm at this point cary carrying all before it. The storm destroying the meighbiring cities swept through the entire regions of concentiniand before it stuck Calverinia bent to be northeast.... Every forest regions on the summis and sides of the hills were torn down or carried away, the storm cuting a wide swith in every direction... And death and indescribably destuction lurked in its wake. This typhoonwas the second Easter misster more terrible than the first casthrophe.......

THE SPIDER TYPHOONOF EASTR SUNDRY WHILE AT'S IT'S WORSK:...
WHERE THIS STORM THAT SWEPT APPLICANNIA STARTD IT'S BARBER
OF HORROR.

This had been the most extraordinary typhoon ever recorded in disasters of any kindand the most disasterous horror ever seen. It was along the southwestern Kauffman shorelineand Mc-Hollestinian shoreline boardsing it where the immase twister lashing the Mc- Whirthian seasinto hellish fury started upon is career of horror and destruction. Not a building of any kindin those cities along these shorelines we left standing, one hundred thousand houses in St Augustine disappearing into scattered ruins within twenty minutes. In the shipping yards the storm broke so suddenly that the sailors were unable to take any precuations and tens of thousands of ships were lost. The whole Kauffman shorelinewas undated under an inferno of waves n and every seaport was swamped by the monsteroious waves which roadd like a thrillion cannon. The storm scathing the Kauffman shoreline and devasting the Herbernian regions, sdvanced onward divisting its cours course and rushing across the entire western parts of malverinia and terk territle was the destruction of Pullaway and ivian wickey. All that was left was the total ruins of houses. Vivian wickeyanna and Dolores (Abbiaeannia) were blown ouff the map with the inhabitants annihilated

The reason the storm was called the "Spider Typhoon" was that the storm as it tore along the shore line gave a terrifying disaplay of funnels, and these zizzacked in a most haffling manns, the reason why cities far from the main storm were fairly scathed. During its fright ful progress the main stem of the herculean m windstorm gave off at its extree outer edges furious mimic storms which erminated into tornaodoes from well devolped thunderstorms, which added as flankersand these made aclean sweep over immense territories, hundreds of miles out of the way of main storm carryingall before them.

Thecuase of this we the violence of the whirl of themain storm whiwhose rear crashed cin continually inb illions of thunderrools. Hundreds of towns in Abyssinkile herself, and even Angelinia felt the full force of these cutriders.

Angeline Richee (Abyssinkile) was wp wiped off the map by a sw speed twister, that traveled through her in the manner of a slahing writhing whip or fire hose. The This funna missed confection C (CAlvainia) though it was sen from there, and iw iteroaring being heard for thirty miles....

The mi main storm hit her however butdid littile damage ask as the city was only hit by its fringe-Another outrider traveling along the ground in the manner of asnake with its had high in the air hit Junction Dine (Calverinia) leveling or prostrating her to the ground Grack Gretchen in Calverinia was struck by an outrider before it done much damage Gretchen felt the force of the mighty windstorm howeverand was totally wrecked. But the chief disaster of all lay in the path of the rig wide al all powerful whirling cloud, which striking Mc-Hollestor (Abbiennia) carried all before it annihilating two quarters of its inhibatans. The main extreme center of this typhoon tore through Jennie-Wren-mown, (Abbiennia where it annihilated thousands of huildings in the twinkling of an eye. What rate the wild typhoon was whirling while advancing upon Jennie-Wren- own was puzzling to even themost elect, but it na made the greatest roar ever imagined and every other town in its path as far as Jennie-Wren-rown were all in wreckage....

JENNIEWREN TOWN which was galled the loss of At the city of Jennie- wrWn life was terrible. The big grain elevator belonging to the cit was missing immense factories, public buildings, and hotels werd so crushed into ruins ansand so complre completely that theyresembled tumbled down ramshakles of shanties, immensepiles of debris blocking every street. All trains of cars were completey wrecked here, and sorrow and horror was witnessed. Every building was shattered into ruinsand one hundred thousand perished here w where not a house was left standing. One hundre fifty thousand house houses had been curshed to one story junk piles within the short time it lasted, sixty cathedrals, neventy-hundred chr churches, and all the house houses were thrown down and over nine hn hundred thousad were buried in the ruins in which only two hundred and fifty thousand escared unharmed. Seven hundredships were shattered against the rocky shore facing Jennie Wren rown and out of one thousand others all big steamers which had been blown out to sea only four floated black derelicts everybody on hoard have h having been kills or injured.

Hundreds of thousands of massive buildings were leveled to the ground, hundreds of cannons of heavy calibre were dashed three hundred yards by the wind alone thousands of human being and animals were le lifted into the air and dashed stunned and bleeding to the ground. The waves rose to a stupendous height destroying the seaport, and the entire coral reaf covering the bottom of the sea were rent and term of pieves so that they were late seen above the surface of the water-It was at Concentinia where this atorm annihilating every townand village see med to swerve still more to the northeast where with lall its fury it stormed tward the Mc-Whirthian regions, striking thebig city of Mc-Whirther which d during the wr with Angelinia and Plandelinia held out so long, and stubbor nly agaijst the christian fleets. Here was left a sea of wreckage every single house being destroyed beyond redemption nothing but ruin being 16 left within its defines. It was a regular hell of destruction. Here many children were kie killed this cityhaving swarmed with child slave factorie factories and pr orphan asylumns. The chidren many of them were fom found so crushed and maimed that ther their literal intenting swarmed over the

maze of wreckage.
Several children intensities and all were seen hanging from heat branches of trees unscahed by the terrific storm. Every house was leveled to the groundo or torn to fragments the loss here being twenty five thousands, in killedinwhich five thousand two hundred sixyty nine were poorchildre no the injuredammounted to three hundred thousand.

THE FRIGHTFUL DAMAGE BY FUNNFLIS. "

One of the hig minior funnels of the great typhoon passed over the region of Angelinia Agathia, swee ping over the Treian vane region of this Calverinian city being a ten mile twister. It even drew up all the cree b creeks and formed wterspouts in the small lakes it struck. Another minor twister which detatched itself from the main body appeared to be fourty mileswide-Portions of this minor serm semed to have an upper stratum of air greatly agitated, and in a lower stratiumask ash colored clouds appeared which flew imall directions converging as it semed to a common center. Those that witnessed the destruction caused by this tornado funnel declared thatthis immense whirling cloud as a as terrifying asight as ever met their yes. It seemed to be more awe inspiring than an volcant volcenic ruption or a tidal wave and seveal poruo portions of this fourty one mile minor storm were basket shapedand appeared to be filled with fire. It's roaring could be hard for sixty miles. Themain portions of the minor storm had the shape of two ink black wings and locked like a large sinister bird. These coalesoed to the ground with great and appailing fury. This immense minor twistercame rushing forward with scathing

This immense minor twistercame rushing forward with statement with

Three little girls torn from awrecked home fround themselves
t r thrown among the shattered brachs branches of fallen treeshefore they
could count one and soo deep were they buried inthe mud that they died of
could count one and soo deep were they buried inthe mud that they died of
could count one and soo deep were they buried inthe mud that they died of
suffocation. Spending onward with a withering roar the fourty mile wide twister
suffocation. Spending onward with a withering roar the fourty mile wide twister
suffocation. Spending onward with a withering roar the fourty mile wide twister
suffocation. Spending onward with a withering roar the fourty mile wide twister
suffocation. Spending onward with a withering roar the fourty mile wide twister
struck a part of the town of Legres (Abyssinkile) thousands of houses being
struck a part of the town of Legres (Abyssinkile) thousands of houses heing
blown to pieces inthefirst onset It then swept across the parosheck and
blown to pieces inthefirst onset It then swept across the parosheck and
blown to pieces inthefirst onset It then swept across the parosheck and
blown to pieces inthefirst onset It then swept across the parosheck and

diw down ridges high, the wij wind whipping the braches of the fallen tren s togethe with such violence that they were snappe off or si skinn ed of their bark. The barks of the trees were literally strip ed and trees not prostrated were in a confused shape incliningin all directonswith all of their branches gone. The funnel after commoting all his havocin his region atustruck the thickly populated districts of eastern Angelinia gathia (Calverinia) repating the same rending destuction as done by the main storm in Jennie-Wron-mown (Abbieannia), but only one third as much destruction of

The fulb funnel left a sulphurious smell inis wake as if his infernal Majesty had been out for a walk. Thousands o upon thou ands of hoards weredriven into the ground upright, straws were found driven into the barks of tree trees by the windof this funnel and the wind also drove a brick through the weather boarding lath and plasteing of a brick house, across six room rooms a distance of one thousand feet, and lodge in it in he front wall of a partly wrecked housein the rearof this immense structure without breaking eve the corner of the brick.

Even so great was the velocity of the brick thatthe laths without cracking any of the adjoining pa plaster were cut smooth. the fro front wall leaving exposed a sign which read; At thepresidents hadqueters the wind tore offt

''FOR SALE. FOOKS, PAPERS, BLOTTERS! AND CNARYBIRDS''

Black and bright golden yellow mud covered the walls of many of he parcil parcially wrecked houses although no such mud was found anywhere in the neighborhood. In the wrecked capitol building of Eastern Angelinia Agathia which was badly wrecked, and its main front portions torn to pieces, and where Hansons fatherand many others not death, a housand dead chickens were found in therooms, awrecke cabinet and paniowhich had neve bee n in the place beforewas found in the presidents libary and the glass. sti stoppe of many decanters full of sweet alter wine belonging to a visiting priest were found broken off and the bottles ung unhurt, and stillstanding upright. On a lerge libery tehle

In a large livery stable belonging to the captions a heavy carriage and thre horses were carried away, the harn also was carried away but the hay untouched. Light piv pictures wereleft hanging on the wallsin onef the roomsof the wrecked captiol whose roof and several parts of it walls had been blown away. These were the freaks left by the funnel. Another big d funnel appearing like a big black volçano turned up side down struck the two Catherine vills near Cloriniana (Calverinia) sweeping them clan of every tree, struck Stanck and Collyer leveling them to the ground, sweptacross Cedernine, wrecking Glorinia frightfully and then drew itself into the sky with a bust of horrible thunds that sounded like the dist dischagrge of hillions of cannon.

The town of Marcus itself was struck by this outrider, one thousand houses being blown to pieces in the twinkling of an ei eye the little own being scattered to the four windshy this immense wind spoutor funnel. From out of this doome town thousands of hor-ibley crushed bodies of men, women, and chil-ren were carried one hundred miles. Many waterspout were seen on the rivers. One big watespout was noted on the Angeline river which disappeared afts ten minutes. Other funnels all in a line were reported all up and down the Angeline river valley indicating the

Another minor twister att acked attached itself from the main bodyandrushed through Hee Hdda heddaand Opheliacommitting terrible damage in the thickly populated districts of _acred Heart City before it drew itsef into the main cloud. Ato the same time the main storm had been tearing across Abbieannia it threw forth a branch that desolated Kilner, and a large Ange, linian city known as Nelkingburg wiping them uct. Two hours later it tore across eastern Angeliniamoving northeasward and carrying allhefore before it. The city of zimmermann was torm to to pieces and many farms were ruined. Whole strips of forests werecarried away and town after

After travelling two or three hundred miles this immense funnel disap eared into the main strom which swerve to the northeast desolating Bondiniaand Calverine wells, And Trancis Schmidt (Abbiannia).

CHAPTER FOUR.

WIMT ARE BLENGIGLOUGHEAN SERPENTS....

The origin of Blengiglomenean serpents is a mistery to all nations of the world, in this story. They have been existing as , long as any one of the human race of the Angelinian world can remember. hen they were first dis covered, it was the greater kind called the Roverines and Dorthereans that were first formed. Millions of learned persons all over the world had tried to study these great creatures, and investigations had also been made to trace any learned knowledge of abceint people w who may have discovered anything about these marvelious creatures, their habits, and what they really were. As far as found out in the discoveries of the writtings of ceple peop, es in the ear est part of the year 300 they were known as great sorps serpents that may have been decendants of great Dragons of old that had been existing before that period, but then this writing could not be proved or confirmed. For though species of Dragons, these great Blengins, were never known to be dragons. Dragons ain size are fairies compared to these creatures, and would be as ha helpless to them as a fly in a mans hand. No dragons had been found in existance either, except those peculiar beasts resembling them living them in Abbieannia, but neverthel ess it was help firm to the learned persons to call them Fairy winged

Dragons, of heavens paradize. By Heathens the creatures were called gucanianians or Feldoriains, and many of the countries still call them these names. Who ever called them Blengiglomenean creatures no one ever found out, but it was because of the fact that so many millions of them, and a, all Roverines and Rebbonnas were first found in the Blengiglomenean Islands. So they recieved the name

What they really are however no one could ever estimate, and to the world itself the greatest mystery about the creatures, is that so many of them, and the most gigantic of all have human heads, and partway human bodies, with arms so muscular as to rend in pieces an iron har twenty feet thick.

People had tried to find out whether they ever were small common serpents in the earliest life of the universe, but as far back as possible it was ound that the same kind of creatures did then exist, though then not so numerious, and not so docile tward human beings as they are now. It was be lieved that they were first of all found in the great islands called the Pandall isles not twenty eight miles north of the greater islands alled the Boyking isles. These kind discovered with gigantic Roverines ith human hads, and arms which later were called the huma ha headed overines, and Rebbonna. These kind of Blengiglomenean germents were pund to be immense in size, and though many other kinds all knew t new re discovered, none in all the world have been discovered yet so big Dorthereans and Roverines. Some of the bib biggest Roverines are called inecerians, Crimerercians, and Frinercoans. But the common porthereans lled the Mumanheaded Roverines are called Ro Rebbonna, which mans great eatures with a serpents body and human form in one.

The Rebbonna when full grown exceed the size of an' Blengins in existance. As far as the year II88 the creatures have shwen a greater forminess tward children of nations as to exceed the Love of any mother, and as the creatures sension know the existance of god, they feel sure that any man no matter what natio he is in who ill treats a little child, just simply because he lates that shild and no other peculiar reason, is not only an enony of children, but also an enemy of god, and thus the reason no man is safe in their presence who harms a child just because he lates that a child. The younger the child, the more stronger is the protection placed over it. If parents punished a child because of an offense it mattered little because the creatures help held it probable that the child inherted that sin from the actions of the parent, and the parent if doing so to the child for an offense, had to hide for many days to escape the vengeanyge of a Blengin who say thechild punished.

Hansons father had many statements of those creatures on what they are and what they were throught to be but nevertheless either one of these states statements were not confirmed. Headeclared that they were great erpents of mysterious shape and form, many with human heads, but the people objected to this declaring that the Blengiglomenean Creatures could not be anything like Serpents and that it would be an insult to call them Surpents. Other Hemes were alike concerning pragons and povembemberines, but none of these names suited either. Hany Kings of the christian nations called these creature Exiltinians, and plengians, but neither thid these names suit and it has far as known been the fact that the creatures have been called plenging glomenean Creatures, and Rebbonnas.

Hanson virian himself had tried to find out what the creatures really were, but could not find out any thing about them to bring anything as complete success. Nevertheless he had first called them portherems especially especially those with the human heads, and arms, and the others muskerhorians and the like. Nost of the humandeaded creatures called Rebbonnas are the prettiest Blengiglomenean germents ever in existance, and the peculiar fact about them is that so many have long tails which taper to thinly for a great length as to resemble a gigantic rawhide whip. Thus those kind are called Taput Taporians, and they are the larget of all the Blengiglomenean Creatures ever known, and some extend to the distance of eight thousand five hundred and minty nine feet, and when aroused are so frightful in their fero city town the enemy of god as to make a scene more appalling than a thous and ternadoes raging all at once.

One peculiar species of plengiglomnean greatures seen in the greater Blengiglomenean Islands are the kind called Fairy Winged Gazonians. They are related in form partly to the horrible looking Grimecian gazooks, which Hanson and the others had such a thrilling time in the cavern that time before the war, but nevert heless they are only peculiar lengiglomenean creatures, and never have their nature. They have wings like butterflies, and the head of a Tuskorian, and Tuskorhorian, but their bodies are short, and their tail still shorter. They have no scales, except what are commonly seen on head; neck and legs. They like the others however have ratt lers on their tails. Their nature is somewhat like that of the fiercer kind called the Rebbonna and no glandelinian army was safe within their vinicity. A million children of calverinia valued their deliverance from slavery and death by the conduct of these kind of Blengiglomenean creatures.

Another peculiar kind is the freaked winged Oceanic Malferian Blengi glamenean Serpent. The wings even when closed seem open, and those who see the creature and its wings apparently open and then thinking how it is poss ible it is that the creature can s fly, will novdoubt be surprised out of their wits to suddenly see the wings with a great roar expand to a hight greater than the length of the very creature which sometimes exceeds six hundred and eighty feet in length. Their heads thought little shorter forms like a Tuskorhorians, but is gent ler looking and have long horns that are designed with a crooked band of several different colors who whilt while the horns the selves are yellowish in hue. These kinds of creatures have four teen different legs which are hidden out of sight when the creature is seen swiming in the sea. They are more commonly seen in the Blengiglomenean and Catherine isles, their ferocity to enemies of God exceeds all descrip tion and they are so strong as to w wipe out of existance the mightiest who terspout ever in existance and even the widest tornado or spirial ty phoon known. So e of these creatures have been found to exceed the length of twenty eight thousand nine hundred and fifty feet from head to tail.

Other kinds schetimes still more hedious than even a Criemecian Gazoon is the Gazonian that have yollowish colored wings in the form of a dragon. Their head forms somewhat like a quekorhorian, but is remarkable lon long and fully armoured in front of the chin, snort, and head. Its body is very short and its rattler very noisy and can be heard for twenty miles. Its one of the fastest swimmers of many Blengiglomenean serpents known, and have logs that lo ok more like a swars. It is exceedingly ferocious tward all neople who profess that they are enouses of god, but despite its hediousness it has as much friendlieness tward christians and innocent children as a de docile kitten, and in their vinicity no children has ever been harmed by Glandelinians. In fact the Glandelinians have been wise enough to keep away away from the region dominiated by these kind of plengiglomenenn creatures. They are very short in length, their scales are greenish in lue and the belly yellow. They have fourteen long fangs, and sixty three teeth, besides to two long fill feelers on their tongue. They stand at a height of ninteen feet when full grown and are about three hundred feet in length. Their eyes glare like a sourchlight even in broad daylight, and how terrifying it must be to unsuspecting Clandelinians to see two great fiery eyes throwing bright beams all right around looking at them out of a dense dark recess of some

They attack glandelinians without provication even, and have been known to spring upon a large force of Glandelinians marching away with child captives from ambush, destroy them all and carry the children into the christian states of Abbieannia. They are seen in all christian countries, and also in every island of the Mc-whirthian and Angelinian seas. Somekinds of more Tuskorhorian type are still longer and are about a the thousand d feet in length. Some kinds have four wings all ar a stric stripped and hued in all the colors the artist knows. Their habits and nature are like the Tusi Tuskorhorians and are also as strong despite the fact that some are extremely short in lengt h. But the most peculiar kind of gazonian ever known is the one that has a tail that at a distance looks exactly like a long ribbon, when near the tail is flat and half round. It has wings like an angel and its body is remarkably short, though is it exceeds all the other kinds in height. It is sometimes found to be eighteen hundred feet in length and is commonly also called the whiplashed tail blengins. The Deg-headed Gazonian Rlengins also belong to this kind of variety their tails seeming to be like a ribbon, and the wings of red yellow abd blue strips with a cream colored background are in the form of a fan. They are as long as the Angeled Winged Gazonian.

Another kind of Gazonian is the catheaded Blengin and the kind called the Dog-headed Blengiglomenean Gazook. Hanson used to say when he viewed these switching in the water;

If it was not for the creatures being alive, and moving, and having a head in full view, you would certainly mistake them for some freakish leoking ship sailing along the horizon. Both kinds I have observed have four wings in the shull ashape of fans, and are exceedingly short in lentth. Some kinds are hedious and some kinds are decide looking.

Another cat headed Blengiglamenean Cazook were seen that have no legs, and that their tail the most of it in part have a long rattler. Their wings shape like a dragons, and are greenish in hue. The head is read, the nack Orag Orange, and the scales green or yellow. The rattlers vary in has Some gare divided in colors as red yellow or blue, others are blue for a certain elength ending gray, and others are of various colors their full length. They are also as long as the Ribbon Tailed Gazonian, and though all these cinds are venerious this one kind is exceedingly posionous. Every front upper teeth is a posion fang. These kind are only seen in calverinia and in the plengiglemenenn islands. At night time their bedies glow like fire and high in the sky look like a long strewner of fixue f rushing through space. They have no cry like a cat. Their voice is a proverb. Hanson stated that the ignal rear of these kind of creature if fearful to hear, and when in a age, their roar can mut a million demons in the greatest terror. Their ature is the same as the catheaded kind. They are slow to anger however and ev va the worse kind of provocation seldom makes it go for even a glandelinian. t is the nest decile Blengiglamenean creature os its kind. It only has been nown to attack glandelinians when it intends to rescue children from their rasy, and as for its orn welfare, it is known to leave the Glandelinians one. Tut when it goes to the defense of children it shows a fury that all to Glandelinians could never stand up against with all the cannons in

No at mer grain

To all the nations of this world those great creatures have always been a great mystert mystery. Manson himself or neither his brother, knows what the creatures really are. It has been declared however that in the earliest centur ios, that the nation of Mickencile had been imbitated by strange and beautif ul creatures much like those great Blongins, but of smaller size, and that the they had been called Enckayanuas, and so, melfarenians. They had the same nature as the plengiglomenean creatures, and had the same beautifying appearances, and had the same fundamens of children, and showed the same kind of protection and kindness. It is bolieved that these had been the same creat ures, unle untill some time later they in had also been discovered in the Blengiglomenchn islands. Here the discoverers had found them to be more immonsely larger, and longer, still were beautiful but at that time less docile especially tward strangers, and for a time had been unable to land at the islands, on account of the creatures appearing quite hostile....

Captian Flanderings who commanded the expedition tward these great islands managed one night to find his way to a lar e bay of the great island called St Anns, and here with a large number of sailors and tourists he landed and started an investigation of the island which he found the only one of all the islands free from active volcanoes though it had mountians that had been the worse volcanoes in the world.

Here he and his party in closing upon a 1 large vally discovered myrinds of these beautiful creatures, and not knowng whether they were the same creatures he had heard of in Mickeneile decided to have better view of them. He and the party decended into the valley as far as they dared and indeed declared that they appeared like those also but were uch larger and st ill more beautiful and that they were strange and freakish because so many had heads chests, and arms of human beings.

The creatures saw him and his party but nevertheless made no hostile move tward them, though nevertheless the men did not dare decend into the valley such fart her, as they did not like the way the creatures looked at them. At this time the Glandelinians had been working their cruelties upon the islands and their inhibatans and as the party were strangers it was evident that the Blongiglamenean creatures did not know whether to trust them or not and that next morning one of the beautiful child headed Blengins appeared and warned the captian and his followers to leave the island without delay as their presence was not required. The captian tried to explain matters but it did not do any good as the creature remarked;

''You have no proofs about you to show t you are honest and so you had better take warning and leave as iy it will not be very favorable to you if ya heed not the warning. "

So the non wors compelled to leave the island, and the creatures watch watched the ships sail out of sight before they disappeared inside the hill caverns once more. However some time later with a large host of christ ian soldiers, and even women and children this some captian made another visit to the islands and landed on the great island of St Peters.

Too Here he and the others were recieved with better welcome by the place Blongiglamenean creatures, and he was able to make a full inves tigation of the kind of creatures well known. Finally he decided that they were not dragons as many called them, nor serpents either though they resem bled then in simpe very much. There was adifference in the form of their neads and wings. So many had wings formed like fairles and butterflies, or like eagles and angels, and also like bats of many various colors. The duman headed creatures appeared to be the most gigantic and the most attract given and seemed to be very curious of the men women and children who visited the great island. Within three months time after encountering many severe byclones and thunderstoms evry island had been visited, and had been found bwarring to their utwest by those beautiful creatures. He had questioned the aslanders asking them what the creatures were and their habits. The natives were flabbergasted in this case and the chief declared that the white men with their white papooses and women or squaws but be quite ignorant not to now what the creatures really were.

"I have seen these creatures since the islands were raised above he son 'Declared the chief who could speak good inglish and other ongues as well. They came here from a great country called Protestentia and mother called Hinc Hickonoile. They are beautiful creatures indeed and we have alled those the the there always been very good creatures and love

There was other information also that the caption recieved from dese civilized natives a and from the other people that also lived in oms and cities of the larger islands but nevert eless could not get any tif staisfaction as to wint the creatures were for real, and so they st los lots as to what more they sould be called, and finally it was reed by the captian that they were to be called Blengiglouenean Serpents creatures as they were discovered on those islands.....

The prottiest kind of Blengiglomenean creatures known in Calverinia and else where is the Goldean Eagle Pib Pink Tailed Taporian. Its body and wings exactly forms like that of an immense eagle, while it has a long pink tail with a short rattler at the tip. Its nature is relative to that of the Eanglehoaded Blengins, is exceedingly ferocious and cannot be approached with safty by even strange christian, or women and children. The body is so immense that a thousand houses could not contain its head, and its tail though it would look short in a picture is over seventeen thousand feet in length. Very few kinds are so as to have a short tail. It was remar kable to the Angelinians to find in this region where they abided, torn and lacerated bodies of glandelinians, and no doubt they had been set upon by these most ferocious and hostile of all Blengiglomenean gazooks. These kind of Blengiglomenean creatures on account of the wickedness of the clandelinians trusted no one christian or not women or children, who approached them, whon in the vinicity of glandelinian armies, and so no one could approach these with any safty, unless they could fully prove that they have nothing to do with the Glande inians, and are not Glandelinians. They were different creatures than the other kind of Blengiglomenean creatures. Other kinds pittied the glandelinian children and stole them away to safe them from corrupt on by their wicked parents and governments, but the ea golden sagled kinds did not and destroyed all whother women or children besides the men. Like the Rebbonna its fury is extremely blinding, and most savage, and could strike sixty hundred blows with its tail in a minute bes des making onrushes that no force of armed men could withstand for a moment. Its roaring its fairly deafening, and also the dronning roar of its wings. These kinds are plertiful, and only in Abbieannia where no Glandelinians abound are they safe to approach without being suspected or distrusted. Another kind alike to that of the golden Eagle plengin is the spotted,

Blengin wirh a Tuskorhorians head and horns. Its whole body head neck and tail is spotted, and its wings form like that of a dragon, but have various pretty colors. It is just as long as the Roverines, and all kinds are Whiplashed Tailed blengins. They have the same nature as the Rebbonnas and are extremely ferocious. Only children can approach them with safty in enemy infes

ted countries. The most posionous of all the Blengiglomenean creatures is the pangled winged Tuskorhorians with short tails. Their tuskorhorian horns are long and the points have a shape like a spear. These kinds are universal and

there is no kind of country free from them. They however are exceedingly docile, and never have harmed a Glandelinian except to po protect its young or help children enslaved by the Glandelinians. It has only grasped the children from the Glandelinians and never did anything otherwise unless attack ed fiercely by the Clandelinians. Then they were worse than a volcano bursting to pieces under the very feet of the Glandelinians. They are about six hundred feet long from head to ti of tail and stand about thirty. Their wings are bright in colors and almost shape like a butterflies. The most fercious kind of Blengiglomeneans of all entirely are the great red bellied Eagled headed Blengins. When fully open their spangled wings are about thirteen hundred feet high, and fourteen feet thick, and are stripped with all kinds of round yellow dots. The strips are red, and the rest yellow.

This creature also has a head and bl body like an eagle, but also partway like a dragon, and the tail sometimes exceeds ten thousand feet in length and is about fourty feet high. Next to the Roverines t and porthereans and Rebbonus they are the biggest and the strongest, but they are more excoodingly ferocious, and no Glandelinians have encountered one of them without fatal results. Some kinds are venemous and others are not. They all have the same color of bodies, though wings vary in hues. They are seen in all countries and islands, except the Catherine Tsles. Their roar is the same as the Golden Eagled Blengiglomenean creatures.

But the most peculiar kind of all is the queer wing winged purple bellied Blengins. When full grown they are vertible porthr porthereans, and are very docile in their faces, though much alike the Eagled headed Blengins in ferocity when aroused. They seem to have two wings on each side that try to form into one. They are the largest of all kinds with the head of a Tusk rhorian. Their body shapes more like some gigantic Puma and legs also but their tails are exceedingly broad, high and long. Their scales are gol den, and their wings are one in color with long hooky tarlons. They make a noise more like the roar of lions but a thousand times much louder. All kinds described here have no human voice, though they nevertheless can understand what human beings are talking about just the same.

32.

May after several of his fleet of ships have had almost foundered in encount stay long as several of the young ones attacked his men because unfortunate

After the crew of the ship called the "revenge had landed on the island called Copen, a certain man taking his two st satchels decided to explore the island and see what it was like. He had reached a hill top not long after landing, and first looking over the contents of the satchels discovered that the contents were not what he had expected to carry. As the day was ' hot he had taken off his coat and was about to close his smallr satchel or valease when on his left side behind a thick brush near a tree he heard a strange sound and looking saw what at first appeared to be a little girl looking suspiciously at him. He suddenly arose and said;

The main discovery that this captian made was on the first of the great Boy-ring islands simion peters on which he landed in the thirteenth of

ering eneof the wildest cyclones of the season known as a Spirin Tearing

typhoon. Hereon this island j he found the creatures still still more mun

erous and of many varius kinds. Towever they were hostile and he could not

ly they happened to wear gray coats and hats almost in the fashion of the

wicked Glandelinian soldiers. One incident with one of his men was;

"Don't be afraid little girl, "When to his surprise he noticed she had two red wings and that the n under part of her body which was complets completely maked terminated into a long ponderous tail. He was face to face

with a human headed Blengiglomenean serpent .

At first he was filled with gre at consternation for the creature did not at all look pleased at his e being there. He knew that it was folly to ex post to escape by running and did not know what to do. She appeared to have dark brown hair for face and hands being white but her body was red or scarlet color. He did not move an inch from his place and neither did the strange creature approach him. He had expected it to make an answer to his question but it did not, and only stared at him fixedly not moving from its place. At last the man assumed courage enough to speak out; "What is the matter with me.Don't you like me?"

The creature still did not answer, but approached him with a menancing look and thon suddenly fluttered its wings and flew away after giving forth a frightful loud and deafening thunderous signal roar heard far and wide, and which echoed and rechoed throughout out all the mountian valleys and the distant forests beyound and around. lever before had he ever heard such a loud roar, and he wondered how it could be from a creature that looked so childish, was no more smaller in form that a child, and was only a young one twenty feet long.

He was terrified inded indeed because of its sudden appearance and of its hostile look and as soon as it was gone he hurried down the hill as fast as he could forgetting to bring his belo gings with him. To spread the news among his comrades that the Blengiglamonean creatures were very hos

tile and his friend said; ''You were foolish to wear that hat out on the island. Can't you see that it was some old clandelinian hat you wore with the words outside in

rivor a "Down with and all the christians of the world Death to all

christian children. And one of his friends showed him the engravings on the hat and which proved that the plengiglomenean creature had seen the words, and thus the reason of her hostile appearance. .. Since that day he never wore the hat again though he did not know how he came to have it on in the first place. The next day he decided to wear his usual christian cons costum and appear on the same hill again. His friends advised him not to do so as it may not do any good but nevertheless he did so and after landing on the same island, went straight for the hill and reached its top tward noon. He found i his belongings still untouched where he had left them in his hasty flivght, but there was no Blengiglomenean creature about though there was evidence of foot prints on the go ground that there had been a perfect swarm of them after he had left so hastily. Seeing nothing of the creatures he set about to pack his satchel and small hand bag. A gain he was attracted by the same noise, and looking up saw a gigantic head of some great Blengin staring at him with great eyes as large a beer barrels. It was a gigantic Roverine for he could tell so by its great wings which were partly visible as the creaturehad prepared to flap them. However as the creature had not seen him beforeit did not appear hostile and flew away before the man could utter a sound. To him it was the most monsterous creature he had ever dreamed of, and he wondered it it tould ever fly down into a city without wrecking the huildings accidentally.....

His commag commades finally ascended the hill themselves and coased him to come down enging that he was playing with fire to do this. As he would not do so they reported his conduct to the captian. As his comrades were report ing the matter to the Captian the same little creature appeared again, and seeing him first. was upon him before he knew of her presence. However she did not do him any harm and flow away again.

Other kinds that were seen by the captian was the child Hend he aded mlengins called the Praying Rebbonna. Even when full grown they are short in length. I t nevertheless they are very monsterous y just the same and can exceed the length of eight hundred feet. They are eighty feet broad. ninty foot high at the largest part, and have wings extending upward when fully open that exceed three hundred feet. They are beautiful to behold, in colors and face, and sometimes exceeds in beautiful appearance the most dainty little girl ever seen. When working their way along the ground, they have a habit of lifting their hands high in the air clasp them together i as f as if in the act of praying, and thus is the reason they obtain this kind of name. They are seen frequent ly in the Blengiglamenean and Boyking islands but also they are seen in the Catherine isles. Some are beautiful in features and complexion even in the males, and no beautiful children in the world can exceed their pretty faces when the creatures are young. Hanson calls them the praying Rebbonnas. Their scales are generally all around the en tire body and are all in one color on the body excepting the face and arms which have a peculiar yellowish tan color.

They like the other Rebbonus are exceedingly ferocious tward all eme enemies of god, and are so terrible in fury that no Targe force of armed Glandelinians have ever sugmoned the courage to attack even one of the young. They can make a spring with their legs to a distance of a thousand yards, can strike powerful blows with their tail and wings, and tear every thing to pieces with the tarlons in their hands, feet and wings. "one of these kinds are considered venemous but nevertheless it is not wise to take

a chance of being bitten by one of then just the same.

They have voices like human beings , but their roar is a proverb. They roar in the same fashion as the lion or louder but the din is so terrifife that if the creature was two miles in the air any one would mistake it for a loud long roll of thunder. Their roar is ten thousand times louder than the roar of the lion though it has the same tone. They are very swift in flight and high in the air their wings make a roar like an approaching cyclone. Yo one can really esi estimate the speed of these Blengiglomenean creatures in flying. Nowover it depends on the size of the creatures, the size of their wings and the way they fly. The peculiar part is that when flying their wings act the same as the wings of a fly or bee and are entirely invisible and thus rake the lod droning roar heard though the creature may be four miles high. They can outdistance the flectest airplane, the swiftest windstorm and can cover a distance of a hundred niles in fifteen nile nimutes as Hanson declare declares. However they cannot fly as swift as the port porhereans which are the swiftestest plengiglomenean creatures in winged flight. Therw are no plengiglomenean creatures really found without legs, or none without wings, and they are so swift in running that the fastest express train would be left miles behind if running a race with the m. The fastest have been known to run at a speed of eight hundred miles an hour, and fly at a rate of two thousand miles an hour. It can be imagined what the sound must be if a whole fleet of these creatures would be flying overhead in the air about only a thousand feet above. Manson has seen thousands flying in the air at times and the noise of their wings when so many was fairly deafening. It has been believed once that people could easily go traveling by riding on their backs, but it is not so because no one could stand the rush of wind caused by the swift flight through space as these creatures can. Ind neither could any one c get on their backs, and as the very scales are sharp edged and may wound them accidentally. The scales themselces are offensive weapons and also the back is armoured with sharp protruding things seen on the head of a rooster. Vevert heless if it could be done it would certainly be great sport riding on those creatures back. Some are considered easy to ride, if the persons can get a spor spot on the creature where they will not encouns encounter the fierce rush of wind while going through space t such a terrific speed. Of course there would be no danger of falling off at all because the great power of the magnetic substances in their scales which draws any kind of metal substance tward it which happens to be loose.....

36.

CHAPTER FIVE

THE POWER WERSE GREAKINGS AND OFFICE HAVE ONG THE DEFINE OFFICE AND OFFICE HAVE ONG OWNERS...

Also it is declared that any of the great Blengiglomonean creatures can and do dive into the uttermost depths of the great Angelinian and Mc-Whirthian seas, and also the Calverinian seas, for the big fishes which they eat. To strong pressure of water is anything to them, and they can swin through the deepest ocean as if they were swinning in the air if possible to do so. All of the great Blengiglomenean Serpents are good and escellant swinners and also good fish enters the reason of there being very few dangerous fishes in the Angelinian oceans that are seen. If there is to be said there ever were sea serpents then they do not dare show themselves above the surface of the water because the Blengiglomenean serpents will go for them and swallow them like a string of candy beads.

The giant whales alone did not seen to be afraid of the Blengiglomenean Serpents and neither did the Blengiglomenean Serpents ever think of harming thom, unless they had to for cert ceratian serious reason and other curious facts.... They are the best divers that ever was seen and they can stay under water for a long time without needing to come up to get air, and even in the greatest donths they can see in the intense dark ness for miles, and view all the prey that they need for their desert. Other things about them is that they are the nost excellent swimers that eger was imagined. They can go through the roughest typ hoon lasg lashed sea with the speed of the wind, can ,a lash the waves into seething maelstr omes of foan, and wreck anything with its tail that happens to be in its way. They can dive down into the recesses of the sea and land at the bot ton in a moments time, and can also bring up to the surface what no great lumin diver could ever think of bring up. The plengiglamenean serpents have brought to the surface of the water many sunken ships and all treas ures found at the bottom of the sea and brought them to the islands to give to the people living there. They have also saved many a person from drow ning when their ship was in a sinking condition, and also they have warned skippers of an approaching stor: that no w ship wintever could ride before, and thus enabled the skipper to keep his ship in the port untill the storm has passed another way Hanson had declared that when the Blengiglomenean Serpents div dive into the sea they make a regular macl or imelatrone of waves by the fury of their decent and drag down with it anything in the way of the great suction created by the swift decent of the immense creature. Not en even the swiftest shark can get away from the Blengiglomenean serpents, and neither anything else found in the water no matter how fiercely they benay show resistance when attacked. Even in the great rivers of Calverinia the mlengiglo enean serpents have attacked the fishes found there and also the great river horses, and other great mearine monsters that were seen there so often. Even the great plengiglom enean Cazooks that sometimes swin in the pends and rivers with the intention of secting for fishes and other living creatures of the waye wt water for prey have been fiercely attacked by the Rlengiglomenea n serpents and driven back to their own lairs. Mevertheless the plengiglomenea serpents are the most excellent divers of any divers known and they can find anything in the greatest depths of the ocean, a even they seize upon the sea plants and stone plants also and eat their contents besides ... eating any sea weeds found in the bottom of the great sees.....

Blagiglamenean creatures are worse than a million lo lions and tigers in one and it is so. We can give a graphic but thrilling account by taking the young rebonnas for instance. It is known to Hanson that at the earliest part of the Glabdoo Angelinian war the Glandelinians mistaking the young Rebonnus for children they were looking after, have fired at their heads in an effort to kill them outright before they succeeded in getting away, and at times it had happened that the glandelinians had succeeded in wounding the creature they aimed at.

37.

When wounded the pain and the lose of the beautiful portion of the scales where the bullet had hit the creature enraged it beyond endurance and with indescriable ferecity it rushes and fl'es furiously upon its wicked Aggressors. During this attack the creature in its rage would set up a storm of savage rearings, mingled with plaintive howlings, with the rattling and droning sound of its wings, and yet all this appalling turnult does not prevent the agressors from hearing the shrill hissing of its gigantic rattler on the tip of its tail.

Appalling fury of the Blengig, Lomenean creatures when a enraged.

Indeed when struck and wou ded by a bullet the human headed Blengin abandons itself whooly to rage and fury beyoned description. It will rush straight forward, or any direction the fugitives would flee when persued, scali smashing, overturning, trampling underfect, knowing downs trees with its wings, and crushing to at one everything which is unfortunate to be in its road. Its fugitives cannot expect to avoid these formidable attacks by making degressions to the right or left as expected, for the course of the creature is fairly amack, as it will follow the fugitives through the most impressions to the right and woods as if it was tissue paper, and so if once they wound a plengin even by mis take the Glandelinians no matter how many of them there are even facing a young infuriated Robbonna might as well lay down and prepare to die.

liked best to see and view was the great maskerhorians called the Angeled winged, Crinc-grimecerian. It is a great plengiglomenean creature with a body of peculiar shape, and which terminates into a long apparently slim tail with golden scales, and blue undermeath. Its tail sometimes exceeds twom i miles in length, and is a creature so formidable that it cannot be described. It has about sixty small feet or len legs like those called the Catapillar plengins though of course it is no such a creature and still more monsterous. Its wings are like some immense birds, or angels and of a camplete golden color, and though the manyrames of the f wings seem like feathers they are not such a thing, and a blow from one of those wings when open extends a hundred and eighty feet wide, is strong enough to shatter down the nightiest house ever over builded. It is the vet very kind

It is the very kind of creature that Evans spoke of before which he said was the largest kind he had ever seen and which he called a Malfarian Elengin. These kinds are only seen in the Catherine isles in great swarms and though commonly seen also in other countries as well as Abbieannia, Calverinia and the Blengiglomenean islands they are more muserous than any kind of its own species. They are a great deal related to the most gigantic Blengiglomenean creatures known and that is the portherean poverines. In fact hat they are a sort of Roverine in themselves, for they are too immes immensely long to be considered as any other kind of creature. They have as reports been stated destroyed hum hundreds of thousands of Clandelinian soldiers in Calverinia within two weeks without the slight est provocation, and at other times when seeing the Clandelinians at their wicked forays have shown a dreadful inconceil inconceivable fury that no gaint in heaven could des cribe. They and the eagled headed plengins are almost the best of mates are seen always flying t oget her, and have been seen flying with whole

swarms of these fiercest of all Blengiglomenean creatures. All of the angled winged Tuskorhorians are the same in lengt h, except that the females are quite a great deal longer. They are all uniform in color with wings to booth though many do vary in the form i of their heads. S me Some have heads formed like common mustorhorian, others like Crimecian Gazzo Cazooks, and others almost like some gigantic noc and also more like the form of a Moose and Horse Many have been seen with the head of a Hippopotoms. Their ruskorhorian horns are longer than any other of the Tuskorhorians and their heads altogether are much more shorter. They in many cases are seldon hedin hodious looking, but nevertheless the glare in their eyes, and the expression of their face does show that like the Rebbon mas they are the most ferocious plengiglomenean creatures ever living, when attacked by any body with mean intentions whether enemies of god or not. A ruskorhorian of this kind has been known to kill a whole camp of Glandelinian soldiers under Manleys comp without the slightest pro vocation, and also had wrecked many child slave houses regardless how many soldiers may be in the buildings or children either. Their fury is extremely wild, and these creatures are just the same as the Gazooks in nat ure and have the same character.

lianson reported that in many cases that the clandelinias alone were not the only ones troubled by them. Many times without provocations a certian portion of a christia camp had been wildly attacked by these creatures who no doubt were fearfully infuriated by the sights of arms and cannons and the slaughter of christian soldiers by these creatures has been something terrible. The good or the bad are not safe in the vinicity of these fierce creatures who never have shown the inture of the other plengiglomenean creatures. They are believed to be wild plengiglomenean creatures with the ferceity of Dragons in their nature, and even children and women, and any kind of the most decile and human like animals have been attacked by these gusker herian creatures with the most terrible fury without any reason whatever. No wender that Hanson and many other generals of the christian army has done their best to get the othery kinds of plengiglomenean creatures to mk make short work of these fierce plengins if possible.

SAVAGE RIVAL OF HUHAH BELINGS.

The reason these creatures appeared to be so fierce to every human being is because of the fact that the Glandelinians many in the disguise of christian soldiers have mistreated their young, and so thus the creatures took any soldier no matter what uniform he were for the reachly Glandelinians, and thus the reason of the violent attack made upon even the cor christians, and even women and children who happened to be too near the play places where these monsterous creatures lived. Thus to Hanson the Blengiglomenean creatures of this species seemed to be the most savage rival of allhuman

pe ings. The power of these kind of Blagiglamenean serpents is simply terrific, and their efficacy has been found by Hanson and the other christian officers in many disasterous incidents. All of these kind of Blengiglomenean creatures are liable to sudden and unacountable fits of frightful anger when seeing Glandelinian or christian soldiers near their haunts, during which the creature wit will rush at any number of the men near its home wheither christ ians of not, and tear or dash them to pieces. Many times the creatures had attacked even the horses of a the christian troopers and either gored then violent ly with their long horns, or smashed them down rangled and bloeding with a blow of its wings. Hanson himelf related that on one occas ion he has himself tir tied his horse to the limb of a tree while out scouting during the war, and in company with his general officers went a short distance away to view the enemys lines, when he was horrified on ret urned returning to discover a huge Angel Winged Tuskorhorian in the very act of maki kn making a deadly charge upon the horse, and so near that the horse had already reared on his hind leng legs in the efforts to escape. There was no time to be lost. Hanson raised his gun a fourty four calibre revolver took sure aim aand in an instant, checked the onward rush of the ernomous creature though he did not wound it.

Sometimes the great Angel winged tuskorhorians attacked imm Inenimate objects, such as bushes and trees, and assaults then in the most violent and fearful manner, not leaving them untill they have broken them to pieces. Ploughing up the ground with their horns is also a favorite mode of expressing rage and fury. Evans was wise indeed when he did not app reach the beast he had seen, and if he had done so he would have paid with his life. Outside of calverinia and in the islands the creatures of these kinds so show no such fury tward human beings, as well as in Abbieannia and Angelinia, but in calverinia they see seem to show t no repe respect to no body no matter what they are or who they are. Violet and her sisters have seen these creatures in calverinia, but have never dared to approach the . or either their young for they appeared so hostile in looks and so menancing in notion. They are hoe however the most gracefully shaped alengiclomenean Serpents of all and it is sad to think that the folly of the wicked clande liniens have caused the Blengiglomenean creatures of such species, which once were more docile tward all people than an angel of heaven itself, to now be more ferocious than all the devils are to the lost souls of hell. No Calverinian dared meet these creatures in the open, and neither did anybody ever face the creatures or go near their haunts, except the clandelin inians for the intention to arouse them at ill further. Damage however has been been done more to the clandelinians, and throughout the clandelinian invasion there has been more clandelinians killed by these kind of Blengiglomenean creatures alone, than there has been children massacred by the foe during the war. Every time christians had been attached it was because nar that sect ion the clandelinians had stoned their young, and so the creatures mistaking them or any a children in the viniet y for lands Lindan foes had attacked and slew them all without the slightest warning.....

The great pairy winged puskorhorians are also very gigantic creature of the porthe portherean Species, in fact they are porthereans themselves of different forms. They have winged entirely shaped like a butterflies, but in two ways. One way they are attached to the body just as the hatterfly and the other way they extend upwards in a dofferent form with the backs of the wings apparently tward the head of the creature. In some ways these kind of Blengiglomenean creatures, especially in their wings are the most beautiful Blengins known. But they are equally as powerful as the Rebbonnas, have the same same nature and ferceity as the Rebbonnas, and are the same as the Angeled Wing Winged Tuskorhorians.

Hany are extensive in length and few are found of short tails. Some are venemous and some 1 are not. The most peculiar kind of Fairy Winged muskerherians are those with large wings that are full of bright colored stripes with all kinds of round dotted designs between the colored sections of the stripes. But these alone have no wings in the form of a but terfly, though the endings are somewhat near to it. These kinds have a long and penderous body with golden scales on top, and a purplish colored belly. Their bodies are somewhat to the length of a thousand feet alone, and the tail two thousand, and end with a spear shaped sting or ratt ler.

The character of these kind is not pleasant to meet with if the person happens to be a clandelinian, though they are not so ferocious as the other kind of its kindred. Nevertheless these kind have the biggest wings ever seen on any Blengiglomenean creature and shapes exactly like a great vultures when entirely open. They can fly higher than the others, and move so swiftly through the air that in the night two high up in the sky they look like a long streak of glaring fire noving across the sky with the speed of a caset. They never are violent tward christian unless co compelled to be and are quieter than the other kind, and never make a disturbance with a signal storm of roars like the other kind of plengiglomenean creatures do. Some layer a tail that is bentirely a ratt ler the full length, and these kinds are called the nattle-lengins.

The Rattle-Blengins are exceedingly terrible in their wild ferocity and they attack enemies of their kindred with such appulling fury that no description of the attacks are fit to describe. Their wings shape entirely like a butterf lies, but are stripped like the other kind just montioned but have more numerous designs, and some cases the wings are wider than the length of the body and fifteen times the length. Their " tailes are three thousand feet long and their bodies nearly fifteen hundred. The head armour is very peculiar. On top there is a peculiar form of horns extending straight upward more like the form of a lance, and high up about half way apparently short tuskorherian horns protrude. Their hind legs are very long, and their front feet still longer. Under their scales the coloring may be prussion blue, scarlet, green yellow, or purple, and also grimsom and Violetred, but there appears also round yellow dots, which rakes the creatures beautiful to behold. They are the best kind of all the Blengiglon enean creatures in their coloring of this type, and of all the tuskorhorians they are the most gigantic, and can run so fast that even a seothic seething ty hoon could not overtake them.

It is the only kind of plengiglamenan creature that does not have the serpentime form. Its fo body is very large high, and its tail small. Think of one of these charging at an army of landelinians. Inother kind with beautiful butterflys wings is called a Fairy winged blengian. When full grown these creatures are also exceedingly beautiful though the body is covered everywhere underneath too with the golden scales. Their head also forms like that of a Tuskorhorians, but is much smaller and is dovid devoid of horns of any-kind. It is a very fisce creature for tracked. But is it is different from the other kind of plenglglamenean creatures for it never assumes the offensive, and harms no glandelinians in tack enemies to rescue children from their grasp. These kinds are found universally and are also found in the highest mountians.

A PLEHOTOLOGICE FREATURE CALLED A

is kind of Blengin is a great Roverine with a marker of stripes on its chi the ferm of three ribbons red yellow, and blue. It is a very great enture, with huge wings of different designs, and of the quickest notion. It is save kind of poverines as one yields and her sisters recelty served in a cavern and induced into their own garden-Huge as it is it is

41/.

very docile, and solden harmed even a clandelinian soldier. It has a large head of rounded shape, and looks just what its nature is. The clandelinians however have never molested these kinds for so huge they are and so pender ous are their tails that the Glande/ glandelinians believed it possible that if they aroused these kind of governes, they would gather in a swarm and annihilate all of them and leave the christians to be the victors without a batt le. Probably it was true, and that the glandelinians proved themselves wise to let these most gigantic of governes alone. Their colors as dr described when yielet and her sisters encountered one of them are uniform, and the wings also but they vary in length, some being as long as the vigantif porthereans.

THE DEMON REBRONNAS.

This is the name given to the kind of nlengiglomenean creatures called the Dort reans. Some have the human form like the Rebbonnas and others have the head of a muskorhorian but somewhat short er, and the horns do not have that rounded twist . One kind has the upper portion of the body yellow without the scales, but have streakd designs around the body and dark green rounded designs on the middle top of the body and tail, a with red buttom sluped things in the middle. The wings are yellow inside with orange bands or streamers with pueple dots, and the outside of the wings are more like the Rattle Bl Blengin. These kind of creatures are nearly as long as the great porthereans,, but they are broader, and more powerful. The bodies of the human headed have scales of green and yellow with round circular designs, with blu blue bands around the scaley section. The wings are haposing and ponderous and stripped almost like a fla, flag though the colors are red yellow and blue. The hair is peculiar more like a fairy sprite in a fairy book, and has two tuskorhorian horns of thinly shaped hard bone protruding from behind or in front, and above the ears. They are beaut iful to behold, but they are not commonly trusted in the vinicty of any camps as their ferocity is such as to outdoe any of the Blengig, lengiglaten ean serpents in existance entirely.

Their cries and roars are so fearful that they recieved the name of Demon Rebbonnas. They have been for the first part of the war molested a great deal by the Glandelinians, and since then all claudelinian troops in seeing the approach of one of these creatures have taken to the deepest ravines for safty but in vain as the creatures crash through the thickest maze of trees as does the tornado and decend down into the ravine with utnost fury carrying all before them. The kind with the head like the uskerhorian roars like the earslitting crash of thunder heard during a hurricane and its signal roars is so loud that it could be heard for five hundred miles. The noise produced by the human headed creature is the same, though when in a mild temper it talks like a child according to what it is female of male. But the human headed creature is the fiercest of them all, and have, been held to account for the destruction of over fourty million wounded lande linians assailed by them after several battles with christians during the war had been lost . They have attacked the christians on several occasions also with the result of terrible loss in lives. Their attacks on the diristians however wha d been mistakes on account that the christians had tents like the clarkelinians at that time and fooled the creatures. Otherwise they are as friendly tward all christian people as the others and are only the deadly enemies of the wicked clandelinians. They are a great deal related to t the great Dorthereans,, but they are not quite so long... ..

They do in some case resemble the great Dorthereans which Hanson declared he had seen in the great Catherine isles when he was younger. T

than the others' He had said. 'They alone do not have the great whip-lash tails and are not so short in the length of their bodies, or neither so beautifulin their faces when having the invan head. They are exceedingly fericious, caparicious, and insedious, and are so powerful that nothing whatever can withstand the m. They allow no ships flying the claudelinian falg flag to approach within a h mile within their islands, and those that do so are doing so at the risk of their very lives. Their voice in tone is the same as any other kind of Fagle Headed plengin but louder and sharper and can be heard for five hundred and sicty miles away. They are very swift as swift as the pue poverines, but they are nearly equally as long as the great porther porthereans, but more pretty in colors, and more handsome and graceful in form.

Of the humanheaded creatures the females at times are pretty in their faces but not quite so as the porthe reans or Rebbonnas, but those of the males are impish in features, and still more exceedingly forocious than the females an uncomion thing about the creatures, as mostly the other kind when females are greater in fury. The males have a fury when ab angored that is blinding and umusual, they fairly lose their temper, and go as wild as any of the eagle engle headed Blengins. When angered they roar and scream so frightfully that the noise makes the ground fairly tremble, and all the mountian valleys and woods to resound with millions of deafening echoes. Their usual siglas signal roar when calling to each other only sounds like a whist le of a fire tug but a hundred million times more lauder, but when they give forth a signal roar when angered it sounds like five sudden explosives crashes of thunder put in time like the five strokes of a drum. It is only these kind that give forth such peculiar signal roars. They are seen so thickly swarning the sky over the Catherine isles s at times as to exclude the sun and make a peculiar colored darkness that turns the scene for a mi while around the islands as a beaut iful scenery of heaven. Any one who knows these creatures could simply adore them and yet respect them also for the intensity of their ferocity when aroused. They are very freidnly tward innocent children however and have attacked numerous clandelinians who tried to massacre children with such damable fury as to emesh the ground with the mangled remains of the

slain soldiers. When attacking their enemies they qill not give forth any of their roars, and the only sound heard is the fierce rattling roar of their rattlers and the humming roar of their wings. All types of these creatures are venemous and no one who has medical skill can save a victim even accidentally bitten by one of them or injured by a tarlon of its wings, but the creature aloje aln alone. They are about three hundred feet shorter than the porthereans. Some kinds if angered over some misfortune have an ugly disposition for many years and in this case it is all off with all clandelinians who happen to encamp within the haunts of these ill humored creatures whether they did any thing wrong or not. In some cases in fury they are even fierce than the eagle headed Blengins and can charged with such a irrestible onrush that they can destrooy evert everything in their path by just their mere passagre passage. They generally have six legs, and some have been found to have as many legs as the Center centeredes themselves and longer legs. Some even have bodies in the form of centepedes and wings of a butterfly. These kinds are the pret tiest, but they have human heads, and look more unusally beautiful in feature features than the others. Wevertheless they are none the less feroclous tward enemies and show the same speed and irrestible fury in their attacks. There is nothing ever mentioned in their defending themselves because there is no need to as ho other Blengiglomenean creatures could fight them if they were enemies. However they and the Gazooks are special enemies, and have had many a terrific conflict together for hours without abatement. To see one of these conflicts, and to hear the rearing of the combatants is a greater sublimity than witnessing a volcanic emption and an approaching tornado at the same time. Gazooks however avoid these formidable enemies of their for to get into a clash with a dortherean and dortreams neans certain destruction as these Blengiglamenean creatures hate the sight of their ugly features and take them for nothing else than hedious dragons in disguise. A hundred Gazooks have been known to attack a great portream and with fatal results. In adll their manners and ways, and with all their powers the portreamx can do more than any other Blengiglamenean creature, and there is no storm of any kind that will daunt the them. These kinds never live in caverns. They hardly have any special haunts whatever always changing from place to place place day after day, and never are known to even remain in their own mountian recesses where formely they used to abide.

General vivian himself gave a graphic account of what he had seen concerning the action of Dortreans.

standing near a high enemines and to my surprise I was attracted by a strange cooing sound like a dove much but much louder than the roar of a lion, and swim awinging around my horse. I see on the top to two great portreams with bodies and tails over over ten thousand feet long and bodies standing high as thirty without the support of the feet. One had yell yellow wings and the other stripped like a flag but of red and yellow and blue colors, with a purple back ground. The whole wings were dotted blue and yellow and the head of the creature which was human was of immense size but like a fairy Sprite and so huge as to almost make he feel apprehensive. The human headed creature was pointing tward scretch scretching seen going found in the valley, and the other of ething note of her direction ((She was a ferale) was looking closely with mouth partly open.

I believed there was something extraordinary going on and s I applied my glas ses and looked also. An orphan asylum was being attacked by a swamm of so, soldiers glad in the uniform of Abbieannians and I was horrified as I kn ow what would be the result, for the creatures had seen the clande linians dragging out the children and strangling and hewing them to death. The human headed one remained immoviable for a moment moment and then look ing half sideways suddenly let out a wild thunderous roar that almost unhorsed me and made the ground tremble while all of the valleys and the very air second filled with a million deafening, and insone ochoes of different sounds and varities. The other immediately answered,, and then there was a great roaring sound as the creatures rose into the air, and in a moment later though the distance was five niles from the spot swooped down over the scene of mass acre, and all I could see was clouds of dust and nothing else. Later all was quiet, and I went down to see what had occured. All of the landelinia is I percieved when I reached there were badly mangled, and all of the horses were fearfullly gored and torn up. Ten of the poor animals had been saddled at one part of the glen and only these had been unharmed. Only those ridden by the Glandelinians had been fearfully gored the horns of the great Blengins having penetrated through saddle flap- and padding fracturing all of their ribs,, and made a large aperture through which all of their intestines were protruding.

The children who had been slain had been covered up by the creaturesa and those not slaughtered had been carried off.

The Fairy Winged Roverines are also peculiar but beautiful species of strange Dortreams. They have long straight horns u on their heads besides the long feelers in their mounts, and they have a color of yellow scales and green under underparts. That They are fierce and insedicus and have the same nature as their cousins the Dortreams in which they are only another kind of species anyway. No children of christian per people have been harmed in the vinicty of these creatures, and no Glandelinians have ever dared to approach near their baunts.

Some of the greatest beauties of all the great Blengiglomenean creatures is the gigantic Fairy winged Roverines. The They are the most extensive of all the kinds of Blengiglomenean creatures of its name, and its head weapons grow almost like a tree with large protruding branches. Its body is short in size but exceededingly wide, being over a hundred feet across and about thirtybsix feet high without counting the legs. Its tail sometimes exceed eleven thousand feet. The wings have the form as the great gigantic fairy wind winged Tuskorhorians but the colors and stripes are more muserous and is jagged at the onds with fearful weapons shaped like swords or lances. The females of these species are longer broader in body in tail and also have weapons all over its body and tail which the mai males are peforce perfectly devied. The front legs of these creatures are short but the rear or hind legs are long almost in the shape and form as the kangeroos. They are all uniform in colors also and all have the same form of heads and wings. Nevertholess they are the same in nature as the fierce gagle headed Elengians, but a great deal more stronger and swifter in their flights through the air. Some have longe pretty streamers on the edge of their wings like the wings of the flag swallows and also have longer tarlons and exceedingly more brilliant colors. These are called the Flaged Winged Roverines. It is declared however in most cases that all overines are the longest and most formidable Blengiglomenean creatures living. They are divided into a number of classes. They are called Taproians, Crimercorians, Clandonians, portreams, Dort hereams, Rebbonnas, and also Casconians. Hanson has declared that these great creatures are generally called Zoeannians, which means great Serpents with human heads and partly bodies. Nevertheless they are the most monsterous of all the Blengiglomenean creatures, and some of the kind called the butterflied Dorthereans are the most gigantic of all the Roverines ever seen, and also the most gigantic of all the lengiglomenea n creatures ever in existence and the fiercost also.... Angelinian Roverines are much more fiercer in their nature than the calverinian or Abbicannian kind, and these species are quite fierce in even their looks and bolies a disposition that would terrify the very demons of hell themselves. The longest Roverines ever known or that any one has ever seen in Angelinia Calverinia, and elsewhere are generally found in the islands of the Abbienmian seas north of the Mc-Whirthian Ocean, and these kinds fairly swarm all of those northern islands. They however never have been tor ented by the clandelinians are and are therefore very mild and as gen tle as a harmless kitten to everybody. They are called the Eternal poverines for the reason that so many have been known to live a thousand years and seem yet as if they were only one year old. They are found sometimes extend ing to the length of thirty eight thousand five hundred feet, and are higher in their bodies and tails than the highest waves of the Mc -Whirthian seas.

They are generally water monsters for they are seen on the waters of the seas ever in the reaghest weather more than on land, and fairly keep the sea clear of any dangerous fishes which are enemies of man. Their colors are the same as the Grimecorians and their wings more like that of the Peacocks and Peasants. They generally also have the designs on their wings the same form as if pictured with Golden Peasants but not quite so distinct and are really the most beautiful Blengiglamenean creatures ever seen. They are il human headed and are called giant Rebbonnas by Manson. Their arms are long and so powerful as to throw a hundred thousand ton of rocks into the sea and air their way as prey. Human headed though as they are they have no show of the same nature as the Rebbonnas and are so exceedingly docide that not even wicke a different matter however, and it is true to that a no fined is so foolish as to do so....

There is however a very systerious thing concerning, the Blengiglan enemy creatures which is hard to explain in correct words, but nevertheless which can be described in as many words as possible..... It is well to take note of what happened to violet and her sisters who encountered the whipple Blongiglademenn serpents in the caverns there. It has happened however rarely to children and for some reason not known but nevertheless it can be a good account of why all of the children in Calverinia were not destroyed by the ens enerty during the war when it could have happened without any one stopping it, as the energylad all the chance they wanted to wiped out the child life of christian children in the entire countireis of Angelinia and Calverinia put to gether. It is also stated that before the war itself violet and her sisters had been promished protection by these kind of Rlengiglamenean creatures, one of which violet called nover and is it not true that all thr ough the war the little girls have outwitted the enemy and are still living and feel the more happier over it since their happy experience in that cavern at Phelantonburg! It is well and good if any one could take notice of an open mouth of a great Blengiglamenean or enture of any kind human or not. They have three membranes in their mouth. A large tongue, a long forked tongue also and a long sharp hollow t ing in their mouth attatched as it seems to its tonsils which has the form of a thin blue or yellow lance or needle.

The forked tongue is the deadly fang weapons, besides the fanged teeth, and the tongue itself is a rough substance which would tear to pieces anything it licked. But the most peculiar thing of all is the me whrame th that looks so much like a long lance. Every different kind of plangiglomenean creature has one of different color. Some may be green, blue, orange red, Orange proper, or pink, and scarlet. Others are of every different color that the artist may know, excepting that one color is left out and that is that none are found to be black. It could be possible that if those kind of creatures would be true in existence and lived in this worl the child ren living here would never know what sorrow meant of they happened to run into one of these creatures. The slaughter of children in Angelinia has been slight because of the fact that only ten thousand Blengiglomenean creatures are known to be in calverinia while in Angelinia there are so many that no one could ever count them outside of God himself. Manson in his earlier days has seen the skies so thick with them, every evening that sometimes dark gness care pricker on account of their shutting out the light, and at the real night time they were so thick in the sky that if all the billions of gstars would be falling or shooting through the sky they could neve make a more brilliant sight. This that made it impossible for the wicked Clandelinians to under Angelinian children, and also it has been stated that all the Clandelinians who had been guk guilty of the massacre of children at Crowley, Pullaway, and other places in Angelinia ha had been fugitives before the Bleng glamenan creatures all that time, and one by one they had been captured and destroyed. 'assacres by the thaisands had been attempted in Magelinia but without any good resutls for the glande liminas who had very time been unexpectedly set upon by the Blengiglomenean creatures who atched every movement of the entire war itself every day of the year high p in the sky and not a scene escaped them. The loss of life among the ngelinian countries itself had been small only a handfull compared to house slaughtered in Calverinia. Why they were not so plent iful in alverinia was because of the extreme winters that set in every year and the reatures though accostumed to hard winters and much cold do not like the ight of too much snow and thus the reason they were few, and only more lentuf might iful in sugmer and sledon seen in winter unless necessities ought them there. But to go one with the main subject. There is a power in that lance which takes effect upon any one stuck by it whether children r not. But then this is on certain conditions only. It has no effect upon

45.

44.

grown persons unless they are in the same innocence as children are and good persons were found more plentiful in those christian countries than these there was found among the Jews before the Time of Christ . How it is done by the creature is not readily known as the Blengiglemenean creatures are cautious and shy and will reveal to no one its secrets except that they are compelled to do so under extreme necessities. The effect of the lance of the young creatures is not quite so strong as of the grown ones, and violet and her sisters and recieved theirs from young Blengiglamenean creatures only and it was possible that it could be done again. The effects don't remain long if done by the young creatures, and it only returns in case any one accidenta lly presses upon the red spor spots. But if lanced by the large and powerful ones the effects never leave, and only increase month by month, untill it sees seems nossible that instead of mere children the happy victims are more like joyous persons of heaven, and their happiness is inc indescriable to see and also the children thus treated in this form finally turns to extreme and most dazzling beauty, and also is immune from harm that may be intended by any dama damned evil creature of hell or any living ones of the earth and universe.

Hanson has seen these occurances many times but more different than yielet and her sisters, as they had only a slight touche of it and yet think that it was powerful enough. Hanson had seen oncewhen a child who had been under the influence for two months already was struck down by a rascally Glandelinian soldier who hit her upon the chest with his mus ket butt and then try to run her through with the bayonet. Before he could even think of going to the childs rescue a small Blengiglomenean creature s swooped down upon the assellant, and carried him away. Never before had Hanson heard such frightful screams the man let out as the plengiglomenean creature carried him to a flery gulf of a volcano overflowing with molten lava. Only by most superhuman efforts did Hanson managed to get the creature to forgive the rascally clandelinian, but nevertheless the man was so frightened and slinken of over his horrifying experience that he not only turned over a new leav leaf, left the glandelinian army, but joined the monks of the St Anna Calverinian missions and sacrificed himself to-die for the good of the country when the place was raided later by the glandelinians during the war . It is also stated that good children or good people of any kind who alare thus effected by these plengiglamenean creatures live just as long as the Blengiglomenean creatures themselves, and that no one could attack then without a Blengiglomenean creature seeing it though she or he them selves may be so high in the sky was to be unseen by any one.

But I'm leaving my main point. As I said before that the power in the lance of the creature is very remarkable. The lance in the bigger creature is nearly thirty feet long and about helf a foot wide....?..... The re is however one great mystery about these great Blengigla enean creatures that is very questionable. God alone knows how many fiends " and evil creatures there are existing in the eternal hells of perdition..... Take for a an account of state is described of the creatures of the valley of the Shadow of Death and other places in the Pilgrims Prgo progress. Also take note of what is door a described in pantes Inferno. Now the Blengislom enean Creature are not spirits or neither are they anything magic or anything elso that way be imagined about them. It is true that their bodies are so for midable and hard that not even a thousand shells exploding at once could even alightly compal to them, he revertheless they are unimal creatures of flesh and blood the same as any other, and to all the nations in the world it is questioned constantly "How can it be possible that all the horrible Hobgobilius and other hellish creatures of hell can be vanquished by one of these great Blengiglomenen creatures. But it has been so. To these great Blengiglomenean creatures the sight of a fiend or any other evil creature is really very load some, and if it was not for the fact that the de mons could not disappear like the spiti spirits do there is no doubt that they could meet evident destruction by one of these Blongiglomenous creatures.

It has been reported that many times, more often than it can be counted that fiends and other evil creatures have encountered the plengiglomenean creatures without warning, and that all their flaming darts have not been able to do a thing to the plengiglomenean creatures, and only by disappearing did the fiends of hell manage to escape the wild and infuriation of demonish fur feor city of the plengiglomenean creatures themselves. It has been reported that early in the season when the plangiglomenean creatures first took possesstion of their abodes in Abbicannia and Calverinia, gaten did set all his hobgobilian hobgobilian and dragonic beasts upon the plengiglomenean creatures in the mightiest swarms, but despite all their raging fury of hell and its damanat ion the plengiglomenean creatures only proved that the demons and their dragons were nothing but mere flies in a fly trap on stuck on flypaper.

And what was got's purpose in withing these creatures whom the christian countries proved to be the best loving creatures who lived in the created in this Story, while if fo and found in the wicked countries professing themselves as encuies of god and loving vanity and vanity styles, then the Blengiglamenean creatures proved themselves to be insedious enemies, and would raid upon their property and consist were damage than any volves, lions of any other creature would have done. They have wrecked towns and cities also enamited incapable damage as already reported of what they did in the country of glandelinia..... Heither the wicked or the righteous feared these creatures, but just the same if the very fiends of hell could heat do the slightest wrong to the Blengiglamenean creatures without horrible effects, what would the wicked people dare to do!

There is anothe queer fact about these great lengiglomenean creatures. Whonever they meet with any one they do not like they are known to make faces at them or stick their tongues out like little children do wne when offering defiance. This is not the remarkable part about it. It is the dangar of enemies making faces in return. Experiences have shown many fool ish plandeliniansthat whether the plengiglamenean creature takes the returned face and insults for an answering defiance, or for what other reason unkon unknown---if the Glandelinians make faces in return for sport of insult, the plengin at once rushes upon him, and this onset no m number of clandelinians can withstand, and flight is in vain. It happened in one instance during the glandco-Abbieannian war as related by Abbieannian witnesses themselves. a glandelinian soldier while on guard, had seen close to his approach a large head of a gigantic muskorhorian, and the creature looking at him most frigidity was making all kinds of peculiar and grewsome faces at him and even protruding its tongue out at him. The soldier was new to the rest and especially the whole army and had never seen any kind of plengiglo, enan creature in his life, and so not knowing its character, and not !mowing the danger of these creatures, the soldier fired at its eye and also made all kinds of faces in return, when the Blengiglomensan creature which was a gigantic Angel Winged Tuskorhorian attacked him fiercely r goring him through and through with its powerful horns and also tearing him to pieces. A swarm of the other glandslinians seeing the cornetion had rushed upon the scene but the creature stood at bay and fedelfed them to come on. The others knew who the creature was and so were wise enough to beat a hasty retreat leaving the mangled man where he lay. Since then no Glandelinians have made faces at the Blagiglomenean creatures any more..... what vality do this thing, but what the mean reason it is not known. Neverthecless they do it only takenesses and those they suspect as enemies and to return defiance and make faces at they has always been proved fatal in its consequences. They get enraged right away when a face is returned and the doer is instantly set upon and either mangled or torn in pieces. No one of the Glandelinians whet her women and children can make faces at the plengiglamenean creatures without danger and it has been experienced at that and which accounts for so many women even torn in pieces and the hildren carried off. Children have even n been set upon also and torn to pieces especially those of the Glandelinian boyscouts who wore the wicked landelinian uniform.... Thus the reason that violet vivian herself had been ttacked by a young plengin of portheroan time thoughcalled a crimecerian.... ere are other things also concerning the great Blengiglomenean sements r creatures what ever they may be called ... Despite their form in bodies and ails they have no habits of a snake or sorpent nor any kind of lizard r dragon of fables, Their haibts are almost human in many cases except but they do not re live in houses or do the work that human people do. and they hardly ent anything that people do, and the only thing known that they eat, is only berries and veretables. Fruit a Fruit is seldon touched or the the main food that the Blengiclomenean creatures love is grass and weed oods and fish may never out flash or neut of any kind of animals though hey have been destructive among en com cove belonging to their enemies est to show an excepte of their frightful rage.....

Ac.

They can read, and understand the most difficult figuring, but if not human headed and without arms and hands like the Robbonnas they then are not able to write. It is not that they would not have the knowledge it is because they could not write with their feet. Without hands how can they do it. ? But as . stated before the Rebbonnas are more bautiful than any of the other kinds and their habits magnicifeent and excellant. Thesekinds out everything that human beings do, but other things are also included that would posion us to eat. They eat all growths that are venemous to kill any one in a minutes time, consume venerous reptils as if they were nothing, and destroy any other thing. They even feed upon wild animals that they kill, and thusthe lions and tigers are so rare in these countries. They had been more plentiful than flies had or is in the whole world but now there are hardly a great musber because of the nebbonius preying upon them. There are seld on any dangerous Four handed creatures seen either as the Rebbonnas j kill and eat all kinds of monkeys that they happen to spy within their domaines. The reptiles are plentiful however as the Blengiglamenean creature creatures can not always get at them as the snakes hide from them when ever they appear

But nevertheless they eat only once a day. They are however great water drinkers, and if a water tank of large size could hold all the water the they drink at one mouthful it would be a miracle.

The other kinds of Blongiglomenean creature eat more often and drink less water. There are however none found ravenous except those kinds ca,l called the Blengiglomenean Gazooks or Ferocious Blengiglomenean Dragons. They will eat anything that happens to come in their way, scept humanbeings. But no other

creature is safe within the region where thee kinds are found. They however do not feed upon the birds or any other creatures of the air, and neither do the better kind of mlengiglomenean creatures, though the Engles and Condors, and wilder birds known as the Vulture find themselves in danger in meeting with any of the greater Blengiglomenean creatures such as the portreams...... The Rebbonnas however do not eat grass, except th those kind called the Whiplashed tail blengins. They are perfectly rainious on the grass and eat all that they possibly can lay hold of whether the farmer likes it or not. They are even particulary fond of oats and hay and even wheat and eat plenty of that despite the fact that it belongs to a Clandelin ian farmer or any farmer of what nationality he may be. If _alverinian Rermers wished to preserve their what and hay they had to act very friendly with the Blengiglomenean creatures and give them all the berries and other things that he could afford to buy..... It is also believed that all kinds of Blengiglomenean creatures eat certain minerals that are found, especially Heroury and Arsenic, which would kill any other creature that would as dare

One thing most peculiar about the kinds without heads is usic.

Music. To play music in front of a plengiglamenean creature of uskorhorian would be the most peculiar thing for any one to do. It also depends on what the music is. If its a band the creature gets fully aroused, and starts dancing fiercely enough to dig immense holes in the ground with his feet, but if it is a fiddle or a violine, and harp he listens as quietly as if his peresence was not there. To play a victrolla or a common Talking machine before a Eagle headed plengin is also peculiar. When first it was done the creatures used to think there was a can or woman inside the box and those days it had been found exceedingly dangerous to play such an instrument before any kind of plengiglamenean creature, as they thought evil spirits were inside the boxes, but now it is safer as the creatures realized how they are made. It is harmful however to play doleful or sad pieces before these creatures as they would i mediately show resentment.

Those with the human heads are different however for any kind of music infuriates them and so many are careful in case any of them are around. They hate music of all sort, and also the music ians who would dare play it in their presence.

Who can really descr be a Blengiglamenean greature in anger. Their ferocity to tward glandelinians has been described in as full an account as possible but then most of this has been done when the creatures were only excited rather than driven to complete anger, and any way the plengiglamenean creatures would attack plandelinians without any provocat ion at that. It is a said that it is a terrible thing indeed to see a full grown plengig. Blengiglamenean Creature of any species really angry. Honson himself describes one of whose he saw in a fearful fit of anger;

Filt was during the war that when my troops had halted near the town of Big girl mool that I heard an awful commotion and going out to investigate saw a sight that almost terrified me brave as I was. There before my view was a gigantic Rebbonna of Roverine Species in a fearful storm of rage.

It was a female and she was rearing and screaming in f deafening chorus and was also swinging her great wings wildly and lashing her huge tail not car ing what she torn down or struck. There was no doubt that some clandelinians ! had comitted some cruel crime for not far from her lay a young nebbonna half covered up in debris and stones, and the bigger one having he hands wound ed by some cause was unable to do anything. Hevertheless as I were the gray having put it on when expecting the commotion was caused by only clandelinian I did not dare put myself into view of the enraged creature, and hastily went back to the camp and report ing what I had observed discared the uniform and detailing a large party of Angelindam went out to see what could be done to relieve the poor creature. When she saw us coming however her anger and rage alightly subsided and when we rescued her young one she was very grate ful d for it and showed her gratu gratitude by bestowing upon me and the vivian girls a favor which non no one else had ever dreamed of. I did not know who who the rascals were who did the cruel deed, but never theless before I had discovered her I learned that she had wrecked ve ageance nevert heless upon a whole glandelinian camp.

She had ruined all their batteries of art illery, slow all of the Glandelinians no matter how many there had been and wrecked every baracks and building in the camp, and then had flown tward the other camps also and attacked them also lanleys had also been attacked by the same creat ure who in her rage and fury brought others to her aid by giving her signal rears, and she alone as I learned has had caused about nearly eighty hundred thousand glandelinians to be slain while she alone had slain over 10,000,000 and wounded three times that many in a few hours time.

It shows indeed that the clandelinians are more wic wicked than anybody can ever imagine. Hanson added. They were not statisfied with slaughtering helpless children during and before the war, but they must also torment the gent lest of all the Blengiglomenean creatures, and thus make them from gentle b creatures become flerce and dangerous and committ destruction which no tornado could be compared. It is true indeed that it is possible that all the interment comps are now being menanced by these Blengiglomenan creatures, and yet I do not care, and not care either what the Blengiglamoun creatures do either. It is my purpose however to go back to Calverinia and see the true state of affairs. There is τ believe no means of subducing the Blengiglamenan creatures now. They are all angered beyound s description and if there is no way of saving the plandelinians than what can we do! They brought the fury of the Blengiglamenan creatures upon themselves by their infernal folly and now I suppose expects the Abbieannian governments to do all in their power to apease the Blengiglomenean creature creatures. I would and will be good enough to do somet hing if possible however no matter how cruel ad wicked the g.a glande inions have been but I cannot expect to force the Abgieannian government to do anything. **

Three days later seen Hanson, no Robert vivian, Evans and even violated and her sisters with their little boy friends back in Calverinia, and also among one of the biggest of the Calverinian Interment camps. The keepers and guards here were all excited, and Hanson and the others could easily see the look of apprehension upon the faces of the glandelinian prisoners. When to they arived however there was no signs of Blengiylamenan creatures near and at first Hanson believed that it was some false scare got into the glandelinians but one of the chief guards said;

"Your Excellency it is really true. You will soon see for your self also. They at times disappear and then return in greater numbers into the sky. They have over the whole region and watch an opportunity to decend upon the Glandelinians here. All of the camps are alike. What is to be done?" Wel'll have to see when the so opportunity presents itself. Answered Answered Hanson himself. 'If it is true that the plengiglomenean cretures are threatening the camps then it must be because of some serious reason and if several or more glandelinians are responsible for it I believe they can save the other Glandelinians by confession. Otherwise there will be no chance for any of them as that is the only means I can appease the anger

Hanson and the others decided to wait and see what the proceedings would be. Really they had not long to wait. No sooner had the guards
ushered Hanson and the others into one of the main buildings where the
guards slept when there was coming gradually a long continuus dronning
roar like the shrkei shriek of a cyclone which grew so deafening that at first
Hanson feared it was an approaching typhcon and rushed with the others out of
the house only to see what it really was.....

The sky was swarming with numerous plengiglomenean creatures of many species and down closer to the camp swooped ten scores of great Rebbonnas who suddenly let loose a shocking thunderous rear that made manson and the others almost deaf and almost throw them from their feet by the concussion while the hills and valleys around and far distant was in a tunutl from the great echoos.

The clamor was frightfully increased with a din greater than the roar of the battle of clorinia or Mc-Whirther together as the other Blengiglamenean creatures answered all at once, and the claudelinians were so terrified that they hide in the deepost parts of their prisons, even begging god whom they declared they had hated to save them from the horrible din itself. The din was in different accents of sounds. The noise was fairly indescriable and continous and sounded like thrillians of thundercrashes going off continuously combined with the loud shrieking roar of their wings and the shrill deafoning hiss of the creatures rattlers and wing we weapons.

At such an ominious din Hanson was astonished the children were a excited and almostafriad, and the others generals and guards were also

so confounded that they did not know what to do.

'Ain't there some wat to confuse the din for a time.''!Asked one of the guards' And for gcd's sakes quick throw yourself to the ground' He suddenly added a and as the men did so there was a crashend roar as if a tornado had swept byand swooping past roared a giant goverine whose wings had tore down one of the enpty prisoners by accident as the creature made its passage so low and through the air. Hanson believed sure that the creatures were really going to attack immediately but graudally the terrific din subsided and the creatures slowly circled higher and higher into the air and that then remained hovering far above the camp.

'They always repeat this 'Said one of the guards' But this time they have been worse than ever. This is the first time at last the that they

have set up such a din of roaring and and screeching. "

"But can't any of you guards and prison hands learn what

the reason is? 'Asked Rov Robert E vivian himself.'

'All of the clandelinians here say they did not do anything to

them. 'Answered one of the critical guards.'

"I know what' I'll do''Said violt suddenly producing her whistle I'll summon Rover my Blengiglamenen friend and see what he saiys on the matter."

''Good idea''Said Evans and violet immediately blow her whistle giving the right signals too and within three minutes their great nebbonna friend was close to the camp having been too big to go into it.''

The creature recognized violet and her sisters and the others,, and Violet heself explained the matter, and asked the creature what the trouble is.'

'The Roverine laughed.

"Do you children know how many children had been slain in calverinia?"
Asked the Roverine?"

"'I s hould say I do ''Said violet the same look of horror coming into her face as she remembered it."

'There is no hope for the Clandelinians' Said the Roverine fiercely'It is better that the guards withdraw as the others above in the sky are holding a council among themselves and I know they mean to swoop o upon the camp and even destroy the guards if they interfere. I am in parti cular the leader of those in the sky and to have my reasons for punishing the Glandelinians. I'm doing it to avenge your own sufferings in particular as well as the harm do s to my young ones and the harm done to theyoung ones of the rest besides the slaughters of the war. Us creatures unknown to you as yet have fearfully devastated the Glandelinian country, having wiped out all the Glandelinian armies ourselves, and also destroying the women who proved themselves enemies of od. Hanson my friend you are given ten hours to inform the guards to leave the interment camps as the landelinians will not be forgive n. We forgive u insutls and anything else but what they have done is beyound the forgiveness of the god you worship and so why should we abstain from destroying the damanable snakes in human form. ** And with this the creature opened his wings and disappeared almost suddenly intobthe sky.

The guards had seen the interview with the greeg great Rebbonna Roverine and when the creature was gone they asked Hanson what the results was.

"Your own lives are menanced if you are not gone from this region whithin ten hours." Answered Hanson. "Move you must and leave the fee here. I'll have to give the warning my whreless telegraph to the other compactoe. There is no saving the glande inians at all. The creature have also slain all the soldiers of the enemy in gladelinia. Practacally whose out the nation as it were.

Not wishing to remain to see the results pansons and the others returned back to Abbienmia and also decided himself to prepare for the trip to the great plengiglementant islands. It was his purpose to go there to see how far the lavour of the war had been wrought, and how many children had been delivered from the unlace of the raging foes of god who had fought so long and so stubborn a war as they did..... All the while that yields and her sisters had been back in Abbiennia since the war ended the weather had been good and perfect though scourching hot at these. No severs storms had ever showed itself, excepting heavy rainstorms, but that is not the kinds I mean. No wind storms ever appeared and it seemed to starring and his companions that the country of Abbiennia was the loveliest country in the world, for the wide glans—plains and woods were as a general paradize of heaven in disguise.

The flowers were plentu pelntiful and what was to make the scenery still sore beautiufl was the appearance of so many ban beautiful plengiglomenean creatures every day. Violet and her sisters unjoyed the sights of so many brillaint cretures, and also enjoyed still more those two w whose they had

invited o remain in their own private gardens...

happy as you deserve to be And it has come true. Many who persecution you during the rebellion had perished, and those who are still at large are not escaping.

CHAPTER SIX.

50.

Evans seeing that the serpent wascontent with lying down among the rese lushes did not de disturb it, and the air now becoming a trifly cooler, Evans succes ded ingetting to asleep. In the meanthe viole and her sisters finding it impossible to getany sleep inside the hot room also came into the garden with their bedding and they selected a point fi further from whee Myans was sleeping. They themselveshed see n to the Blengiglomenean lying among the rose bushes, and also something moving tward another locality not far from it, though in the drk they could not makeit cut clearly . Evans himself was suddenly awak enedand saw the same thing and was suspicious on the instant. He secured his tris trusty weapon and waited for deelpments. A man wascautiously approaching him, and in his right hand was a gleamingknife. The moon suddenly cameout from behind a cloud revealing the prowerls features. It was the man Evans had stuck down for trutilizing ennie. How he got into the garden unsee n by the young plengiglomenean was a mystery b buthere he was, and so close to Evans that itwen too late to fire-Evans sprang grappling with the rasel who was a powerful assail at and in the thustle his gunwent off with a deafening report. Evans wrested the knife from his assailant and confused hi hurled his enemy crashing through therose lushes, and sprawlingover the head of the Blengiglom enean serpent. S The villian instantly got to his fee t and kicked the poor creay cre sture in the side of the head, cursing it for being in his way. At first think the serpent thinking it was Evanswho did it cut of more fun as the kick did not burt, took it in without resentment but as Evans shouted, the rescal delivered a dirt and hard kick run rightin its mouth. The serpent meared its head, fixing its eyes on its cruel assailant. Itimmeiately detected thecruel charaters the man saw who he was and wa as the brute was abo t to administer a third kick it emmitted a frightful thunderous roar and bore him to the ground. "" HELP"KHELP. "Screamed the man. He's got me.""

But the serpent fixing it"s tenth into his clothesswung the man and thre we him headlong into Et Evan's bed matting, the man having been fright fully mangled though not severely injured as first believed. Frans had some troble in persueding the serpentfrom continueing its fr ferocicus attack

for it a would have killed him otherwise.
"Next time you look what you are knicking 'Said weans searching him for more weapons.'This will t each t you a lession.'
The man only grumbled scaething to him selfas Evans carried him into the house placing him on the bed. Hanson and his bro brother had been awaken by the dinard commotion and seeing the man requested what had happened and Evans told him all...'

''Ha.Said Hanson''So we has got our manafter all. And rekicked

W' We will sent him to the eterrmentcamp for better treatement as I'll notkeen him have a an hours' 'Said governor winter approved the is the

notkeep him here a an hour. 'Spid governor wivian angrily.' He is the one who brutilized Jennie while she was in his powerand very little treatement he wio will get here for his wounds. It were better if the Belngiglomenean hadoput him out of the way. The idea of kicking the poor wounded creature. It saves him right.'

Violet and her sisters had been sleeping too soundly to hear the commotion but in the morning Evens related to them what had occured in

the morning.

"Ist is too he did it. 'Said Jennie sadlycaressing the head of the beautiufl creature.' Hewas fol foolish to kick it. And Ism sure he will not kick the poor think thing again."

"I guess not, after the repay he got for it. 'Said Evans.' If it had not been for my pleadings and coaxing the man would have been killed as the serpent seemed to know him the way he looked at him. Just before the

third kick could beadmisistered it attacked him banging him again and sgal with its wingsand then flinging him into my bedding, bouncing on him immediately afterward's After vehement coaxing. I got him to decist. It's strayou little girls did not hear the commotion:

or the enoug in gladelinin. Practically wiped out the nation as it were.

698-601

5**I**•

"We: were alsope at asleep at the time." Said wiolet. Ind my sisters did come out herea little later than you did, and that we did see something that moved, but did not pay any attention to it."

"I was suspicious when I heard a noise made by the movement of the Blengiglomenean Serpentano g amn among the bushes. "Said Evans. "At first I suspected that it was a prowler, and get ready to use my gun when I saw what it really was."

"But how did n the man get in here! 'Asked Joice' All the gates were locally and no one could climb those high walls. And the serpent could have seen him."

have the neve to kei kick the plengiglomenean serpent. He only succeeded in admistering two kicks. At the first kick the serpent made a no move though T hard it mean piteously, at the second kick it reared its head; only gave one glance at its adversary and was uponhim giving forth a rear which I thought had awakened you little girls. As I said before I had the greatest difficulty in coaxing him from the prostare prestrate man,

who was screaming for help. I then brought him mangled but not seriously injure into the house treated his wounds, the best Icould, and then your father cameand had him sent to the internment camp right away.

'Ididn't think that the poor wounded Elengiglomenean serpent had the stality to resent the kick. 'Said Angeline... 'I didn't think so either. 'Said Evans.' 'And I don't believe the kick had snything to do with it either. It appeared to wm me theway it looked at him that the serpent recognized some old time enemy to whom it had a grudge over something. Otherwise they arevery docile, and a worse act than a kick would reive recieve no resentment....'

Evans was right. The serpent had recognized the secondrel at the first glimpse. H It had met with this secondre many times, seeing him with dynimite, lembs,, and other high explosives to wreckthe abodes of the poor Blengiglemeneans for funde also while flying through the air had seen his brutal treatment to the poor little Vivian girls. Jennie which was his special grudge. The only reason he did not avenge it then, was because he was too yo young, as a few well aimed shots from any cla delinian soldiers gun, could have easily dispatched him while so extremely young...... But he intended to wait for an popportunity and the moment the opportunity presented itself, pounce onthe rescel, and rend him to pieces. The vengeance had been completed at that 'or the next day Hamsangot this note from the intervment camp;;;;;

"Your excellency, governor general Hanson, wivian;
The wounded clandelinian brought here died a few minutes after being placed on the train. B The Plengiglomenean who att acked him belong to the Plengian type, its no frimedian or a Thuskorian, and its of a venimous specimen, and whose tarlons on the winds are extremelypoisonous. The mans wounds seemed slight indeed, but the posion had been in them too, and according to testimonies he died in frightful torture on the trained was the man who wrecked the caverns of the sepents, spoiled their food carried off things, defoi defouled their drinking water for a prank and kicked oe one of your neices while lying prostrate on the ground. All the Blengiglomeneans were bound to get him and one of them did.

COMMANDER OF INTERMENT CAMP ..

Hanson whooly astonished, showed the note to his brother, and then to Wans who brought it to the little girls.

"I thought it was something else that caused it to att ack himand I was right. But I did not know it was a posionous creature."

"But it must a have been a horrible fate, for a wicked man likehim and no chance to repent. 'Said Jennie horrified.

"It was God's judgment. 'Said Evans.' I remembe the das da's before the rebellion when Rover told Hanson and your father that Goddecree da horrible fate upon those who ill heat any of you little girls, and a reward of great bleesings and happiness who do their best to make you happy as you deserve to be. And it has come true. Many who persecuted dyo you during the rebellion had perished, and those who are still at large are not escaping.'''

'And Idid not know hewas venimous like nover.'Said Violet examining the dreayures weapons carefully.....'But the coloring of the tarlons on the wings show t shows that it is so. We poor foolhas been looking for nod's vengeance, untill he got it. As longue he died in his wickedness it is useless to try anything for his salvation now though it horrifies me. And if there are any other wicked landelinians, at large, I hope they will her of the mans fate, and not abuse another servent, which may have itin for him.'

Evans examined its head where the two kicks had been given, but onlyfound a mark on the right side and the upper lip slightly skinned. "Well he is a good guardian for you little girls." Said Evans "No one can do any of you harm while he is with us. If Rover would permit us to keep him, we could raise him and then when he is full grown, the very devidevils of hell could not harm you little girls."

"Maybe he will stay with us without asking Rover. 'Said Cathernie.''It has to be thwill og the creature Itself. Andnot the consent of Rover. "

'Thatis true.' Said Joice.

"And it depends upon the tremitement. If we were bad unruly children, abusing and teasing it nove himself could not get it to remain with use But if we show or our real character we could have him always and would not need no cave either."

'That is right too.''Said Angeline''There are peoplethat I have heard about that owes ah owns a herd of Blengiglomeneans of all species, which sastay because of good treatement. Anothey do not use caverns either. What a wonderful thing it would be to own so many.''

'Indded it would. 'Said Evans.' But where do they get so many I wonder!' So I many like a big herd of cattle!'

"The female hatches young one us quick as a chicken or a hen hatches younf chickens. 'Said Hettie.''Iv's senna mother Plengiglomenan sere serpent have a hundred full gorwn oneswithin four years. Think of of having so many in four years.'

"But what about this one! 'Askedryans.' 'Ain't he a mimale!'

'You was making a mistake all the time in calling it a 'He'

Said Daisy.'''It's a female. I can tell from the wings. Infeales the wings
g are more numerious in co colors, the head is girlish in appearance,
and the body more slender. But Ic Iv'e heard females are more ferious

and fericol feroclous against wicked enemies, then males. At your testimony anyway it attacked the man without waverning. Males would not do that. 'It is true. 'Said Evans.''iv'e read about them contin on continiously and even that was my special interest, who studying in school. Lessions telling about plehngiglomeneans and their ways. I knew more than any other lession. Females are extremely dangerious for the wicker to arouse and if I was wicked I would no oner contate thousand Gorillas empty handed, than face the wrathful fury of a Female Blengiglomenean serpent. And that was a female that attacked your sisters that day during the rebellion because you had on the uniform of clandelinian boyse scouts. Idare any of you little girls, or even myself to don agray uniform and stand before this little servent if we were total strangers.''

"We would go to vingdom come, prettry quick." Gried Jennie. "It is just like playing with fire over a pit of gunpowder."
They now recieved breas breakfast having went hastily in tat the call all using the same table this time. Hanson was sitting opposite
Evans and both talked a good deal on the ways and appearances of the plengiglomeneans.

''Ive see the days when there was not a single one in Abbieannia.''Said Hanson. 'In those days Abhieannia was troubled by the raveges of the most feroc ous dragons ever imagined each of which were known as Cr Chimerians, Hydrians, Golones, and Liend of the devil dragons. Thouh though higger than plangiglomenans, they were beautiufl in colors also, but their mane manners and ways were completely disgusting. They seized upon herds of cattle, wrecked the beautiful forests, devastated farmsand invaded even cities, stealing whatever they could reach. Unlike the fairy stories they never devoured human beings, or even would not remain in their presence but fly away like birdsat the approach of even a little child, not even molested any body in any way, though they were ferocious ensmis when att acked. But then they would have been alright if they ha had not been so terribly destructive. But the terrible damage committed by one ammounted to a million dollars, very time it went on a raidand though farmers and their hands did drive these tidi timid creatures off by means of firing shots or throwing granagdes at them but neverthe less the hahavoc on their property was already inflicted. It was Gannon of Abbieannia its ruler who worked up a good plan. He know the savage

fury of the plengiglomeneans against these ravaging dragons, and he decided to induce these into Abbieannia frok the Blengiglomenean islands so he made the trip. I following with my brother, you little girls having not been born as yet. We reached one of the islands after a weeks trip, and starting in search of the srpents, expecting them to be located with great difficulty. But every mountains valley of or jungle was fairly packed with the as thickly as swarps of maga magets in a dead horse. If all

the flowers ever growning in all tithis wide world were placed in a large conservatory, they would have been histied out by the beautiful ap appearance of one of these beautiful elengiglomeneans. Us three quver nevrs went down into the valleys and even among them , looking for the one generally called the leader. They have the gift of a human voiceand knowledge, bestowed by god, which we had never known off before, and at first when several spoke to us, we did not know what to make of it, bels believing them het hewitche or something, andbeing terrified, we left the region very hastily, but unknown to us we were followed by the leader, who coazed coexed us not to be afried, that they never harmed people uns unless they were enemies of g nod. We them recovered our courage. and came out boldly with our story telling why we ceme to see themand of the ravages in Abbieannia. Ayear after that there could not be found a single ravaging dragon. Where the dragona had bee a , there were a ow the Blengiglomenan serpents, who had evected them all. Calverinia also soon swarmed with thm, they are numbered by the thousands of millions wen in Angainia. But now calverinia has the greatst number of them in the whole world. It is said that these serpas are only found in the regions of vi volcanoes but it is not mo. The trp trepical jungles of Angelinia and Abbieannia are so full of themas the hirds tna that roam the air, they swim the rivers and lakes, are found in great numbers on the farms protectingcattle from the Calverinian wolver in win ter, and found in caverns far from the volcanic ranges. Despite the size of the males tgefury of the females is something terible, its roar is more shrilland desfening, and can drewn the noise of the worse thunder crash durduring a typhoon. Though slender in length they are broader than the males, their win's are longer stronger, and their weapons more numerious. These Blengiglomenean serpents have proved them selves terrible enemies of the clandelinians.

One good proof of this took place within my government grounds near Grahams lanes. At this point I had an interment camp f filled with landelinian prisoners who were arrested on the charge of interfering with our government. I and some of my officials had gone down to the main lines, and when we t returned a great commotion was heard, and on running to see what was the matter I fr found that a your young Blengilon "Be Blengilglomenean of male type wasattacking the camp/ goring prisoners violently, and dashing about the camp in s frenzy of fury. The only chance for a number of prisoners to escapewas alarge wagon into which a they hurriedly flungthemselves. Thewagon was a closed one. And it was high time that they did seek refuge for the next instant the enraged of Crimencian struck with his powerful wing a mighty blow with suh such force, as to o to push the wagon neveral hundred yards forward in asscends time, although it was standing in very heavy sand. Most fortunately for the plandelinians he attacked the vehicle from hehind, for if he had struck it at the side, he could hardly have failed to upset it penderous as it were He set upfrightful screams of terribly ferocity, pouring out in quick succession his horrid rours, and from the wagon he made a rush at the camp fires, overturning the mess hall, scatering the tents and burning embers all in all directions, and flew in circling sweeps all over the camp/ making the most furious charges, and many of the lardelinians who could took to their heels running to the woods only to be borne to the ground by the persueing crear creature.

Asked Violet. "Where was some special reason I knew."

'I found out later on. 'Said panson. 'It. was one of novers young ones who made the attack. Because when it was lying peacefully smong some shrubhery near by a sating berries and wild grapes, growing there, _ he clandelinians who first saw it, thoughtit fun to tease it and threstones at it. It had then attacked them without warning, killing twetwenty of the Elandelinians, knocking down half of the camp, and seriously injuring one hundred fourty five of the prisoners."

'There was another incident which I witnessed which prevented the mass acreof many child slaves in a large slave region.' Said governos governos vivian.' It was at the time when the clandelinians were selling and examining child slaves to be sold. As it happened to be in the region where it was mountianous, with caverns by the thousand a thousands the clandelinians shelled the cave entrance which I learned awfterafterwards

3.77

698-801

55.

was the a abodes of the power powerful Blengians the bingest Blengiglomenan Tuskerhorians, known in the world. The shells wrecked the entrance of one of the largest cavens but did not close the opening. That night those with the children found invaild and counted as doomed to discumped near this region of the cave placing many quarids so that none of their victims could get away. Iwas ou out scouting at the time and came within plain view of the camp of the child slave sellers. In that direction there was a sewene of frightful com confusion. Hee wasa salvoes of cannonading, the rattling of small arms mingled with a volume of the strange peculiar screaming roars that are produced by the Blangiglomenan serpents. Irode closer to the coint to see what was up as the darkness hindered me from seeing thingsat that distance. But by the time I got there all was quiet. I did not go any nearer for fear of run ning into a trap, or an ambush but encamped in thelocality untill the morning. Then I and my followers finding it stillquiet, went down into the valley to see what had happened. When we got there a startling scene was presented to us. Tents were down, the cannons ripped and torn huge guns broken or turned over, wheels smashed, solid shotand chells scattered profusely, branches of many trees shattered, and worseof all thousands of frightfully mangled clandeliniansstrew n about. A great many substantial arci articles of brilliant golden hue liad thickly amon among them, and at one point I found fiftee n bhundred shiny golden scales each as large as a wide whiskey bottleand twice as long. They t were the scales of the lengiglomeneansas I knew them at the first glance.T I then knew at once what had occured, but did not learn the chune of it untill two weaks later. Whee the children whom I knew surley were saved went I naver learned untill then either. Theywere taken to the abode of the semments and made unspeakably happyby then them. Some of these raiders out on a foragefor more children to steal or murder had come upon the smashedentrance of the cave, sow a small Flengiglom enean serpent lying wedgedamong the rocks, and instead of liberating it they treated it with great curelty, whilelying there helpless, beating it over the head with their musket butts, kicking it, stoning itand even pricking it with their bayonets, seriously injuring it. A troop of Angelia ian detectives happend to come along at the mount and though the clande linians fle at their approach, the enraged detective see ing what they had done persued wildly, shooting ten of them down-Several of the detectives had remaine: d behindand not only liberated the poor creature, but had its injuries treated , cleared the passage way, and hrought the serpent tack helping it gently to find its way to its mother sepentwith a written note fastened to its ear by a string telling what the alandelinis clandelinians had done ito it. Itis no doubt the bigger ones saw the plight of the little creature, saw the remians of broken bay in hayonets

54.

t THE FRIGHTFUL ATPACK. OF THE SERPENTS.

suid to me as follows;

I'''I was close within sight of a landelinian camp when for an hour while the rascals were stripping the children wheher boys or girls for examination , I saw hovering above it three immense Eagle -Headed Blengians one thousand feet long, flying around in repeated circles and making circling movements lower and lower at times, and emitting scunds that proved that they were signa'llying among each other and I suspected that something was wrong, for I knew an att ack by them was about to be made. Finally as acrowd of men women and childrenn were attracted from a town by this same sight, one of the plengians suddenly made a swift downward swoop, gave forth an earsplitting thun derous roar, and lunged through the sleeping camp with the fury of a torrado funnie funnel sending a thousand tents alying before 445 rushand mangling the inmad m inmates with a repeated serie of blowd of its winfa wings. The other landelinians awakened by the crash ofatt ack were aroused, and brought their guns and cannons to hear on the monster, and fired broadside after broadside. The first assailant then flow upward circled around the camp again for ten minutes then the whole three

t he wrekage of the passage way and understood thenote. A close witness

shaking the air with their uproar and screaming decended with a wild swoo swoop charging furiously at the thundering cannon, snemashing them down right and left, and striking the men down with a blow of their wings. Not a child had been injured bythe attack and at every swoop the serpents carrid a buc bunch of them away and set them down out of reach of the glandelinians. For a time the clandelinians fought furiously against the powerful assailants and those who fled tward the woods were persued at full cry if the frightful noise could be termed by one of the att an attacking Blengiglomenean serpats.

WILD FURY OF A YOUNG ONE.

It is true as your honor knows that Blengilgion Blengiglomen ean serpents are ferocious enemies of the claudelinians because of their destructive pranks abuses and ill treatment inflicted to them and of the cruelty to their young. Even at the first appearance of the invading claudelinians the Blagiglomeneans had felt a distrustof them loathed the presence of these human savages, and at first kept them selves out of sight, not that they feared the along landelinians for they did not, but because they did not wish to be in the presences of the strange intriders. But when the claudelinians showed the same hostility them as they did to the helpless chi d child slaves, then the plangiglomnean serpens threw off all restraintand claudelinians after wards even hanging around the region of their caves, payed their lives for it.

The landelinians during the att ack of these three big serpents on them had been alarmed by the apparance of another gigantic one a Cirmecian which was first discovered among amarnation field near some catte bat were grazing on the banks of the Erminie Fiver-On the first alarm and during the attack of the other three, the Elendelinians assem bled with all speedand advanced against her, while the remainder remained to resist the att ack of the other three . Irritated by this the serpent which was a youngone but quite large charged furiously upon the Glandelinians nearest her, killing and wounding a score-The other Glandelinians made an att ack firingst her, the immediatey of the crowd being successful in rescueing one of the men from her grasp. On this the serpent finding herself hemmed in all on all sides and see ing no way o of avcding the hol hostle mulitude, except by the river, took to the water it being unable to fly as one of its wings was disabled, and swam about five miles closely persued by the "landelinians in boatsand on land untill she landed under a tree in adockyard. Here she laid herself down apparently much fatigued, but before the clandelinians in the yerd could get their guns ready, she had in a great degree g regained her strength, and several volleys that were fired at eher fail ed to even laim it though two halls hit the wounded wing, and penetrated her hodyy near the same wing. Rendered desperate by this, she sdvanced against her new opponents, and singling out a head child slave seller in the yard who was provided with a cutlasshe sprang upon him, before he could make use of his wespon, knocking him down with her forepaw/ seized his head in her mouth bit off a considerable part of the skin on his fore head, and wounded him in several places mortally. After this she sprang upon tem ten other Gladelinians fracturing their skulls with a blow with her good wing and otherwise lacerating them so drafully that they died the next day. The serpent had now sprung upon the shoulder of another man who in this situation fired at her as he fell, and catching hi hold of him by the thigh, the Blengiglomeneandragged him some distance along the ground. Having succeeded in dragi drawing one of a brace of pistols from his het the clandelinian, fired, and a hall ludged ineffectively in the bodt o body of the serpent, when she became more enruged, and shock him violet violentlywithout letting go , her hold, end made off tward the thickest part of the wooded county. In the despresate struggle to disengage himself from the clutches of the em enraged plangiglomenean seroent the clandelinianc caughthold of her by both her ears, and succer ded after some time in throwing the creative on her side, where he availed hiself of his momentarily release to draw forth the remaining pistol, but failing to seriously wound the oresture, he hastily climbed a tree, out of reach of the sesement, feeling at the moment little pain from his wounds, elthough he recieved no fewer than thirty five, from the effets of which he long continued to suffer.

The serpent then renewed its swin down the stream, roaring and screaming lustily meanwhile, and the persuers fearing that its signal cris www.uld

whing the bigger ones, against which there was no hops of a oping against successfully, abandoned the abuse, all allowing their intended victim to escape. But the attack on the small serpent brought serious consequences. To the mother Blengiglomsean serpent however had seen the actions of the clandelinians but did not do anything immediately. But tward night after the attack of the first three had abuted for a while, the Glandelinians were surprised to see hundreds of serpets moving steadily tward their cam camp. We result need not hardly be mentioned. But to breifly say over ten thousand Glandelinians were killed or wounded, tents were damaged by thousands and all kinds of artillery displaced and disabled. A whole army of landelinian child slave dealers a had arrayed themseves against the Blengiglomeneans but to no avail, those not killed or injured were glad to flee an atandoning everything rather than further face the wrath of such powerful creatures arrayed against their foes.

Violet and her sisters knw of tethe fury of the serpents tetward the wicked glandelinians, andwondared all the while while these sories had been told what the glandelinians had faced thr ughout the whole rbellion. Nevertheless theyknew that thee serpents had played a good part in the reballionin bahalf of the Angelinian or galverinian cac c cause. It was also on account of the sempents that the lives of the viving gir girls wereso many times saved through it was not from any outward mari colious signs. Evans had seen very for few plangiglomeneums in his day and at the first sight of them, their heauty had overawed them. him. They resemble to a him some ce'estial ennimelsor creatures of almost supernat ural powers in ways and strongth and and the ivian girls standing by them made the sight more beautigful. He always wendered bowthey ever could go get such almost supernatival beauty, and how they could be somuch like the Blessed Virgin in purity and righteousness. Yet they were and the strickness of their parentsn had nothing to do win it ather. The little girlswere generally busiy helpingtheir mother at the cooking cleaning up the dishes for her, tidying up the rooms and fixing up eleeverything up as possible. Evans had offered his hep many times just to allow the the little girls to have some time for themselves, lutmany thes h they had everything a 11 dom done beforehe had a chance to do anything. Having now chances to do so without moletation. the little girls went g to school, not that they were sent, or advised to do so, but because they they wished to go, and within a very short time they had made many very fast friends, of every teacher in the building, from their lov ing conduct, and also out of the whole school of children. The chief to teacher the Mother Superior of the school had been surprised at the cleveness of the vivian cirls, in reading , writhing, arictimic, end es pecially Geography and history.

"You little girls are wondrs. 'Said the eister one day when the little girls expalined everything in the Geography, as if they had writt en the book thmselves. 'How did you come to do this?' 'We are always interested in everything we read. 'Said Catherine.' We are always willing to ctudy.'

'And wh who are you requiful littlegirls!' 'Asked the teacher.' 'Your last names are all 'Vivian' Are you not the famious wivian airla!' "Yes they are . 'Said one of the oye. 'Their father is coverner winder. The news soon spread through the whole setocl, that the wivis wivien girls were in their preence and that they were the ones who knw their lessons so wonderfully and astonished all the teachers, especially their own and what nee d they of schoolingwhen they knew lessons better than even the teachers. Violet and her sisters though they did not no know it were held in high esteem, and all the children felt awed when .. io, e Viole and her sisters wewere among them mand if there were any little toys aru around that were inclined to be sudeto little girls they could not have the heart to it try it on ., iolet and her sisters Even if they did have the courage to do so. The childrn specially in their classwere a very quiet studious class of children, being so quietsometimes that to the sistersut times forgot about their presence. Duri g the dayswhen it was stormy and the children had to remine in after school untill after the thunderstorm passed over the vivian girls would tell them all stor in about their spentsience their sharthing and when were that a spentage t fruys they had been in t - the midst of during the fights with the slave masters and the child rebels. All questions asked by even the teach ers were answerd cleverly. The children enjoyed the stories very much. Viob

THE PARTY OF THE P

Violet and her sinterseven gave a good account of their experiences during the great emptions of the Galverinian volcano, and of some of the ravages some of the lig storms did they had heard about and of those they had been acaught insued how several times thetheir very lives were saved during the sudden outbreak of a typhocon. They also told them about the kind guardianship of their dear friend Jack Evans, of his brave deeds braves rescues, and of his revengingwrongs done to them by the ingthe time the rebellion raged and knew that the littlegirls left out nothing. The little girls even tolfd of the horrors of the glorinia disaster and of the experience they went through fouring the titanic

typhoon itself. They gave as good a destriction of the storm as they could, telling how it furious it was, and how far the storm had progressed. Not wishing to shock their friends Violet and her sisters mentioned as little as possible about the great massacre of children in the countries of Calverinia and the horrible child slavery going on there and many wished they were like them, and could give the wicked lands linians all the trouble they did. Evans soon learns how this little friends were getting along in school and begging him one day to come with them and see all their friends hedid so, after pro preparingfor it.

The children admired the yound hercules in the purple uniform and marveled that he should have such bea utiful little girls for his best loving friends. One particular day when the weather was unusually warm the school had been closed somewhat earlier and as the little girls were on their way home they saw two loys appraproaching from an opposis direction, two loys who if the were not the Katzammer Kids had the exact appearance. The little girls of course though they seen the comics shout them did not know these boys, never theless wiclet and her sisters dd did notlike the cunning mischieviousex pressionnof their faces, and watched every movement that the boys made.

But neverthe, tenr the lads did a polite tip of their a hats. They reached home suffly and went immediately to find Evans, who was out in the garden hoing wer de from

"Oh Evans what are you is doing?" Cried Violet. "It is the garderners work you are doing. Youhave done enough all day."
"I don't mind it. "Said Evans. "Besides it will give me a good apportite.
Bo I can eat."

The first thing the little girls did was to look for the laby blengi glomenean serpst, whose wounds had been treated. They found it lying also among the rose bushes, with a little most beautiful colors exposed to view. It's wounds were rapidly healing, and it had been ably to fly considerably but never endeavored to leave the garden: As it was an easle ep they did not wish to disturb it and let it to itself and went back to where Evans was still working.

drawing two of them closer to him, 'And it's a coupleof good huge-H'How did you make out in school to day. You are home early to day!'

'It is so hot that the children were senthome earlier than

usual. 'Said violet.' As the Abbeieannian summer is nigh, there will notbe any more school untill November. But we should worry. We can study when not doing anything else. Our lessions were as good as usual. T eacher said we ought to go to college not there, and that we our selves ought to be teaching select as small as we see ars.

Evans laught...

'You little girls put one on over the tr teachersand did not know it.'

He said gaily.' Why Violet, and your sisters you di don't need to go to school. You heat even the teachers in the hardest lessons.'

Then . 'Said Violet.' But' whats to be learned in high school. 'I languages as you known even English and onlyare purposely ignorant of meed schooling as you say, but n nevertheless wer go for the sake

of going. It is such fun to have all the teachers guessing. "And you did have them guessing. 'Said Frame. They surely did not know what to make of it. Isuppose when it a doubling vacation is over you little girlswill s try some other school and fool them teachers?" I don't think we will? "Said Jennie." We will just stay at home orgo to the same school. Iwould not make any difference, and they would be glad to set us again."

''Iden't see why they would not after the treatement you little girls gave them.''Said Evans.''The way you little girls are always behaving tward people makes the whole world love youand reward you.

57.

It was at this m o moment that the small Blengiglomenean stirredund moved silently away from the rose bushes, and approaching Evens and the little girls bolted when in front of them for t he bench of which they were sitting on. It was very grateful for the good care which it had v ben been recieving, and had shown its gratt idue in more ways than one. Violet and her sisters had become att nokhed to the young creature and had treated it with a greater kindness than theybod aloun to thems

leves. It looked a up at the little girls af ectionately as they carease its beautiful had and was so docliethat a canarycouldn't be more gentle. It had exactly the same features and colors us the big one called Rover and would indeed beas magnificent as him when she grew to the full size. It w wwas seemingly of the crimencian type the prettlest of all creatures next to the noverines and had the same nature. But nevertheless they couls see it was really a mlengian. It was about twenty feet long/ five foct wide at its broadest and the same in thickness. The wings like that of the most begutiful butterly and colored withthousands of different hueswas fourty fee t in liength when spread out but when it was fully closed it was only ten feet in length. The head was in size cocomperison

to thw the body and had the formation of a small kittens but stiol still more prettier. As it was now nearing supper time they all went ino into the house. While they were eating supper the Blengiglomenan crept into the house and coiled itsaf into the libary. Evans waslonger in enting eating than the others, the little girls going into the garden to sit by the beautiful pend. As they were sitting quietly 'iolet saw a stram ge head prop out of the water, look at them and hastily disappear. She felt apprehended for it resembled the head of the plengiglomeneum gazooks called the Gazoonians wh which their father and uncle had been att acke by when inits lair wh with the battle car. She watched patiently ex peting ti it to raparear, but instead of one three heads poppe out of thewa water moving tward her and her sisters. Her sisters also saw thefrightful visages, and hastily scrambled from the bec bench retreating from the pond a considerable distance. We little girls knew the nature of these kinds of Blengiglomenanen serpentsand did not dare to stay too near the pond, though how the creatures got int o it they could not tell. As the little girls retreated even into the house, the heads were gone, but Evans had also seen themand called Hansons attentionwha when theyrep reappeared.

"They are young Gazoonians." He said. " "ut you peo ple had better keep away from the pend as leng as those creatures in there are in swin swimming. They are a exceedingly feroclous, won without reason, and as the little girls hah had been sitt ing by t e the pond they may have saw them, and remred their heads wit with hostile warn ing.T hey never do anything however if the warning isheeded. Some how or other they seem to loathe the presence of a human being. The seldon expos expose even themselves, and only on extreme necessity.

Violet and her sisters however with Evans went to another part of the pond, violet saying that they had a right to the pond as it was their own, and that the old Gazoonians had better not go at them or they will

call the serpent, and that they would not leave the pond again for just them, and if they did try anything she would blow her whistle...and summen the other plengiglemenean serpents. From whee they c sat they could plainly se theother side of the pond, and the creatures rwimming in it.At this momenthe littleBlengiglomenean came out twend the pond to get a drink of water. It suddenly was awareof the air arising heads of the Gazoonians and slipped back hurriedly, emmitting an earsplitting screamingroar, that shook the very building, and flow int o the water and at the creatures. Neither Evans or the little girls had seen their pet come u out of the building, and go tward the pond and so were intensely startled by the sudden uproar. Gazoonians and Blengiglomeneans werefees. As it was readily known the Plengiglomeneans hating the presence of their loathsome cosu cusins and generally attacking them furiously. The There were really twenty six of them in the waterbut they were no match for even this small creature, and inden d Violet and her sisters saw them flapping hurriedly out of of the water, the Blengiglomenean having hanged one of them with his wing, and emmitting a calling sound, more than a

roar this time. ''ITs good we have here''Said Evanse''She showedthem who owned the ponde They won't come back in a hurry I im sures! And he laughed.

''Yes but the rear frightened me. 'Said ., iolet. '''I thought at first the they had be n attacking here'

''Notthe way they hurrid off. Weydidn't. 'Said Tennis.' 'But Idid not. know the Blengiglemeneans were their foes.

Hanson said so long ago. 'Said Evans.' It is ther louthsome appearance

tibthatsissannoying. They lwen't kill or injure any Gazoonians beyond what can be helped, but they will attack to drive it away and if they were more friendly with u human beings they would also recieve better consider ation than they now recieve from theo their cousins . It's lucky though that they were mot of the lucky size.'

''It's lucky for themselves . 'Said Violet.' I would not stand for them being here, and I would have blown my whistle the moment I saw them. I could not let them attack here'

Several days later Violet and her sisters went out to a book atoretogether with the intention of but buying a selection of new relig ious books, not having Evans with to them his time, and again saw the two s suspicious boys pass them, and as they went into the store, saw them return but did not notice them do anything.

Theymust be those naughty Shenanninaning boys. 'Thought the little girls. 'And they would probably like top to playtricks un o u onus. They had heard a good r deal about these lads who generally got the best of those they played tricks on despite all the lickings they recieved and and so violet and her sisters madeup their minds to watch these boys care fullyand if they tried anything have them with their parents expelled for from Abbieannia Nevertheless the boys had no intentions of doiging anything to the little girls. They only passed them several times meeting them accident accidentally butnevertheless they admired the vivian cirls. q and they only approached the store to see them moreclosely. Violet and her sisters were not molested when they left the store, the boys only gazing after them admiringly. Violet and her sistes reached home with their se clections, and meeting Evans showed him whatthey had been buying. 'You little girls have ben suspicious of some one. 'He said.' I can se it in your faces. Whi Wh e have you met.

''Ne one in particular. ''Said violet.''But we have sen two ldas lads that resemble the Katzenjammer kids and gav have been suspecting that they would like to play some pranks on us.

'You don't say' 'E xclaimed Evans' 'I' 'll watch them closely. If they do anything to you litt le girls they will reay good buy to Abbiennnia and their parents and relations too. Prankishness is considered a crime in Abbieannia no matter who does it.''

That afternoon the little girls were sittingon a bench inthe garden and saw the lads zetending at the gate looking constantly at thome as if to watch their every movement. The little girls at first payed no attent ion to them, but as the boys still remained there, Violet walked over to the gate and said1/

"Who are you two nice looking boys! And you not the Katzenjammer Kids!" ''No we are not- 'Answered one of the boys courageously. W' Wy Why so do you ask little girl!''

''You resemble thom.' 'Said violet.' 'Which makes me and my sisters suspic ious. We suspected pranks of some sort as they lads are full of mu mischief and pranks. That is what we suspected.

'We nee caw them.' 'SAnswered the other lad.' And why tricks on you little girls. !We could not think of it. We just couldn't help following you becausewe know who you little girls are and couldn't help liking you. We had no intentions of evil of any kind. My name is Francis Mo-Hollester, and this is my brother Fredrick. We are almost twin brothers and are each seven years old. And we got two pretty sisters.'

'As long as I see you are telligthe truth.' 'I and my sistes will believe you . 'Said "ielet.' 'We were suspicious because you resemble them so much though havingness believed them to be truely living. You will forgive us for u our suspicions. Won't you !''She pleaded.

'Yes indeed. 'Answered the boys.' You couldn'thelp it when we look so ma much like them. We couldn't be angry at such good little girls as you

When the two boys after a long friendly conversatoionwith all the little girls left, Evans came out into the garden to join them, and happened to see the two boyses they were leaving the gates

'Oh Francis and Fred.' He said calling them. Do you know the little girls. Have you been with them in school!

"No we just only saw them yesterday. "Jack . "Said Fred. They thought we were the Katzemjammer Kids. 'And he laughed. ''Oh now I remember .''Said Evns.''It is too bad I did not think of it

hefore. Then he introduced them to the little girls.

"'Two Chieftians of the Calverinian child rebels." He said. "I knew these lds for two years. They are almost twins. "'Oh that is wonderful." 'Said violet.happily. 'Now we know more than ever that they are all right. Come in with us for a while Francis and Fred. Dont

be bashful. It is not intruding. It see med too great a previleger for them to come in but Evans coaxed tem themand they came in. And for the first time the boys did really enjoy the presence of the wivian cirls. They had hard a good deal of wielet and he sisters, and of their many brave deads, their long spells of suffering and misery, the in the power of the ruthless Glandelinians but had neve been in their presente before. And it was fortunately that they came for they had great knowledge of the enemis of wholet and her sisters and Francis said;

'I know a man well who is an exceedingly dangerous for of those who hate little children. He live for away in the United State of America. He is a captian in the government armiesat the captic capitol atwas Washington. He can be easily located. He is the captian of the 344th infantry of Camp Grant Rockford Illinios, but now as I have heard has went to Camp Legan Texason a visit to one of his friends in company I who is a colonel. Get him to come over and I'l assure you he will be the man to run down all the remisning enemies of Viola and her sisters. No matter where they are hidden he will have them. If this is not truethen I'm one of the Katzajammer kids for sure.'

'Who is he! 'Asked Evans.

'He is Captian Henry Joseph Darger. 'Answered Fredrick.' His Friends name id Whilliam Schloder. The two are regular hawks. They are the head presidents of the chi. 'Children's protective Soiciety' 'Called the Gemini. It is a lodge of men congereated who are terrible enemies of all those who prove themselves child haters or who do the children any kind of harm. They are both supreme heads of the protective society and wow wowould bring the whole buch bunch down here to get the Glandelinians and even find out for your governer whether the clandelinians overnemnt

can p patpay the fine or not. '
''Well 'Said Evans.' To begin with, we have certain property that
belongs to the man called Darger, which we saved from the alandelinians and we
have not long ago sent a letter to him tellinghim to come and claim
it. We sent it to the place where he had been working before the joined
the ranks.'

"That letter will never reach there." Said Francis. "You will have to write a telegram direct to Washington which is the only means to bring him."

'I'lldo so . 'Said Evans.' And we are thankful for your informantion.'

'Indeed we are.' Said ...iolet.' And if we succeed in running runningthe for foes of the littlegirls downwe will reward you lade handsomely . 'Said Evans.' 'There are many of them at large yet.'

'Oh it will be more than a success.' Said Fredrick.' I've apicture of them both.' And he prod ced it showing two tall men, not handsome in looks or appearance, but nevertheless with agrim determination upon their faces that almost sent a schill through Evans. They were dressed in the garb of the presidents of the Gemini and had high black turbans around their mads.

"I see they are the men we want. 'Sai Said E-ans. 'And wewill get them.' After the boys left Evansat once wrote a long letter to the men a had it telegraphed and sent off.

'Good bye foes of the vivien girls.'He gloated to himse himself.'You we will regret the days you've persented them, and caused the needless suffering. And if the child slavery don't soon cease we will also put that down and stir the children to rebellion again. Besides with all the saints in the world their presence and preachings could not make your hearts cleans you dity dirty Skunks you.'

IN DEAR OLD UNITED STATES....

Ayoung man of sturdy huiltwas on his way tward a three story house ihi in the region of St Joseph's Hospital on carfield ave. He was alonein a uniform, the olive drat uniform of a soldier of the United States but he wore the garb of captian. He was a stern looking man, with a thin irw brown had beard, blwnish complexion, herculean huilt and tall enough to e en embrace six feet. He had a fierce vieage full of determination, hishair was light brown, b his eyes blue, and if ano one shappened to see him looking at them they would have felt like rushing away forsafty at once. Hewas walking very fast, noticing no one it being Sunday morning.

As he reached the gat of the house, he was heading for, be met a little child he knew well; spoke to her for see several minutes, and then went in closing the gate after him. A man of slouchy appearance and galt met him.

'Hallo Captian glad to ser you.' He said. 'What's the news today.'
'None yet so t far that I know off. Though I got two letters here with me that I have not had had time to rend just yet. They are from the town of Sacramento Abbieannia.'

"Abbigannia! ""Cried his companion.G" Good gracious. It must be sometiling graut-bets see what they are. "There must be something upwhn they are from there."

'They both sat down on the benchthe captin capitian openingone first. He first read it tohimself silently and then with an exclamination said; 'Jus read this Whill.' Just read it. You'll be surprised.'
The man called Whill did so and read;

'TO CAPTIAN DARGER; COMPANY L CAMP LOGAN. EXAS!

From two friends of mine I have larned of your ability of terrorizing the enemies of children. You of course must have hahrheard of the great schild slave trades going on in calverinia. Seven beautiful little girls all the dearest friends of mine have suffered untolfd horgors at the hands of these wicked blandelinian enemies, tortures which I meatre you may have heard about. You belong to that powerful society called the Geminian and we request you to come over to Abbieannia if you are permitted, and help the government officials of Abbieannia run down all the enmies of the vivian girls remianing at large and do somethingto end the child slave hor

rer-Do this and we will reardyou handsomby.
YOUR'S TRUELY.
COLONEL JACK EVANS.
SACRAMENTO ABBIRANNIAA
ADDRESS, 6694.

ST ANN'S STREET T....

There was silvee for a few minutes, then returning the lete letter his fr

'You swore that if you had the chance to avenge all the suffrings of the little children, which you rend of during the horrible rebullion and now you have the opportunity. Go and take it before it is too late. The government of Washington will permitted as '!'

like landelinians wish hell would come up and swallow them Put I'll has have to take my whole assembly of members with me, and that includes you as your my main assistant. Are you willing If you are not Iwon't go.

That's a go. 'Said his companion grasping his hand formly.' Wewill hes heap coals of fire on the hads of the rascals. It liets start for the society right away.'

The immediately started off taking the clark -Wonthworthear all the way down to ArcherAve. and walking a block entered the lodge.

"Fellow men members . 'Said the supreme person.' Iwant you all to sessem ble into the council room. I have words to spak to thee.' 'There was a scramble to put on realls and hoods, and soon they were all in the wast room awaiting their leader, who soon came attired in their best regalla, and as he stood by his bencha they all prose repectively. From you a moment he glanced all about him siltenly. All were in expectation eyeing him critically.

"Fellow Members." He began producing the letter; "Thave here a very startling letter. The froj Abbieannia, from the town calle d Sacramento. Y You all have read of the frightful rebellion over there I supposed. They all ascented that they did read about the horrors of the child slaves going on over in Calverinia.

Well then. 'He continued. Iknow you have all hard about the children called the "ivian _irls. How many times they have been captured by the clandelinians, and treated with the greatest ceruelty ever imagined the clandelinians making a reular purgatory for the little girls and the millions of other sleves throughout these several yers of child sleve hor

even trying their most desprate attempts to murder or saganuinate them... Ireceived a letter from some one called Colonel Jack evans a colonel in the Abbieannian army, responsequenting me that I help the Abbie Abbieannian govern ment officials to run down and capture all the landelinians, still at large, who had eithercarried off the vivian girls or caused them suffering. I have determined to do as he requested,, and to make the wokrs more space dy I will request all od oyu to help me cepturex them. Iwil' start the four ney for Allieannia as soon as the government at Washington applies with w my rquest. The assembly is dedismissed . 'I certainly do think the Standelinians who treated those paintly children as they have done are worse than devilse "He said asma he reached his fre friend after the menting. 'We will revenge it to the last stitch, and make those dirty plandelinians wish they had nover been born. . . . "If I had anything to say over the Abbieannian government I'd ruin all the " Glandelinians + could. 'Answered his compainion. 'It has been shick shocking to read all stout the miseries, endured by those childrencalledt the Vivian Girls, and I don't approve of their writing it, though it probablywas done just to sarouse the world against those whoked Alandolik Clandelinians. 'And say it will be a grand thing to senthose little girls who suffereds so much during all that time. 'Said the captian.' I would lki like to see those prettiest of children. "And we will get the chance when we go. "Said the friend Whilliam." "Thy They are said to be as prettyand as leautiful as celestial children, and like them in their ways. The way those livian girls are T cantage why the clandelinians under any conditions were so cruel to them. It'sfortunate for the re rascals they were not real celestialchildren 'But it was just as had as if they were real deastial children. 'Sa Said the captian sernly. "The e children called the Vivian girls are w veryrightecus, and as I heard it was considered assertlege to even unjustly stuse or strike tipem. Hany had perished in their atempts to sloy the children. " "'That is true. 'Answered his friend.' 'But when are you going to telegrpaph for Wasbington. ! ' ''To night.' 'Answered the Captian.' "We had bater do itright away. "Answered his friend. "I't'l lget there quinker, and you will get a chart to natura sooner. ''You are right at that. 'Answered his companion.''Gone we will go to the nearest tep telegraph office and sent a note to Washington. They both immediately set off, and in a short time a telegraph office was reachedand the telegram was sent off. Then the two men went off tward bi new park, took in two boat rides,, walked along the lake front, saw all the animals an and birds andthen started for a resirent to buy themselves a good dinner-As they were eating the captian said; 'At the place where the one Jack Evas & staying my lost mamu scripts and other things are kept saflty. I lerned of it in the second letter "You don't say. 'Exclaimed his second companion. That isindeed good news. Everything is safe. Nothing lost. "No nothing is lost. 'Said Sptian darger.' The things were saved by the child rebels, before the landelinians came. He was the leder of the rebels who secured the treasures of mine. '''' The two lads now made their way back to the building, the Captian going back to the Geminian building . When he was alone captian Darger pondered on the situation. He had always been longing for once to see for once those failr creature called the Vivian wirls, and to know them as well. He loved children very dearly and had two of his own-He knew howeve that to approach the wivian lirls, he must do the same thing when preparing fr for woly Communion-He must be in the et State of Grace., never use any pprofanne language, like he once in a while did and must be better in controling his hasty temb temper which he generally had. He did it is true go to confession and Holy Communion, generally three times a week. Confession once a week, but nevertheless he did not fee I him self worthy enough to approach these fair creatures, and determined to become more clean of heart. Hewas in many ways half afried to approach these little girls, for as to his idea they were not ordinary creatures, to have gone through what they did and lived-And that night while he laid in bed he dreamed that he went to Abricannia, saw the little girls approach him in all their misery, and tegged them most pleadingly to send their

injust sufferings and punish their ruel persecuters. Hedreamed the that

Glandelinians came up with cat-o-nine-tails, and struck them um unmerci

fully, and corward that he was, he was afraid to interfrere, and ran away

leaving them at the mercy of their foes. Then he awoke. In the morning

he was much impressed by hid his dream but neverthelesshe said to himself; "If it had been in truend not a dream, I would indee d show those scoundrels whether I would be afraid of them or not-Fifty times already since I entered the society, I have recieved severe wounds and even been laid up for many months ata time from bullet and knife wounds, just for defending children from rancals over here, and if $^{
m I}$ did all that why should I be afraid now tha I wish I had hee n there really when the little girls were in trouble. I would have interferedall right come what may.' He was long in dressing himself, neve having been so long beforeand he won derdwhy. Why was her slow! Whe hefinally went out into the street he looks looked around for a bus, and sening one hired the man to drive him and his companiondown to the Lincoln Park driveway. This was done and when he reached Sheidan road he saw somehody approach the carand hail the car to stop. ''Are you captian Darger.''Asked theofficer saluting. ''I am colonel.''Sad the captian. 'Anything you inquire of me.'' ''No.''Answered he colona.''But I just now camefron Washington.Acertain Abbieannium by the name of Jack Evanswrote to the government request ing an allowance for you to come or go to Abbieannia and help the Abbieana Abbisannian officals run down the remaining enemis of the children cal led the Vivian girls. The government set me down through Pohne to advise you to go immediately as it it is a good duty to perform. " ''I'm glad to her of it colonel.''Said Captiandarger 'I sent atelogram yesterday morning asking for the mepermit, but there had been no need to do so. I'll start for the train to day. So long colonel." ''GoodbyeCaptian.''Hope you success in your work.'' He saluted and was gone. The ecaptian immediately directed the man to drive for the Geminian building, and as soon as the place was reached, he alighted from the hus paid his fare and went in-"'Get rendy as quickly all of you. "He ordered. "Weare to start for the railroud depot at Adams street insideof an hour-We will take the Pennsylvenia line for New York. Indeed there was the quickest hurryingamon the member, and within less than fifteen, nimites they were all on their way down to the Adams Street depot. They were as eager to start on the trip as little children would be, not because of the enjoyment of the trip, but in their eagerness to get to Abbieannia and beg light the rounding up of the ememies of the wivian Girls. They waved to everybody they passed who cheered them knowing for where they were heading. As soon as their nutog reached the station they all got offand rushe for the ticket of ices. Having precured the tickes thy went down into the terminial to mount their train-"Fellow members." Said the leader beforethey steried. ""We all are to go immdiatly to the Abbicannian government when we reach that country, and then fird the man who wrote to us, and recieve our orders from him. It is possible that we may se the little children call ed to the Yivian girls, and then yet it is possibly not, but just the same remn rmember it is not to see them that we aregoing t'ere for, but to avenge their unji unjustcufferings they have experiencedat the hands

of their and enemies. Then we do set out upon our work remember when we do strike we will strike like the Cobra does at its victims. We will strick us we never did before and clear the gorldof those child enemies as we would the vipors that pelude the earth. We have always proved a terror to the enemies of childrenand we will do so over there. Now hop into the train fellow membes. The son sconer we go the somer we sail. At ten thirty the train pulled out of the city-Resupreme member was in the rear of the pullman carand as he sat silently watching the somery as 1 t flew past he was conscious that he had forgotten theletter having left it at home. "'On well never mird. "He said to himself. "The Abbicannian government-

will direct me to the home of Jack Evans." He sat still for a long time untill after having runningat

a terrific gait for over an hour the train pulle into the first hig townerd se it stopped he looked out of the window-Hore people were getting on than there were getting off and one little girl who had got on with her nother sat down at the vacant section of his seat the mother sitting in front withenother member. Hewas still looking out of the window when a suspicions looking merups seen trying to sneak on, the conductor order ing him swar saying that he sould not ride on this train no matter what he paid-He was resistingand was about to force his wy on in spite of the stern protests of the conductors when Darger thought it was time to inter

"Say fellow" "He said pleasuritly." I think I know you. If you ken

109-901

If youknow who I am you wull will gladly desist. I've swarrent sworn out for you.''

The man turned pale and was going to jump off but as the train started parger said to the conductor:

''Don't put him off let him ride from till we reach Ji Joilet. There is a prison there which is opning wide its gates for him.''

The man was about to makeaspring for the ground when Durger whipped out his gun.

'Stay on fellow.' Hesaid pleasantly. 'I've got the drops on oyufriends and if you make a break I'll pull the trigger. You as unds arrest.'

He was force to yould sullenly allowing the conductor t to bring him into the car and tward the member.

'You have made a mistake hee' Said thepi prisoner scowling. I don't know youand yu you don't know me. I never saw you before.'

''Well maybe you didn't.' But I saw you many times.' 'Answered his captor.' 'I saw you in pictures. Howdid you manage to scape from the Abbieannian internment camp and come over here!'

The man shrank luck aghast.

''And who is littleJennie, Hent Hett is and Angeline wivian, whose pure lodis you mangled so many times.''SContinued Darger more starnly.' And who told you to flee from the wrathto come.''

'You must have spied on me.'Hisse the man enraged that his indent ification should be discovered.'But I care not.And take me to the Joilet prison Ishculd worry. Its better than the intement camp in Ablicannia.'

"I'm glad I saw you trying to snak on the train to escape being persued. 'Said Darger.' But you ran into the trap you wished to avoid. The Abbieannian government have requested me to help in the work to run dwn down all Glandelinians still at large, who had caused the Vivian girls all their unjust suffrings. An you was among those of their worse eme enemisticy had you will get the biggest surprise of your life. Pack to the interment camp y you will go. You are to be put in the Joilet prison for only a certain time as to take you to Abbieannia ain't our work. They will see i to it themselves."

The train had now reached Loilet, and the prisoner was hustled off in short order form the prison which he would be in due time sent back to Abbieannia. The train reached New york city in due time, and Darger with his members left the station. However they found that it would be a weakbefor they could get a steamer which they vanted, but Darger did not inted to wait. There were many other stamers lyingidle in the docks and one of them which was the largest he bi picked for boarding and was onboard with his members in their full regallass a d and hoods before the terrified sailors were aware of it.

''Don't be alarmed boys.''Said Dargerosoly.''Weare the makers of the geminie. Thenext hoat that leaves for our destination will take a week to comeand leave, and as we had no intentions to wait that long we decided to engage this ship.''

"But this ship does not pull out till a wen k either. 'Said the

ca captian coningup. 'So you boys will have to wait.'

''Can't help it .' 'Was the answer.' 'We have got to get to Abbieannia as soon as the shipcan c get thereas our errand is very important. And we cannot do any waiting. You will have to ake us without delayas I see you have got your coll coal and supplies. We intend to pay you well for the passage.''

passage. ''
''But I cannot leave the docks untill the week is up. ''Proteted the caption.' 'And there are passengers that will be engaging this ship. So I cannot go untill a week from to day.''

"Have you eve heard of thechildren called the winium girls! "Asked Darge.

'Yes I have .''Answered the caption.''They suffered a lot inthe hands of their em enemies, and I've sworn that if I ever get the chance, I'll do what I can to repay their enemies, with the letter S on their hearts and Iwill some day.''

'Well you have the chance by taking us to Abbieannia.' Answered Darger.
'We were requested bythe Abbieannian government to help their officials run down the remaining enemies still at large, and we are going 6 do it If you intend to keep your vow you all will do it right away. Butyou must do it anyway. We belong to the Geminian socienty and you have prubably hear of them I suppose. If you still insist in waiting a week, we shal have to be obliged to seize the ship, take possession of it, andman it currelf. We are exper at shipping, and can run one. So take your chocice. For we will not wait under any conditions. We got to go and that is all there is to it.

Either allow us our trip or wewll! have to take the ship oursel s by for force. It is the law on this condition.

The captian heitated f r for a moment and then saidl

"Well if that is the case I'l! submit. It'l! he satisfying my bitter fee lings for the sufferings of the vivian girls 'And he gave orders for the ship to be made ready, and went off to direct operations. The ship was soon under hadway, leaving the coastway and New york far behind. Our frieds as the ship was speeding out wordered how long it would take for them to reach Albienmia, and were told it would take over a month. Abbieannia was further away than they had supposed, and though they did not know it they were not to reach Abbicannia without considerable hardships on the way. Ty T hey were to face peril, from a terrific ocean storm, and froma tidal wave-They were just now heading for Bemuda Islandeas the captian intended to make a short stop there for more provisions. It was as it seemed the heggining of a very pleasant tr: trip. The weather was delightfully calm, but somewhat sultry, and the sky as darkness came on was swarming with bright star clusters. Darge was siting on one of the chairs on the deck, his members having strolled around thedeks to see the did differ ent parts of the ship and find what it was like. The tranquility affecte Darger very much, and timeand again he gazed skywardat the many beautiful star clusters, and at the bright moon, and almost wished that he was on it.

How long he sat there I could not tell, but all his members had retiredwhen hearose, and walked to hisquarters. He had seen a that the caption of the ship had a little daughter on board, who wasquite shy in the presence of the members, though she had asknowleded that she knew Dargerand that her name was Francis Schmidt. He had spoken to her con siderably that dayasking her where the ship had gone on previous days or trips. She see md a bright little miss for her early years, telling him cleverly all the trips she had made, and of the severe storms she had her in. Only once she had see a Abbicannia, and that was when she was four uyes old. He realized he had see a her before in St Jospehs Hospitalwhen

she was laid up wih a erp Terbuluchla on the leg and footand had taken a li ingite heres the was such a little dear. The next morning he had he company longe than usual and after some hearty conversation he asked he if she knew very much about the children called the Vivian girls. At first of coursethe little child was puzzledaento whom he meant, but when he explained who the Vivian girls were and what they had suffered in the Calverinian countries, she understood.

''I believe I've seen them, who I was in the country of Calverinia.''She said.''They were shall then, but very pretty, prettier than any little girls I ever played with yet. They were very kind to me while I was over there, and oh so wonderfully good were thry that at certian times I was a little afriad of them. But I never knew they suffered though. I've heard lots of the child slavery going on over there in Calverinia. And oh weren't the murders of little girls and boys her rible!''

"It was terible Francis Terrible, and so were the many other massacres. But I think the sorrows and sufferings of those little girlsover there wassamething more important to look at than those terrible child slavery and there are many of those archibe amonts of little children stioll at largein Calverinia, and the government of Abbieannia has asked me to help their officals run thee scoundrels down to earth, and I'm going to do it."

''I know that.''Said the child. That is what papa said you were in such a hurry to go for My but I would like to see the littlesaints again. I just wonder if they would remember me?''

'Maybe they would.''Said Darger. And I'msure they would be glad to see you, if you your father has no objections I would take you to them for a visit when I find them.''

"Would you really! My wouldn't that just be wonderful: . "

They now sat quietly for some time, while once in a while a Geninian member wouldpass ask some question s of their leader, or give some information. Theorether was proving to be sweltering, the sea calm and theair damp. But no one payed no attention to it. After the two were quiet for some time little Francis said;

'We have a long trip to make. I don't mind riding on the Atlantic ocean but it is the Angelinian and Mc-Whirthianseas I dread. You may think the storms areawful on the Atlantic, but once we are caught in one on the other two seas you would think different.'

'Oh I know those seas.' Said Darger.' I've he n myself at the Boyking is islands, and Blengiglomenean islands ascore of times, and it is in the region of those islands where theworse storms rage. But I havenever been a caught in one yet. 'You have he hest of me.' Said lit le Francis.' 'II thought this was the

408

'No indeed.' Answerd he friend.' Ive been at Calverine, the furthermost seaports of Angelinia the southern ports, and Glandelinia, and an well known in many of the Abbieannian seaprots. Being a Geminie makes it my wwork to travel frequently. I've been through south America, all over North America, Canada, Er surope, and the Pacific islands and especially Hawauit, and he volcanous. The only places Ihave missed 1sthe country of gencentinia, and the landelinian allied nations.'

'You have been at many more place the than papa.' Said the little girl.' Twish you had I had been with you duringyour trips.' 'I don't hink you would have with to the many ship wrecks I've hen been in.' Said Darger. I waswrecked on the coast of one of the islands of the West Indies, twiceon the shors of Cape god, three time in South America, near Cape worn, and a good many islands of the Pacific Ocean.

I witnesse the frightful calamity of St Pirre; when Mt Pelee went into eruption, destroying thirty thousand live on i one moment, and laying the city in a heap of burning ruons,, was in size six typhoons of the most savage fury in the regions of the Chinia and Japan seas, and almost lost my life in the frightful Messiniaearthquake, and was caught in the raCalverinian deluge, who that mighty volcano called Mt Calverinewas in violent eruption.

"'I believe I would have been game.' 'Said the child confidentally.' 'Any way I never was afraid when this shipwas in a hurricane off the wind ward islands. But I never sae the storms of the Angelinian seas though, as papa never made the trips during the typhoon seasons.'

'They occur in all months of the year.' 'Said Dr Darger.' 'That part of theyear set acide as the typhoch season in is the timewhen they occur more frequently and are exceedingly more violent.'

Many days had not now passed, and after the ship had made its stop at the Bermudas, it steamed off again. That evening a stiff brenze was blowing from the southeast, which was increasing furiously and as the sea was rolling heavily the captian grow suspicious as the barometer sank beneath its lowest limits on the scale. For three hours it continued steadily, then frehened veering to the south, gradually in creased in force, and the seas beame rougher and rougher. Finally the wind broke loose with irrestible violence. It was a west Indiean t hurricane. The sea became lashed into frightful fury, and tward midnight the most ener gitic exertions were made by the seamen to keep the ship righted, even the mahers of the Gomini helped amid the appalling fury of the tem pest, but in vain.

Thewaves rose in monsterous rosringand thundering like hundreds of n Niagaras, the steamer lying completely on her broadside, with her rif rigging in tatters, and her decks swept by one furious sea an afte anoths. The scene was awfur awful and then it was not untill two hou hours later when they entered the center of the extensive cycloie. A sudda calm succeeded the first crisis of the atmospheric convulsuion. But it was of brief duration for the winds which had abandoned them, in the south reappeared the west and nor that with the rapidity of lightning. They had entered the sound segment of the circleof thethe storm, and caught this

time on the left the ship had led over anew, unable to resist the ernomous pressure directed agi against her sides. The savage rearing oft the wijd wind was deafening, mingled with plaintive bowling, rattlings

and shrieking, the grouning of the vesselwhich having spring to life against see me to bewail her approaching end, mingled with the shrill hissing as of serpents in the shrouds and rin rigging. All night long till morning the sea rose like hottomless preinices of water, white with wrathful foam, the ships musts were swept by the board, the violence

of the wind rendering the hurricane decks to fragments, and little Francis herself was torrified for furious so furious was this hir hurrica hurricane that the ship secmed about to 'c engulfedfar from all human aid. But tward merining the storm rapidly subsided, and tward another day reaching Cuba, they wereforced to put in for repairs. After this they went tward the Canary islands and one morning as they were on the lock out for one of the islands, the percieved what appeared to be a large tidal wave, it might have been sixty fee thigh, rushing forward with great swiftness right tward their ship. They had hopes that they could clude it, but no, the nighty surge came in full forceagainst the ship, crashed in tons of waterover the binighest docks, the entire cabins of

of the ship was flooded, and had any quarter less firm been struck the vessel would have turst. As it was every plank and timber trembled through through her whole bulk. Thewave sped on it way of which all were very glad hoping that the worse was over. In the mantime a crew of another big

steam ship saw the same great wave making upainst their own ship. They were at once aware of their danger, but an escape was impossible. The whole whole ship was inundated and the ships side was so broken in that the vessel filled rapidly and soon became waterlogged. At the shock expecting the ship to go down, they lowered ther boats with the upmost speed, and

all on board sixty in all got into the ,taking wih them, some brad, behaf, water, rum, twosextants, aquadrant and three compasses. These together with some rigging, a few muskt muskets, powder and other thing s the theybrought away, and directing the stores among the crews, rigged the hoats as well as they could, there being a compass for each, and a sextant for two and a quadrant for one, but neither sextant or a quadrant for the third. Then instead of pushing away for some port', so amazed and berwilded bewildered were they, that they cominued siting in their places, gazing upon the ship as though she had been an object of the tenderest affect ion. Their eyes could not leave her till at the end of many hours she gave aslight real then down she sank. No words can tell their feelings. They only looked at each other, they looked at the place whereshe had so lately ben afleat, they did not cease to look untill the terrible conviction of their abandoned and peilius positionand situationroused them to exertion, if deliverance were yet possible. They now consutted about the course which it might be best to take, westward to the west Inidies, eastward to France or southwetward to South America. Theyknow that they were at no great distance from the Chary islands but they could not getthe boats to go aga against the windard waves coming from the southeast. It was determ ind therefore to make for south Amsica which they computed to be more

than five thousand miles distant. Accordingly they steered southeastward and though for sevel days harassed with squallys they contried to kee p together. It was not long been they found that one of the boats had started a plank. To remedy this alarm ing defect they all turned to and having emptied the contents of the boat into the two others, they

raised her sides as well as the they currould and success ded in restoring the plank at the bottom. Through this accidentsome of the biscuit had become injured by the sault water. This was equally divided among the seven several boat crews. Food and water meanwhile with their mostsconomy, rapidly failed. Their strugth was exhausted, not hyzabstinence only but by the labors which they were orliged to employ to keep their

little vessels afoloat amid thr the storms which repeatedly assailed them. One night they were parted in rough weather, but through the next day they fell in with one of the companion hoak, but neversaw or hears more of the other which probably perished at sea, being without either sextant orquadrant. When they were recu d reduced to the last pinchand out of everything, having been more than three werks affoat they were cheered withthe sight of a low inhi uni uninhibated island which they reached in hope but were disappointment. There beingno prospects but that of sarvation here as it was only the rim of a volunic crator, risingout of the sea and so they detenined to put to seaagain. Three of their comrades however choose to remism, and they pledged themselves to send a vesel to bring them off if thy themselves eve escaped to a christian port. With a vey smal morsel of buscuitfor each and a littlewater, they again venturedout on the wide ocean. In the courcese of afew days their provisions were consuj com consumed, and two samen died the members having no other alternative than to liveupon their remains, which they roasted to drynes by means of fire kindled on thetallast sandat the bot ton of theboats. When this supl supply was spent, what could they do They locke at each other with horrid thoughts in their minds, but they held their tongues. They were all sure that they loved each other as brothers qall the time and yot their looks told plainly what must bedone. They cast lots and the fatal one fell us upon the poor w cabin boy. But after some days of horror and despair, when some were lying down at the bottom of the boats not able to rise and scarcely one of them could move a limb, a vessel hoved in sight. They were taken on board by the captian Drager and his members and treated with extreme kindness. Thesecond and third Is lost boats had also p been picke up at sea by this same ship which now went in ser search of the other companions on the desolate island and brought the m away. A stop was then made at the Chary islands, Europe and Java, and passing the Pacific after encountering several hurricanes and many of the east indian typhoons without any mishapswere now on their way tward the rgion of the t treacherious Auge/iAngelinian seas-il this time little Francis had made herself as delightful a companion of her f friends as she could, but her cherful ways were soon slackening down when they reached the regions of the Angelinian seasafter having made a short stop at the Sandwhich islands. She felt uneasy at the time for t it was the typhoch seasons, and these kind of storms was her onlydread.

litt le girls telling all about their society, their many trips around

Her father felt uneasy tocand it was in the anxious hopes that they would reach Abbieanniawithout encounting any of these terriblestorms, which at times raises mountians of water ernormous enough to overwheln even a common tidal wave. They were even now having continual rough weather, and once a gale had risen to such a wild fury, lashing the sea into the wildest creted billi billows they had ever seen, the waves crashing by scores of tons of water across the ships decks at every sweep. But though no general storm appared this rough weather continued a week; the sun never sshing shining a day. But when the weather was considerably calmorand the sky clear the captian announced that they were now closs to the region of the Blengiglomenean Islands. O No one however on board the ship had seen nor heard of any of the mlengiglomenean serpents and one evening as little

Francis was locking at the wild created two twenty foot waves, she saw far off inthe distance in the ra rear of her ship about a quater of a mid milea huge winged create creature of many of the most beautiful colors swin swimming in the same direction the ship was going. She believed it to be afercious seaserpent and first called her father who came out at her cries, and saw the creature itself. It was twice as long as the

ship and as it was now getting darker a phosphorescence of the hody appeared. It never changed its courses but continued in the same direct ion as the ship going at the same rate and yet never turning its magnific cent head. It rode the rough swells with the most perfect ease, even smashing down the billows, at times churning the sea furiu furiously. If the child ever did have dread of monsterous beasts, the sublime beboauty of this creature, and the tender effectionate, look of its kitten like face drove away all fearan; she looked at it only with great curi curiousity, and southing to find he friends to show them the beautiful winged "Seaserpent" he came and so did his mabers, and even the seamen talked excitedly the first mate requesting his captianto ster r the ship nearer to the serpent but he refused fearing that the "Seaserpent" would at! ackthe ship.

''It may be a dreadful crau creature in its nature but I could just love it for it beauty.''Said Francis.''I neve saw a seaserpent in my life before. This one if beautiful.''

"'It certainly is very hautiful. 'Said Darger.' 'Imyself never saw such magnificent colors. Nos colors than an at artist could afford to paint."

Not far from them on the other side, another ship was fast approaching, and Francis's father hailed be epatian of the other ship, ak asking eha which the beautiful creature was. The people on board this new lind of a ship were Ange Angelinians as we well as the captian and could not under stand his words as he spoke english notknowning who thy were on the ship, or what nationalty. Dargr happened to know their tongue and so did his members and realizing that nationalty they were by their flag and finding that no one else could on board his shipspeak the Laten tongue of the Angelinians he himself nut the question as to who the beautiful creature was and got a direct answer. It was manyweeks after their exeprences with the beautiful creature that the main scaport of Abbieannia was reached. No serious typhcon of any kind had mobeen met in any way.

There is only a few more pages to be writt on them the child slavery will on,y only grow worse. Fifteen months has passed since the outbreak of the first child later rebellionand though the situation in Calverinia was reported to be tout totally two ree .. iolet and her sisters had become more beautiful, and kind in their ways than usususual, so that all who knew the Vivian Girls looked upon them as celestial staintly chicdren-It was a month now since the letter had been sent off to the govern ments in washington, and governor Wivian on account of the situation breaking out worse than over had taken up his abode again in cruel of c old "laverinia, but nevertheles - wiolet and her sisters were wro the proud possessers of one large and beautifuc vlengiglumenean Serpent, and thirteen young ones of different sizes. They had a more beautiful garden there than they ever seen in Abbicannia, and being in the tropical zone of Calverinia, they had no fear of any coming winters /lie like the extreme northern parts of Calverinia One day when Evans was sitting alone in the garden the little girlsbeing in the house still at dinner, the young Plengiglomeneans gathered near him, ignorant of his presence to rest themselves in the coolshade of one of the trees. He was randing one of the relio religious books, he had dre out of the book case in the lihay and seemed to be very interested in the subject, the re was on and did not notice the small serpats curled upu under the tree close to his bec

benh! bench and was not aware of their presence untill gettin g up to retrace his way to the house he tripped ove the body of one of them and fell sprawling o flat on his face, the book fla flying ten yards and landing in one otof the open windows of the house.

''I't's wonder I did not watch where----why er---er--what are these--thow in the world-------gosh I tripped onone of the serpents. 'He
gasped.' They were not there when I first sat down.'

He was hely scrathed and bruised from his vo violent fall the ground had lacerated the palm of his right hand severely.

'Why Evans how did you get burised!' Asked Violet who was appliying the needed articles. HERself.

Evans told of his tripping over one of the serph serpents which he had not seen tehind the bench. The serpht itself in the meantime hadsuffered somewhat from the cruel joit of his heavy shoe which had been frightfully recree for having accidentally tripped Evans.

"I supposed if it had been one of the landelinions. 'Said violet' He would have kicked it brutally for beingin the way. Look Evens your foot left a had mark on his lody.'

had not caught against him as vio violently as it did I would not have say sprawled at I done. I first thought it was the leg of the tench which had tripped me.

It was at the moment when Evans and the little girls were in the gad garden talking about the trifling accident when one of the servants anno unced that thirty regalised dressed men wished to seekim. Evans of course had wondered how no long now it was or how long hoefre how it came that he recieved no letter he sent so long ago and why the greatslusths never came. So he was completely flathergasted when the servent announced that thirty men dressed in robes and hoods wished to see him and

'Did they tell you who they was or deliver no card! Asked Evans. They said they ware Geminians. Answered the servant. Came in answer to letter recieved by them from you over a moth month ago. They claim to le determines of slueths, or whatever you call them.

le defersives of slueths, or whatever you call them. 'Great nod so they came after all. 'Examined Efans.' I thought they ahad never recieved the summons.'

As the servant left Evans Evans said to his little charges as he went to his house;

"If any of those men ask you any questions concerning your miserable treatment, leave it to me to tell." He said. For I won theave out nothing But if you want to you can tell yo your experiences and with you little girls confessing everythingall your eb enemies will be run down on short notice and you will be free from further danger. I don't do this as revenue on your employed that I know you would not like that the nature you have but for your own safty."

"I'll tell for one. 'Said violet pouting. 'I t was too much for us to suffer a' all that unjust tortures and will tell oall I know."

Her sisters said nothing following Evans quietly into the house. In the meantime Darge and his twenty nine members were sitting down in the receptio roomand wondered at the magnificace of the place. At the approach of Evans and the little girlsthe Geminian members arose politiely, Evans extending his lend in a velocitingly way and then the leader said:

uid;
"I recieved a letter from you stating alout the enci enemies of the vivian girlsstill being at large and of your request to me and my members to bunt them down. Well we came to accomidate you in these favors. May we hear the wivian girls and hear theirstory."

They are right here. Said Evans pointing to wichet and her sinters. They will 18m sure tell all in they know. And he introduced the little girls to Darger and his members. At first they were overawed at the presence of the little saints, and were at first almost afraid to touch them but project knowing the reason of the silence said;

My name is Vicib Violet wary ... ivian, and these areny sisted Joice, Jernie, Argeline ,Duist, Pettieand Catherine Vivian, real flesh and blood, and not celestial children which no doubt you are mis taking us for So there is no need to be afraid of us We cannot help our appearance.

It was sometime before any of the members recovered from their trance but an bour afterw which they were in a hearth conversation, with the litt le girls telling all about their society, their many trips around

70.

the world in q quest of criminals and enemies of children, and of their experiences during their last recent trip to Allieannian and from Abbie anris to pelverimis. They also told wholet and he sisters of their almost vain surch for the writer of the letter and also low they found the right place after all.

"A young and beautiful girl who calls herseld Gertrude Angeline directed us to this place . 'Said the leader. 'In this large and magnificent city we were puzzled as to our where boutsand though we got directions from nearly every one we asked, we nevertheless failed to find our destination and were just about giving up when we spled a little girl atmiding standing on the corner of which you call Mc-wollester Ave which at first from her dazzling beauty we mistook for one of the wivian girls. Westop ped and politely removing our hats I addressed her saying;

''''My pretty child , I presume you are one of the litt.le vivian girls. I got a letter from your guardian r3 requesting me to help him run down the remaining landelinian prowe prowlersin this country. " Would you mind directing us to where his house is-We are almost lost in this city.'

The little girl gave me a look of surprise, then glancing at my followers said; g''I'm not one of the ivian girls sir, but I can direct you to the place. My name is g Getrude Angeline, and I am a great friend of theirs though I have known them not stall. But you will have to show me the letter for proof first as I cannot trust she every one T see as a christian, as too many prowlers ask me he same questions bundres of times and carried me off many times to tryand force me to tell.

I readily showedher the contents of the letter telling her who we were and shehrought us here on a car, as the distance to this place was sevn miles from the spot at which I met here We are here now to legin work inmediately if possible, but I'll have to have your stories first as clues to our fugitives. "

Violet and her sisters locked at each other in a way that so had that hey wished each other to tel' the things they knew, and then after some con siderable friendly argument, roice decided to do to thetalingof her own ex pric experiences, and that her sisters should tell theirs.... She told then all their her experiences as far as she had them known the reason why sh she interfered with the alandelinian child slave drivers and all she went through. Ra . each litt le gir/ girl had a did different story to tell though thescenes of sufferings they p experienced was greater.... The Cominian hoys lisyoned with interest and emotion, and as Jonnie fish finished hers, there was silence for mealy five minutes...
"Well . Said Evens breking the silence. What does the stories convince."

you men! ''
Dargwr arose and answered; The stores we have just heard xonvinces us that we are to play a hand in the same game. We will run down the sou scoundras if we have to do it by hock or crock. But if thethi their stories will schompliish we success we will have to get that one called Gerture Gertu Gertrude Angeline, as she knows what to do on the matter. She is a child labor leader as they already told me in their stories and can be a famious spy also. She must betrought here immediately. Who knows where she lives. "Iwill find her adress and cal" I her by phone though none of us knows here "Said Evanse" But first Iell have to ask how much you will charge!'

Charge for what? " Asked Darger ..

"For this service you will be rendering us. 'It will be lots of dangerous work I'll ageure you."

'On account of the hautal tresement of the wivien links, we come not for money but to red the little girls of their futureperils. 'Answered the lender with a gloating look. I'vepromished God himself in my prayers and in church to offer snything I can spare if he s, allowed me the op portunity to take their part. Ans now I have it. We will not accet accept no money if it is offered to us. We take pleasure in running down the accumdrels and have them punished as they well derrevee "

Very wel' . 'Said Evans.' I'll call the little girl. What did you s say her name was?"

''Gertrude Angeline.''

A''All right and he strode tward the phone booth-

''Give me Immuculate Conception 2910, 'He called to the operator' "No ma'm I did not Conception it. And neither did I ask for clancy 19.723 .What did you say .? Who Am I and what number do I wan't. This o if governer wivian s house Itm speaking fromand I'm governer wivian guardin colonel Jack wears guardian of the wiv wivian girls. You say that have no to do with them! That's a oncugh Hiss operation is say your exchange

Wel' for why are you exchange. What number do - want! Say Hiss am I supposed to be feeling my time away herelike that. None of your nonse sense, other wise I'll haveny may your mam manage sent you overhere under arrest for taunting me. Give me Immuculate Conception 2916. And lose no time about it . Allright.Helloe.Hello.Is this Gertrude Angeline. Hello, hello/hello Is this certrude Angeline. I want to know if this is the little girl Gertrude angeline or am I talking to myself. "

H''Hello someone called in a childish voice. "Who's raving one the phone! ' 'This is Jack Evans. 'Said Evans himself. 'I would like to see Gertrude Angeline. 'I say Id like to ser e---- What did you say----- Shc is not in-----Oh you are Certrude . Excuse me. Would you mind coming over to governor vivian house immediately. The geminian members needs your help //----you will !-----All right, thanks. That is very good .Good tye. kept you waiting but I had a fresh operator on the wire who insisted that I Conceptioned it. I gave her a piece of my mi mind though.

"She asked you what?" Exclaimed Darger. 'I asked herto give me gonception 28 29 6 and she insisted that I Conce conceptioned it. 'Arewered Evans. In about fiftee a minutes Cortrude came inand after having intruoduced himself and the little girls he related to her politely and as triefly as possible why he had summoned hereAt first first Certrude did not may onything, but finally she gathered her herself together and said:

'And you wantme to help you run down the landelinian suspectis. Weoll that is scmething that Iwould havery glad to do. Butthis we cannot sart upon tee soon, otherwise there will be no success. The Glandelinians as I have found out furing the last rebilion have marconed little Evast place on a far distant island, so that no Angelinian could find her, and this island is heavily guarded. To ted though that the rame of the islandis not known. I would like to ser her recovered by all means.

""W will have to find t that island at all costs. "SaidEvans" "A put we can easily if we manage to force out of oneof the prisoners the p name and whereatcuts of that island. "

Supose he wondt tell? 'Sanid one of the members' the sections. ''Oh yes he will. (''Laughed Evans. ''We havements of forcing it out from any prisonerthatknows anything. I wish to learn. But I have it in mind to run down the prowlers first. What is you opinion?

"My iponion is to rescue that little child first and we wil 1."3 Said Darger-Her case see ms to be more important I think. " At this moment toth the Viyan governorsappeared and seeingthe visitors Egave them a heart hearty welcome. They told of the plans they had and stated the case about littl little Eva. Governor Vivian was at a loss but Hansn Hunson Suid:

'"I't is an island furthest south of the Boyking islands. What the name is I do not know, but I have a Geography which has only maps, which I'm sure gives all the names of the furthest islands. I'l go and get 1t.''

In a few minutes he came tack and securing the page showing the map that gives the location of the posking of islands, and its most southern group were the men proceeded toexemine ut it. Emmsand the little girls also-There are lots of islands south of the poyking islands but they are too close togetherto be des clasdesolate lalands. "Said Evans. "I'l ve heard of it being an isolated ile three thousand miles southwest of the Boyking island . S'

"It is southwest of the Boyking Islands but a great deal further. "Said Hanson' There is not an island one thousand miles near this one anythere.

But it seemes as if it is not in this map at all."

'This must be an isolated it isle. 'Said governor Vivian point ingto the last hand corner of the mp map. 'It's name the Catherine Isle or Lone Tise island too on the map. '

"I'msure it is the one. 'Said Hanson. 'And it is in the heart of the Mc-Whrithian seas, the worse rgions for typhoins. We would have atime ever getting there from Calverinia.

"And from Calverinia to the Catherine Ilsand it would make a ti 'Eight thousand niles.''Interrupted Hanson.''Ithink the wisest plan would would be to do, is to entrain our way to the most southern scaport in Angelinia the scaport called May city a bundred miles south of the

Blengiglomenean islands and go to the Island from there with three steamers and three battle ships. We would only have three thousand sixhundred miles to go then on the water."

Evans had a dif edifferent opinion hoshowever. "

'I think it is safter on the sea than the land. 'He said: 'Wrocks of train on account of the dirty Glandelinians have con occured unusually lately and so I would not trust a trainfde to May city just now under any conditions. We could shect the strongest battle ship that Abbie annia hasand make stops at the Blangiglommeanislands and the Boyknig as wellhefore making our perilicus trip to the Catherine Isle-The nearest island from there is called children sisle. If we are harass ed by too many stormswe could stop there for a brief period. ':

''I don't like your idea my boy. 'Said governer vivian hikhimsef. 'We have axmore periolicus trip before us than you weven think. To take a steamer of course we w would never do, for only the battleship of the biggest man makecan ride such storm lashed waves. It is a train to May wity we will go on and we will do no other. Either that or abandon the interprise. The storms in the vinitcity of the lengiglomenean and poyking islands are just as terrific, and if we make the trip from Abbe Abbieannia could our ships a to survive storm after storm of such fury. !No indeed. And remembs b my lad this is the typhoon season.'

'li ''How far is May city from Angelinia. ''Asked Darger. ''About four thousand two hundred and eightmiles.''Said Hanson.I''Iti.'sa long tirsome ride, even on the fastest trainand could take over fourteen days to get there. I don'tlike the idea of being i ona trianso long but t then neither w do we like too many of those typhoon solf they can

do so much , jass passing over a country they certainly can lash a hell of waves on the sea. Itis a train underanycondition. I'll summon the government special our own private train. And i it will cost us nothing for the trip. "

'Are we to remain behind! 'Asked Violet a little demurely. ""No indeed we will need you little girls to help us as much as our this thirty detectives. 'Said governor wivian. 'All of us are going and cur wives also. That is the main reason we do not wish to visit too many typhcons.

50 my dear readers parger not only saw the beautiful wivian girls but recevered little rvan, by force, helped the Abbieannian governments officias so vigoricusly that within onemonth not a Glandelinian perce persecuter of viole and her sisters were at large in Calvarinia and Angelinia, and the meaner cases were banished to the island pricens the others including those held in the interment cap camps, placed among the other and werefor wwere forced to build the ruined houses inthe cir city of Calverine to dculitvate the ruined fields and farmsand so on Glandelinia as Drager fod founf proved false in her inexcuses in of her inability of paying the fine, he government having been now demanded to pay in all at once or suf suffer their publicate in Calverinian to be rejected and that relationshis ships will be severed and that war will be declared. All the beautiful towns in Calverinian account of her ravaging rascals had been ruined with her horrible child slave trades, the many stretches of Calverinian for forests had been prostrated or burned, and a complication of dis asters added to this without hardly any means of repairing the damage of the helpless children. It was general viviens purpose to punish Glandelinia as she well deserved to punish her in the extremeand the cruelties shown to the wivian girls and millions of child slave still at slavery fright fully avenged, and so though war had not as yet been declared Angelinian armies were quickly moblizing, the Calverinian governments had neized all of the bebest landelinian arsenals, beside one of their pavies in Calverinia, and allowed no free use of Calverinian scaports No landelinions no matter whether they were men women and childra torn in Celverinia or Glandainian if they did not show loya, ty to Angelinis, a were allowed to stay in Calverinia, those residing there who proved themselves not loyal to God and Angelinia had to go out, even not allowed to take any of their telongings with them made in Calveriniaor alandelinia.

The sorrows of the ivians girls as it seemed were past, and though they soon saw Calverinia again thre was hardly any marks of the terrible devastations caused by the recent rebellion, ruined houses were rebuilt beautiful farms were senh seen where recently forest fires had agept aw swept and even the rgions desolated by the battles of the rebellion and so great had the changew become that the little girls would have form

forgotien the shocking horrors of the past reballonand would have been la leading onew life.a ? life of happiness with their reunited brothers and parent, Evans and beleved frinads if the child slavery instead of getting better was growing worse in the extreme. New buildings had aprang . Up among the reduced once duthe offer of Calverine all scenes of the results of the rebellion wasvanishing and everything more like a paradize that we what had been witnessed over a year before. The whole world was greatly effected by the quick change in the desl desolated regions. It was now the month of December 1910. It was believed that with all threse prowling rascals go gone landelinia would refom and become a better nation from the effects at least of the severing of relationsgips which happened but not so. By june of that coming new year the great battle of Bristolstation had raged and wr had been in full sway. Violat and her sisters also seemed free frok from further harm, all their enmember having her n permed up or put among the others who were hi being forced to rebuilt all the mined buildings and factories and reform the farms damaged by the rebellion. Everyhw where peice and quiquiet reigned just now where not less than half a year agothe fierfet Calverinian rebellion the world had seen had been venting its savage rage, and trying to tear the world asunder. All child slavery however had increased despite it all-The countrie of Pan Pandora and Franciscillinia belonging once to Glande linia nearly a thousand miles in lengthand three hundred miles in width one of the richest cou countrie of glandelinianov belonged to Abbieannia as they were seized, all the cloudelinian subjects were ac avictedand forbidden to take anything found with the Angelinian trade marks on it. Childre in orphanasylumns there were held by the Angelinians and later on tras transpferred to the northern parts of Abyssinkile-The loss of these two x countries was the greatest blow of allend the lande linian government and even king lanlin demanded them back with the threat of war and invasion. Islands telonging to landelinian also had ben seized during the meanti emeantimeand now were considered as Abbie annian property. Glandelinia deserved all sho she got and lets allhope that she will reman remoder her never lessionend that even if she does not rpent her evil waysche will nove fool with the christian nations again-Butshe did and if it had not been the foolishness of the Northern Calverinians in abandoning Mc-Whirther when it was 800 supposed to be guarded she the war so quickly begun would not have raged so longas it did and there would not have been such bloody battles. Violet and her sisters even happier than usual were rapidly forgetting their on own sorrows and felt once more like if they had never seen the frightful scenes but theyknew that the troubles was not over. As little Francis 's father had died during the persue of manyof the rascally landelinians having been shot by a rascalshe was permitted by governor vivian to do what made her entirely forget her sorrows and that was stay with him and h s his beautiful daughters violet and her sisters. Not long after a wee 1 week probably after the last rascal was caughtthat Violot andher sisters thought they would have to say good tye to their Darger friend but he and

account of the child slavery growing worse. Well to finish the subject on this I will have to say that the trip to the Calverine islans - and the Catherine isle was made without any bad luck either way. Fe glandelinian secundrels were w very willin g to give up their cacaptive and surrender themselves without a fight when ten big battle ships beleged the island. The finishing up of the round of prisoners was also almost finished and finally when the work awas all done the vivian girls see med entirely free from their enemies and if it had not been for the outbreak of the great war came the little girls would never again have feared the Glandelinian nation. One day when two of the little girls went out alone intent on picking some beau tuful flowers in a heavutiful pastureabout half a mile away from their dwelling they came upon a small Gazoonian of Thuskoriaien type croucking in the path et e corner stout six fact avey from them. The Calverinian Carconian had ten illtreated by clandelinians who had dressed themselves as littile girls, bie hang rascally plandelinian boyscoutsand this creature thinking the two little girls some of their of hercruel tormen tors immediately legan to show fightand with little or no warning before the least attemp could be made by the children to escape, it flew at them fearing reice to the ground face downwards, and in this position the erreged Blengiglomenean serpent commenced to tear Joices clothes from the b lack. Despite the tender years of her little sister Jennie, she main tained her presence of mind and called upon her little sister Joice to remain perfectly still, as she had a plan in her mind. With more adoshe

guthered her wits about her and prepared for the unequal struggle which she knew must follow. She had taken up her position tehind a small bush on

his members were not going to leave as he and they feared trouble on

colonel Jack myane guardian of the wiv mivian girls. You say what have Trot to do with them! That's a oncugh Miss operation say your exchange

slightly elevated ground and jumped full on the back of the little Blengiglomenean serpent, exp exorting every ounce of strength she poss essed, she was su cossful in overbalancing the creature and thus permit ted Joice to get to her feet. The danger now however was increased, since the ferocity of the animal was by this time throughoutly aroused, and all its fury and courageous instincts ablaze. Equipped with no other weapon save a stout branch they hastily secured, the two children faced their snarling whinning, and screwning foe, beating it with their fists, and the branch about the head in an endeavor to frighten it away. A few minutes of fiercer encounter between the children and the Blengiglomenean Serpent, which swooped at them ten times, when finally with one of its wings with all its horrible tarlons extended it struck Jennie full in the face causing her to fall to the ground. Quick to follow up this advantage the enraged animal with a thunderous roar sprang upon the little girl, viciously clawing, and simultaneously mauling the back of her head, with her teeth, and banging at Joice in the meantime with her wings in an endeavor to stop her assault.

Believing herself quite powerless to do anything further the little girls maini magnificent spirit of heroism asserted itself, for Jennie called to her sister to run away and save herself. Joivacould Joice could have done so at this stage, as Jennie could have done a few minutes earlier, but no thought of this was in the minds of these two. Terrified at the ghastly struggle going on before her eyes, but still believing that Jennie could be saved, Joice commenced to belabor the creature, with her fist and the branch while all the while the creature set up a most frightful c,aclamor. There seemed to be little effect from her none too vigorous blows, and the creature in its rage was becoming only the more savage. In one last noble effort she steeled herself for an ordeal that would have sickened the strongest and bravest man. She deliberately thrust her right arm into the creatures

mouth thus saving Jennie from further mauling for her scla scalp was by this time frightfull y lacerated. By Joice's repeated blows the creature beco became temporially blinded in one eye, and Joice realing this, and with her right arm still in the mouth of the creature, bitten through above the elbow, she proceeded to attack the other eye with her finger nails. Practically sightless now, but mos more savage and victous than ever the creature released her hold on little Jennie freed Joice's arm and rearing itself far above its foe for a finaly final struggle with joice banged wildly about with its wings in a fierce endeavor to bang her down at once, and twenty times, flew at her in the most ferocious style, and though Joico was thrown by its onrush every time she got to her feet to prevent it from pounching on top of her like it had done to Joioggh Jonnie. With only her left arm of any use she again after the rushes seized the branch and battled with might and main, between repeated rushes, for fully six minutes, and by quick rushes is right and left, and by throwing herself avoid the dreaded blow from its fiercely lashing tail. Finallt reduced to disadvantage, unable to see properly and delied of its supposed Glandelinian victims the defeated Blengiglomenean Serpent gave up the struggle, but sent forth a thunderous signal roar many times as it flew off into the sky. Thus ended a thirty minutes battle with the two Vivian Girls victorous. But Jennie and Joice

Girls at their home found it necessary to use fifty stitches in the scalp of Jennie Vivian, since it was badly torn and hanging down, while her cheek nose, and back had been rat rent open by the blow of the wings, whose tarlons tore the flesh so horribly. There however was no danger of her being even slightly disfigured. A few days only were necessary for the recovery of Joice but many weeks elasped before poor Jennie was able to be out again. The Blengli Blengiglomenean serpent which had been slightly wounded by the bad Glandelinin boyscouts was hunted by Evans accompanied by several officers, and men a few hours after the incident described but it was gone, and traces of the big ones had been there. According to Joice the creature was two nty eight feet long. Its body was like a Lizzards somewhat, but had three different colors as well as the tail. Scales had the colors of green and yellow, with dark blue bands, and spots in circles between bands. The underpart was blue with round yellow dots. The wings was like a Blengins, with strips of some flag and plack ground as if for stars, though dots of yellow color were visible. The wings had tarlons like long pins and seemed one quarter as long as the wings. The head and neck, and portion of the body at that part was like a girl child. Fortunae Fortunately for the two Vivian Girls the creature did not belong to the ventions types.

were in a serious condition, the former suffering from the loss of blood,

and the agony of her wounds. Dr Links who attended the wounded Vivian

Mevertheless despite the beauty and seemingly happiness of their surroundings it was a medicas world for the vivian dirls. They were to suffer untold heartrending sorrows and all the horrors soon to be described, and many times they were to almost perish in the destruction of a big city during a great and bloody battle that was to rage there. This battle is to far surpass any bat the in the first two pours of the war. Violet Jourie and Joice were borne on Decombor the twenty fifth Christmas pay, Joice in June and Jennie or nettie I near on the last of December. Catherine was born in March and Evangeline in April.

The Vivian gir, s as stated before were prott der than faries and as good as mints and though delicate in form as they looked they were perfectly strong. Through some miracle they had become as somet as school teachers, and know what was good, and what was wicked, and shunned evil ways not through fear of their parents but through fear of God/: . But their lives for at last a number of yours wore to be ull of serrow. Twen before they were born imp interital mortan ovils of child slavery had existed, and which had brought on three bloody wars, and ton severe rebellions of savage nature and fury. The war of Hightoon Fourteen one, the war of Hightoon seventy severa, and the war of Eighteen minty mine.;;;;;. Their father and uncle at the infancy of violet and her sisters had been the chief governors. Manson governed Calverinia, and a his brother governed Angelinia, but during the great glandes glan Slandco Abbicannian war whas hanson who had been living at that time took up the generalship and cassanded the mightiest armies ever seen in theworld or in any war that had over raged in that war world.

The Little girls had the most beautiful or the hair that any child could have had and all in beaut iful round curls. They had such dazzling beauty that they could put little Evan in 'Uncle Tons Cabin' out of the way altogether. Beautiful as they were in features however, they were more beautiful in soul doing all that all good children should do, and were so righteous and attended church so frequently every day that their father began to look upon then as saints. Their actions even surprised Evans who had all that time been their constant companion. At first he had believed that some great instanct wa was lending them to this but the only reason he could find was that they did this because they wanted to go to heaven,.

Hanson their uncle who had been a general in the war of eighteen minty nine was more sterner than their father, but knowingly leved them beyound description. Knowing the little girls actions and watching thom gone a general Hanson naw that they were very hely indeed. And after they had learned to read fairly well despite their age he sul supplied them each with a Ebbo. Those little girls though their parents were Abbieannians had been br born in Angoldnin known as the sister State of Highty Abbienmia but so seperated from her by the sens that she was called a nation in isself. Abbie amia was a supremolt strong nation at that . The flag of Angelinia resembled that of the Un United States but the colors were of red yellow, and blue, with a sacred Heart of Jesus in the background. During the few months of the Clarico-Angolinian war the little girls had shown their utmost bravery, but their croul treatement had aroused the cry of vengoance from Angelinia. X Durig the child slavery violet and her sisters had been treated with a burbarity which exceeds all description and the child slave conditions being at its 70rse at that time brought on the frightful glabdo glandco-Angelinian way of Elinteen two lve which was the most terrific of all ever observed. The mother of these fairest of pansios was socilizely as beautiful as the plessed virgin pherself, but was more storner than Hanson and she was tall and stout, though kind and gentle and a righteous woman also, though she could have made a ireadmaight for any husband who would be a wife beater. Robert yivian was the most righteouse righteous of all the grown folks in the neighborhood, and mis tall like his brother Hanson, and had almost the same looks except that Hanson was blond, and his brother had black hair. Both nen wore a beard nowever. To go on with the general naritive.

It was Robert vivians intention to make a trip to one of the valles alleys where Blengiglomonen creatures abide with the purpose of viewing hon for the sake of the children and Robert having all things ready Robert ivian requested his warlet to drive the horses himself. Roberts varelt as at first puzzled as he had not driven these kind of horses before, but any

ay he decided to try it.

76.

CHAPTER EIGHT's

Royanta samlet had never att sinted the driving of horses before. Robert with B with his brother and daughters wished to drive to the filer y vivien volcano t to find the Blongiglamman croatures there to see if they and destroyed the Glandolinden child slave masters as lud been reported to hitchy messengers, to the variet being determined to have the undertaking of the carriage himself. Ther imprepad to be very close to a procipies which dropped shear down. into the sen. For the variet it did not take his long to make up his sided. It was however an experiment and with the first attempt the occupants of the carringo were soon spral sprawling on the ground. But the variet became quite skillfull after a few hours practiv practice, and fun at his own ex vense and to the amusement and consternation of them all after he had upset the carriage about ten times, and then soon away they went.

For a while everything was all right untill they suddenly reached the highest part of the cliff overlooking the great ilc-Whirthian sea. Then suddeny suddenly a terrible thing Imprened. There was an explosion, the carriage gave a sudden mighty lurch and violet who was at its edge lost her balance and before she could recover with a wild cry of horror went over the hight precipice and into the sea. In a flash all this happened) with a that disregard of peril which is peculiar only in the born hero Evans dived in after her. In a few minutes he was by the little girls side and supporting her. Then the utter horror of their situation flashed through his mind for jon nie Joice and Hanson were also in the heaving waters, and no ship was in sight along any portion of the shore. They were all left alone to struggle in that boundless expanse of waters, and words could not describe or paint the situat ion. The most vivid imagination co never could picture its awful horror

'lly God save us' Gasped Hanson. It was a fearful wail of despair that Hanson sent up. Then the cry changed to one of yearning and hope. Bising to sweep the billows with his gaze, Hanson had suddenly seen an object almost at his very hand. It was a rudely made raft, made of spars lashed to a plugged water; water cast and a rude mast in the center. It had probably ben made and used by some shipwrecked party, probably more unfort unate then themselves. To reach it and drag the children and himself upn upon it was but short work. Then Evans got one. So throughout ly exhausted wee were all that they laid there for some time half insensible. Hanson was the first to recover and saw that the rait was drifting tward the high bank, which was not at all impossible to clin climb. After they all got saflty up they sat down to wring out the water from their wet clothes, each going to seperate bushes to do it. Then after a long search they found their car riage which had been too near the brink of the precipice for the first, and after righting it again setonce more on their way, the hot min quickly drying their clothes. Just as they had traveled for quite a while Robert drew

A strange looking ship of boat with a sail in it could be seen in the distance heading directly for the beach which pobert and the rest had just now reached. Robert swang his arms and yelled to attract the attention of those on hoard, for he wanted to have a look at this strange craft . It was certain that they were seen for the brig was bear ing down upon them. She was now so near that a man could be seen at the rail ing waving his tarpaulin p tarpau in hat.

rein and pointed in front of him with a strange cry.

'Ship aloy.''Yolled Hanson as the brig came up to the wind and started to lower a hoat. 'We want to come aboard.' The boat reached the beach, and they were readily rowed to the ship. In their excitement they had no time to marvel over the wonders of the ship, but after they had clambered in they were surprised in an instant with the deser ted appearance of the ship. One man at the whell wheel, and two men in the cabin and the men that had reved them to the sh ip, and helped them aborad were the only persons they could see aboard. Where was the crew of this beautiful and queer craft. W? What could it all mean? The man who had rowed to them to the ship and helped the m on the craft was a tall stalwart tar with n an innocent but stern face and look of indescriable bravery. He stood before them and made a profound bow, saying,

"Welcome Governors, and you three little Angel children with your friend. You before any one else are welcome to this ship. !!

"Are you the only master of this ship sir?" Asked Violet with a sweet smile that awed him. "

Well I am for the present little missy. And I can see that you are all wondering at the looks of things abound this ship. If y exclain to you all I telieve you would rather go back to the shore." Violet and her sisters exp s except the three men experienced a cold chill... "That do you mean? "Asked Hanson.

**I guess I ought to tell you men and children before T start the ship n its way again. Persued the sailo r.

"What is it?" Asked Evans."

Well the caption of this ship and twelve men lost their lives when we were caught out in a typhoon six days ago near the Blengiglomeena islands. 'y solf and the other three are the only once lef on be board for we escaped by the mercy of god and his pleased nother the Virgin Mary. 11

A A great cry of terror and horror escaped Jennies lips. She had no wish to encounter any such things as the typhoons or hurricanes as just now she and her sisters were afraid of such terrific storms. Her first impulse indeed was to flee but she remembered that her guardian angel would protect her in all dangers, so she controlled her fears, but violet)s fear and horror was unabated.....

''Oh God she excal exclaimed troubling a little; ''That is too swful to see. Are you four men the only survivors!

This is the very truth. We alone escaped the savage typhoon. My name is Hi cholas murpling. As you two are the governers with your friends and children you can make yourselves free aboard the ship which is called the Pandora. **

'T'any thanks.' Replied Robert cher cheerfully. The four sailors chatted with violet and her sisters and enjoyed their company because of their sweet loving brave ways and of their beautiful features. They also chatted with the three can as long as they did the children, find ing that the two were governors of Angolinia and calverinia..... Thus a whole day passed and the captian whose name was Jack victor knowing that Hanson and his brother were really the two good governers so constantly so spoken about came to Robert in a most myos mysterious manner and said;

'Shipmates knowing that you are the governers of the two states telonging to Abbieannia, we have taken a liking to all of you, and blow ne for blubbar if I do not give you a new point of the compass which is all atvixt my mates and myself. No doubt you have wondered what was the curious destination and cargo of this ship? **

"Well I surely did." ADmitted the great Angelinian governer. ''Come into the cabin messmates and I'll tell you all about

ondering they all followed him into the cabin.

"There shipmates . 'Said the captian' Is some seats, and indicating the seats at the captions table he drew from a pigeon hole a large roll of thick paper. This he spread on the table in the shape of a rap.

'There shipmates.' He said carnest ly' Ir Captian Peary the dead master of this ship was right there is the key to the fortune of millions of boxes filled with pearls, diamonds rubies and emeralds.**

They were all stunned with this declaration. What do you mean? Asked Hanson steadily.

First look over the map and then read the text beneath mates. " They with strange sensations proceeded to do this. They saw that the map was amoutical chart of the regions of the fie ry Calverinian volcano called Heli about thirty three degrees north lattidues. But the region deper depicted was not to be found upon any other chart Hanson had ever seen. There were the outlines of the g huge Angolinian co country, hundreds of volcanoes and the evidence ofmany cities and towns, and rivers. Prominent among then or a ser s seperate group was one tremendous nountian peak, where the city of Calvorine was dott ed to be standing, and beneath it was written the words;

"This is the Blengiglamenean mountian, a volcano near Calverine called Ht Calverine or Heli.

In scrething like a state of anazoment they all studied the map closely then read the almost illegible had handwritt ing below,

vot to do with them! Thet s a oncur

108-101

"Fourty four degrees north of the plongiglomonean islands on the calverinian coast, then one will cross through the forest barries harrier n and enter the volcanic regions of Calverinia. For hundreds of miles along the western coast the region in is in a state of volcanic forment, craters forming in the mountians in a few years, continue in cruption for a year only to become quiet. The largest of the extinct volcanoes is called lit Catherine, and Hount Mc-Whirther. Nothing on earth is more win wonderful than the one called Heli. It is extensively cavernious which is examining with Blengiglomean homes and those creatures by god's power some kind of supernatural powers, their bodies being like magnets, and the peculiarities of their snaky tails are wonderful and strange because they havean attractiveness for steel. Take for an instance a point fifty miles from the magnet anakes and place a steel dagger upon the ground and it will at once be to work its way swiftly tward the bodies of the Blengiglomonoan creames creatures.

CAUGHT IN A STOR! IN THE G REGIONS OF THE BOYKING ISLANDS....

The progress is somewhat slow and some times fast and no obstacle of any mi ki kind will hinder the dagger. On a level surface it will creep fourty feet a second, and though it might be days in reaching the magnet bedies it is dead sure to get there in the end. **

They furt her read about the precious jewels, and also of the three tons of gold, and eight tons of silver. After reading this extraordinary manuscript Robert sat in a sort of stuper for several minutes. Then suddenly recovering he turned to Jack wist or.

'This is wonderful. Where did you get this namescrip!" He asked. "Caption peary found it. "He answered with a m smile.

''Oh it's wonderful jack Evans dear.'' Said violet.''Is it true all of it captian. 117

"Captian Peary thought it was the true, and thi this queer ship which we are now patting out to sea in, was fittled out and offerced for an expidition to the Blengig, Blengiglamenean mountains shipmates, but on our way a howl ing cyclone arouse, and all perished except us, who escaped like magic. Our ship for over ten days was in a heavy sea in the south lettitude of the

Boy King _lsands. * * Words cannot express the governors surprise and anz amazement or the sensation of the others. A thousand different vague and startling thoughts and plans were flashing haloidescope like through their brains. It was the intention of the governors however of not going off just then as they were not prepared for any such movement but nevertheless they decided to go at the first first opportunity, and now as the governers had realized the conditions of the child slavery then going on in Calverinia, and of trouble brewing as all Clandelinians who had been made prisoners by the Abbieannians in the for war of eighteen fourty one would not work for nothing any more and threatened rebellion, and as Zimmer manus army was in Mc-Hollestenia and streatened by the fee he decided to see what was to be done first, and then if samething could be settled he would go with Jack lictor and his friends on a trip first to the Blengiglomenean islands and thence from there to the other places and the mountian well spoken off and if fid finding the treasures make use of it for the countrys sake. He also planned to make life for his little friend friens friends and his own a brother as happy and prospersious as possible and also to see to it that all purposes of the energy would be stopped.O If nothing else could do it then force wou d have to be used.

grande i grande de la companya de l Companya de la compa

FOR THE CREAT BLENGISHO SHEAT ISLANDS. TO SEE THE WAR STRICKEN REGIONS..

The war had indeed been a hellis affair for the nations engage in it. Ill the cities of Calverinia and northern Angelinia were still in mins, the prisoners no matter how stern their imprisonment and guards were, tre fused under pains of death to rebuilt the ruins, and also refused to do any work for the Angelinians and Abbiennmians without pay. Also the clandelinian governments had studied the matter over, and finally had sent the notice to

"It takes twenty Abbieannias and Ango inias together to make us pay the fine imposed upon us. Come and make us pay f you dare. We're ready to resume the war any three-Your armies are requested to move out of our state of Ho-Hollestinia within two weeks and if not gone before then the armies of Glandelinia reorginized shall be orxe ordered to go at them and break the armistrice and resume the war again. It is impossible to pay for the derage done, but we will not pay either though we can alone pay for the fine.Do not trouble by writing again as it will be of no use. Government of glandelinia.

You Abbieannians have impiri im prisioned all our rulers. We defy you to keep them in prison another day itself. "

of course this note had ar used the ire of the Abbieannian government and the main ruler Governor general Hanson was immediately notified. All of the bravest persones were astonished at glandelinias defiant answer to the request to pay the fine, when she already was almost crushed and trodden under by the Abbieannian armies still in Clandelinia under command of general Milliamsburger Zirmermann. Hanson was also a astonished and also almost apprehensive because Glandelinia had a long rest during the ceasation of hos tilities and if given full sway again god alone knows what would happen. Chadelinia has thirteen allies which were reinforcing her already badly whiched armies and thus the reason that the trouble was still bl brewing and the resummnation of the war threatening. Hamon did not know what to do. He decided that to make more sure of it to Take the intended trip to the Blengiglomonean islands and see the councils over there and study over the natter. It was three days before general Robert Angeliic Vivian was informed of the th threatening attitude of the Claudelinian authorities and al also of the stubborns at ubborness of the Glandelinian prisoners insterned in Calveinia and Angelinia and he himself implintely sent an order to Whilliamsburger zimmer and to watch all move wents of any new Glandelinian armies that may be formed and if a ything is suspicious to notify the Abbicannian King without delay. bout a week after the startling news, the trip was started the first run being on the Mc-Hollester and pa dora railroad lines to the city of Evange linia Agathia, and then tra sfering on the Evangeline St clair to the ity of Angeline where they got the ship to go for the islands. From is point it would make the shortest trip possible, and there was no likely ood of encountering so many of the great windstorms as if making the trip

Violet and her sisters were happy to set their fo feet on a ship again. they liked nothing better than to go to sea for a change. The ship self was a great war crusier of or battleship, and was loaded down with oldiers, marines, and sailors, besides their respective officers.

The Profess of Monday Sin 1 may been

The state of the s

en de la marchia de la marchia

and the state of t

in the Albin his out to the open be on this intention, and include the

I in the first part could not been seen how the enemy of od could have been so bold as to fully defy the Abbieannians when already they were down trod den. Hanson himself was amazed ,and so were all who were withuling in on the ship itself. Violet and her sisters felt more amazed than did they and they fully hoped that the Glandelinians would not be so reckless and really face the rain that would really threaten them if they dered to defy min might y Abbieannia still further.

Soon they were on their way tward the islands. The sea was or grander than violet and her sisters had ser seen it before not rough or sorny as they had feared it would be, the days were cool and pleasant and not a cloud was in the sky. As they reclined on the upper decks of the great ship violet and her sisters were still the constant companions of their little boy and two girl friends and told them of their own adventures during the first trips they had onthe sea and also of the great waterspruts they had seen turned aside by the Blengiglemean serpents which at night time were seen swarming the sky over the sea in unlimited numbers and also semetimes covering the vaters of the sea thicker than the greatest number of seagulls.

The boys were indeed we ry interested in the stories iclet and her sisters told them, and also the wo little girls who though they had heard of the Calverinian Seas and of the beautiful plengiclomenean creatures had hardly ever seen both. They had selden been to see and the only see the those two little girls had ever traveled on was the dangerous Mc-Whirthian seas when taken to the Catherine Isles by the wicked glandelinians thouselves when they were child captives and slaves. They watched the monsterous waves in pleasure and awe, for though the weather was not storay the sea was high enough to be at least called rough, and heavy. Nevertheless violet and her sisters who had been in a number of great storms did not mind those common waves and neither did Evans but the boys were afried that they would become sensick at any day.

"If you boys are afried of getting seasick I'll advise you not to eat very much untill you get use to the seatrips. 'Said violet.' Getting seasick on the Calverinian seas is very dangerous and the best way to keep if off is to stay in the lower quarters of the ship when ever it starts to roughen up a bit. It is always quite rough tward even ng everyday whether it is fair and stormy. We are fortunate that we are not traveling on is ither the Angelinian seas or the Mc-Whirther which us is always so rough as to be called stormy every day."

'How long does it take before wereach the region called the plengiglomenean Pass!' Asked Starring.

"'I believe we i are init now. 'Answered violet. 'It is a very treacherious region of the sea for at this quarte the worse typhoons of the world sweeps almost daily at different sections and god alone knows when go would be in the path of one of the wildest.'

''It is only known to sailors.''Said Joice. 'They can tell when one is approaching even before the first approach of the cluds apprae. 'it is a red ptm storm as many calls it and is only the ones not known in the list of storms like the Typhoons. They are not very wide, but nevertheless wide enough to cover an extend of three hundred miles. They have a common centre which is never calm, in fact it is in the cener where the storm is the most danger ous. On its outskirts there is no danger as the wind does not blow. It i only rains and hails with thunder and lightning, and continual darkness for three hours. They move forward at a rate to high to be mesured, and no one knows how swift they wirl. They mke no noise in their approach, and neither do they give warnings like the other storms do. They however are no so dreaded because of the fact if discovered in time the sai/ors can escape them by changing the course of the ship as the whirling part of the storm is not very wide, and moves all wer than the main cloud of the storm itself."

They had not now been r traveling since the start for a whole day and evening with a rougher sea on was quickling lowering with a darkning sky, and with rain and an occasional flash of lightning. There was no plem plengiglomenean creatures within sight as they had expected to view, but nevertheless they believed it was on account of the threatening approach of a thunderstorm for the creatures though lightning could never harm them do not like the noise of the thunder. By suppor time it was raining harder, but the lightning and thunder had ceased and there was evidence of the stars soon coming out. The night was chilly and damp and panson had advised the children to wrap themselves up warmit warmer as there was no telling that a cool wave was coming.

Violetand her sisters decided to do so as they felt the chiochilly air keen ly, but the boys did not think it was very cool and so did not put anything eextra on as yet. They liked to watch the angry waves of the slighty storm lashed son, when Starring looking tward the horizon saw a long zizaz white lim line seening to trail along the horizon but move forward at the same time.

for a moment he lookedatit closely and also observed its progress and wonderdefined it could really be He fancied that probably it was a white plengiglom
mean Sorpent but then it had such a furny direction of movement that it if it
meants he decided to call one of the little girls attention to it as the
dhers would be just now harder to find. He quickly went down into the
min cabin and finding journe alone as her sisters feeling tired had retired
the alone at ill staying u; up) asked her to come up on the dock and see
that it was explaining all to her as she followed him she saw also the same
mearance but not like the form of a plengiglomeneous creature, and to make it
was suspicious there came from that direction a very peculiar and suspicious
and as if the linguar falls was about that distant view away.

A CYCLONE WAS APPROACHEDIC.

"It's a big wind approaching. 'Jennie almost with an excited scream.' Quick worn the Admiral while I'll tell penson or pape when I find the

fredrick at once went to do her bidding, but fortunately the lookout attract if by the strange mouning sound had observed the same thing, and now as he signed a warning to the other sailors there came a sudden flash of lightning at a thunder crash that rolled like a million cannon for ten seconds and hook the ship as if the sea was in an earthquake.

The approaching storm came forward with a su standing room and to is slidbwas prepared for the shock the governors and soldiers attracted by the noise of the deafoning thunder roll, viewed with alarm the advance of the sidly lashed sea which the white surging line meanced to them. h storm which was a wild hurricane, fortunately not a typhoon came on with much and roar, and continued for ever fourty eight hours before the last tes had passed. To the boys themselves, and especially to the two little fils who though they had almost crossed the Mc-Whirthian seas had never saw s storm, the scene all through those dreadful hours had been about as harsome as the pits of hell itself. The waves swept the decks of the ships is avalanches of form thrice every minute, and at times the wind screened and alled so leadly as to almost make all on board the ship deaf. The sea all but time had been an informo of waves, tearing and mashing past or over the the decks in perfect perfect walls or nountriens of ferring hills and igaras combined, and the tumult was to thom in profusion and horror. But to tilet and her sisters it was something thrilling that they liked and many ims Evans had to almost forcibably compell at least violet and her sisters t then away from the lower decks for fear that a monsterous wave may surge mr in a mountian of water and sweep them to their deaths.

Indeed the storm was terrible inself and though only a common hurricans With usually sweeps the Angelinian and Ho-Whirthian seas also, it was all enough to be clasified as a typhoon of some sort and lasted longer than on board had ever imagined it would. The days during the stone however want a bit dark, and it rained like floods of heaven and also indered more incesantly than ever in a thunderstorm, and to add to all Is twailt was the siren scream of the seddles of wind across the shi ship waver it was lifted on the crest of a mumouth wave . Nevertheless white the wildness of the storm and sea the ship w rode through it all Must any damage of any sort, and when finally the storm really passed thoug hugh its consection was terribly sl w, the terrifed boys and two little the felt more easier, and hoped that they would never pass through a storm ask again. Throughout the whole storm violet and her sisters had tried hele best to confort their terrified friends, but all their efforts had postuminating and finally after almost up rading them for their seeming omnice violet and her sisters had said in unision again and again;

Fret would you boys have done had it been a errician Typhoon that had truckus. To us this storm was only rough weather.

instray had seen many severe stras on land, but never on the sea. They elieved it was the most terrible storm that could eve rage but violet and her laters who had sailed the seas really since they had been born, aving made any trips with their father knew from their own experience what terrible ers the same thing in fury. Thy nevertheless felt sorry for the boys and the little girls and told them, that if they prayed community to od by may reach their destination saftly without encountering any severe which was the worse thing of all. The sea after the storm remained to make their normal size, and the choppy conditions had left them.

During the whole trip since it started the boys or the ot two little girls had not as yet seen any of the great Blengiglomonous greatures which they had heard so such about, and for once they did not believe the creatures ever really swam or flew across the sea. But one day when ylolet and her sisters we were sitting on some benches close to the bow, the Stabbard on when Jennie saw someting far away in the sky tward the horizon.

It looked like some long moving object with a shiny body and at once she attracted the atte t attention of her sisters to it. They all watched its approach closely and carefully untill it came very close, and then violet said:

'Its a Blengiglomenoan creature alright, but what species I do not know.''

"'Yes it is too far away to see its head yet. 'Said joice. 'Shall we call the boys before it goes another way and out of sight?''.

It was decided to call the boys which they did. By the time the boys came the creature had flown to the water and was still far off but now seen swim ming in the waves, and lashing its huge tail, in every direction churning up a cyclone of form and froth. All of the sadlors were also attracted by the appearance of one of these glorious creatures, and only hoped that it would come near enough so as to be easily seen, but finally it dived into the sea ad and never was seen as it after coming up again flow off in another direct ion. Since that hour the children keep a good lookout for the appearance of

more of the plengiglamenean creatures but none came in sight. Tward givening Hanson announced that the ship was in the locality of the North island Called St Anna, and that probably by morning it would have in sight. This was grand news because they had hopes of reaching the island before any more typhoons would approach. It was not long after the report when all were attracted by a terrible rearing of fogm and waves to the rear of the great battleship, and running to the tarbard warter the vivian firls who were then the only ones on deck saw a long oreature following in the wake of their ship. At first violet and her sisters thought it was some necessiar kind of son Serment as it was altogether different than the form remorally seen in Blengiglomenean creatures. It's head however formed like that of a Tustorhorian, but was longer the ness and chin parts of the head being armour ed by long horizontal horas and the head armed with as orherians, and some thing like a tree with sharp pointed branches. The creature was long so very long not exceeding a hundred feet and its wings were yellowish of color with blue grains or veins. The scales were green, and the underpart of the body yollow with golden bands around the upper parts. It was very peculiar and yet at the same time very ferocious looking, and violt and her sisters by rais ing the alarm quickly brought the others and the whole crew of the ship to view the creature.

I''It's a cazoonian'' aid Said Hanson.''It's only a peculiar type of plengiglomenean creature, and if only following the ship from mere cur iousity. They watched the creature for some time, and then realizing it was noticed the creature reared its head clear up to the bulwarks of the ship and almost over the deck, while it brandished its wings back and forth set ting the sea into an abyse of wrathfull form around its body.

Captian victor and the others had also been surprised at these scenes and did not know what to make of it. This ship was fairly equipped for standing cruel hurricanes ervtyphoons and as she had not been injured by the first squall they encountered there was no need of putting into any Angelinian port. All had been wishing to take more sailors aboard and so after the first of the Boyking Islands had been reached they sto be stopped at one of the islands, and Hanson took full command of the ship at the request of the advarila. After leaving the island the Pandora boyled neerily on her northern cruise, and after a few days passed a sudden calm beset them. It we was the month of September 1910.

AMOTHER GREAT STORY BY THE REGION OF THE BOYKING ISLANDS.

Late in the afternoon of the third day of great calm Hanson who was inspecting the masthead, finally sighted a long yellow streak, along the horizon in the southwest, and becoming suspecious as he had always record the approach of typhoon is storms he examined it with his eye glasses, then quickly deconded.....

"An approaching type typhoon "He gasped in dismy. dismy. He mave orders and advises to the sailors to make preparations to meet it, to see to it that all the passengers went below, and the decks cleared for action which was done, and by the time they got it so it could face the c on coming tempest of hell a fearful bac blackness like that oe erebus had so settled, and nothing could be seen for an inch hardly and the boys again felt tremendiously nervious. The darkness from the start had increased so terribly that little time had been lost, and now came a dull booming, which changed to a tremendous roar, the storm approaching with a tempest of thunder and lightning. Then the windstorm came. The howling blast came on with the most irrestible violence, the sea all at once becoming fearfully rough, the gaves roaring like thunder, while the foun flew like a snowstorm. The howl ing blast soon a because most terrific before which the big ship sped like a thing of life. In about twenty minutes a we worse storm than Hanson who had staveled the seas many times had ever seen had risen, and the boys were so terrified and seasick that they kept on praying as if they were going to die it any minute. The darkness which had been as black as ink subsided somewhat now, but nevertheless the storm did not abate even when two hours had passed and finally as an unusual rough sea hit the ship the wheelsman was thrown forward, the wheel was wrenched from his hand, it being beyound his power to hold on, he sustaining a broken arm, and in an instant the ship ming an appalling lurch at the same time brookled to t rolled in the trough of the mountianous seas and was swept from storn by a mighty wave a hi hundred and eighty feet high. A score of provision boxes, weighing two tons which had ben forgotten and left on deck were dragged about by the swirling avalences d water and swept over board. A loud yell and a prayer came from Hampson as he started for the captian he having remained on deck to watch the fury of the great storm. But he never reached it. A peculiar bounding noise was heard like a water crased terrent going over a precipice, and another wave more me monsterious than the first swept the decks. Another and another came in mick succession. Hundreds of tons and hundreds of tons of wavt water erashed and roared, and screamed upon the quivering timbers. Every most and mokestack went by the board, and falling to the decks with a frightful crash that shook the ship and with the rigging were swept away in a mighty rearing avalanch of frenzied waterfalls and storms of foam. The sailor was safe how to however and though he did not reach the point he was after he was not mpt overboard. Instead he was sent crashing into the cabin door which was splinted splintered, tons of water pouring through the opening upon him as he went down the steps like an arrow. Before the next wave came Hanson Within himself annaged to close and barricade the door, and though the new meelsman had righted the ship, and ten took the place to help as now it was by much the power of one can the ship was righted again by a turn of the meel but novertheless the sea now being a regular fury still swept the drecks deks like ridges of water threatening to carry il before them.

698-901

But the whoelessen by the faith put in their prayers now held firm and did not miss another turn though from the fury of the waves the ship be burched frightfully time and again. A heavy swell was visible from time to time in the flickering of the red tornado lights, and this was relling from the southwest, tward the ship. It resembled a huge wall of glass and was without four. In another moment the wave struck to the ship sent her on her bear ends and nearly buried her under. The shock was terrific the whole wave in breaking now became a rearing surge, while the storning torrent

of wayter on the ships decks as she rose became like a rearing surf. "Gracious this storm seems worse than the typhoons of tye cap cape of the Devils blow hole near the Blengiglamonean islands Gasped Hanson as another great wave more nonsterous that its first mate struck the ship with a frightful crash and swept her from end to end almost displacing the big turrets with their ten inch guns, and making a din and conglameration of sounds that far surpassed the crashing roar of the thunder. The Panroa has now a helpless drifting wrock, but the awful gale was now increasing with the most frightful fury, the wind howling like an army of demons. A still cheavier wave swept the ships decks from stern to stern, another quickly fol loved, another still, which broke and carried a portion of the bulwarks may. Still another swept the decks, then another which completely buried er under with a roar that was ears plitting. Then five almost together. Then a last wave of tremendous force which again buried her under, and ade the ship quiver like the ground would in a severe earthquake. It was indeed an awful storm. It looked as if the ship was doomed for the awful stort; which had started in the afternoon showed no signs of letting up and not a break appeared in the in't black mass of storm clouds.

Tward e ening after raging seven hours the frightful storm was at its worse but tward midnight at last it started to show signs of abatement, and manson felt relieved..... But it was not untill late the next morning that the storm abated altogether. Though the severe typhoon did pass far off the sen was still heavy in waves, the sky still dull and gray and a sheet of rain was falling steadily mingled at certain times with an accasional terrent of Ir large hailstones which made a clatter on the ships decks that sounded like a severe masketry fire..... When to the rain finally ceased manson, e left the cabin followed by his brother, the boys, Evans and violet and her sisters and all record back with horror at the scene spread before the m.

The decks of the ship was smooth swept and battered by the still raging sen yet the hull of the wrecked ship was firm and also the cabins and gun turrets though the smokestacks and masts were missing: The wheelsman or men were still at their post and working at the wheel though they were well exhaus ted. The air was warm and sultry, and the rain which began again made a pall as thick as a blizzard storm of great intensity. Pen cannot depict the revelation of their thrilling situation. For a few minutes mason, Robert and all the rest, believed themselves dremming, then violet with a cry of despair said;

"Oh Pain God and the Blessed virgin alone knows where we are. Our ship is broken, and we cannot see our way because of this rainstorm."

"We may never got back to Angelinia without god's help."

The situation in which they all found themselves was one fraught with awful perils and terrors. But hapily the fierce rainstorm soon abated again and Hanson and the others soon discoved land to the northwest, and within their full view was another ship heading full speed tward the shore despite the frantic efforts of the men in trying to prevent the ship from running into the dangerous breakers which were still sixty feet high. It was in vain. The ship headed for the breakers full tilt, there was a terrific crash, a noise of rending of timbers, and a cloud of spray and waves shooting over the scene and nothing was seen of the survivors though Hanson and the others kept in the vinicity for a long time in hopes of fi ding squeestil still alive.

Hanson finding a river shouth ran his ship in and after anchoring the rudned battleship at once lowered the boats, and the little girls with Hanson and Robert vivian and Evans and the little boys were the first to be let into them. After all but the sailers had landed, Robert fancied that he could see the clouds of volcanic eruptions with his glasses..... This made him wish to attempt to reach the volcances by corossing the debris covered ground.

THE FIRST VIEW OF A BLENGIGICUENEAU TUSKOPHORIAU.

Sladges were brought up from the ship and provisions stored upon the m. Then with their rifles and well armed they left the ship to be repaired, and started out to see the dountry, believing they were on one of the plen giglomenean islands. At lelength what Robert had imagined to be a volcano, appeared to be really such. They came out upon an immed and there rested for a time. Before them they knew was a region of volcances. By the growth it appeared as some great our country, for the growth was not tropical, and most of the growth on the plengiglamenean islands is believed to be tropical. Hanson was anxious to press forward, and all were engaged impacking up traps after camping for five hours. It was a few minutes after that a very strange thing happened. Jack victor after having finished his task rose to his feet and chanced to glace to the stop of a steep bank which was quite near to here they were. Greatness goodness. What was it that he saw.?

He leaped backwards with a wild cry of great dismay and of horror. "It must be the serpent of the demons. "Ho shricke shricked. All were upon their feet instantly with leveled guns, and believ beheld the same spectacle. Upon them the effect was indeed tremendous. Force was given to their mazement in the fact to that they had been traveling for for thirteen hours on the serpent infested sea, and for three hours on this hand and by the scenes of such thick growth, and of desertions they had thought the land unishabited by alengiclomeona servents. But plainly visible and reclining upon the bank or precipice of rocks and lave lab lava was the strangest looking Blengiglamonean creature that they or even Hanson had ever z soon in their lives and the most monsterous. In reality its body had t he figure of a beautiful dragon clad in scaly skin, the scales being round and shiny like gold while its under part of the body and tail was like that of a cobra. Its wings was armoured, in the form of those of a butter fly the wings being as red with blood as blood, and colored with yellow and black designs in the slape of flowers.

But the strangest yet was that the skin under the scales was the colve color of purple, and its hair , and beard on its head was the color of flashing fire, and his eyes was likecfireballs and shone like the headlights of an automobile. It was more monsterous than the most huge dragon we ever r written about and was armed with a line of boney hooks on its sides and back with horns on its head in the form of those of a tuskerhorians the color of brinestene. Its tengue had two long feelers in the shape of fiery darts the color of carmine flame, and in its mouth besides r teeth it had two long fangs. Again with great terror Jack ictor gasped trembling like a leaf; "It's a Devil Dragon of hell I tell ye."

But Hanson and the others with him including violet and her sisters had no fear because they knew what it was. To them the creature was not a bit uglyr or hedious, and though it had a body like a dragons it seemed of no spiritual ranner and had the form of a gigantic Tuskorhorian. Making the sign of the cross failed to scare the strange creature who only did the same with strange curiousity. Hanson determined to speak to the strange plengiglom enean Z Serpent as he knew it was one of the plengiglomenean serpents that were very rarein these regions. Jack and the other three sailors had never in their lives seen one of these kind of creatures and so could not evercome their supertitious fears and would not go with him. Jack Evans Robert and the little girls followed but not far as Hanson told them not to come too near for if the creature did not trust them look out. Hanson advanced and made concilatory signs to the strange plengiglomenean creature vince body in the gathering darkness of night seemed to glow with

To his surprise and gratification the strange creature answered them in a voice like than e thunds r or like a lions roar, and producing all its dangerous armour flew downward with one furious sweept its wings making a deafening clamor like the caving in of a city. Hason of course accepted this as a sign of peace, as he knew if hostile the creature woulf fly in a circlar swop a swoop and so he advanced swift ly to adv meet the creature. When eight feet distance from each other they halted. Hanson was unable to understand the creatures actions for it flapped its wings in a frenzied way but after he spoke in the Angelinian tongue the creature gave a peculiar start, and

"So you are Angelinians are you and not clandelinians as I believed you were? I'm a Blengiglomenoan creature as you call us."

The three sailors who were strangers gave a sharp cry and a

Then you can speak, a sorport 'He cried. Il the others who did not know the nature of plengiglameean serpents were thunderstruck especially when at this moment the creature suddenly vanished. lanson and o the others could not account for its disappearance but when they recollected that the Blengiglameanean scrpents do this by the suddeness and wiftness of their flight in flying their astonisiment soon went. Without the slightest fear in their hearts Hanson and the rest resumed their trip the sailors following. They now entered an undulated region where the lights and shadows wereall of a wi we drd and fantastic shape amid the peaks and erags of the high mountian tops. This region was a wonderful sort. New mar rels were constantly becaming visible upon all sides, and sixteen times they came suddenly upon hugo Blengiglamenean serpents of different colors and forms and sizes. The volcanoes in the far distance were becaming better visible now and high hills in the distance covered with forests of fir were to be seen plainly. It was a great reliev relief to those to see the green lues of the trees after gazing so long at the almost unearthly fury of the dreaded Mc-Wirthian seas. Suddenly a wild dispairing feminine s brick came to the ears of all. Then a fearful sight was revaled to all. Up the mountian sides there came rushing with fearful long strides another being, and he was very savage and wicked looking . We was a giant in si size being clad in thick Gray uniforms uniforms.

victor. "What in the name of heaven is he doing here?"

In the graycoats arms tightly held like a puppet was a young girl who in see ing they cried;

Without the slightest hesitation,,, Hanson followed by all the rest of the men with him except five who were to guard wielet and her sisters, started in persuit.

if we die in the attempt. "

As soon as Hanson and the porsuers disappeared around a bend, another thrilling incident occured....: Suddenly from behind a mighty block of lava stone two nen spring-literal giants they were, with long flowing bair of light hue. They were also Glandelinians but their features were Angelinian

but feroclass and coarse. They seemed as-if they wanted to stop the carr-a carriages, and kidner the litt le vivien Girls. Jack nyans was one of the mon left on guard to watch violot and her sistors, and who was driving one of the carriages say the two glant claudelinians we were sure to intercept him and his companions, and steal the children. A cry of fear went up from Jonnie Jonnies lips as she clung to Jacks arm. There was no time to lose so upon impulse Jack aimed his rifle and fired. One of the glandelinians tumbled headlong to the ground, while the other who was some yards behind the carriage had passed him before he could reach it. He was maddened by fury at seeing his counde shot down and he made a spring, but Evans had started the horses a and the carriage had passed him before he could get at them. On ever the plain the horses went the clandelinian airing his pistol at Jack and firing but the ball went wide of Its mark, and soon a ridge hid them from the enemys view. Jennie was deadly pale with fright, and had clung to Jacks arm. She now oxclaimed;

"Oh Jack what sort of men could those have been? They were awful looking." 'Indeed they were. 'Answered Jack .' They were Clandelinians. In the keantime Hanson and the other men were persueing the glandelinians, who had the young women in their grasp, and drawing his istol Hanson took aim at the savage clandelinian who had her. A sharp crack followed, as he fired the revolver. The brute uttered a hw howl of pain and half-sank down to the ground. Seeing the overwhelming musber after him the glande linian dropped the young wo an and sought to gain his own safty. This he suc cooded in doing by d s disappearing in a cut in the rock cliffs, but suddenly they say another giant form, who no doubt had been his companion in hiding rush upon them and with writal force beat down one of the sailors with the butt of his revolver, and then rained blows upon him with the hardest part. With an awful groun of agony the victor fell. Blood reddened the ground from the victims head, and the Glandelinian with conterted features turned from his horrible work. But Hanson soon brought him down to the earth with a shot from his pistol. He then raised the young girl half fainting from the ground. In that instant as he gazed fully into her levely face he thought he had never before seen such wonderous beauty. Headry drew a short quick breath. Then recovering herself jounde, for that was the ladys n name slipped instantly from his arms and turned and bowed sweetly to Hanson and said with a tone that sent a thrill through his heart;

"I over y life to the sir as you are the brave one who shot down the br utes of glandelinians one of which had no in his clutch." "Because I have been able to serve you at that thrilling moment I am happy 'Returned Hanson gallently.' The brute would have carried you off if we had not case in time I fancy."

"I shall never forget the act although y cannot repay you?" Said Jennie blushing.

''If I wa assured of that''Cried Hanson eagorly It will be a thousand times more than recommense me for the service.

Crimson in hue was jennies face and she was abased plainly in the presence of the two great governers who were before her but she an managed to say;

'What brought you two Angelindan governors here?''

"We decided to cano here on a particular errand." Answered Hanson as Jack and the other sailers drew up with the carriages, with wielet and her sisters in one of the x.

"'Then "o you came at least partly of your own choice.' Said jennie with the greatest amzement.

"Exactly."

"It indeed past have been an object of no ordinary kind which brought you here to the western coast of calverinin? !!

"Bigit you are "Answard Benevarant bot you will wonder over our adventure when you know what it is. "

"Tes Indeed I will."

"We are here we believe in a hot country, and we are upon a lost import ant and wonderful dission. We are not upon this errand because of the great interest of science, and of western Angelinian history, but for the finding of thrillions of rich jeworly and gold which we have heard to exist on a certain Blengiglamonean mountian. "

"Proclims shows and gold." Exclaimed journe in shoor a autement. "I did not know that you could find gold and jw jewolo in this ropion of lurricanes and tornud 398.11

After country the young weam to get on the carriage they started art tward the Blongiglamonean nountian. It was quite a nivelty riding across the lava fields and up and down condory exeminees in the carriages, the horses st these running for all they we were worth. Soon a entered a deep gap in might hitava hotelits.D Soon they entered a deep gap of a different charater. So high ere the walls that the lights of the sky was a, almost shut out. Following the his for time for some time it brought thom into a valley hedged with beaut ful palms. Their radient green was indeed beautiful, and the sight was not asily forgotten when once seen. They were drawing nearer to the verge of the pleanic regions. From the top of a distant volcano a mighty column of lave and apors wassesseing, and a rod glow flared against the dark sky over there . That vast region indeed seemed made up whooly of mighty mountians and doop mlleys. Such of the great mountians that were not volcances wee of such great hight that they looked exactly like the appearance of Ht Blanca and were apped with snow and ice. The carriages adashed along meerily over the ground and every moment now they were drawing nearer to their destination. They and now upon a thrilling sight. After they had passed through a patch of tal all palm trees the they noticed a dark pool of water in the open beyonnd and what app appeared to be the heads of a couple of noble reludeers at the alge of this in the act of drinking, their bodies bing hidden by foliage and trees, and they hardly seemed afraid of the human beings. Hanson thought that the heads of these reindeers seemed dissense in size for they appeared calmost alf as large as the big pool of water itself. There were the heads of the exller ones beside the two big ones. As their provisions were nearly exhausted gobort determined to bringe ne of the supposed reindeers down by a shot little drewsing that these very animals were Tapor an plengiglamenean creat ares, and very dangerous when aroused.

THE BATTLE WITH THE BLENGING. ..

Give me my rifle Hanson. 'Gasped Robert.' That is big game and no mistake. by jove. "

Emson handed him the rifle and he took aim and fired." With a wild snort of pain one of the supposed reindeers turned his head shut and as the bullet could not touch a vital part it only maddened the annimal who supposed that the non before her were clandelinians in disguise as Angelinians. She lowered her head and fixing her large defiant eyes upon the carriage and horses suddenly charged upon it, Hanson and all the rest being whooly at astonished at what they saw it really appeared to be. Manson himself fired accidentally in the excitement but the millet glanced off the creatures head. They had all time to jump from the carriage and roll off ont unto the ground when the creature with a wild roar of rage struck the carriage. It was overturned in an instant, and the horses fas tened to the harness were in a tangled heap neighbing, and snapping at their strange foe.

The sta strange creature charged for them and as nobert in his effort to st of the creature fired, it missed and struck the other creature who in a mage and its oyes bulging charged straight for him. A light with two desperate Blengiglomorous creatures of medius size was pre

"Look out for that BlenginRobert" Cried Hanson. "Lookout he'll

ers you sure as lying." felled Hanson as he saw the creature charge for his brother with the fury of thousand de mons trying to down him wit its wings. Robert rushed out of the may of the omnushing creat are and raising his rifle tried to shoot it between the eyes. The shot did not kill the creature thi though it only injure d it. With a snort it again charged for Robert while the other creature had already flew away. If it had not been for Roberts cat like activity he would have seen tossed into the air. Stopping or rushing aside just as it came Robert cameged to got his rifle to his shoulder again. Crack. The shot this vine striking the furious creature directly under the voins of the left wing and disabled it enough for the party to get away. So deeply was Hanson buried in the mud that he got up with a , nest hard effort. The rest set to work to right the curringes and untangle the horses after they scrambled from the mad. It indeed and surely was a narrow escape fro for their all

from serious injury.
"Gracious goodness" Weeln bash Robert in an zenont. "If I ad an idea at all what sher really were, y would containly have thought wice before shooting them. They were certainly not reindeers for they could Mayor have done such execution with their horns. "

Fortunately however nothing was broken or any one hurt though Jenuie had been hadly scared and also the young wominThen the trip was resumed..... Rapidly they entered a warmer atmosphere, every every single mile indicating a rise in tempeture and soon the grassy ground turned 1' into lava fields, while the black slopes were plainly visible in the distance. The entire journey had been remarkable, for its abrupt acent. decent The mouth mountians looked vastly higher than ever and the northpole like region of the higher ones seemed like one co-cup depression. The horses were puffing and panting with the heat. Suddenly Robert stopped them, and spring ing from the carriage he was driving oried;

"This for the tired horses is enough. On foot we can go the rest of the way."

A thrilling this occurred as soon as the words had barely left his lips.

Pobert flashed from their sight through the lawn crust where a few minutes a go Robert stood, and the horrified seemen behold the ripple of black water some feet below. Evidentally all feared that Robert had gone to his doom.

Tears sprang to violet's eyes. Also jonnie and joice and her other sisters is it very much like crying. Nigh paralized with horror were the men at the mysterious disappearance of the governer. At the bottom of the hole as I said before under the hard lava crust water could be seen, and fearing that it was beiling het all believed that Robert had gone to his death but GOD in his everlasting mercy had not so willed it.

Beneath the laws crust extending for an unknown distance there was a reservior of water, yet not five feet deep. Due to an action of the laws flow which joining the two fields together had formed like a narrow and low cavern which being beneath the surface had filled with rain water. Thus was the origin of this, as it was presumed at first the chill of the ice cold water night took his breath away as Robert went down into the five fee of water. But he came up at some distance beyond the spot where he had fallen through. The water was night cold enough to para o i paralize his muscles and reached way u to his arm pits.

"It seems to be all over with my brother. "Hanson exclaimed gazing aghast at Jack Evans. Settling down upon them for an instant now was a fearful pall of horror. Then Jack Evans and Hanson made quick action. "I'll dive for him or all of you can hang me for a coward. "Manson cried boldly as he three himself flat upon the edge of the cavity and peered down into it. He saw Robert come out of the water as g as he did so, and he gave a great cry of joy.

your hand and I'll fetch you up out of that."

Robert in his great peril needed no urging. He saw the point at once, felt the lava floor under his feet, and made a desperate plungs forward. He had his brothers hand the next memont.

"We have got him now Jack" Gried Hanson wild with joy. Come several of you and give us a lift. Altogether. . . . Lively now. "

Jack Evans and two other men was by Harsons side in a mo moment and they pulled Robert out of the toy watersquickly. He was saved from what had for a time seemed like certain death. The joy of all was indeed beyound the greatest expression. The ten adventurers alone in that wild descinte region of volcances so many miles from home sweet home were indeed econscious of an attatolument a such as brothers and sisters can only efcol. Each was now dependent upon one another, and union was strength. Weak and faint, with the shock all sank down upon the ground panting with their great exertions. Roberts blood seemed now to be congenling, for by this time the chi chill and penitrating water of the passage had taken effect, and what was necessary now was prompth action, and so one of the carriages was made as a temporary coach. After having his wet cloths a quickly removed Robert Robert was wrapped in the rich fur suit or robes of the carriage and tubbed by Jack and Hanson, untill the bloods circulation was well restored Then the slothes were well wrung out and hung up on one of the poles turned inside out. The clothes seemed to get dry quick enough to wear again because of the keen dry air of the climate. This made some delay of course, but as pobert soon regained his wonted spirits it was decided to go on. They now decided to send the horses back to the nearest towns as the sagacoious animals were so thoroughly trained that they would and could take the carriages saflybhome without a driven driver.

So they turned the carriage about n and the horses were given free head.
"Now boys and my children' Cricd Robert with excitement" We are last upon the borders of volcanic regions of western calverinia. We must soon be near the plengiglomenean mountian."

Our adventue adventurers new now pushed on ahead with great spirits and the country rapidly began to have a change. The air was rapidly becoming warmer.

They were now deen decending into wormer valleys it being in a few hours a wonderful transition to the warm breezes of a region at least as warm as ifrical Gradually unfolded before them was a wonderful sountry. Almost as loft y as the Andies a mighty chain of mountians extended far to the northeast the alopes being adorned with beautiful green verdur while the tops of the mountains were covered with snow. Wonderful growth of evergreens and of moss were seen, but as our adventurers desended into rich uplands covered with a beautiful suculent grass, the moss and evergreens soon disappeared whin into tropical vegetation. Floring into the valley were streaks of clear markling water coming from the everlasting bleak regions of snow and all this seemed like an entranse into a vertible edon.

A WONDERFUL OCCURANCE

our adventurers were compelled to give expressions of constant delight ad surprise as they went on. It was a wonderful sight for them indeed. To the metward was a mighty peak, which vomited forth lava and clouds of steam and het which appeared like immense clouds of smoke. It's sides was red with the lava rushing down its sides. At times they e u could slight ly d feel the concussion of the distant eruption. To all the existance of this fertil Mertile valley hill bound as it was, indeed was a great m marvel, but Hanson n saly know that this fortile valley sculi only one its existance, because these builtful valleys were warmed by the stormal fires in the bowels of the with, which were so fierce and hot that the air was reduced to tropical that surely making this region a perpetial country of summer. The ten aplorers eplorers traveled on for some more hours. So warm was the air new that they were constrained to row remove their scats and wests, and come forth in this clothing the sailors wear in hot wee weather. This quite a difference is their appearance, but to get rid of the numbersons clothes was a relief. ha conveinent place under some rocks they put the coats to be claimed was their return . Fimally upon a slight eminones they came, from with a better view f of the country could be seen. Directly before them was will wide and issolated peak completely issolated from the other mountians ad boarded by the distant sea. Fifty miles south of her thy could observe a large city with a long and coxtensive sea front, tward which a maze of shippi plipping was in view. Selecting it at once gobert declared it to be the great lingiglamenean mountian. They all determined to take a little rest, and then ab another trip and on the morrow climb it. They now all sat down on the fromd, and Jack victor threw off his belt for he was heavily burdened with the scalp knife fell from its sheat as he did so.

startling cry escaped his lips as he was about to pick it up and replace it he cause of Jack victors amazement was a most astonishing incident.

Hense it was made of the purest steel the clasp knife began to act in a very hallar manner.

It wan to swiftly move away from him without any visible agency to assigned it as Jack had reached for it. The sailors though Angelinians were proventitious, and Jack for the moment could ascribe this astounding action of his knifewhich he had pisked up to nothing more than a supermatural agency. He dropped the knife which he had picked up, which again began to muickly glide along over the green turf, and a gaping gasping cry escaped his lips. He are struck sailor recoiled white as a sheet and shivering. With his less bulging and his hair seeming to raisecfron his head he sputtored;

A "BLOW ME FOR BIJBBLE, what a the matter with that knife, can approve tell ma. It's taken legs all of a sudden. ? ***

The of the other sailers his himself had witnessed the incident and he was carely less impressed than his friend.

The devil is about here that is the true reckoning. 'He screeched shrilly. The rest of the men, and even the young lady, and violet and her sisters is not show any four. Both the sailers who were scared lecked at each other and quickly retreated a respectable distance from the trave, ling knife. Their car was indeed comical. Understanding the meaning of the phenomena, and les while he was impressed with the marvel, Robert was nevertheless intention of the terror shown by the two sea man.

CHAPTER NINE.

"Hathatha." He laughed. 'Indeed you are brave menthere is nothing supermatural about it. Why it can't even hart you. 'Robert went along and picked up the knife as he spoke and handed it to grans. Jack totor and his companion at this recovered themselves, and were half asked. Jack victor pulling at his st hair and stamoring:

"Only when I have to face fiends I'm sumething of a coward. From a fifty gun we war frigate or hattleship, I'd stand up to a broadside, but from a geb

gemuine desson I'd turn tail and run.

'About this you may be ours there is nothing supermatural. "

Doelared Evans with a laugh.

"No sire" haid Jack worter respectively. "But if I may make free to ask why does that knive knife hoist sail and walk off by itself?"

"Easy enough." Replied Hanson himself. "We are now within the worse of the Blengiglomenean maintian. You cannot have forgotton the wonderful story of the magnet bodies of the Blengiglomenean corporas, who live in certain caves there?"

The look of fear on their faces vanished. The two sailors had quite forgetten this. All their fear was now quite gone. They came forward eagerly and mak Victor reclaimed his bails while he explained in a disgrated tone;

Dash my old halk. I'm the biggest musbakull in the whole wold wolld.

'S We are on the right trail. 'Said Hanson.' Somewhere in that mountian where the caverns are there aire these magnet plengiglomenses creatures, that make this knife travel by itself. 'I'll course no doubt.' Said Robert vivian. 'Evry cave in the mountian in

is overwhelmingly full of these plengiglomenean creatures. Place the bails on A the ground as a proof of this."

Inck yester obeyed and almost the kails began to quickly eresp away over the green sward and always in a direct line tward the mountian peak before them. The wooder and amazoment of them all cannot be expressed by

words. The progress of the knife they use all quite satisfied to watch.

"Hang me for a whaler" Exclaimed jack Evans with a laugh. "If this mountian was only in the middle of the big city of Augeline, or that big city over younder, all things that are made of steel no matter where they would be would be running away from these."

"But to the contrary it is not Angeline. "Laughed Hanson "But the in the very heart of the most rugged mountianess region on the face of the earth. "Continued Hauson."

"Bay governor" Declared wictor. 'Supposing we let this knife take its course and follow. Perhaps it will lead up to the enverse of the mage magnet plengiglemonean areatures themselves."

Hanson docided that this could be done and so the knife was allowed to go of itself. As it was swiftly erseping along over the ground, all the men turned to pick up their rifles to follow it. They had left their rifle rifles at the foot of a true and to their consternation they were gone, and it was sure evident that no body had taken the me From the the tree to the Blongiglomenean mountion Rebert set out in a straight line with the others following and the they soon case upon the weapons almost fifty yards distant as swiftly making their way thank the center of attraction.....

Indeed it was a wonderful thing. The sensations experienced by the explorers annot be described.

"Shipmates we will have to anchor our steel weapons and implements" belared Robort. "Or they will desert us."

However as the rifles were resovered, all now started to follow the carse made by the traveling haife. This was continued for some distance then as the speed of the kaife grew so swift that they were literally afraid if woulf would fairly fly away from them the idea was given up, and Jack detor restored the knife to his bolt, and they all set forth with rapid steps trand the great Blengiglomenean mountian. They now experienced many my sensations. Sonsations that were very curious. If not held firsty their rifles would fly from their hunds to the ground many feet and fairly an away like a rasshores and it was difficult to retake those. Robert drew is pisted from his belt to fire at a ruttle snake, then he accidentally wland his grip a little it flew at the smakes head killing it, jumped' a secre of feet away, and began traviling rapidly along over the ground. In this manner a mile was covered, and once or twice money in the pockets of the men also flew out and traveled or rolledca, ong t he ground faster almost than the men could run themselves. After I an all nights marching without any sleeping they soon reached the foot of the mountian which was singularly toroid of trees and boasted of little vegetation of any kind, the great In end having at last been accomplished. Our adventurers now stood at the best d the wonderful Blongiglemonoun mountian efter many thrilling adventurers.

hough they were not able to repress a cheer they gripped hands. The they decided to sleep for the day and the r proceeding night, which was done and then again at the break of day R Robert began to examine the soil very carefully. But a brief examination it required the governor had once studied aiming engineering, and it did not take h it long to stainfy him that it was of a suriferious charater, and likely to be rich in minerals. The peak was about five thousand six hundred feet high and shaped like a broad come.

Forward up its sides now pressed the governer, eagerly fellowed by the rest, and presently they came to ledges of rocks which was ofa a reddish color and thickly interpersed with quarts. While Robert was eas examining the colored ledge, Jack Evans had skired a spur of the mountian will and had made a discovery of no ordinary sort. Wiedged in between some interpents of the ledge was screething glistening. B He bent down and examined it. Then a thrilling cry escaped his lips. which brought others to the sput. To the cry of anazement which he gave Jack had good reason. He had stooped to pick up a gleaming substance. This was injeed a sheet of mica, but inside it lay what looked to be a yellow stone. H Jack fished it up and its weight and color at once told him that it was a heavy nugget of gold.

Of course course all the rest were by his side in a moment. and it did not repire but a glas glance for Robert to recognize the character of the yellow standlis heart gave a leap. The treasure of the plengiglomenean mountian they had at last found. The sensation experienced by all of our explorers words can not depict. With joy they were all wild. The governor picked up the yellow stall, and his eyes glistened like stars as he examined it.

"Tes indeed indeed it's gold." He murmured. 'And what a reget. Ah' 'He murmured. 'There is no doubt enough of the shiff to buy a kinder with.

The governor attracted the others by crying and shouting to them wildly.

''Car fortunes are made''Cried Jack wildly.

The governor however had been making his search furt her and found a vest lodge seamed with gold, bearing quarts. Heavily lader were the veins and the governor mentally atten attempted to resken what the quartse would assay to them. To satisfy himself he was unable as the calculation was no errorscusty high, that he would not credic it. At any rate he believed that there was a hundred fu fortunes right here by sight. They had small sacks hand handy at their sides, and they put the small ni maggets in them. It was decide seeded however to explore the mountian, a t after which they could then leaded upon what move to make next.....

Baston agai satalista a genteur foult elitani, no min....

They left the quartz ledge accordingly, and struck out around the spur of the mounting. They assended higher every moment, and this gave them a wider wis view of the country. Farther than eye could reach, to the northward the volcanic range, extended with valleys and hills densely wooded, forming a strange contrast to the blak bleak regions so dimly visible, on the other

Hot without awe did out our adventurers gaze upon this wonderful sight. Neither was the region we without its natural be beauties. The grass was ofa a peculiar green, and was short, wonderfully fresh, and bright. Everything loo looked even to the color of the soil itself. Mighty walls of purplish rock resembling gmethyst, rose to the heightof hundreds or thousands of feet . G Great blocks of gypsus frequently pass paved their path and bascult in statuesque columns frommed over the valley. A mountian of minerals it pr proved certainly to be. Encountered on every side were rich evidences of gold and silver. However before the summit was reached, it was seem at once that the mountian which h appeared to have a second crater lower down on the other side, was or had been an aci active volcano not long since. What a wonderful sight it would have been to have seen this great volcano break into one of its well recorded eruptions. But if it did not our adven turers would be in deadly peril. Of all the peaks this was indeed the grandest ever seen. The cutlines of the upper crater was seen far above, z and the governer who had gone shead was now in the act of disappearing into the erater. Eanson and the rest qu quickly followed, and as they reached the edge of the erater, what was spread before them was indeed a most wonderful sight. Existing in the very top of the mountian white which had taken them five hours to climb was a deep pit or eavity in the shape pof a crocent about five miles across. Lava debris, and great w q quantities of rocks w were seattered about and there was every sign that this had been a mighty volcance The governor was gazing upon the scene with the greatest interest when Hanson suddenly clutched his arm.

LABYRINER

Coming from Jack Evens who was out of shift down in the deep crater was a loud cry. AT this great distance it was quite impossible to tell whither Jacks cry was one of distress or not, no but none of them did not pause, or delate on the subject at all, but started at once in the direction of the call. So over the ledge of the crater they went, every one, even the lady and yielet and her sisters, and went along a desending shelf of rocks. They now same out upon a small plateau and at the extremity of this they saw Jack waving his arms most empitedly. To cross the plateau it did not take very long. But their fears or were gone before their reached their committee, and it was easily seem that Jacks ory was not one of dist ress or feare but as they came up to him his eyes glistoned and his manner was much excited. I''I'we made a big find. 'He cried excitedly.' Come and follow me.

Along the edge of the plateau Jack led the way, followed by the treat. Violet and her sisters had a little dread though but tried to overcome their fears. After a while they came to the edge of the craters wall and after turning an angle in this our adventurors found themselves at the

mouth of a mighty high arched cavern.

Stalagmites were missing. A wonderful cavern it indeed was. Instead of the usual complement of stalagmites and stalastles, it presented a most smooth appearance, the surface having a white polished floor like the complete finish of chinavare. A cooling of a certain substance, silica being the chief compound ecopound and manufactured no doubt by the escaping of steam from boiling tons of hot salt mae water, charged with the coating ingredients in the borles of the earth. The cave presented truely a worderful appearance, and the despos desposit was as sacoth as glass.

Another of the mighty and wonderful appearances of the volcanic regions it in deed was. For calling them to the spot none of our adventurers were even surprised as well as he was able the governor explained to them all how the great cavern formed. Then they all decided to explore it, little drawing of the

the danger they were rushing inot.

Ascordingly Jack Evans led the way into the cavern, but they had not gov gone a dozon steps when it suddenly deverged into two passages, from these two yet another, and in fact the cave was or intered what was a vertible labyriath of passages all decoming downward teard as it seemed the earths center, and here Harson con committed a serious fault although no sincesee

denorally being more prudent than the others, and having better knowledge in matural phonomena he should have hesitated about entering the cavern at all. But he forgot his coution by his curiousity and ardor. From one passage to another went all our adventurers new wonders being revealed at every step. Fanson himself had no intention of penstrating too deeply into the place as to lose his way and get all the rest into danger was not his wish. The raders of the enverns lighted in some mystericus way by orfices in the roof of the craters floor above were so enticing that never eace did they think of the difficulty of getting out, or the possiblity of gotting lost . All of the passages as Barson rightly guessed were beneath the surface of the srater. hir holes in the roof far above furnished plantly of light. Ariving at this emelusion he did not believe it difficult to find their way out. The labyring labyrinth was al, all within a five mile square of surface, but mansons experience with labyrinthian caverns was not extended. The willies soon gas gave way to lava and black earth suriferious earth it was too.... As they hept on hunger and thirst seisexeized them. They had brought with them some ment of dead animals especially chickons which they had captured and some was mater from the stress, and this they proceeded to make a meal of. After they ate and drain enough it was decided to return on their way back. That this would be a difficult task they had not the slightest idea. Hanson led' the way and they began to thread the labyrinthian passages on their returns They faithfully believed at lease least that they were returning to the outer air? This mistake did not become painfully apparent untill hours later is the day. They kept on for an hour more, and Hanson fancied every moment that he sould see the mouth of the passage before him.

Yet reaching the spot he would find it only the nouth of a passage leading to still another. Then as they progressed yet more intria iniriante became the mase of passages. On aimlessly they windered. It was becasible to even tell how deep in the labyrinth they were. The situation was a desperate and a fearful one. Could it be that they would never find their my cut. A fearful shill engendered by horror and despair settled down spon them all. The more they tried to find the exit to the terrible labyrinth the desper they seemed to penetrate, and the air began to suddebly grow wreer. What if the lave should suddenly full up the lay labyrinthian passages and engulf them all. Or were they already doomed to a fearful death.!

to it seemed.

Remon weak and oversome with horror finally cank down, then all sat and star ed at each other in blackness and despair. Words cannot describe the most torrible situation.

TRAPPED IN A ROARING INTERNO.

Beath in grisly and horrible forms bung over them at that awful moment. Violet and her sisters themselves overcome with awful fear and des a despair sat objectly upon the ground, while fermio herself was already crying. hason himself had been doing some thinking, and suddenly as the air was increasing in heat, he chanced to glance aloft. There was a crack in the ceil ing of the cavorn far above and all the way up were pieves of rocks in the form of a long stairway. The air was now gatting so hot and stifling that they could hardly brw breath, and sulphurious fixes was starting to provede the air of the passages. With an inspiration Hanson had sprung up, follows: by the others, and ermerged through the opening u cato the eraters floor out of the stifling sulphurious fuses. A curious sensation was at once ' experienced, just as soon as they finished their prayer of thankfulness.

There was suddenly a dull distant rumbling sound, like the muttering of thurder, and the floor of the crater actually began to trumble beneath their fest. Then escaping the governors lips was a wild cry, and he quickly pointed to an object not over a hundred yards distant. Coming from an immense obling pit a mile wide which suddenly excued in the craters floor was a thick convol uted column of steam dust and rocks. They were literally showered with small fragments of stomes. Idke the dischagre of a thousand cannon, there suddenly came a fearful reverbrating report, and a hundred feet into the air shot another cloud from another opening followed by a fountian of molten lava, while while from another abyes which suddenly opened several yards from them appear ed another shooting elu cloud of steam and dust which rose to a thousand feet in a second, and only by swift running in different directions they managed to escape the storm of rocks t hat decended in a perfect torrent upon the craters floore

A wild cry of terror escaped from the lips of poor violet and her sisters. The meaning of the phenomena they all at once understood. The cre crater had again become suddenly active, and their position was one of awful peril. They all stood spell bound for several minutes. Not one of them seemed able to move. Then Enson cried;

In the cavern from which they had fut just escaped from the cavern from which they had fut just escaped they looked down into only to have expelled into their faces hot scorehing blasts of air and they saw rapidly filling the labyrinthian caverns a molten stream of laws. All had escaped out of that cavern just in time. A very few minutes delay in these caverns would have proved fifatal. Not one of the party for the moment was able to move for they were oversome with the narrowness and miraculousness of their escape. Deafening was the c din of the eruption now.

There was need for quick action.....if they were to escape the erater. In its modt frightful form death hovered over those. Across the cruters floor which we was already becoming too hot for their very feet could be seen the rim which led up to a easily elibing ascent to the top of the order. Hancon know ing that it was he who had led them into this paril, now led the way, deter mined to lead them out of the peril at any cost. Into some of the various erevasses there was a fearful risk of falli g, by but they finally managed to reach the craters rim. They were xonfronted with a new barrior here. The inter mediate space of the craters rim had suddenly filled with a bubbling lake of molten lava which was boiling frightfully, and it seemed possibly that the whole crater itself would soon fill up. From their awful predicament there second t no escape. Confronting Hanson and the rest in its most frightful forms was death. There seemed no way to escape wintowere They stood and gazed at each other terror struck and pallid. It was truely and homestly impossible to cross that lava strong without some obstruction over it. But yet to save their lives it was necessary to do so. The stream of molted rocks was growing wider every misste, and that the crater would fill up in a very short time it was safe to assume.

All were brave and not afraid of death, but this peril was indeed such an appalling one that they were spell bound with horror for a time. Coming up from the depths below were deafening intonations, and many hundreds of feet into the mir shot mighty columns of lava, stems and ah ashes. Overshelmed and buried beneath this fearful tempest of lava and ruin they would soon be. At a that appalling moment not one of our adventurers were glad that they had come into this awful place. Once they had been on the sides of this great volcane as seen in he hapter one but never in such peril as tyis, and inside one of its main craters. Blankly and with white faces they all looked at each other but Eanson vivian was not the one to give up so easily. Always brave as he was, he determined to die hard. So in a desperate manner he looked about him. Then occuring to him was an idea. He instantly three off his jacket.

"Came boys he cried "Do you see this boulder over there." Give no some help plance, and maybe we can escape. The mon saw his purpose in a minute. Upon a very small ledge near, so precariously balanced, that it would tip over at a slight effort was a huge bowlder. It was a rock many hundreds of tons in weight, and it hing over over the thundering and screaming lava stream. Our adventurors reckoned that to tip it ever into the stream would might be the means of bridging it but they had no idea that the streem was only flowing, and pouring out from a deep gulfaled that the rock would only sink into the lava stresmels an instant the imer imperiled men explorers carried the idea into execution, while the lady and the vivian cirls looked on. They exerted all their strength, and tipped the bowlder over into the stream of lava. The hot fluid splashed high, and some of it took the skin off Hansons hand. But to their dismay the bowlder was gone. It had sank through the lava, and their escape was no better off than before. Violet and her sisters gave a c screen when they sat saw this failure. It was a screened prayer. From larger fissures now no molem material like tar overflowed and slowly rolled tward our adventurers sending forth clouds of steam in its course.

From other fissures stems was smitted irregularly in sharp explosive puffs. Now to their terror in one of the largest fissures a stiff het vis cious mass was seen to heave sluggishly up and down, and a large thick bubble now a rose upon its surface and burst with a most lind loud explosion. In its escape the steam carried off largefragments of hardening some high up into the air.

hart of this fell back int o the fu fiscures of the new sleedy filling enter, and part wad was adhered to the shoes of our adventurers, causing then to flare u p. Manson managed to stop the fire however. Above the air ms now capped with a cloud of stoom and valors and as it was now dark this was illumined by the glow of the dee lave in the deeper fu fiscures. fory time a bubble hurst this light suddonly increased but it gradually diminished, when the white hot surface had cooled down to redness. At another part of the craters rim they discovered was now quite bare of the lava and they now made for this. Next they leaped the chasen beyond, and then Wanvto climb the sides of the erater. No time was lost now, as the eruptin was fast assuming fourful force, but after an hours climbing they were out of the crater, and started down the mounting sides at full tilt. It toook he over an hour to get down, but not well assured not untill they were well usured that they were beyound danger did they halt. They soon betook themsels timesolves back to their own carriages, and made for the city, which they soon resched, and were welcomed by all as they were well known.

> SHATTERED CAPITALS OF CALVERINTA, Caused by the glandelinians, in forcing Calverinian volcances to exupt.

8 To continue I must begin the accounts of the carthquakes that overwhelmed the first two capitals of calveinia galverinia with this most pious general-intics;

Thus the time that the first tra asgressors, Alam and goo, were expelled fra fra paradise, miseries, misfortumes and dreadful calculties, of carthquakes, irightful typhoon storms, volcanis cruptions and series upon series of bloody and sruel wars had torm mation after mation in the most merciless manner ever described or thought of. The man made cataclysms of the series of great pludeo-Abbicannian wars, have in this story held the attentions of that awell to such an extent that titanic disturbances due to blind forces of makes have been all but overlooked as really matural cocurances, and italianed and del declared that it is the worl of the glandelizione them selms who cause it by foreing volcanoes to erupt with the desire of rev avenge on the shristin nations who are claricalinias for. Evon now the resest destruction wrought by samy repeated earthquakes in western Calverinia destruction as grim and as heartbreaking as that made by steel and flamou along the series upon series of battle lines during the Clarico-Abbicamian war of eighteen fourty one....took its chief sentimental interest from the fact that the catholicy of calverinia has been a sinere associate of Calverinia and Abbicannic and other shristian nat ims in the great Abbicannian wars with wicked Glandelinia.

The city of calverine capitol of the christian empires entirely also of Abbisannia and Angolinia, was pareially destroyed on June With 1817, but by the Abbicannians it was repidly rebuilt, and early in all showed few indications of the terrible shaking it had recieved. Net It ferner had caused this when the glandelinians h attempted to blow a hole that we see wall. On April 12th 1810 however a still greater catastrophs promiseled the city and many towns around and all houses that were restored The Abbicannians were again leveled, and though in the other recent partiquate the loss of lives executed only to fifty killed, this time the cas of lives was one mandred and fity five thousand, beindes one million aims and buried beneath the wrockage. In december 1819 yard manuary 101 1820 the detotal destruction of the city of Jermie vivian occurred the beaviest shocks coming however on James the last. Even as far as Petoter and november of the same year intense viberations were still Automoly felt, and the volcano of Mt youn was forced into a state of great activity by the clandelinians blowing a hole in the sea wall which allowed the water to pour down into her focas.

Where mountians themselves frequently trembled.

test of a long list recorded since the Calverinian country were but the latest of a long list recorded since the Calverinians and other christian attems got into quarrels and wars with wicked glandelinia. Scarcely a city between even the frontiers of Calverinia and Angelinia and even scuetimes outhern Abbieannia but has suffered from the dreadful instability of other earth, caused by the Giandelinians blowing up the sea walls of cleances that border lakes or seas. Many cities ha and towns had been estroyed, and rebuilt at other p a places only again to be destroyed.

The circumstances of the recent earthquakes in Calverinia and northern Augolinia were strikingly different. The first was believed caused by a great cruption of laws produced by explosions caused by glandelinians, but in connection with the others there was no cruptions of an sorts only transmious chakings as though a series of glants with mountians heaped about their choulders were struggling to free themselves. Hancon had declared at first before proofs of the cause were discovered done by the fce, that the carthquakes were probably caused by a slipping or faulting of the cartha crusts, although there were no surface indications of this. In the case of Calverinia in particular the series of carthquakes doubtless occured as a result of the forced r cruption of the laws from sea coast volcances and the spectacular activity in the old or new craters that followed the most violent kind of cruptions.

Calverinia and Abgelinia had been visited by many disasterious earthquakes especially notworthy being those of I875, I893, I8I4, I8i I8I5, I898 and I899. Aside from the volcane of Mt Calverine which our adventurers had visited and got caught in an active crater which had appartenly been inactive for a short period, there are many other volcances in Calverinia, and many of them had been very active of themselves.

WHERE MISERY AND MADNESS REIGNED.

From the vivid story sent to the Angelinian national deography godiety by Harson vivian I w quote as follows:

"It was Christmas day in Calverinias beautiful and flourishing capital in 1841. Unhurshes and all the dwellings were decoa descrated to their fullest, and the streets were filled with crowds of people buying toys and presents for their children, and processions approached to and from all churches led by bands upon bands of musicans and singers. Hundreds of thousands of white clad maindens and children with wreaths of flowers and weil weils flowing in the soft warm breezes, priests and cher boys, the images of Saints borns aloft, and the people may a typical christmas "Festa" 8 arows.

Suddenly there was a long low rumbling and grumbling below the ground, there came darkness from slouds overshadowing calverinie from ht catherine her nearest neighbor, deafening noise of erashing walls, terrific explosions of the frightful emptions that sounded like a million contenstor guns, eries and screams from the panic stricken people, and bliza blizzards of alass and stones fell upon the city adding to the ruin and destruction. The bright skies was f darkened to erebus backl blackness filled with flashing lightning from volcanic stones breaking and hitting each other, the fests, the pretty homes and gay shops and industry wiped out in less time than it takes to tell. What a never to be forgotten contrast.

Whee there had been peace and happiness, misory and madness reigned, and the earth breathing heavily, shaked as if she wished to ride her self of all man made ballast . Edifices crimbled like packs or of cards, showers of bricks wood, and timbors and mortar s showered the air, dull thude and terrific crashes, screams and prayers for mercy and with it all the wild and uncarry song of the church bells which were rung by the viberations of the earthquake. The world seemed to have come to an end, and hell seemed to have opened her gates. A new orater suddenly formed on the mountian side, acids exploded in the drug stores, mains broke and blow up, and the city quivering in every limb and stone, became a sea of flame. In vain did the church bells chine in broken towers, in vain the storm of tears and prayers. The quake increased in violence till not a house re mained standing, and hundreds of red tengues of fire licked the ruins in the maddest fury. Everything was broken, shattered and burned, but the furious elements were not yet appeared . Terriffs thunderstorms and windstorms arose and beat dorn upon the helpless people huddled together in the parks enter every hole and crack, and destroyed everything the fire and earthquakes had left.

Days and ni ghts had followed for the people without food or shelter untill very very slowly the quakes became more infrequent. The first shock at Calverine came without warning at five thirty P.H. June IS IS4I. Although this great quake was felt throughout the whole dountry of Angelinia itself besides Calverinia and was recorded on the a scrolls of seismographs in the Abbieannian country herslef herself it was not the one that did to exact damage t in the city of Calverine or other towns near by.

It appeared however to have been responsible to the opening of the kin vents on the side of the lit catherine volcano opposite of that of it (alveine Calverine that on which the capital of the christian nations and matries was situated.

B HOW THE SHOCKS BEGAN.

the first great shocks was followed at intervals of ten or twenty minutes two others, which drove the entire population of the city into the streets open squares. Then at 9.05 came the first heavy shocks which caused the guter part of the destruction in the city of Calverine. An hour or so before his time the sky for many miles had been illuminated by the outpouring of iquid stone and molten lava from the new vents and craters of ut gatherine dith a rear that filled all distant mountians with countless detonations. has believed possible that a slumping of the eart earths crust under the my itself resulted from the release of pressure after a large quanty of lava wiran off from the volcanic vents, because the noise of Mt Catherine had mer been so dealening then, and never had been since. At this time a con thous pounding sensation under foot had been noted as well as a horizontal am movement, and cracks were said to have opened and c, closed. Many persons an doclared that they heaheaheard sounds of rushing water and some averaged hat the enterlayol in sewers in the city, and wells in the country rose in nd sank. But it was too much to ask for steady nervos, and scientifically ast observations when the earth chakes at night, and the lights go cut in the air is filled with shrinks and prayers and chooking dust, and when hithe dark the heavy tiles cascade from the roos and walls sway and fall.

The tile tiles from the roofs of the houses were despersed in a all directions like light straws by a gust of strong wind; the bells of every m of the churches were rung incossantly by the viberations, masses of great who were detatched from the mountians and even the wild beasts were so ter rile that losing their natural instinct they quitted their retreats and sough mut shelter among the habitations of men. The volcano even after the stiquakes had started and continued rained a storm of rocks and ashes ath great victores for days particulary on the night of its worse activ themen the lava from the mountian sides deconded more like giantie surgets than flows. The fury of the eruption, the incossant and appaling palling lightning from the bursting rooks in the black volcanic rocks the dreadful thunders with torrents of falling and were indescriable. The mural terror had been increased by greater eruptive actions of the mighty therine volcano to such a degree that in the combination of horrors the the inhibatans in inhabitants imagined the final destruction of the world met hand. At two oclock on a suns gunday morning after two weeks of mre and violent activity the viberations of the earth were so incon simily violent that the people had been unable to stand, the shocks were impanied by a terrible subterranean noise which added to the din of the light eruption and which spread universal diamy. Shortly afterwards an was torrent of molten lava rushed down with a frightful roar from the We of the mountian, forcing with it an ernormous fragments of rocks ad large hen, which described upon the ill fated town of grants golimist overwhelmed distroyed a 1 all the houses and buried a great number of the inhabatants ain the ruins, while at the some time a perfect deluge of stones and hot the poured upon the city of calverine, the explosion of the eruption re using the summit of the mountian and scattering dust far and wide. The black all ascured the sun for days, the dust settling thickly over fields and greets and wild animals as well as tame died by thousands from thirst and mer. The noise of the cruption was heard at a distance of two thousand ir heared miles.

The Calverinian governor osus who lived at that time gave a

The sun had scarcely set and the full mok moon was rising in an un latined sky. For me there was not on this occasion any premonition, although at other times I had sensed the toming viberation for a brief moment as one senses a coming storm. The dishes began to rattle the tables, and also to dance, and the walls and tin roof to creak damy. We crowded through the doors into the open street stumbling and lling. From near and far same the roar of falling walls, and the loud undering crash of the volcano as she burst into eruptions

98.

The yellow dust arose obscuring the moon moon Then the trembling died away and ceased, but the dull pall lay over the stricken city.

HANSON AND THE OTHERS VIEW THE ERUPTION OF MT CALVERING.

Three days after Hanson and the others had reached the city of calverine they finally from a good distance saw the eruption of Mt Calverine for the first time. It started gradually first throwing up great clouds of ashes and steam in great puffs, lit from bolow by the flame in the erater. Those clouds rose high above the two craters, and scarcely disolved before others took their places. At this time the main orester had three orifices one of which was imactive, another emitted constantly a rich blew smoke and after a report deep in the huge throat of the third, there appeared a light blue wapor, and then a mass of thick black clouds whirling and strug gling out in ernormous wreaths and convolutions and rising in a dark majes tic column lighted for a moment by a sheet of flame, and when the clouds dispersed the atmosphere was darkened by a heavy shower of stones-and ashes. It took four days however after before finally they saw that the alongiglomen ean mountian represented an age inspiring sight worthy to behold. Mighty jets of flaming lava leaped from its side and some far into the zenith, while a mighty black cloud had spread over the northern skies, as the eruption had already continued steadily for four days. The ground trembled slightly all that time and all nature in the vinicity of the volcano seemed under a dark and dreadful pall. The gold mountian side which they had left was no doubt buried under the tone of ashos and lava, the mountian occasionally have ing made a rear ar at perodic intervals like a thousand centermeter guns. The only part of the gold which they still had was what they had picked up. After reaching the tracks of the Me-Hollester and Pandora ri railroad on the sixth day to view better the eruption of the mountian they happened to glance tward the eastern part of the broad mountian and saw a most frightful laws torrent rushing down that side of the volcano, while from the erater and immuerable fu fissures one of which extended from summit to base mighty clouds of steem arouse in explosive puffs with a strange piercing hiss and in it seemed incredible to Hanson and the others that clouds of such volume filled with gigantic stones and lava could shoot with such force from mere fissures? They bounded forth with such tramendous force, mingled with such terrific storm of thundering crashes that the nountian seemed to tremble like a dying child, and the air pressure about panson and the rest even so far from the mountian seemed so strong that occasionally they were thrown from their feet whole the columns of steam arose from the fissures to a height of a thousand feet followed by explosions compared with which that of a hundred score of thousand 42, sa, guns would seem like that of a toy. The very air above the volcano was like the sounding board of a phonograph and all the valleys and the city itself repeated the detonations a million times and more. It sounded for all the world like a continues bushardment of guns in hell, while the gases made their escape with a deafening hissing and whizzing and evaporated in long bluich flames.

It was two days later when they again went to view the eruption which was still cont inucing they observed that all of a sudden a mighty cloud of stewn had decended down the mountian side. They understood this well. A great lava flood had been for that time cont imie ing to advance down the side but its course was only marked by the thick elouds of steam giving off and cont ineing to lift miniature volcances on the hardening crust. Even the rock fragments seemed to be thrown to the great height of nearly five miles while there was continuous continuously a series of detonations like the heaviest of cannonading which succeeded each other so rapidly as to produce the continuous roar which had been heard we even at Calverine which was over fiv fifty miles away from the volcano. For miles in every direction the ground continually had been in a state of tremer, while the cloud of rushing vapors which had spread further over the sky and partway over the city had become strongly electrified by the friction of t the ejected materials. Bright flashes of lightning played in the entire cloud, and rolling explosions high in the air about 10,000 every second was added to the terrestrical cannonade.

In the direction of the cloud our adventurers could see that showers of heavy middy rain was continually falling mingled with a hail of red hot stones. Three days the volcano had continued in this state of activity the people watching it even from their housetops but suddenly after the eruption had continued for about three weeks there came a series

the most violent detonations that reverbrated through the atmosphere far mi wide, the ground trambled the houses swayed and some roofs came flow the gole population fleeing from their houses intobthe streets in panie. All is while while a great commotion was going on the play of lightning in the geat canopy of ele ud increased in an appalling manner. Trees all around be region in the distant forests nearest the volume became shattered the weight of the fallingwood mad and the ground became covered with is to a dopth of half a feet. The sides of the mountian had become s sl split ito many gigabtic fiscures and now out of these as often an from the erater the hot lava spouted and flowed. All of a sudden as Marson and the rest mis in a swift auto to view the seems there was a sudden and acet terrific siburst, and meet of the level surface f of the volcances sides lying sithe intersection of nine large fissures, was suddenly buried into the shamid an earoplitt ingrear that threw a thrillion deafening echoes for hun inds of miles the fragments being scattered all a over the cloud in a rejectul and tramendous electronole display that beat the most wonderful liplay of fireworks, and which made a no more terrible din from their ristions.

The eruption had continued for days and fearing that galverine would be shak a down Hanson and the rest made for the city of garaucian (galverinia ud there desided to wait for a while.

Previous to say the storm that Hanson and the others specienced on the sea also smept the Angelinian and Calverinian shores ficing incapable damage to many cities including Jennie Fren rown and even befolloster.

ounces straight on a

The terrific storm had come tearing across the country dipping now and then in itselightning like drive striking at random and terrifying to the point of hysteria the inhibatants of the districts surrounding Me-Mollester. Hail stones mingled with an ordinary downpour of rain, at first seemed to beat a gentle tatoo on their houses, but later turned completely to inky darkness and a screaming horror aided by the demon of wind which he wied and shrieked with unabated fury for many hours. Everythere had been a draudful crashing uprour the wind ripping trees and telephone poles and blowing them hundreds of yards from their foundations. A, Il kinds of staunohly built house houses and sturdy brick and conxerete buildings, representing the work of months, and even years and the strongest materials known to man were orun pled like the toys in the mighty grasp of the monster and lay pulverised in ruin like the playthings of an indignant giant. Burst of flows coming from blazing stoves and furmees added terror to thr wildness of the and wind storm and completed with charred debris the work of deadly ruin and devasta tion. And in sinister onen the gutters chocked with the rush of the cloudburst as the homesless and injured lay helplessly strewn like the leaves before the br blast. And many indeed were the instances of freakish caprice on the part of the great storm monster as it would its eight hundred mile path through city after city, and town after town. Houses of wooden formation were seen left standing on chimneys of brick buildings, coment walks were even twisted and torn, and paths led up to where houses had formely been while the homes themselves had scapletely disappeared. Streets were piled high with debris and heaps of ca erasily jumbled brick and scantling, the torn branches of maked stripped trees shivered about everywhere for hundreds of miles. Trees caught in the edge of the storm had been stripped of their outer coating while homes were sliced in half one section blown to complete destruction, and the other completely untouched. Holes and mid desolation and abandonment. Holes where many homes had formely been, and stromas of turbid yellowish mud mingled with swampy grass brought on by the torrent following the extensive tornado, millions of shattered homes projecting into mid air in freakish fashion, and piles and seas of wreckage scattered ruthlessly through a cataclysmic wilder ness....this was the picture of ruin left in the path of the screaning eyclone who which recently tore its destructive path across the Angelinian and Calverinian coast. And in the term up ground, the seas of broken stones, the piled brick and the hoaped up scantling; lay a tak tale of death, dieaster and suffering.. Thousands of churches in one small city had been left totteriz tottering in the fury of the demons while other houses had been le lifted from their foundation and blown for blocks. Thousper portions of great edifice edifices and palace buildings had been completely shaved off as clean as if a huge sword had hacked them away, and in one building completely wrecked as an instance of freakishness a rad a radiator and decrepit organ hang dangling in midnir. Another radiator ripped from the walls of a house was seen heaped under a pile of great trees with the frame of an iron bed eaught in itsxsections. At other sections the scenery was still more freak ish. The keyboard of an organ stood wierdly out among a pile of broken laths and plaster and from boneath it appeared portions of broken earth enwar and broken statues. Not far away from a school a piece of iron fonce had shot itself straight through a broken trr tree. A broken umbrella also lay or was held helpless in the coils of a broken brass curtain rod.A rainpipe had also wound itself in an out about the fallen trunk of a shattered tree. After the storms fury had somewhat b abated and it had fled sereming to the northeast this monster of the air left in its wake a tale of mental anguish and physical pain. Uttorly helpless and bereft of their homes many of them seriously injured and drenched to the skin the victims stood staggered and dazed in the path of the destroyer. Thousands of them had been left maked their clothes having been torn from thom by the wind. In many cases the realization of death and destruction brought on tempor ary insanity.

if twas only the first of the month of way I910. The terrific eyelone had rage miged for a whole day. Hundreds of villiageum and towns, and a number of cit is had been wrecked, and the usands killed or inured. One gity alone had escaped and that was marcucian. Three of the little vivian irls whose names were fatherine, Daisy, and Angeline had been found in a ruined house unburt, but he half starved and exposed to privations. Only the room they had been found in had been spared of the big house that had been completely raxed, but it was empty and dirty, save for a large crucifix that hung upon the discolored wall, and a great big empty shost, that stood beneath the cross.

The windows were gone, and the sides of the poverty stricken place was covered with baks banks of wreckage swirled in by the cy clone. was tterrific cilence within the place, where the rescuers had found the mi. maked children, who were sad, thin, and quiet, their innecent blue eyes seeming too pretty for the sorrow shone in their pale but angelic faces. from which they gazed mournfully upon the tangled wreekage cutside, but sek with resignation and very touching to trustfulness. The oldest catherine as six years old, and thetwo youngest paley and Angeline were only fi we m years old but they knew what loss and care was, and before the storm had went to see some powerty stricken pe people in the city of Jennie Men wown with the intention of offering help, the city having been torn and wresked by the typhcon, and the three little girls were a marconed. All in the losse but theselves had been killed, and a certain priest would have done all he could for them had he not also been killed in his own pa parish shurch which had been totally wrocked. The storm having occurred on the first day d May had committed its greatest haves in the city of Jennie Bren worm and it's surrounding regions three hundred thousand having been killed in wanie When your alone, and 600,000 injured, while the property loss exceedm not less than \$300,000,000.

The poor children found a smid the ruins were the daughters of the Angelinian governer, and when found they were destitute, and had been begging the BLESSED MOTHER, of our LORD and SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST to reside her SON of their need. The little girls had been terror stricken when the storm broke, and afterwards were heart broken at seeing the dismal weekage. When they had been found standing before the empty chest they had be sen suffering their hunger all the more, and were weeping as only the very jung can weep, and Angeline sculd not spak for sorrow, and she felt so helpe has as she stood, Catherine holding her little hands

But sweet little innocent paist Daisy(A little paisy indeed) smll as she was indeed had the knowledge of a sixteen year old and said vistfully;

"Dear sister let us ask our Lord again, for maybe he does not uderstand how hungry we are. Come let's tell him once sore." It they knelt down before the crucifix, and catherine her pale face wet with tars prayed holding her sister close. As she ended her pry prayer with sobs there came vioces, and going to the window they saw several shabbily dressed mapproaching from a wresked strawn street, whom they had never seen be face. One of the men seeing them asked them if they had screething to eat. It hide her tears little Catherine turned away, but Angeline answe red;

'Oh sir's to you we would ga gladly give, but we too have no imi, and are hungry .Our chest is empty, for we are our last crust, three are ago and are str starving.'

"Idon't need none." 'Persisted the stranger intering. 'Little sisters you 'an typhoon victims, and we came to resone you and give you something to eat. The have plenty of provisions to spare."

Having nothing clast to give but gratitude the little girls made threw their arms around the necks of the men and kissed them. Then they followed the men outside, and gave a cry at what they saw. The statreets were streen with a wreckage of all description, and at first the little girls said not move for fear..... O In a solemn silence they could only stare with thirly thankful hearts. One of the men who had a basket with him five the little girls something to eat, and giving them as much as they seed to..... After they had eaten their fillt the l main man said kindly; found...

The children obeyed, and followed the good man, who took them on a train to Marcucian, and brought them to an orphan asyl asylum and p a placed them in the costody of two sisters who brought them before the Mother Superior Sister Loyilar bt mane name.

The good sister looked with pity upon the poor shildren and said; "Don't cry dears. Your mother is in heaven, and if you both stay real good like all other little girls and boys here, you will go there and see her

again. The children did their best not to cry and Angeline answered between

'Are you sure she was killed by the storm, and if she is will she ever come back from heaven to see us!'
'Maybe 'Anserwe s answered the good mun'But I believe you little girls are good and hungry, and will need something to eat.'

"We had something to eat. 'Answered Angeline' But we are tis

tired and would like to go to bed. **

The distor superior at this led them to the dormitory where other little girls were already in bed. At the approach of the new ones many of the children sat up in their beds and stared some, and others with tinging love and pity.

"'Ay ain't they cute. ''One tall girl said looking first at them and then at the sister. 'Bister were they the victims of the tornac tornac too?''

"'I believe so''Said the gister.''At least they were taken from a house half blown to p e piezos.''

'They are prettier than Eva in mele Tome Cabin itself' Said the girl who was really no orphan but a chairity worker. A' And you will put them in my care sister!'

"'I'LL believe that you will like them too.''

Before going to bed without the sister telling them to the little girls knelt down and said their prayers. The good mun, and all the children touched in a spite of themselves by the hely manners of the three little girls prayed themselves asking God to protect them, and find them a father and mother, or at least make it possible if he wills t that their real parents were not dead. After the prayers the three little girls were tugged smugly in bed and before leaving Sister Loyla said some prayers for the childrens safty, then went out placing Sister Angeline over them as a guardian. Not one child in the orphan asylum were sign signers.

MARGUCIAN WRECKED AND RAZED BY A TYPHOOM.....

And these children that slep in the same bedroom got up late in the night and strew the beds of the sleepers with beautiful roses taken from vases. An act they they always did to newcomers. A few days passed after this and the gisters in the pro orphan asylum sound soon found out that little Eva in unele Tous Cabin could not beat them in innocence and holi ness. Hany a time their playmates found them gazing wistfully at the Holy pictures hanging on the walls, but also discovered that the yearning gase was qlso directed at a large beautiful cricixif crucifix and with tearful eyes. The mans hearing of this from the children were filled with awe and admir ation. When ever they went to sleep that at night they placed an arm around each other and always when morning came and the mins arived, 'they were found speaking to the children about JESUS CHRIST and of heaven. A week passed when all the children changed their nature tward the little Vivian Girls. They allowed them to lead them in everything that they did or any games that went on, and did all that they were advised to do. They were allowed to load in the prayers, and even tro treated The little vivian Girls as if they were creatures for above hom. Then nune mun was amazed one day at the actions of the little Vivian Girls and said;

"These litt le girls are a great deal younger than any of you shildren, and still they are more like littleangels in form. They do not need to be told to say their prayers, and are the first ones in or out of be bed. I'm glad to see how you children are treating them, and you are pleasing your good father who is in heaven, a d some day he will make you very happy for it."

The children did not n answer to this praise and the nun left feeling as happy as a bird over having so many good little children. Three mos more days passed, and it was on a sunday that gister Angeline called the little girls to her, and asked them their names.

and these are my sisters, my dear sisters, Daisy and Angeline vivian.

"You are not governor vivians little girls are you!" She asked.
"Hot now sister. 'But he was out fither before he died. We have an unce uncle too' She went on, but he is in some other place and even mama."

Fo you pray to god and ask him to send your uncle to you! 'Asked the mun haning within herself without teel telling the little girls to send for the merner whom she know was not dead but in the very city of Marcucian.

''I do Sister' 'Answered Catherine tears filling her eyes.' 'But he does not sen to hear us.''

the will doe it 'Answered the min placing an arm around eac the 'And don't cry because I'm sure you will see him and even your father fore very long."

At this moment the breakfast bell rang which put an end to his interview. After breakfast the muns took the children out in the play munds to have their amusements but strange to say the three vivian Girls ared for nothing else but to be around but as near to the sister as possible ile the other children wished nothing better/than to be as near to their litle guardians as possible. The good sister never saw such actions emong all charges before, and besides they had never soon any sweeter children than s three Vivian girls. They even knew their catechism by heart, could read little better than any of the other thi dre childre n, and even knew how to their Rosas Rosasry like grow ups. All the children wors struckby wir exceedingy goodness and became attatched more and more. But that com monday was the last they would ever see of them or the world itself. at afternoon the city where the orphan asylum was, was struck by a terrific hirial typhoon of fifty mile circumstance, which wrecked the whole city, hirly tearing the buildings to pieces and making a scene of devastation ares than the severest earthquake killing over 10,000 and making over \$3,000 hu homselss while 65,444 were maimed and injured; and sixty thousand there buried under the wrockage. This storm cooured on June they lifth. is orphan asylum was torn to shreds amid the deafening uproar of the lements and almost every one killed or injured All of the poor sters who had been in this building wore seriously injured and were now isoperate hospitals in towns not in the path of the twister, ten with misn arms, and legs, six others with internal injuries, and three others th fratcured ribs and s' skull. Sister Angeline fortunately who a -upened to be really the superior had been visiting St glizabether Hospital wsee some of her orphans who had been brought there on account of some lness, and so missed the storm. She was to have some home on the sternoon on which the destruction occured, and had been veortunately delayed. to of the gisters gister Catherine by name, and another gister Cambillia, gist porothy, and none, were crushed beneath a door which rell into the sment, all were drenched by the downpour following the extensive tor is and had to be removed to the hospitals in garments soaking wet. The plan asylum itself was only a pile of wreskage only the foundation blocks of dement remaining to mark the spot where it lately stood. In the priests is opposite the monster wrought a work of most giast ly haves. The walls of hame were blown out as if with a hundred tons of explosives, and the or partitions bent wierdly like twisted skeletons. The home was windowless d the entire roof had been scattered for twenty blocks and shattered to bousand pieces. Chunks had been missing from the brick walls, and pieces thrniture shot through the air like cannon balls lay on the grass att ered and smashed thousands of yards away. A sisters blue apron of school building of the orphan asylum itself which had been caught in the what flapped in the breeze in the pile of wreskage. Almost about two amni yards from the shatt ered building laid the huge iron bell of the and Bellfry, which had been murled through the air like a bullet, with two m immense arms completely broken. Into the center of the hapel a floor beneath the communion rail had raised itself almost ten feet h its original position, and the rail had been entirely seperated from its brings All statues of the gaints and of the alessed virgin, and of our was shatt ered and splintered, yet strangely enough through all this Mup fury and work of haves wrought by the wind demon the sanstuary by t still gurned silently and peafecully on, and on the center alter belowed lights flickered n beneath the vestments which had blown out We then from the sacristy when the windst orm was at its height the door the sacristy lying to one side of the main alter where it originally The stairs leading to the first floor were insurmountiable because of billed up laths, plaster, and debris, the front and sides stairs of the mled building being completely hidden by heaped up masses of bricks. Allen trees, timbers bricks and plaster were piled up high about the entrance in here and there school desks or an occasional piece of furniture retruded through the general ruin.

The storm as it hit the city had a fury that was most indescriable. If these who were fortunately to see its approach saw an immense funnel which recent terribly then came the crash that sounded like all the volcances in the well were in eruption in that one particular place then came the ruin

devastation, and terrible less of lives. The whole city of marcucian and other places had been perfectly razed and all the inhibatants not buried under the wreckage were rendered homeselss. Fortunately however The three vivian girls happened to be outside the building when the storm was approaching, and having seen it, and noticing from the strange appearance of the sloud what was approaching had jumped down into the cyclone cellar and so escaped without injury, and now as they had no where to go they wandered down a wreckage stress streen road ainlessly in the pouring t rain, earing little for the fieres ligh lightning, and dreadful pools of thunder which crashed almost every three second, in a perfect salb salvoes.

THE HOLE OF GOVERNER VIVIAN IS WRECKED

At the same time this happened Robert wivians home had also been havouked, es pecially the entire town of _ictor where he had been just then residing, and one of his daughters, now in a beautiful home which resisted the storm had been almost fatally hart, by a collasping of a wall in the old home. Doctors were around the injured childs bed, but two of them shook their heads

The poor mother sorrowfully took the childs hand, and rubbed it gently. call ingto her at the same time/

"Joice speak to Marma. " Then she was abut about to faint, for what she did brought no results reresults, the third doctor said: '

"Don't faint now. I think there is some ho; hope. The child may not die. **

This comforted the poor mother somewhat, and she knelt down beside the bed and prayed for her child. The next morning the mother went into the ehilds bedroom and foundthat she had recovered a good deal to her surprise.

Now to turn back to catherine, and her two sisters. The little girls though not knowing where they were going, ran along the road as fast as they could, their bonnets hanging down over their shoulders making them look all the more lovely. Before long they were tired out, and only walked, but their sad faces were enough to touch the hardest heart so They followed the read straightshead, and within several hours of walking and resting, they same upon a boy who looked fimilar lying down upon the grs grass reading a story book. The children stopped by him and gatherine asked;

** Please gir do you know where we can find our mema who is in heaven as they say? **

The boy looked up in great surprise, and are as he saw then, and then after a moments pause he answered;

"Tou will have to die first before you d can get there. "But he added there's a rich manison down this road, where a kind man and lady k live, and if you ask them they will take you in. "

Catherine too imnocent a child to understand him thought he meant that that road lead to heaven. They proceeded on their way, the boy watching them with pity and awe, and started to follow at a distance to see if they find the right place, and if not to take them himself; and als also because he thought he had seen the little girls somewhere before.

After traveling quite a long distance they stopped and began to speak to each other of how to find their way to heaven.

"It must be this way! "Said Augeline stamping he foot. "No it's this way. 'Said catherine stomping her little feet also. Didn't the man tell us so. 11?

A this was going on the boy who had folo o followed them suddenly discovered three Glandelinians surrounding the children but keeping themselves conscaled out of sight so that the children would not see them and escape. Jack Evans for it was him saw the clandelinians however and se stepping up to a tree hid behind it, but creeping u pon the m unawares, then getting near enough drew his slingshot, which he always carried with him and taking aim at the nearest prowler let fly. The stone found its mark and the Glandelinian giving a loud yell dropped to the ground. The little girls were startled by this, but the boy paid no atention but kept himself hidden. Another glandelinian made a dash at the chaldren, but got a stone in the face that made him well and run. The third clandelinian also t urned tail and rane

After recovering from their scare the children proceeded on their wir way again,, and had just walked around a winding turn in the road, when their surprise a tall and large building the most beautiful ever seen stood aly a short distance from them while on both sides of the building and around are large groves of beautiful palm trees.... Thinking that this was mised the expected heaven and paradize and that their mama was there they aid kind of timidly;;;;;;;;

''That's heaven. I knew the man told us the truth. libe he was our guide or guardian angel. To tell the truth the building did look like one of paradise. It was of snow hite marble, while the window, a glass doors, and domes, were of stain glass Wall beautiful designe and pictures. The porches were grand ones the haps being made of marble and the floors of the porches were all of colored mes. The grass around the marble sidewalks was like a dark green velvet ith, and made the surrounding scenes more levely than ever. The lawns were urly a mile wide borded by all kinds of beautiful trees, and having large reles of most beautiful flowers in their them. This was the same a violet and her other sisters wh had been transfered too after having At the seenes of Mt Calverinians eruption... The trunks of the trees re of mit brown the leaves of different green hues. In the far distance the north could be seen countless buildings many of which were in ruins.

(Who could ever imagine that in a couple of years these same fair grounds

ald be tern by a desperate and bloody battle!)

They were already near the city of Angeline situated on Western melinia near the Calverinian southern boundary line, but they did not know t siat all. The roof of the building was a golden one, while the tall spires lioth sides were also golden. No wonder that they thought this was heaven, ad felt that the distant firesothey observed was the hell so often spoken but. And every mailer garden had a beautiful fountian of elear spr urkling water....

"Let's go in and look for mana. 'Said paisy eagerly for this inticed exceedingly. 'If this is heaven and we have found it we will be happy.' They ran now for they were eager and happy. They soon reached the large plen, and within half an hours walk soon reached the ground veranda and head and some pretty music fo which for a time made them stop and listent Them they kencked at the door as leadly as they sould but nobedy same. They anot know that they had to ring the bell to make somebody answer but after my continued okn knocking for some time and nobody came yet, Catherine who susbout to cry accidentally leaned g against the bell button and the bell by loudly . This made Catherine and her sisters jump but they recovered their an and Catherine rang it again and again untill the butler came and and the door.

that do you pretty little girls want? "He asked kindly taking pity a on at once and wishing they were living t here a also. ar zama here! 'Asked Angeline.

hintler was surprised at this question, but told them to wait a few min in and then disappeared. It was two seconds before he returned but when tild he took two of them by the hand and bidding the other to follow and Wing them caid;

* Tour mother might not be here but there is a kind lady that would like to keep you for her children.*!

He took than through a grand hall, the floor of which propered with beautiful stones, the walls being covered with all kinds and the ceiling of gold. The building seemed storm proof but there Paino possibility of it being so. Every picture on the walls of the hall mil Saints, of God, and of the mible Stories. The Stations of the Cross men hanging on the walls, and at one end was an immense cruf crucifix. settline and her two sisters thought surely it must be heaven and they were appy as now they heard the music which sounded more / louder. The bult athr took them through the hall and cutside, where in a beautiful garden beautiful lady, who although thirty nine years old was very young wing yet , and very beautiful and innocent looking. It was the woman Jennia Hinson had rescued from the clandelinians in Calverinia, and then whom he fallen in love with and married in the big Angelinian Catholic Cathedra Miledral They were brought very close to her.

"Please Mam 'Ma'm is this heaven, and is our mamma here!" bi Angoline piteously.

The lady slowly shook her head not recognizing them as yet. "Ho dears. "She answered. "Heaven is too far away to find, and your is not here.

The three little girls begn to began to cry. The lady was the muint of Violet Jermie joice and Hettie and as she gazed long upon the children, she wonder ed where she had seen the sad innocent faces before. She was a grand friend of children as onn innocent as theseclitt le girls, and so she reached o t out and pulls the children very gently tward her and lovelingly carassed thom. The butler just then came out again and the lady said; "Carry one of these children up to my libary and I will lead the others." When they were brought into the iv Libery the lady asked the

'What are your names?' Catherine told her own rigght name, and also of those of her sisters Robert vivian my husbands brother lost a child m by the same names at least three of them Baid the woman to herself. Then turning to the little girls

**Tour father or mother is not dead as you heard. Robert vivian is your father and you are his three other little girls Gatherine, Angeline and Daisy vivian who went out to do sometiling to the poor in gods mane and got meroched by the termido. It was your big brother Germania vivian who tried to kid map you and say that your-parents were dead. You have another brother and still another-Jimmie and Germains vivian one who is an Abbicannian pirate raiding the glandelinian and calverinian shores confistigating child slaves and taking them to Abbicannia where they are free from the wicked Claudelinian child slave masters. Thank god you have come back again, and won't your sisters be glad. "

Catherine was too happy to speak, and then another woman entered whom the little girls immediately recognized, and paisy flung her arms around her mother mothers neck and said joyfully;

Mama you are my mama.

Whon she controlled her emotion her mother said;

*I have your other little sisters upstairs but poor thing one of them has been laying in bed for two days.

"Is she better now! Asked Angeline.

"She is getting better. 'Answered her mother. 'Do you want to see your wi sisters right away. ? '

"Tos oh yes. "Exclaimed paisy

took them to a grand stairway and into another bemitiful hallway on the second floor .Across the hall was a nedroom door, and she entered ta taking the three children with her. The sickness of the child was not like all kinds of sickness that to take hold of children, for as I explained before, the child had been struck by a collasping wall of her own home during the typhoon previously mentioned, and it was certainly a greamiracle that she lived after being b, blown two hundred feet across a lawn and forced to qc act like a cartwheel. But she had suffered from injuries that was nearly fatal and only m by the Mercy of god, she was saved from being a cripple. Their mother brought Angeline and her sisters to one side of the bed, then taking the injure injured childs hand she said;

* These are three of your lost sisters that have been stolen

from us and they would like to hear how you got hurt. *!

The injured child was at the age of reason going on her seventh year but she still had her innocent ways, to that is she was brought up by her parents in righteousness. She did not have much to tell but this is what

* Papa s n sent me on my way to school, w th my sisters, but seeing a storm coming I refused to go knowing that it wasgoing to be a typhoon. He went out then, and just as he was gone I heard a sudden tre mendous-crash and roar mingled with a piersing shrick that was deafening, and before I knew what was up the walls collasped, bricks hitting me right and left. *! It must ave been fierce 'Said Angeline.

''So it was. 'Answered Joice.''Then suddenly I found myself flying high into the air sent to the ground with a sickening dash, and made to spin like a top or a cart wheel before a swirling tree struck me knocking me senseless. When I came to yesterday I found that I was in bed, and suffering badly. **

"'You nearly died. 'Said her mother. 'Only the evening before to day and was near death this this morning, but this medal pinned to yor your chost and my prayors saved you. **

The first thing the child asked was to hear some lessions that her her mother had been teaching her and which had brought her up as a righteous child.

"'Oh yes do''Cried Angeline herself." It will help us to know god and da dear Jesis more than we do. At so said Catherine and paisy. Hrs vivian placed an arm around each, and began by asking preliminary questions. Catherine ; paisy and Angeline knew them by heart which pleased their mother-go did joice. The next instant violet and her sisters came in-They gave a start when they saw Angeline, Cathorine and

I'm alive now I surely know that I have seen them before and they must be er lost sisters.''Cried Violet.

"'So they are ''Answered their mother. Violet and her sisters in over to-Catherine, Daisy and Angoline, and hugged them criy erying, Oh thank god, Angeline, Catherine, and Daisy are back again, **

For a long time they sat and talked to each other, and then with the mission of their mother they went out to view the ruins made by the recent typhoon storm.

"'Storms like those are very cruel. 'Said violet as they ent on their way. "They try to make themselves ruin all our sities but they in't. I hate them, not because they are windstorms but because they do so ch wrecks wrecking and damage. We do have storms sometimes that are called mhooms. !!

'Typhoone:What is a typhoon! 'Asked Angëline. never heard that mame before. 'Said Catherine. '' 'I have heard that there are windstorms that destroy whole scores of cities d kill nearly everybody. 'Said Daisy. That's a typhoon. 'Said Jennie. "I'm not afraid of thunderstorms Baid Angeline. 'And I don't believe I'm raid of windstorms either. "

Tou min't afraid of windstorms! 'Asked violet in surprise. We I'm not. I and my sisters escaped twice and at times I felt as if I did

at care if it would kill me. My sorrow at the long seperation made me fell as I was not afraid to die.

I'm not either, but I'd feel scared to think of dying suddenly. Said Jemie mestly. To die while knowing it I don't care but to be killed suddenly in ald blocd by o e of these windstorms gives me the shivers, otherwise I'm ot afraid to-die. **

is not but I.m acraed of a typhcon. Death itself cannot seare me in any way therwise. 'Said violet. 'But as I don't fear death I don't know what makes * fear the typhoons. * *

"I bet there will come a big one someday. 'Sid Catherine. ''I heard your wher tell me the other day that our uncle lost a little girl in a big phoon that blew at the nation called Abbisannia in the beautiful season Easter in eighteen fourty one of eighteen ninty eight I mean. And I believe read that story b for I remembered that one did occur that blew down many Hies and killed many millions. ..

Wes I've read of the storm. 'Said Violet.' But I did not know that our wie Hanson lost any little girls,**

They were now crossing the Mc-Hollester and Pandora railroad asks and after they were across violet said; I hate typhoons because so many people gets ki lled, when they come and the so many homeless. **

SUSPICIOUS LOOKING CLOUDS!

111 of us do, but when one comes, we cannot prevent it. * Said catherine. know that 'Said violet.' And other things about them is that----'Gracious I see two strange looking elouds over in the southwest. 'Gried mie pointing to a wheatfueld by the tracks. **Its the morey of god if they

not come here. It's a distant spirian typhoon. I hope they do not come they may kill a good many people.

At this moment there met them a tall uncouth looking man tong as an ox and broadshouldered. His name was general Jacob paldwin be friend of their father and uncle. On account of his dangerous fighting two wars, for friends, children, and self defense he had been nicknamed Bull. When aroused in defense of helpless children he was a furious dangerous man and also had true grit. Though Hanson himself was strong, td had been able to lift tons in weight, Jacob Baldwin covered him in trength and was more lively and as good a boxer as ever, ever seldom being a blow though his enemy would dodge. Jacob Baldwin was naturally at he would fight-for the children in case they were in danger. how the vivian girls well, and oh how he did crush them to his heart in he met them. When he released them, Catherine and her sisters were our Mised to see a tall handsome looking man coming up and speaking to their biher and their aunt.

This is Robert Vivian your father 'Said their mother taking catherine, Misy, n and Angeline up to him 'And this other lady is your munt. "

The children saw that he had a large cocked hat in his hand, and a purple uniform on like a general-in-chief, and a sabre scabbard on his left side, Baldwin and the other man also having on uniforms like generals and scabbards on their left side. The governor sat down on a stone slab, and fold folding his army arms about them one by one lovingly said;

"And so you have come back again at last. I was not here yesterday for I was on duty dr seeing to the drilling of my vast army of Angelinian soldiers as I have feared for many months that some day we will have a war with wicked Glandelinia." ""

' 'You look like a general' Baid his wife.' At least with your

army uniform on.

''Areyğu apat''Askad violet.''

Why honey?

"Because your hat looks like George Wah washingtons."

Answered her father 'And to day your uncle Hanson has just returned from the Angelinian and Glandelinian border to see what some glandelinian armies were doing there for the glandelinian governments are mad over our interference of their child slave conditions at Calverinia and along the boundary line of Abyssinkile was well.'

Angelino, Daisy, and Catherine, as young as they were, knew what the word general meant so they did not venture to ask.

"But how about the child slave law.! Have you heard canything new!"
"I did "Smiled the governer." I heard that thousands of children, big and small are rising up in a rebellion to get themselves free, and the main little comspirators are two little girls called Anna and Angelinia Aronburg sisters. Ixalso heard that the situation is getting worse and worse in calverinia and that the glandelinian masters, and even soldiers were tying to crush them back into the factories, but the bigger boys, and even grown persons who simpitize with them have started a serious rout roit and that losses have occured on both sides. At first the rumbers was that it was the starting of a strike, that the children refused to work any more without wages, and

that they wanted better food, and better elithing, but this is not the principal. A g bunch of sturdy boys planning to get thamselves entirely free got in with the two conspirators Angelinia and Annie Aronburg, forced the others to join in, and that those who refused were locked in the factories, and threatened with burning or scmething else untill they yeilded and joined the insure insurrection. The glandelinian government is very much worried, as it will lead the Calverinians themselves to rebel against the Glandelinian authorities, and yet are angered over it also and lay the blame u ento us saying that we started the children up into this conspiracy, and they know very well that we shad no idea that it was goin on going on untill we discovered the case by means of the committies of the overcome child slave factories.*

"Tou are not going to interfere in the reballion? "Asked Roberts wife.
"I should not think so "Was the abrupt answer. "I feel sometimes like pitching in unto Glandelinia myself."

"It's a blamed shame this child slavery. Said Baldwin. Why don't the assista assistant governments of Angelinia help you to put a stop to it and see to it that the fortification of Mc-Whirther are well guarded if the Blamed Calverinians do not do it. We have the power and glandelinia has no right to use Calverinia for her wicked child slave horrors as y the Calverinian country belongs to use We ough caght to make war on her and force her mesters cut of Calverinia.

"And many of my committies are afraid to do anything as they say they"
do not want war with the calverinians not guarding the city of vivian wiskey
as they are told to. I was in calverinia only a few days ago and saw the
real conditions of the child slave horrors especially in the city of
Andrea n where the outbreak of the child slave rebellion is the worse. The
masters even tried to make the children abandon their Catholic faith
and obey the wicked laws of the Free Masenic rules. Many of the children
looked like easy prey for the masters to frighten into p sin by punishment
but as I've said before it does not always depend on looks, and these
very masters are calling for help against these very ones who prove themse o
themselves young tigers broken loose from their pens. I've seen one of the
overseers ste over to a tender litt le girl and retort as he raised a
wicked looking cat-o-nine-tails:

"You will have to give up the catholic church and stop believing in Jesus Christ for he is not the son of god but a real malefactor. If you refuse I'll beat you with this untill your body is black and blue."

I saw the poor child slowl; shake her head and at this the brutal master sprang at her, and grabbing her by the throat beat her with the cat-o-nine tai

fills, and even kick he in the belly and face. To my delight I suddenly saw from the poor child and give him a shove that sent him sprawling to the flooreneraged brute got up and made a rush at the brave young lad and let out ending with his fist but the good and brave boy stepped acide, and gave his milant a blow that sent him staggering against a machine stunned and gatly cowed. He recovered from the blow but did not do anyt hing aly walked away with a rush.

'That fellow deserves it. 'Said Baldwin.' I only had been there Ah 'And he felt of his muscle'He would have got ha sweet taste of this.'

There happened also to be a fire in one of the child slave factories also hil found out what had caused the fire. 'Said the governer. 'A little boy mided with the lenthren in the lumber room of a saw mill, and the coal description of the series of the lade clothes and the lumber. The wicked fadelinians heard his screams but the room soon became a rouring trace abd t and they could not ve nture near the single wall of seething trees which consumed the child.''

"'Oh the poor boy' Baid violet' Did many of the children get

"W indeed. "Answered their father." It had been a narrow escape for many without though. It was the fault of the glandelinians because they ought to have allowed a little lad like that to carry a lanthr lanthern the pitch dark."

"Did the building burn to the ground?" Asked his wife. "Is sa "Said the governor." It only spread to four rooms consuming the in machine shop at that . "

Four hours to get it under control and five more to get it out interther. It surprised me how it had spread so rapidly. And a day later I ween an accident that mademy blood boil. In a large tar factory the child there were worked like dogs, and many who foll from sheer exhaustic; thation only infuriated the overseers, who threshod them. One of the men hipped three little girls completely off their clothes, and a laid the sto-nine-tails curelly and unmercifully across their backs. He beat them will their poor little bodies were covered with bleeding scratches and that and blue marks. And then while the children cried bitterly the rascal that, and despite the childrens misery and pain smeared hot tar over the bir bedies, and then when they tried to hustle them at work, and only when the sank limpt to the floor he kicked them like a foot ball, and shocked

"It's outrageous and you call it an accident?" Asked his wife.

"I wish it could be stopped. Said the governor. But no one-tries wish me. Hy governments does not make any movements as yet though I have maded them to, and also commanded the Calverinian governments to fortify intificat ions of Me-Whirther before the clandelinians seize it first. "Maybe they fear the risk of war. Said Baldwin.....

A CHILD FUGIT IVE IS RESCUED!

It more to tell yet. 'Said the governor.' After the rascal had chocked the commanded them to work at the tar vets r or die. The poor this could not n do it, and the rascal finished b them by hurling them this boiling tar vets.'

After dinner violet and her sisters went out for another walk in reaching the tracks were about to cross when they saw atrain coming. One trains did not run by steem but by electric, and the tracks a ways lays made some kind of a report, when the train was coming at full ps with an an an emperical companient. The train having eleven coaches passed the most transminus roar and and watching that no other train was coming by walked across, and then proceeded on their way home. Two months had seen the last storm and the governer had went to Calverinia with Handa, their wives, and the vivian girls with the intentions to see the schild

It was only a few days later, when governor Hanson going into a child slave place on inspection saw something that made his blood bi boil. Three little children, two girls and a boy had ran out of a child slave pen but was persued by an overseer. The children had just recioved a scouraging and could hardly run at all, as the wounds made them suffer. As they came manson could see that they were weeping as if their litt le hearts could break, and he was still more astonished when one of the litt le girls, half naked sank to the ground with a petious mean while another with a scream threw her arms around his legs and eriod sobbing at the same time;

"My back is score from a cruel beating the overseer gave me"
and my sister and brother because we fell at our work. Oh please save us."
Hanson was horrified when he discoved that their backs were covered with
blood, and he quickly grasped them, and calling another man had them brought
into his house while he sent the butler to bring governer vivian and general
Baldwin..... His wife took off the blood scaked ciothes very tenderly and
at her husbands arival explained what had occured..... At this moment
violet and her sisters came in, and seeing the strangers with their backs'
sovered with blood and also their clothes they were sticken with sorrow....
'Can one of us telepo telephone for a doctor!' dasped _iol-

"One had already been called. Baid her fathrer. hoarsely. And he may be here at any moment. Dog-gone this child slavery anyway. Hanson your gover ner of Calverinia why don't you look into this matter and have it stopped?"

"I will Said Hanson as the doctor came in I'll see that it is stopped even if I have to force it down."

The doctor dressed the wounds, and brought the children to their senses. At this moment Jennie Vivian came in with a note which she handed to her mother, who opened it and read;;;

"I'm sorry Mrs vivian, but you have three children belonging to the child slave cornsern and who have been beaten with a eat-o-nimetails because they could not work any more. This note is sent to you Mrs vivian telling your husband that he is responsible cor concerning the children in his hands. Now give him advise to hold them from recapture at all costs, and not let them be retaken again as they will be killed if their master get's them again."

Tours truely.A CHILD REBEL -- -- ANGELINIA ARONBURG. **

Mrs vivian took the note to her husband who read it first, and then not ified Hand Hanson of it. He did not say anything but cast the note aid aside. The children needed watching as the doctor said for if they were not watched they would die.

wounds are not only painful but dangerous and infected with Tetenas germs and they must be watched constantly.

Q With a slow step he left shaking his head several times slowly. When the two little girls recovered they couldnot bear the smarting pain and the sight of such misery made violet and her sisters wee; weep.

ing child gently by the arm which was bared to the shoulder. Don't ery trust in God. What is it all the everseer tried to do. ''

"I reeled at the machine from overwork" Sobbed the child. "And so did my sister and brother He had whipped other children before us, but when he did it to us, he did it worse and with a cat-o-nine-tails, and almost tore our skin."

Robert the main governor firmly. 'And the glandelinians ought togknow it. The Glandelinian governments are putting them up to it but I ll fix their old cursed laws will smash every child slave to pieces place to pieces and have all the Glandelinian overseers jailed.'

Mrs vivian now appeared as Hanson and his brother went out together for medicine and seeing Baldwin alone sitt ing by the bed with her daughters did so likewise, and read this to violet and her sisters out of the Bible; "He that shall recieve one such little child in my name, recieveth so but he that shall scandalize o e one of these little ones that believth has it would be better that a mil! stone be tied around his neck and that he drowned in the depth of the sea. See that you despise not one of use little ones, for I say to you that their angels in heaven, always see the face of my father who is in heaven."

This meant that no one should tell a catholic c child or any child at the Catholic Religion is false or compell them to leave it by brutal ity.

"Doo you children know what that means! "Asked Mrs vivian as paldwin that near the door." Wan w of the child eleven are in decree of

Wes 'Answered Violet . 'Man y of the child slaves are in danger of

All of the clandelinian overseers who treat the children be hatally out to ought to be jailed. Said paldwin stornly. This child have cordern is nothing but a curse on the land, and what's more that I've in to say is to that I ought to bring a great big-----

All of a sudden there was acrash and paldwin was ama e amazed and usered to see the door fall to the floor with a resounding smash that shook is room. A short stout man sprawled with it in a heap. But the stranger grang to his feet his eyes, blazing and flashing viciously, and to the susment of all he sprang tward Baldwin and blurted out in a voice like that da bull;

"'Tou are a devil you and your other two gee se. To three indeed tink you are smart stealing a couple of children from my firm to save them has being threshed. I have a mind to give you a good drubbing but it would be too good for you you big on."

it this Baldwin was more than angry he was furious, and he would have laid his impudent fellow out at once, only he controlled himself ou on account of he women and child children present.

"See here kidlet, you good for nothing piece of cheese for an old lawly sink rat." Baldwin contorted "I've a mind to cave your ribs in you imputent he dog a mere our of its mother. What in hell do you mean by break his here like a thisf before a respectable bunch of little girl and two pod ladies. If they were not here I'd alam you from here to the other end if the worlddet out of here before I'!---

"Do you know who I am and who you are talking to and-""
"See here kidlet your mama wants you "Secwled Baldwin now
thoughoutly aroused." I don't know who you are I don't want to and I don't
the a darn. Get out of here double time."

"Den't you believe it' Leered the sport quietly and limity; "What I say is that I won't go untill I get those guttersnips back win, and I defy you and all you Angelinians to put me out right now!"

Balawin at once bared his way to the door almost showing the sport this back.

"You're too dangerous to come inside' He said with a grim smile;
"If you make one move tward me or this door I'll hurl you out of the window
has shash and all."

"'Tou are not the boss of the child slave firms, Abbicannian general' bugh you be you infernal christian dog''Growled the clandelinian overseer.

"I'll make ''And he made a move as if to throw galdwin aside.

"Make nothing "Intterupted paldwin sending him flying head we heels with one good shove. Don't you know you willian that it is a sious crime in this country to use the cat-o-nine-tails on helpless incent children and that the government of Angelinia xould have you men suited for the scouraging of those children. As for you you dirty clande limin bull dog I'd scomer kill you than look at you. Get out now and stay at or I'll break your jaws in."

The manager for such as he was got up and crossed one leg and winted wity a sulking look;

"If your governments meddle into our affairs there will be a massacre of thildren, and a war on your nation. As for you you don't need to preach to mas K' I'm no fool of a christian dog like you people. If you think you may get anything good out of it by breaking my jaws in then do it. It will bring you no good, will not free the old slaves, and will get you into trouble. I have full power in this region and will get those kids if you light for them or not. Their chief master himself is a stronger man than you and if I sannot do anything he will I san bet you."

"Go and get him then. "Retored Baldwin. Go and bring him and I'll finish

The Glandelinian did not say anything to this but went off feeling as gall, only to return immediately and retort;

CHAPTER ELECEN.

"Give up those kids or I will bring him."

'Well why in the name of hell don't you bring him and don't chew the rag about it so much. 'Answered Baldwin. 'And if you would turn to your god and with his help seek the salvation of your imortal soul you wou would not defile yourself that way. If you would come back to the faith you have either abandoned or always despised, and take to your heart and home the worthy loving wife you may have cruelly discared, and restore to the neglected child slaves the rights they should have, and recieve at your hands and of which you are depriving them, that you cast off the spirit of passiminery that has corrupted your heart, and finally that you cast aside the unholy hatred with which you have cursed them and of having unjustly deserved your resentment, you would have fewer enomies. You are a man who could be well respected if you would mend your ways as a you are too handsome to show really what a mean man you really are. **

"THY you don't need to preach. "Baid the manager with a scowl and fac facing Baldwin. 'And see here if you think I'm telling a falsehood you are greatly mistaken. If you was not such a big giant I'd give you a good thrashing and throw you out of the window. The raseal strode tward Baldwin, but suddenly Hanson, Robert, and several more men arived, their appearance being so sudden that the man managers exit was blocked his escape being out off. He made a leap for a window but Baldwin grabbing him by the coas coat co

collar brought him roughly back. "It's no use for you to try to escape" Hanson said scoly. "The whole ecuntry around here is alive with trouble. A hundred thousand children are in rebell ion, your own factory and property is burning your wife and doughters ear ried off, and even gas mains have been broken and ast aflame by the rebels led by Anna Aronburg. You yourself cannot get away as you are wanted by them also on the charge of attempting to murder Angelinia Aronburg by assassinatin a assassination. Better not go out doors either because you will be mis understood and shot. **

At this mozent the manager was cowed. "So you blasted kids did for me as T feared" He hissed at Violet and her sisters themselves with a deadly scowl. 'You are the ones who in secret are the real conspirators. I saw you conspiring with that Angelinia Aronkurg to rebell against us. What I've got to say is that I would like to have you alone for a few minutes and that would be enough. . .

"Hever mind those words but throw up o your hands as high as you can get them and march out 'Said a little girl suddenly entering the place to his surprise. leveling a pistol at the villians 'Tou are under arearrest for the attempt to assassinate my sister anna Angelinia. I will turn you over to these soldiers here whom I have brought. I'm a rebel it is true and one thing I'll show you glandelinians a thing or two.

The manager had to obey as there was nothing else to do though it was mortifying indeed to be arrested by one of his very child rebels. As he was being marched out Baldwin told Manson, and Robert Vivian all that occured. Hanson looked surprised and said;

*It seems possible that Calverinia is threatened by clandelinia on account of this child slave question. The glandelinians have threatened to si seize the Boyking and Blengiglomenean islamis by force, and many times already there has been many bitter despi disputes. A rebellion seems inevitab lo. There is a danger of a rebellion breaking out in Calverinia. I've ordered the Calverinian governments again to watch and see that the fortification of Me-Whirther guarding vivian-wickey is well garrisioned as I have a full mind to lead a war against glandelinia. "

Violet and her sisters looked grave at this. "Is there a rebollion coming in Calverinia?" Asked Jennie. "'I suppose so Baid Baldwin' But if one does come it will serve the glande linians good and proper. I'm commanding a fresh army of Angelinians and I'm hoping-that a rabellion will come, for it will be a good excuse for us

to strike Glandelinia too. I'm dying for a good and hard battle. ** All of a sudden violet and her sisters were startled by a strange sound and though Baldwin peerend outside, he could not locate where the strange sounds were though it had sounded like shooting, and also in the far distance many fires were raging. That night the three injured shildren died from the inflammanation that set in and the next day they were given a shristian burial, the governor and all the others buing being stricken with emotion The governer reported by telegram to the authorities of Angelinia of what had occured to three children, of the severety of the rebellion of the children , and ordered them to urge leglistlations to end these child slave conditions by force if necessary and to hurl this curse of child slavery cut of the land, even if it cost the

A few days had passed sice this pocurance and talking a walk bugh a lawn, violet and her sisters saw a priest surrounded by a crowd of appy children.

"Noo little children good by, and be awfully good untill I hurn again. 'Said the priest.' This evening I leave for Abbieannia to visit m Hely Tather there. I shall tell him of all your good wishes, and of your the greetings, and I will hand him your gifts gladly, and in return imall ask him to bless you and all your friends. Pray for me my dear children that I may come back to you saftly. God bless you and protect you one and

The sparling et eyes the happy children followed the parting sentence of the rist as he opened the way. Only one child held her face in her hands to hide he fast falling tears. It was CATHERINE poor child. She had nothing at all to in to the good priest, for the Holy Father. She had nothing , nothing at all and she felt broken hearted. In passing the Chale chapel near by in order may a few prayers, and place himself and his dear children under the prointion of the good Holy Father. In a few minutes he arose, and leaving the started tward the door. There stood the poor child. Violet and her liters had followed to see what would happen.

'Ah Catherine it is you I see Hay god bless milSpoke the good priest in the best friendly voice as he passed through ga goor• .

"Father." Impriest turned about slightly and asked very gently; "hat does little Catherine want?" Thiner I've not given you anything for the HOLY FATHER. We satisfied little one, you have nothing to give. Pray real heard for him is that will be a splindid present for him. may for him!That' I' will. Came the thin pleading voice from the bowed down he'But I....I....I have a diamond here. Don't you think he will

ment it? **She asked timidly as she took it out of her pocket and handed it to the priest, a questioning look in her blue eyes. 'I have nothing else wil beg of you father to take it along for the Holy one so that he will have imining from me. I'm sure he will take it. A will of emotion stole over the priests kind loving face, and he asked

werly; "Catherine where did you get this dismond dismond!" With wide open eyes the little girl looked up into the priests

"Irm my brother God bless him rather" The child answered demurely. "He gave il to me as a remembrance of himself when he went away. I'm sure he will staind if I sent it to the HOLY FATHER. **

''I believe you Catherine''Answered the priest in a trembling mbe. 'And since I see that you are in ernest I will gladly take it along nd beg the Holy One to accept it. And now god Bless you my dear brave little Catherine, andcpray real hard that I may return again to tell you but the HOLY FATHER had to say about the diamond.

"Tes I cortainly will do that every day. God protect you Father" find the poor child joyfully as her eyes followed the disappearing figure. a felt lighter now, and gladly with beaming eyes she ran back tward her sisters Violet laying her hand in hers and saying with a look that startled Abrine greatly;

"That was the matter with you and the priest Catherine dear! I saw you cry igor something. Was he scolding you, or what? **

"Tour wrong there. "Said Catherine smiling happily. "I always knew that riest and only felt bad because I thought I had nothing to give. **

""To have been looking all over for you, and sould not find you at a, all. "Said Jennie..... "We thought something had happened to you were worried. ****

Hand in hand the happy little girls, now went heading straight for hom ement home.

> utile file it on the county to refer the reference the file in the transfer that to appear, and no even no ober ance alour he had bed item, and because to then

perfectly on a sing III are just to odd and odd and I noted.

The odd to doe only the course of the own in the odd and the odd to be particular.

President of a character of the

Reaching the railroad tracks they were somewhat surprised to see a large log lying across the rails of the fourth track. Violet and her sisters know what would happen to the train if it was led left there, and already on the same track a train was approaching at full speed.

"Quick' Gasped violet' We must take this log off the tracks or the train will hurl it against some house and be wrecked as well.

Without any hesitation they all took hold of the 1g log and with all their might tried to drag it off, while Jonnie was flagging the train with a piece 6 of red cloth. The train though could not be stopped in time but nevertheless Violet and her sisters got the log off, though Violet and Angeline came near he being thrown under the wheels of the train as it rushed by. They quickly got over their fright and resumed their wq y home. The crossed the four trakes with the utmost care watching o in both directions for any train that might happen to be approaching. After crossing the tracks they went on farther and soon came in sight of their own home. Their mother came at the door and seeing the children called to the to hurry on. They obeyed, and whon they raced reached the pro porch Violet and her sisters hugged and kissedcher. After dinner Violet and her sistersxmet a man who their mother said was to be their teacher. The little girls were at first distressed because they would have sconer went to school, but as the wreckage was only being slowly repaired yet, nothing could be done.

"No mama. 'Said violet' We don't like to have a teacher come here and teach us because it iss too much f work for the poor man as he may have a long

"Well my little dears something has to be done Said their mother. **There's no school just now. Supposing I allow the teacher to stay untill the there is school again. Will that do?*** ''Oh yes do.''Said Violet.

And so it was done. When the teacher first met them, he opened his eyes in ama amazement, and his heart seemed to leap into his throat, as he could hardly believe that they were mere little girls who were that day dressed in their prettiest clothes After their lessions had been over, and the teacher had went to the live libery townest, violet's mother same in and said;

*How'do you' like my little g r girlet?!! Very well Answered the teacher

"Do they treat you all right?"

'Vet very nice indeed.' Said the teacher. 'They not only studied their lessone but showed me many things they had. "That is surprising "Said their mother.

"And that is a not all. 'Said the teacher. 'They even watched their chance, and kissed me before I was aware. They even hugged me as if I was their own

After resting a while he came again to the litt e girls. Heir necks and arms were bare, and their golden brown hair was in beautiful curls about their heads. Violet and Jennie now took ttheir teacher by the hand and showed him all the beauties of the house. The the little girls led him tward the Chapel. At one side of the Chapels entrance standing up was a tall crucifix, with a bea utiful image f of our Saviour JESUS CHRIST hanging in ling ering agony upon it. It looked real to him, as he had never saw one like it before, and the bar beauty in the face was more plianer than he had ever seen it in the pictures. The body looked real, and also the had head seemed to sway from side to side in the light breeze the sad look in his face moving Violet and her sisters to pity. It was a beautifu? image of Christ. To the teacher himself the children looked like celestial beings. In truth as to say every one who had noticed the little girls, could not keep their eyes away from them but the teacher himself was awad and believed that they were the children of the celestial country, being more surprised at violet and Jennie whose beauty far surpassed than all. Turning to violet he said;

** Tou children almost seem transfigured. I fear you are celestial beings." "We are not though 'Said violet .

"I know that indeed 'Said the teadher. 'But you look like little angels." In the meantime it happened that one solitary boy hadd spotted the little girls when they went cut to play, and he determined to find out who they were. Several times he waited for a chance to speak to thom, but every time he saw them he became bashful and shirked. But one day the lad summoned upt the the courage and waiting near the railroad tracks for the little girls to appear, and as soon as they came along he halted them, and bowing to them politely said;

**Can I have the trouble of asking you if you are fairies, and o-c-could you tell me could get some of my plat playmates out of the chid fielet did not know what to say as she was bewildered, but nevertheless stovering her embrassment she finally said;

"We cannot do anything ourselves as yet though we are trying to increase is childrens rebellion, but if you would speak to the governer of Angelinia to is our father he would do something I'm sureWe will take you to him if ou liko. **

* But----but--but--but I---I--I don't deserve your company * He damered "I only asked for help."

"You are bashful of ust baid Jennie grabbing his arm.

''You must come''Said violet heerlf horself.''It will do us good to hire you with us. ** M followed them slowly an after they had crossed the tracks they noticed int it was dark. "

THE SCHEALING TRAPEST OF HORROR

"I severe storm is coming' Baid Angeline becoming alarmed. Thy hastened on the boy saying;

"Ire you afraid of thunderstorms! Little girls! " "Ho indeed we are not. "Answered violet. "But this is no thunderstorm.

H is a far extending windstorm of cyclone. I can tell on the clouds. * ' The thurser was already starting to crash and roar in salvoos the wind was already blowing furiously swaying the trees like writhing inkes while it grew darker every minute, and the rain began to fall in sheets meted spray like a blinding bla blizzard. Suddenly a strange booming rour illed the air, then came a terrific flash of lightning, and a deafening underroll that shook the earth and reverbrated in a countless number of

"We must hurry. "Said violet. "It's coming fast. It's going to be a rild typhoon and we may be killed. **

In they ran buththey dould realize that the storm was advancing too fast is there was no getting home or to abrupt shelter before its ourbr outlink. The fury of the wind and rain steadily increased now mingled with a Period blizzard of large hall which fairly whitened the ground, the little tirk and the boy seeking refuge in a ravine just as there case a thunder crak such that seemed like a million cannon going off in one simultaneously report with dealening the hills in all direction with its centemeter guns like thos. Then the storm broke loose with all its force, the screwning, imsching, and howling of the wind sounding very deafening and uncerthly. man and uproar was everywhere especially from falling trees and splinter W branskes. Thousands of trees were be own down or whirled into the air It a breath the wind screaming like a million fiends. The thunder crashes following in secondary explosions was deafuning and the rain fell in sheeted Arrents. The little girls were indeed held prisoners by the typhoon which FWW worse minute by minute. The ravine in a minutes time became filled with muches from the trees prostrated across. All of a sudden there was a ter file becaring sound which was followed by a transmious rear like cannons, with became appalling mingled with a piercing acrouning noise. Fearful was be play of lightning now but hapily the little girls were protected by the the ravine. Whit within twenty minutes the storm began to abate and when thy believed it safe the little girls started for home with their companion feeling very tired and sleepy the effect of being caught out in such axstorm wing a person feel sleepy. After traveling a mile the little girls were furprised to see that everything here was intact even their own home and realized it was a wild spirial typhoon which was only fifty miles wide and that this section had not been crossed by the screaming twister. The dark clouds were already undulated, and at times patches of blue sky was ** between them. Fortunately however the little girls had not been missed though all had seen the progress of the gigantic whirling funnel in the distant distant sky but when they told their parents of their experience there was wite a sensation. However there had not been much damage done by the twister as it only blew about eighty miles out of the path of every town or city that could have easily been struck it having been a twister of a typhcon of main size and force which had passed too far west of Calverinia clipping no doubt over the Blwngiglomenean islands. Violet told their uncle and their father about the boy, and the governor taking theboy in con costudy prepared to do what he could, the little girls taking a good rest after enting their breakfast.

When evening came the little girls get ing up found that it was dark . so dark that lights had to be turned on. Before supper violet and her sisters took the pleasure of watching the black clouds which seemed as if they were nt not moving at all. They were blacker than ever and massed together being like an inky curtian, nut a wrinkle being in the clouds and the rain began to pour like a cloud burst thei there being a good deal of lightning and thunder. The rain poured incospantly for an hour mingled with large hailstones then suddenly ceased, the mass of clouds remaining unbroken, and became more threatening than ever-

"How long does this bad weather last! 'Asked

Violet.

"It's hard to tell 'Answered her mother' This generally follows a windstorm of any kind. "1

"I don't mind the rain but the wind is so destructive at times that we get seared when saught in the storm. 'Baid Joice.

Just then their father came in with a raincoat hanging over his shoulders. "Been a great storm 'He said. as he prepared himself for supper. 'It for tunately hit no towns however, only mowing paths through forests, and laying low farm lands. Two ships were aground on the Me-Hollester Run Rivor, and smashed on the rivers beach by the water spout of another twister that came along at another section and which raxed the town of Archiver killing twenty thousand people. **

They were all excited over this news and talked over it during the supper, Violet and her sisters telling of their own expeirences onse more. After supper violet and her sisters helped their mother with the dishes, and Violet alone swept up the crumbs from the floor.

MORE TRO BLE FROM THE CLANDEL IN LANS.

Ad After all this was done they went outside on the porch, and to their delight saw that the clouds were ra pidly clearing away. It filled violet and her sisters with joy, and they thanked god that the severe storm was over. It was delightfully cool so they decided to take a walk down to the railway tracks and back. They soon reached the tracks but no train was approach ing or in sight on either side.

When a train is approaching the tracks make a strange banging sound. Said Violet. 'I always wonder what it means?'

"It's a warning for any one who walks the tracks, or who crosses them An swered their mother.

"How often does the trains pass and go! 'Auked Jennie.

'Ones every o hour. 'Answered their mother.

At this moment a group of men appeared, talking ove over something. "Why the idea" Said one of the men' To attempt to place a governor over Calverinia to run over the child slave conditions The King of clande limia does not rule over Calverinia, and by God's help, he never shall. "If he tries it, or places any of his governors over Calverinia

he will never see him again. "Said another.

* He thinks because he has conqured other nations, that he can doe cas he pleases' Said a third man. 'But he is greatly mistaken. We won't have it.

Not caring to listen to the conversation as it was none of their buisness, Violet and her sisters hurried home with their mother, and then prepared to go to bed, as it was now getting quite dak dark. When morning same after and after breakfast the lessons bee began sooner than usual the deography being the first one recited. After the recitation, the teacher determined to tell them something about the wicked mation called glandelinia. "Did you know that there is a most powerful nation close to us?" He asked. The Little girls slowly nodded their heads. "Well I'll read you a story of the nation. This is what he read/

Glandelinia is a powerful nation. One small nation after another had followed in strife against her ever since the child slave situation, but now every surrounding nation is at peace for mighty glandelinia had erushed every one of these surrounding rivals. The clandelinians anger od by wor shipping false gods on purpose to defy him, and although clandelinia is a powerful nation she is very wicked. They even worship stones, animals dogs, sticks and wicked things, even the walls and houses, elouds hills, ney the very devils themselves are adored as Gods. There continually has been . rebellions against parents, our cruelty murder, bad passions of every kind.

he strong cruelly oppress the weak, men women and even children are so given p to the pleasures of soft indulgent lives that their hearts are hardened minst the sights of pain and misery. The weak and helpless children taken has the vanquished nations are made as slaves, the poor, the old, and the sick are treated with a barbarity that only the most frightful solfishness can main . All this they do knowingly to displease god, because they hate

is bitterly, as the worse bitterness can explain. All this they do, and If the Catholic faith is spoken of they purposely and willingly deny it. my willingly and openingly reject any postrine of the Catholic Church a always speak against such any postrine and willingly disbelieve of imbles doubts against ay any article of faith. That is the kind of a nation Madelinia is. They are especially the lowest Free Masons there are. There IN 100,000,000 Free Masons in glandelinia, while there are one million

atholics and five hundred protestants.

"They have not crushed our nation yet have they? "Asked violet with some amie ion.

"No indeed "Answered the teacher. Therecare many nations that hadelinia foundd she could never k liek. 'We are only living in one of Misannias main states called Calverinia, and the Abbieannians, and Angelinia explinians, beisdes the Calverinians are the bitterest enemies of the midelinian nation. It does seem however that a great war is threatening

"Were they ever our friends! "Asked Jennie." "Tes" ZSaid the teacher. "It's a long time ago. I do not reme number when they became our enemy although I know we have been enamies is since the child slave curse began. After a while I suppose we will

nere work the areah of thoken an minimum radhant twice and they were sadionly non-runted by a bare briefly a to live through they could havenur thankend. It was darkling with its rolors its foliad wroten traitfird thought fratter to mand and it no anticet had another of Sourcek frathers together the design of all kinds of flowersons was a subline stant. From the top of its headall the yet fown the various of its and to the end of its very tail ithed what appeared to be the red all of which and inclos binners no new it that though a removed a lo nucro berefree an an arcfact and around ofth tereves artef titel backeds they by the bundledat the elect of the wirts, the best on the top bad two lone horne probabling forward and in factitional ten exact appearance of their old friend Pover expect the bur has do no more numeroughnet brilllants It had been flying in the mir and so had came four at this year goot and so was alost an equally associated to see then in they were at line and or ban apparance. It was a hundred times ligher ten large ones in the capture they also almosty it early an all the boad and broad it too flywhood and broaded that they way since and sounds of title or life nonconcerts to the face in the fact the head when like a bugen bitt en. It only remained there land enough for

tions to set a mood of printer of its, and then nothing to them with its bead it was gore as suddenly as it appeared. 'vist his sudden appearance startled see " lote "lotes"

madw dauf wor action "' enter" the" 'onte bealachuseum!"

that "length came frome" "It's hard to 'ight to and it the maidenin with a fact us there aloned glament Cerpents to ruthow are as numerous of fiee. The sen thousands in a day. Tit tils was the lighet one I even nooting. I was one of the "undereilled where "leartheasthough it appeared as a "riperien."

vino enew amoton i na"" intend biet" never esti att a testaal alle a with bette of " . to you med bed it dody . rennot all of the installit

able more the entering any of the Charles of all detach ad advant

"Solot and for pirions a litt lo-"Tob no in whe note" fail I for with a nation Rowe is different to salur

" . and there don't end can't times the about one nell what may be a selow meant a areal goodstands it and are toda metrow I'' gave it end night to brand avilob radt brandlingame the it came I mayor bear at at at west'

time now bate coeff" and the nav" bin2" bon sof to manage it comb stal!" The other a write The carel live a themsend on the ore, the moon of thousend of living the Piece of a million engine of a moist surviving about the moist surviving abide and control of a month of a mo reliable of the form for a suppose of the filters and their safe been seen at of a drum or the connection of military

II8.

and make great headway against the strongest storm waves, and good divers.

They are destuctive enemies of the sharks, cutt lefter the cuttlefter cuttleftshes and all the other, and have power to put a waterspout out of exisatance by one headlong dash at it, or with a blow of its tail. And thet cut whirl themselves in it too and save many aship by directing it away. 'That is true.' 'Said Joice.' Non't you remember violet.

the day when we awere kidnapped and carried to sea on aship by landelinians, how we escaped, by leaping into the water young as we were were, swimming for afriendly shipwhere we were picked up, and how when we were persued by a landelinian battle ship during a typhoon, a waterspout was seen direct in the course of our ship threatening us all withinstant death death, when we saw a Blengiglomenena serpent hurl itself into the storm, allow himself to whirl with it, suddenly change its courseand bring it right against the battle ship sijking it with all on board."

'Yes and it was the most astonishing thing that we ever witnessed.' Said

Hetie. 'And our first glimpse of a Blengiglomenean serpent, and he seen ed two miles long too.'

"It is too bad we are so far away from Mt Calverine. 'Said Jennie.'II would just love to go into their cavens and see Rover and the others we know so well: They are of the T huskorian type the biggest and mightlest blengiglom eneans known.'

'No the Roverines are . 'Said Evans.' They are gigantic and over six hundred feet long.'

'But the they are not there no more.' Said violet not having noticed what Evans said.' There that they left the region on account of the Volcanoes terrible activity stillgoing on. Where they are I don't know but I think if I wanted them verybadly have here a whistle given to mewhich if I blow three times.

There was the crash of broken un eduderbrushand twigs and they were suddenly confronted by a huge Crimecian the biggest they could have ever imagined. It was dazzling with its colors its folded wings had designs on it like those of butterf liesand brilliant colors of Peacock feathers together with designs of all kinds of flowers and was a

sublime sight. From the top of its headall the way down the upper part of its neck to the end of its very tail ithad what appeared to be the red crown of a Rooster except that it was an emerald color, its body to its very chestand belly being covered with armor, long tarlons we re numbered by the hundredat the edges of its wings, its head on the top had two long horns protruding forward and in fact it had the exact appearance of their old friend Rover except its hur hus we re more numerousand brilliant. It had been flying in the air and so had come down at this very spot and so was about as equally asurprised to see them as they were at its sudden appearance. It was a hundred times bigger than the large ones in the cavern they just leftand its head was about as bigas three flywheels of a rail way stam engineandhad a kitt en like appearance in the face in fact the head was like a huge kitt en. It only remained there long enough for them to get a good g, glimpse of it, and then nodding to them with its head it was gone as suddenly as it appeared.

'My but his sudden appearance startled me.'Siaid Violet'Iwassurprised also.'Said Evans.'I wonder now just where

''It's hard to tell.''Said one of the solderis with him.''But these plenging glomenean Serpents as youknow are as numerous as flies. I've sen thousands in a day. But this was the bigget one I ever spotted. I was one of the Butterflied wings plengiansthough it appeared as a Crimecian.''

different and he was longer. Twhsh it had been nover. 'She added with a sigh.

'Maybe he was but in disguise.' Said Evans intending to joke with Violet and her sisters a litt le-

''Ch no he was not.''Said Joice with a smile. Rove is different in color and they don't and can't disguise themselves.''

"I wonder what makes it that they have a human voice and can talk like we can. '!' Said Evans' Theard they do. I've heard of their speaking. Put I never heard it do it yet."

'It's from the power of Gos God.' Said Evangeline.' They also can emit five other sounds. The snarl like a thousand catus in one, the roar of thousands of lions, the hiss of a million snakes, the noise as marbles which make the clat ering roar onthe roof of a barn, and the cry of a thousand eagles. They can also give the roar of ten thousand Gorillias in one and also give forth a peuliar thunderous signal roar in the fasion of a drum heard forecores of miles.

'Though I have heard the small ones rour many times when I saw them flying in the sky.'

They had now entered the small town where the Vivian governor presided and seeing that a storm was moving upon them, they made haste to reach shelter before it should break. It was well on tward evening, the day having been extremely warm and indeed it was a cheerful prospect to see the thunderstorm ariving as it hadn't rained for two weeks. They soon reached the stown, the soldiers going off in another direction laving Evans and the ltlittle girls to themselves to do as they willed. Thesky was slowly getting dark, the atmospherewas perfectly clear the air still and the awarmph oppressive. Evans and the little girls were apprehensive of the skies aspect, fearing the approach

perfectly clear the air still and the awarmph oppressive. Evans and the little girls were apprehensive of the skies aspect, fearing the approach of a severestorm; canduas their idestination was quite addistance evay, they feared that the storm would overtake them before they reached home. The wind was already risingm thunder rolled in the far disanceand hig drops of rain started to fall.

"'It's coming fast, and still we have got two miles to go. I quess we will have to sack shalten elsewhere or get dre drenched."

Fis This the little girls decided to do. The thunder was growing louder it was almost as dark as night and in the distance it was alreadylightning furiu furiously.

"There is a tarn over in that street. 'Said Evans pou pointing. 'We will make for it.'

Tward this barn they ran swiftly remarking it justes the first deafening crash of the thunder announned that the storm was about to break. T In dashed the littlegirls first, Evans followingand just in time for the rainsudden ly poured in sheeted torrents. The thunder was about as had as Evans had heard during raging typhoons, the wind blew a gale that tore leaves and brac branches from the trees and the rian falling in she ted spray was added ty torrents of hailstones as big a marbles which amade a clattering roar on the roof of the tarn. Evans wiched the furious Abbiegnmian thunderstorm in awe and admiration, and also wondered how longit would rage. Wany of the thunds crashes were fairly earsplitting butad after half an hour passed the storm ceased and they were able & venture outside again. It was now a little cooler, a high northwesterly wind blowing which made a delightful brenze, but the little girls knew that the c-c coul spell wad was only of brief duration and that the next day it would be very sultry again. They had just about reached home when the rain began to pour again. though there was no lighttning accompanying the stomr and by the time they

did reach the gate theywere soaked through. They hurried for the house and when they got in met governer Hanson and ivian.

'Anothe bath!' Laughed Hanson And with your clothes on You people just got out of the water early this morning. ''

W''Well it is a rain bath that we had. 'Said Evans securing dry clothes for himself.' We escaped the main part of the storm, but while c m coming home it suddenly poured again and we got soused.'

'It was some thundersorm.' Said governor "ivian.' And where have you been all this time. Outhaving a good time!"

''W 'Avisit with what?''

''Blengiglomenean serpents.''
''How many.'''

'Five in all with their young ob ones to booth. 'Said Evans. 'We also saw a large Crimecian. 'Said Tennie. Who was preparing to

changeher clothes. 'He remaied only within our sight a minute. Hewas bigger than any of our Blengiglomenean freinds and had manypret' y colors.'

''Thy didn't you bring him home with you!''Asked their father intending to jest.I''I'm sure he would have been good compat company.''
''We would have if he was not so big and heavy.''Said Violet.''I would just love to have one for a pet.''

"Maybe you will some day. 'Said Hanson.'If we could only find Rover an and the others we knew to be with them we s could have something to h show.'''

'Maybe I could summon him.' Said Tiolet.' I have here a whistle-----'
'No, not that whistle-' Said general wivian.' It's only
effective in Calverinianot here. We could if you don't object go back to
Calverinia and trace our wayto the plengiglomenean mountian or Mt Calvera
Calverine. They may be there in spite of ruj rumers that the great
eruptions drove them h off.'

"Yes we could do that. 'Said Joice. 'But the it is such a long distance g by rail. To go by sea is shorter, but I dread the storms from the regularistic called the Devils blow hole! in the Calverinian seas."

''I'd perfer to go by tran.''Said rvans.''At least we would have a long ride to enjor anyway.''

'So they decided to make the trip to Calverinia again only to stay long enough to find if the Plengiglumenean serpents were still there or nt not. The trip was prepared for early that night, and the nst next next morning they caught the first train out. That morning was foggy and raining but late on in the day the rain cleared somewhat, and they were able see the sights ag as the train continue on. It however took them longs to reach the city than was expected. When they alighted from the train their first steps were for their old abode from which Hanson had viewed fone of the volcanos activisties but it was too far. Far to the north loomed the forboding shape of the mighty volcano which hd the same kind of craters like the Hawaiian volcanoes Mauna Lau, except hat if Mt Calverine

the forboding shape of the mighty volcano which hd the same kind of craters like the Hawaiian volcanoes Mauna Lau, except hat if Mt Calverine was on that islandand it had one of its sublime eruptions why Kratomoaclu cloud have been a tary compared to it. And those Sandwhich islands would have been blown to kingdom come long ago. Tward this mighty mountian they headed their way no having to walk as no trains were running at this location. The mountin was a great way off ove fifty milesand indeed it would take them sometime to reach it on foot and so Hanson decided to get a fast av auto car which was secured by the governer, in the city of Calveine. Then thy set off for the mountian running the machine as fast as they dared ove the lava beds. Nothwin Notwithstanding the auto it took them four hoursand three quarters to come even within sight of the sea which boarded its northern slope.... The mountian appeared to be seriously in adisturbancebut nevertheless they believed it would be safe for the the of its periodical eruptions ont up yet. The auto was directed tward where thy knew the cavern to be it being quite a long

It was another hour hoe however beforethey were near en 3 enough to the volcano to dismount, and here they were constant of a constant rumhling like incessant dull thunder under their fee t. We smell of sulphur was in the air which seemed unusally hot, a securching wwind blowing from the northwest and the atmosphee sened steamy and damp.

There was such a fog that they were al all bewildered but nevertheless they continued on. The approach to the mountian as they observed as over avast tract covered ove with old lava, interlaced with innumerable fuse fissures from which vapor issue issued issued inslightly explosive puse puffs, the whole tract of lava resembling in appearance an inland sea of stemy rocks. This wasn't observed before the last great eruption occurred for this section was once quite glassy. This lavawhich had once here in a fluid state seemed to havebeen e c become suddenly pre petrified against ach other.

It was hard walking over his rgion of lava and yet the mountian secured a mile away as her first sloping rise was entirely invisible. However they were not going to turn tack now since they were nearer the base than before and so the trip was continued. As they progressed contact they were suddenly conscious of a furious hissing roar and believing it to be a number of Blengiglomenean serpents they proceeded on further.

The more further they progressed the liuder became the clamor and sudden ly as the vapor cleared somehat they found themselves confronted by a ywaning gulf of the most immense size in the form of a cresent, about three miles wide and six mile long and which appeared to be four hundred feet deep. The bottom was ina terrible a turniol the whole hottom seeming to he one wast flood of burning mater in a state of terrific ebullition rolling to and fro in many directions atonce in fiery and flaming billiows, while countless conical islands of f varied form and size containing as many craters rose around the edge of the main orficeand from the surface of the burning lake all in violent activity shooting sheafts and jets of bril iant lava which rolled in blazing torrents down their indented r sides into the boiling mass bacw. The lave appeared almost a s liquid as water its surfaceagated by waves resembling those of the sea, but pounding each other, rolling splashing, counter chargeing, and breaking like beach surges upon the shores formed by the boardering terraces of lava. The din here was deafening, the rest terrificad almost intolerable there

being a confused volume of sound, deafening hisses, roaring as of draft through millionsof furnece doors, and a continual salvoes of explosions if a thousands battles of acttyburgs were raging. They did not know whatto make of the discovery, and realized that afer all their visit to this mountian was attended with peril and inconceivable fatigue, and that if it had not been for the sudden claring away of the steam cloud they would have probably fallen into this crater. Nevertheless they never regretted

having it discovered his crater and Hanson wonderedowhether they were near Mt Calyrine or whether this was the crater of that section called Mt Polly. However this was not what they were looking for and almost nerved racked by the din they hastily withdrew following along the edge untillafter another hour they found themselves far from this sublime sight. They soon saw that the ground was changing, and radily believed now that they were on the right course. They continued onward and found themselves acascanding more steper gregrades which was long and far distant. Far up nothing could be seenful immense clouds of vao vapor most of the upper portions thing invisible in a thick yellow haze. They now began to wonder whether they were going right or wrong or whether they were lost altogrether as the were constantly confused by the haze that enshrouded evertything like a yellow fog. The sulphurious stench was

As far as they traveled they encountered no crevice but the vapors obscuring everything was conf s confusion to themand they wished that a soothing wind would arise and blow the su, sulphurious haze another way.

peculiarly strong and Hanson feared that the cave would never be found.

ON THE SIDES OF AN ACTIVE VOLCANO.

"I thought that at last violet would be able to find the cave. 'Said Hanson.' You knew where it was the other time.'

"But this haze obstructs our visio no "Said wielet." Teven believe we are climbing this fire sptitting mountian instead of going around it. It seems so to me."

"''I think we are . "Muttered! Hanson. 'This infernal haze gets us all mixed up.I don't see how we arevever going to find the cavern where those plengiglomenean Serpentsabide."

"Thy not wait untill to morrow. 'Said his brother. 'The wind may be south then and we may be about to have a clear field.'

'I hate like everything to retrace our steps now.' 'Said Hanson.' 'd And beides Inbelieve we can find it by decending to the lower crater which we just left, work our way around it and then decend. The cavern is somewhere in its vinicity near the bac base.'

So all stat started to do so and when night came on they were still far from the upper crater and so they decided to decend and return to Calverine and resume the search the next morning. As they started to decend there was a strange noise far above them and Hanson was the first to discover a rapid disgorgement of liquid laws from near the extreme summit of the mountian at an elevation of about fourteen thousand feet above them.

A vast flood of fiery lava was spreading down the sides of the mou tian slowly tward them, flowing in three broad rivers, throwing such a terrife terriffic glare upon the havens that the spectators were filled with

awe and the lofty moutian mountian I region itself was filled with an extraordinary shee n of light.....

Thelava as it ascended seemed to hewhite hot, but in its decent the decnening torrents which was coming down with a fearful noise aquired a deep blood red to tint. Great stones were being thrown up along with this great jet of lava and the volume of vapors and volcanic dust seemed to rise to

the height of ten thousand feet. However they knew that they were too far from the lava floe, to cause any danger of itvreaching them before an hours time but they were nevertheless were quite buisy dodging a hail of stones that occasionally fell about them. They continue their decent slowly and carefully crefully and finally the clope came to an abrupt end and steeped down to the ground for the three hundred feet which surprised them intensely. Violet had nerve enough to lay her slef down and peer cautiously, over the brink and saw what she believed to be a roof over a large opening.

"You little girls better stay close to may me. 'Said Evans.' Our decent is go ing to be se stepp steepon the eastern slope."

198-901

timeand no such apre aperture could they fid find not even that precip ice legde ledge and they wonderd whether they had gone the wrong way or not. Violet thought sure the distance to it was still greater and so the journey was continued. Another hour of trq traveling and a turn in a cliff which was pripindicular for three hundred fee t brought them face to face with a black ywaning opening in the sude. There was a tterrible cannonading thunder inside in opening, the explosions following each other so successfully as to produce a continuous roar. This clamor made them fee I suspicious but neverthelss Hanson lit a candle and peered in. There was a mighty sheef offlame a rebe reverbrating crash that was earsplitting far beyond and he saw that a portion of the floor ended into a yawning gulf a hundred and sixty feet f wide with a rocky bridge like ledge across it. The whole place ways thickly clouded with steam. From that gulf came the sheafs of lava at different portions follows by the terrific explosive roars.

'This is the caven all right. 'Said Hanson.' But the darkness is so intense onaccount of it being night that navagati ion without torches is extremely dangerious.''

""That shall we do then?" 'Sasked evans....

''We'll have to secure some brushwood or some material to use as torches: Said Hanson, 'Either that or wait tillmorning.''

''It's thetorches we will get. 'Said governor wivian. 'Come can be found near here I'm sure.''

''I'll go and find some. ''Said wans.''I 'know just what to get. 'Andhe was off like a flash. It was sometime before he returned, and when he came back he had a good supply of fagots enough to make eighteen torches of good waize and ,long burners. Hanson made a big one and setting fire to it le the way carefully. The steam was mostly high up tward he coiling so they had no difficulty in breathing though the interior was en Inten sely hot. The followed Hanson tward the bridge and were soon across. At this time far down the abyse there was a frightful roaring that was fairly defen ing but they passed on in the otheraperture without paying any attention to the noise. They notice that this so second aperture had changed considerably since the great eruption, and wanson fearing that they would get ,lost doubted whether they should proceed any further..... lio Howeve the quest was conitinued untill they came upon the familiar cavern where the lave as see had formely then but there now yawned a wide black gulf. All also was very clamorious in this cavern butthatslanty passage way which had been almost red hot when the wivian lirls passed through, was gone and their wy seemed barred by the abyse- levertheless wily Hanson saw that over the narrowest cra creass there was a wide projection

of rocks stretching across and ove this they went hastily. Then the cave they were to find the Plengiglomenean Serpents loomed before themonly theinterior was intensely dark, which was an occurance never seen the last time they little girls went to see the serpents. Hanson cautiously flashed his torch. There was no floor. In its place was a yawning had been made for for nothing as it seemed.

'Well here our trip is ended.' Said Manson.' So it's best to go back.
It's the only thing we can do.'

Reluctantly they tro t retraced their steps fortunately finding their way out as easily as they found their way in. They allfelt bitterly disappointed and the little girls were almost on the vege of tears. "I don't believe in some ways that it was the right way into it after all. "Said governer ... ivian. "I remember the way well. We had about three bridges, real bridges to cross in those caves made by what seemed the serpents themselves. The one we crossed in the cave was a bridge formed by nature merely a ledge of rock hardened across the gulf." "It locked like the cave. "Said Joice."

And things can't be what they always look. I'm sure we took the wrong side. We will simply camp in this vinicity and to morrow ser if we were mistaken or not.

They all agreed to do thisand so the encomposent was made. They slept all night without disturbance and the next morning they awoke to find that a fierce storm was approaching. It was atyphoonheaded for the shores as if the devil had ho blown it out of the infernal regions. The only shelter from it was the wave cave into which the shores.

shelter from it was the mave cave into which they hurriedly flung themselves.

'Good God but it's approaching fast. Said Evans as it's appall
ing roar could be heard. We saw it just in time. Had we teen a moment
too late we would have been goners. J.

Just as he spoke the whirlwind struck raged twenty minute with the most frightful fury and then passed off in the distance

leaving the appalled witnesses glaping at it's wild fury. But fortunately this storm had changed the windo the south which drove the vapor clouds from them and as soon as the weather became favorable thesearch for the other entrance of this cavern which Hanson believed to be the right one wasrecom menced. It was raining heavily but as the weather wawsultry they did not mind the wetting. Violet herself took the lead this timened though they all progressed swiftly they watched very closely for what would prove to be another opening to the same cavern.

"I believe I see an aperture for beyond to the north. (("Said Hanson." It's a mile away yet but I believe its the right opening to the cavern we are looking forer it's on the slope of the mountien." 'Let's hurry then. "Said is brother." I'm almost impatient to get there."

The all hurried as fast as they could, climbing over rocks jugged barriers of bardened lava, and side steppeing steming charms and noforth. In this mention the absorphere was extremely hot, hother than any parts ever experienced before, not a breath of air war was sirrigated and the haze of sulphurious vapor drifted by like clouds of smoke from aforest fire. Notwithstanding all this they werenot discouraged but continued on their way staring starting the ascent that would lead them to the cavern. The further they went the more hother it became and indeed they all looked as if theywere passing through the infernal regions of hell. They did not know it at first that theywere passing over a stretch of lava which was still quit hot it being the cooling surface of one of the floes they had seen decending tward them only the night before. It was tedious climbing the heat was now becoming insupportable and yet they dared not rest.

Finally however they began to reach a cooler space again and coming to a section where they got the westernly wind which drove away the vapors they felt nore I relieved. Thier wooden sad sandles attached to their shoes were macking, many holes were in their clothing and every one of them were a sight. They were all exceedingly thirst thirsty but though they had canteens of water with them they did not even wish to stop for a drink. The rain made the feel cooler though it was raising colude of steam and the wind making the atmosphere cooler relieved them and they did did not lose couragebut pressed on. Far to their leftsevral thousand feet above them there was an uncommonly luminious cloud rolling upward, mingled with it at intervals sheafs of lave falling back in a fiery spray in the surrounding districts and his gave them evidence that they were near the claderlonia Grater three They were drawing nears to their destination and already it was plainly intitled the claderlone of the surrounding districts.

They were drawing nears to their destination and already it was plainly visible though stilla quarter of a mile away. They progressed upward silently and by the time they were within fiteen f yards of it they were so tired they had to stop and rest. They rested for half an hour and then the ascent was continued but more slowly. From where they were they could faintly hear i hear the roaring sturges of theocean, but at times a could not hear the roar of the fartherst shore waves, as there was enough cla clamor on the mountian to drown the roar of a battle. It took them fully ten minutes to reach the aperture but they finally got to it. Here again they rested as they felt inconceivably tired from their tedious climbing esco especially the litle girls were the only ones req real tired and the men had to stop for them. The rain had stopped falling and the sun was peering dimly through the dark storm clouds. They had decided to take a long rest before entering the aperture as the little girls felt that they could not go ant another step.

"If we don't find the Blengiglomenean Sepents now the we will have to retrace our steps." Said their father.

'Maybe if the are not in the cavern Violet could summon them with the whistle.''Said Hanson.''That is if it works.''
''It was promished to summon them.''Said Viole.''Anyway I'll try and if

They sat there on a ledge of stone for along time watching the distant waves of the sea, and the clouds of vapor far above to theight thoughnow it was not so luminizes. They knew indeed that it was the claderlinia crater, for the cavern waws on an opposite directionwith it and ag about one thousand feet lowe lower. They wondered what would just happen if the volcane would break int o one of its suden violent eruptions, and how far they would fly up. Where they sat the wind was blowing quiquite a bl bree ze keeping the vapors from them, and also much of the heat. As rocks were fal ing at intervals, they sat closer near the innerside of the cavern to kep keep from being hit, as many of the falling fragments of pumice stones were quited they started to find their way into the cavern.

377

188, PO

Hanson lit one of the torches, and peored in. The floor of the cavern had a crate decent as far as it could be seen, and Hanson and theothers decend decended with the utmost caution, Evans coverner vivian also lighting some torches to make their way more clear. The morefurther they progressed, the the spate eper the decent has seen, untill further on they found it harder to progress forward, on account of the steepness of the decent.... The problem of going down was not so bad, it was of getting back up. So they they did not dare go down any further and they retraced their steps until they came back to the opening.... At one side of the tunnel like cavern was another a aperture of smaller sizeize, and his Hanson proceeded to examine.

'It's another passage way but it ascends. 'He said.

'Let's tryit. 'Answered Evans.

It had quite an abrupt acut ascent, and the furthe ithey went the wider it became untill after ascending for some time they found themselves in a large cavern which resembled the one in which long ago they had a few fearful encounter with a Crimi cianena Gazook.

It appeared tohefull of grottoes, abys ses, lakes, rivers, and domes but that in the center was a turbulent lake of mi molten lava which they knew had never been there before. To go through this cavern waws certain death for the heat was frightful the cavern filled with a thin hazeand by appearance the floor of the caven was sensibly hot. They had to retrace their steps once more, and got down o into the lower chamber after some difficulty. As governer witian finally determined to explore that decending chall channel atall costs they once more went down and when it got too steep to w walk, they sat down and worked themselves onward with the utmist utmost care. Finally after adecent which grew steeper and steeper they were confronted by another tunnel way that ascened with a moderate rise. Up this they went until they found themselves in another cavern which they never saw before. It was an immense one, like somehuge dome being a mile wide, and right in the middle lay six monsterious serpents of beautiful colors all awakeand whose eyes glared like searchlights.

There was a very steep decent twed the floor too steep for them to decend without falling with speed enough to cause them selves injury and so Hanson and the others stayed where they were. The most sterous Blengiglomeneans seemed familiar to the little girls except two which were in the center of the group. As they had come up noiselessle noiselessly the serpents had not noticed them and as avanson and the others watched them with awe/violet accidentally dispalced a large piece of lava, and it crashed down to the floor with a thunderous roar.

Thenoise aroused the Blengiglomenean ser pents immediably. The longst of them arose gazing tward where the human being were standing. It was a Crimecian. The others were Blengiglomeneans.

As it saw them it was on all fours at onceand uttered a gutteral roar which attracts the others....to where Hansonand the others were standing. The Crimecian-T uskorhorian was sure enough the friednelly of Rove and the others were his former baby serpents which were now full grown.

IN THE DEW OF THE BURNGIGLOMENEAN SERPENTS. SAVING A SMALL, SERPENT.CA PTURE OF JENNIE'S WORSE FOE. T OPICES ON BLENGIGLOMENEAN SERPENTS. THE TWO FOES OF CHILD HATERS

At first the Blengiglomenean serpent known as Rover did not recognize any of the intruders, and was not going to pay any further attention to them but one of the others did, one of those which had visite Hansonand the rest way before the child labor rebellion broke out. Since then they had not sen seen the two governers or the littlegirls. This serpent about as hig as Rover worked it's way over to where Hanson and the others were standing, the others sepa separating and following.... What huge and beautiful creatures they were indeed. And yet though not as huge as the dragon of the Herperides, with a hundred heads, the Hydra, whose heads as fast as they are cutoff, would grow on again, and wik with one of the hads, which could

not possibly be killed, but keep biting as fiercey as ever, or the Chimaera, nevertheless so powerful is one half grown plengiglomenean serpent; one at the age of ten years even, that sixtee n hundred of these frightful dragons would have no showduring a combact with him. So any one can try to imagine the power of the biggest of these wonderful serpents who can with one blow of it's powerful tail shatter a waterspout, change it's course while whirling with it, ride with or against the mighti est typhoon wave and as easily a xonquer a dragon as a fly swapper kills a fly.

Evans had never see n any of these Blengiglomenean Servents before, neither dld the serpents ever see him before the reason of their hesitaion in approaching the human beings. Rove however was the first to reach them and he syed them critically for several moments recognished.

nizingthe littlegirls and grunting.

The Abbiennian governors with the little girls Violet and her sisters had been absent from this reason for months, and at their first appers appearance the Blengiglomenean serpents whad not been able to make out who thehuman being were. The serpets had indeed changed their quarters onactions of the last eruptionand the serpents had believed that the little girls had forgotten them, or had been killed by the wicked landed nians. The serpents had remembered how the rebellion had progressed how the whole regions around the child slave pla places had been desolated by the rebels the factories and slave houses wrecked, and the glandelinians driven off. The serpents had witnessed all the sceneshed actually seen the great battles with the rebels, and the ravaging forest fire produced by the alandelinians. Many of the clandelinians had see ked refuge in this cavern and that the seeing theserpents had been glad to get out faster than they came input gove give themselves upto the persueing christiansrather than face the fury of the servents.

They also found out the reason why they were attacked by the mysterious Grimecians called the Gazooks. It was really because of the armoured carwhich they were in which caought in the can reave in, while threw that down into one of their dens. The car was painted gray and unknown to Hanson a had a Glandelinian banner on the side.

Not ar all of thee creatures arare hedious. Some are fairer than the Blen giglomeneans but as it is helieve these crimecian gazooks rarely show theselves to humans and when they did it was because of invasion of their den. Thy did not like the light of the days. They are as equally as

powerful as any of the Blengiglomaneans, but venerous and terribly fr fer ocious when ag angered. Hanson had remembered that they had just left the caveren where these fr ferocious creatures about abound having see n the lake of mi molten matter on the flor floor below and this he told Rover requesting if it in any waywas harmful to the gazooks.

"Not ps possibly "Was the answer." Even the greatest eruptions of this volcane have failed to drive them frok their den while we are driven out every time. The are horrible creautrs to arouse however and no clandelinian will dare face their frightful fury. The party stayed with their friendly Blengiglomenean serpents till it was also almost evening and then asking them to come to Abbieannia and bidding farewell, Hanson and the others with him retracked their steps.

But in their hurry to eget out of the caverns before nightfall it seemed as if they had gone the wrong way, for instead of coming to any abrupt ancent, and to that steep tunnelway, they only found themselves in another c cavern, which was exceedingly wide, being at as it seemed several miles acrossand that much more longer. They saw all kinds of grottees in the fx far distance and theselooked foreboding. They retracked their steps but then instead of finding finding their way back to the caves of the Blengiglomeneans they found themselves caught in a labor labyrith of passages and cavew caves.

They all felt worried, for to be lost in the depths of these volcanic caverns was asserious matter. No matter which was they turned a new passage waywas encountered. It was worse than being in the house of a thousand troubles in Riverview Park for these passages were more puzzlig puzzling and all had n an abrupt decent. Indeed theywere lost in the caverns of the vo; volcanoand they feared for the worse. To make matters more critical they had only one tourch remaining and that was half burned away. Finally the passage way aded abruptly and they found themselves confronted by an abyse of secthing boiling lava and so intense we the heat that the retreated a considerable distance. The lava glowed like a lake of fire making a brilliant glare that penerated the great cave its full width. It was really a long river of lava and to cross this was utterly impossible. So wild was the molten

A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR

781

matter, so intese the heat of the atmosphere, and fumes that they did not remain in this part a moment but retreated up the passage way fering all the while that the lava wou'd increase in volume and follow them. Vib Violet and her sisters kept closer together andwondered how theywere going to go out. Finally in passing through another sort of tunnel they came upon an abyse of unfathomable depth and once more had to retrace their stps. Cavern after cavern they passed through but still they could not find their way out. However they had come upon what appeared to be apassage way ascending steeply instead of decending and up this the went only to find that it gradually gegrew so steep that they had all they could do to climbit. At this time they heard a dull rumbling sound like dull thunder rolling incessantly along the far horizon added by an ominious hissing and snarling and they wondered what it meant. D Finally they reached the top of the ac ascent and came upon a cavern, a vast atent from whi which thousands of deafening explosions seemed to roar secondary explosive puffi of vapor like hufebaloons rose from the floor that seemed to heave slag sluggishly up and downand crevasses appeared from which the explosions issued. Testing the floor they found the surface firm despiteits strange wavy form, but nevertheless it appeared not firm enough so support any any human weight and also was hor hot enough to set fire to anyhing laid on it. Attimes cracks appeared in the movingsurface, cracks that glowed like white hot iron, andthey all knew that the whole floor of this cavern was all soft lava for at time even from the dark surface great bubbles shining like dazzling electricity arose and burst throwing fiery spray in all directions with a doufening crash that stunned them.

HOW THEY GOT ACROSS THIS FIERY PIT ...

At the further side of the cavern there was a real aperture that was letting in a brisk cool breezeand this they knew indeed wasan exit to the outside. But how to get to it was the problem. There was no mans of bridings the lava pit, and if they did try to cross it they would either be engulfed or scourched to death. All beforethey got one quarter of the way across. Nevertheless Hanson was bound to get out at that point at all costs. He had with him alongstrong rope and as there was a projection of rocks protrading from the wall just over the tunnel Panson decided to bridge it by means of the rope. He made a noose out of one endand being a an expert cowboy inhis earlier days did not lose the sceme yet not though the distant distance to the projection was ten thousand feet only sixty feet shorter that than the rope he cast it dexteriously at it.

It took ten throws before he got it and then pulling it tight he fastened it around a narrow piece of rock projecting over the crater at his right.

''One at a time will cross.''Said Hanson.''Too many of us will be a strain on the rope and may cause the rope to break or one of the projections snap off and then we will have after bath. I'll go first. The litt le girls next. Then the rest. But for cod's make, remember one at a time.''

Then the heterted off with the ability of a monky and wessin the tunnel in tens minutes time.

"COME ON VIOLET. 'He shouted. 'YOU FIRST' .

She went, then came Joice, Jennie Angeline and her otherssisters all landing saftly on the other side. Esvans wanted governor .. ivian to go first.At first they eneartly earnestly entreatied each other to be the first but as governer vivian remained chatinate Evans went landing to side violet and her sisters. Covener wivian was next and just a he was within reach of the tunnel the projection on the other side smanapped off but before he went down "anson and Evans grabled him firmly and he wassafe. V Hanson then undid the rope, recoiled it and led the way 5through the tunnel which ascended gradually. Inded it was a longer on than was expected though the ascent did not increase and reven soon from the level the course being nowestraight ahead. They were now without a terch terch and they had to go onward in the ptick darkness. West Claffer gasted them most was the many and sudden abrupt turn in the tunnel level f looring stemps or gradual ascents, long decents, more scents long curve atrute abrupt turnsand widenings of great extent to terminate into such narrowness as to makeit difficulyt for the men at tire times to squee 28 through. The ogel transacontinued bringing with it a heine oder and

The cool breeze continued bringing with it an oder that was bring and anson and the others wondered exceedingly where it led to. There were more decents than risesand finally it opened intom wide navern which was extensively long and beautiful n in coloring for its rocks. In TIt was three hundredfest high above its rocks and floor if thereawas a floorfor mostly mostly cll was water. Nevertheless running along side the lake of wath or waw a long wide termiace which Hanson and the others acended ascended to and were soon folo following aloub the eg edges. The cavern through some mysterious reasonwas lighted u up to a considerable extent but it see med to be of a lurid co, color. After traveling for some time they saw that the water was entering at the tottom of an aperture and believed themsevs blocked once more. Nevertheous flleing themselves very tired a they decided to rest and get mone sleep before proceeding any further. They could could not remember how long they were asleep but nevertheless wielet was awakened by the touck touch of water that was very hot and on arising arin arising not only noticed that the loke of water had rises up to the lust of the ter race but also saw ds ylight streaming in & the sperture. "Oh papa, uncle, aEvans 'She cried'

W''s are frece''
''How gasped Evans.
''IT's the sea enterng the cave .''Cried Violet.

Hanson and the others sroused got up and saw it was true. But they saw by testing it that the water was exceedingly hot, too hot for the them to swim in, so Hanson decided to navigate first. The terrace led into a narrow tunnel which turned abruptly and ended by leading direct tward the back.
''Into the tunnelAll of you''He shouted from the far end. I''It lead to

With a cry of delight the little girls and theothers followed finding the curve then a look steep decending passaway, which soon gaveway to light and then they saw the opening and vensor stending on the backs beach. They all came up to where he wasned then Hanson led the way to the beach. They found themselves over six hundre miles away from the volcano which was more thickly clouded than ever: The sea was immediately in front of them, and to the left they could see where they had left their their auto. They proceeded in that direction and soon reached it. It was stillin the good shape they had left it having been placed under a cliff and afterthey all got in the return trip for calverine was begun. It was well on in the afternoon before the city was reached and h about four or lock bec vbefore they had their dinnier. And then they reached the railroad station at seven. The ticket agent knowing who they were requested of them why they did not use the government special train/but Hansons answer was:

'That al' trains are allalike to him. "

freedom. **

The train arived ten mun minutes lier than usual to Hansons disgust but nevertheless they reached Abbieannia twenty minutes ahead of time and a day later they were tack in their own home once more. Hanson or his brother had no desires whatever of remaining in Calverinia and it would bring tack the memories to the little girls of their past miseri es and this they wished to avoid. And to make it better the Blengiglom enean serpents left the fiery Vivian Volcano which was now in its most violent erui eruption a to seek an abode in the volcanic regions of Abbiannia and by Hanson or the others they were now seen more frequently.

V. iolet and her siters sisters were glad indeed to be back in dear old Abbieannie for there they had always longed to he-Evenns did not believe it to be such a hot country after all but neverthelesshe did not may anything to anybody as the might only scoff at hij .

He at i times wendered how the approach of winter would be like like in the country of Abbieannia but he was seen to find out: Viob Violet and her sisters were with him as constantly as they were with their father or uncle and as they constantly went out. Evans never leaving the them out the of his sift a moment, they became more deser desire and friendly to him than ever. Three weeks after a returning home from Mt Calverine/ Violet and heresisters went with violet and her sisters out to the out try regions to stay for several dys and nights. The little girls were going into a large blackberry bush or field with Evans following with an am around two of them. He stopped abruptly having noticed some thing on the ground at his fect. He stooped and picked it up. It was a large golden scale. He called the other little girls over to him and showed them the scale.

"'It's golden.''Said wiclet.''I wonder where it came from.!'
"'It belongs to some small Blengiglomenean ser a serpent.''Said
Evans.''They may have been here as they feed upon baries and vegitiables.''

381

13

Evens gave it to Violetand presently as theypicked berries filling their spreas they come uponmoregolden scales some very small and others large. They picked them a up after putting the herries in the pails they had brought along with them, for thepurpose, and Evans finding a good numbe of scales a close toe togh together/ felt that these scales were not lost through some ordinary waven. Besides the scales from their size belonged to a very young Belngiglomenean serpent of a very small size and it was also seen that all the lushes had not lost a single larry hefer theystarted picking them and the finding of so many scales wade Evans suspicious. Maybe some wild bast had pi pounced upon a young Beingiglomental serpent just leaving its infancy and so Evans decided to search and sec if he could find either its mangled remains or the wild beast, and kill it for repay. The herry patch was three acres wide and three times as long and as they progressed on the number of golden scales increased Suddenli far to their right they saw something touring wildly at the berry tuches and sniffing and grunting in a way that was comical. It had see n the first and gave afrightful snarl followed by a tremendous roar that re verbrated through the air. The creature was of a reddish color, shaped like an immense lizzard, with feathery wings, and had a hedious had as large as a beer harra, larrel and the shape of an Alligator. Under it's body lay a magnificently colored small serpent with ruffled wings struggl

EVANS TO THE RESCUE....

Whatever the creature was wvansdid not know but at its frightful roar the little girls had retreated in fear. Itwess nearly as mim-ense as a osarge plangiglomenaena sement reembleing the phimerea excepting that it was not wingless like that greatureand did not have three hads. It was something likethe being of the infernal regionsa hellish dream creature of monsteriossize. Evens lad the suspicion that the resutiful creauture was a young Blengiglomenean serper to The savage crature was demi ing the herries greedily and Evans had the telievs that gibe demonish monster had attacked the small haly serpent to get the terries itself and w holding the poor thing itslffast so that it could not either get awayor give asignal cry which would summon the powerful sepents. Indeed the way til appeared to Evens this creature was the ugliest and most piols porionious creatureand the strangest and accountablest and the hardest to fin t withand the most difficult to run away from that ever came out of the earths insides. It had a tail deigned like a Boar Constrictor, its body was like a monster ous bizardcovered withscaly armour and it's large head shaped like anabon inably great Alligators or snakes and a hot blast as of fire see med to con out of its nostrils. Evans had no hopes of coping with this moster successfully but nevertheless he intended: to d what he could to rescue the small Blengiglomenean serpentAs Evans advanced drawing one of his pirsols the monste flung itseffrom the small Blengiglomeneums rserpent and sprang straight tward him wot with its immense claws extended and its anaky tail twisting itself venimiously behind with it flapped its wings with a great clamor. If Evans had not been quick and nih nimble he would have been overthrownly the creatures headlong rush and thus the lattle would have been ended lefore it was well begun. But hewas not to be caught sce In the t winkling of an eye he had dashed out of its way firing two pistol shots and shuddering, not with fright but with utter disgust ancat the loathsomeness of this pi poisonlous thing a which momentiarily rissed itself up so as to stend, absolutely balancing itself on its tail with ite tarlons paving fiercely in the air. Evans fired again and again at the insufferable monator wit while iolet and her sisters screamed to piteiously to him to be care ful. Then conter dropped himself to the ground again as it lunged forward endeavoring to strike Evens either with its terlone tail or wings and though Evans fired ste steadil he failed to wound the hedious serious? seriously enough to stop its attack. We monster was enraged and hissed and roared with great fury and flapping its wings rushed past wans, and with one of its claws gave Evans a deep scatch in i his sholuder. The moster seemed to belch a forth shoots of steam or vapor and smmits hissesand roars so loud and so earper sarpiercing that it could be heard f r firty miles. The heats had now gotten nin into a red hot passion and rampant rage. It opened its jaws so wide that Evans might have jumped dw down his throat. It shot out a blastof h its fiery blast and almost elveloped Evans 1

an atmosphan

an atmosphere of flame singing the mans uniform, scorching off one whole side of the yound mand mans golden ringlets and making him far hotter than wascomfortable from head to foot. Evans found himself face to face with the ugly grimness of the monsters visage, and could only avoid from being scourched to death or bittent right in twain by striking vigoriouslyand furiously with his sabre. It had again flung its huge awkard venemous and utterly detewtable carcess right upon the plengiglomenean serpent, clung around it with might and mainand tied up its snakey tail into a knot.

Evans realized that it was impossible for him to cope with this savage monster with success and yet he couldn't bear the thought of abandoning the poor little Blengiglomenean serpent to it's fate. He howeverquickly retreatedand as the monster made no attempts to follow a Evand and Violet and her sisters fet relived. Violet and her sisters met himself giving him different advice which he knew he could not follow out.

'Something must be done.' Said Violet pit

eously. 'We can't levae the poor little thing inthe grasp of that terrible creature.'

Evanswas about to answer when glancing sideways at her neck he noticed the chain hanging from it to which the whistle was attackhed.

'Why yes I guess we can do something after all.'He suddenly ex claimed.'Tr y your whistle violet. I'm sure it will bring one of the hig Blengiglomseun serpents.'

Violet put her whistly to her mouthand blew a long shrill blast. It resounded far and wide being echoed by the most distant hillsand carried through the air in a dying cadience. It astonished "iclet herself, hersisters and Evans having not spected such power in a whistle of such small size. For a moment there was no roult, then their attention wasawakened by a loud droning roar and almost immediately there was the rush of a hu e huge body, past them all of a sudden of all magnificent hues, and then there cane a series of frightful roars, the sound of termific blowsand the lith little girls saw the savage creature swa sprawl on the ground. It was a hu huge Crimecian that had appeared, having chargedat the monster, and sent him sprawling with a blow from its wing. However the devilish monster wasonly slightly wounded and made at the Blengiglomenean serpent with horrible fury exchanging blow for blow, soiling its hedious body around the beautiful creature and trying to claw it with its tarlons, and bite fiere fiercely, but the Plengiglomeneanflung it from him like an arrow, giving the creature several blows in succession, seriously disabling one of its wings. The Blengiglomenean then flung itself upon the disabled monster, box both creatures tearing at each other furiously, while giving vent to roarafter roar. Ittried to claw the head and face of the plengiglomenean sercent but every move was the result of another blow from the Blengig lomenean aserpent untill the mortally wounded creature was willing to callit off, and drag itself back to where it came from . Hidden thickly by

shrubbery the Blengiglomenean a strangeone, to Evans and the little girls could not locate the little serpentand so departed without ever finding it. Evans knew just exactly where it layand was at the spot in a moment with the little girls. They easily found the little Blengiglomenean lying helpless on the ground and they wondered how they were going to get it into the house as it see med to be too seriously injured to be carried by them in thier arms.

''Let's make a hig stretcher.''Said Violet.''Then we can get it in withouthurting the poor thing more than it is:'''

Evans went to the house made the stretcher with two large poles and doubled sheetsand retried. It was with considerably disdifficut difficulty that they got the wounded creature on the stretcher and the piteous conditions and sight of it almost made the little girls feel like crying. It was while Evans was dressing the wounds that he and the little girls were attracted by an us unusual commetion on out sideand looking out they saw fifty Blengiglomeneans of all sizes flying and crawling around he spot, while the others were hovering over the dead carcass of the savage creature they having killed himwhen finding the little Plengiglomenean serpent gone. The plengiglomeneans hower howeve disappeared without finding the little one helieving inded indeed that t has had suffereed fatal consequences with the demonish creature. However Evans did not fee 1 it wise to give the little creature up fust then , being determined to keep it untill it was well enough to get about without support. After all its wounds were dressed Evans covered it partly with a thin sheet and locking the door so that nothing else con could get at it he and the littlgirls went out once more. They massed the deed creature whose hody was dea dreadfullly torn and entered an aspault

road which diverged into two smaller roads. They however continued own the their way down the main road which finally led then to a lagre large creb creek on both sides w of which were thickly overgrown with trees bushes climbing vines and trp tropical flowers. It was the first time that Evans or Violet and her sisters ever saw a sc stream in Ahhieannia Grossig it was a narrow stone bridge and they were on this in a moment looking down into the creek, and enjoring themselves by throwing big stones into t e water and w watching the big al spalshes. This proved that the stream was a big one and a deep one also and as they went down its banks and close to the waters edge they saw many beautiful fu fishes

"What creek is this I wonder?"

''Ak?ed Evans. ''Have any of you little fairies senn it before.' ''It's the northern section of the Erminie run. 'Said Violet-I've rode down on it all the way to Calverinia in slaunch one time with papa and mama. Up here it is only a wide cree k. But twenty miles below it turns into a wider stream. It's more of a gigantic river than a creek. "well it's fortunate that this part running through

Abbieannia has not been torn by civilstrife. Thought Evans. Then he sai

'How about securing a large rowboat or canoe and navagate it for some distance.

'I don't think we can get a hoat around here.' Sad Jennie. 'And where we can get them they charge awfully high prices for their use. ''Oh how far is the place we where they rent the boats?' 'Asked Evans.

''Donw the creek for a quarter of a mile.''Said wielst-'Shall we go and rent one !!

"We will see. 'Said Evans. And off they went . first at a gay trot, an d then at a fast walk. In a short time they reached a dock with asmall boat house near by with a "For Hire" sign on it. Evans walked over to the man who attended to the boats docked there and askedwa whawhat the price per hour was.

The boat man looked critically at him and thelitt le girls. ''You have the governors children with you. 'He said. ''It's thre dollars per hour to rent a boat here, but I' lallow you seven to use

it free.B Here is the bet boat. " 'But 'Began Evans

''It's all right. It's all right said the man. 'I wil' accept no money. You can ride one free al long as you like for the sake of the little angels you have withme. It's no obligations to me. I'm not charged for the boats. They aremine. And would allow them to ride free anyway.

The litt le girls were in firth f firstand then Evns Evans t took the oars. They thanked the boatman for his kindnessand then Evans pushed off. They were half a mile down stream when Evans al. allowing the boat to drift slowly saw that the stream was slowly wideningthe beauty of the surrounding country increasing and that at many ma places in the water beautiful water litt waterlillies were in full bloom. Rowing under a smll cove Evans picked sevel, lillies for Violet andher sisters and then percieving that the afternoon was approaching decided to reurn and get some dinner. As they were going on slowly they saw another boat coming a man in it rowing like mad and before they were aware of it the two boats collided with a crash almost throwing Evans off his feet and upon Jennie who was sitting along side of him.

'AFTER THIS LOOK WOERE YOU ARE GOING' Said Evans bringing his our down on the fellows head with a resounding whack. I'll show you what it is to bump boats around me, you firy dirty connuck you. Nobody will ram a boat full of children without getting payed back and remembs the fact-Your

carelessness almost upset use. **Aw-w-w-w-w-w-w what are you hollering about. 'V Cried the man

rubbing his head. 'Can't you take a joke. I' dint'nt see you. 'No and neither did I see you.' 'Said Evans rowing past.' But if you purposely ram us again you will be swimning for the shoreas I.11 thre throw you into the water. ''

The man said nothing but glowered at him as he rode past past though he shokk shook his fist at Evans when his back waws turned.

"'It was done deliberately. 'Said Violetindignantly. 'It was not careless ness or an accident. I saw him looking at us as he rode. I believe he mean to upset us for a k joke."

"'Of course he did. "Answered Evans.H" Hie betrayed himself when he said 'Can't you take a joke 'It'll be a k joke alright if he tries it againand one on hime

They soon reached the dock and found the boat man all excited. 'Say did you see a man go down yor way with a boat.' 'He suddenly asked. The scoundrel took it without paying for its useand when I attem

pted to stop him, he struck me down. "

You don't say . Exclaimed Evans. Whe is the man who purposely bumpedmy vboat almost upsetting us. I'll go down again immediately and get the thief."

Evans quickly rode down stream again and after a swift race proved to bea better man at the oars and soon caught i up wit the thief or dering him to give up the boatto the owner or pay the price. foe its use'

The man seeing that Evans was a viormidable enemy if aroused gave him h the price due for the use of the boat Evans giving ithto the boat man-Then and he and the little girls started on their way home as fast as they could. They reached the country home later than usualit being nearly one o-clock. Nevertheless the girl who attended to the househad also been late with the preparations for t dinner and so the dinner was ready for them when they came. The first thing that Evand Evand did when he reach ed the house was to go and see how the wounded Blengiglomenean serpent was getting along. To Evans it was indeed a pitious sight to behold behold behold. After dinner Evans taking the littlegirls wil him went toexa, ine the dead monster. It was about five hundre feet long thirty feet high and was all of a reddish color. Evans could not make ho out how this creature came to Abbieannia but neverthess he believed it to be one of the dragonic beasts thatars frequently see n in glandelinia, and Evans wondered anew how it ever got here. And now that it was dead the problem was to remove it as toleave it here to rot it would disturbe the naighbourdh neighborhood for many acors of miles. Violet however said that the Flengiglomeneans would remove itas they do with every victim they kill and carry it to xsome volcanic ahyss and drop it in-

''I just wonder how badly the little Blengiglom ensan serpent is! 'Asked Jennie.' 'Couldn't a doctor who treats sick animals

be brought to attend to it?'

'Yes I presume so.''Said Evans bittely.''Ihad telephoned for one when we brought it in but he see ms to take his time in coming. When he does come I'll give him a piece of my mind. He said he would surely and positively bechere attten oclock this monning and here it is already two colock and he is not here yet."

"'I wouldn't recieve him then. ''WSiad Violet. 'A doctor who delays like

that I wouldn't allow him to touch the wounded creature.

'I already called one lefore we left the house. 'Said Evans . "He said he would try to be down at quarter after two. So if he really is coming h we cannot remain out of the house."

'That is true. 'Said Violet us they were on their way back. And there is a man standing at the door now.

Evans hurried on faster rereading the door.

"Was it you who called at quarter to two? 'Asked the man. 'I'm the an imal ductor '.'

'Yes said Evans. 'I've a wounded Blongiglomeneonserpent of small size in one of the rooms. I want you to try and do something for it.

'How did it get injured.' 'Asked the doctor as they went in.''I thought they were always under the proctection of the power powerful cnes.

"I don't know how it got into the clutchs of the dead creautre I prsume you may have seen over younder, but it did and was amangled. The Bla Blengiglomeneans kills the monster, but wee unable to find the little Blengiglomeneanund we brought it into the house. Icalled for a doctor

this morning who pro promished to come at ten oclock, but failed

to show up.

"Why I was the doctor. "The man exclaimed vehemently. ("I left immed istely after being called, and met some men who told me that it was a false call, that there were no wounded Blengiglomenean serpents in the country. I persisted in g i going ones Idid not like their faces, whehey haven they suddenly seized mound dragged me off sayingthay were not going to allow any doctor to go to the assistance of any wounded animalrescued by the dirty Vivian Girls a or their guardian. I tried to struggle but they roped me and threw me into a cave, where other fierce

men were. I managed to get away somehow, while all the men were alsee p and calling the policecaused the arrest of them all. It is found that they were some of the landelinians suspects, who brought to Abbieannia a bedious creature that would protet them from being seized. I had just got back_ home when I was again called. This time when I came I saw to it that I was armed. Hansen or governer Vivian will tell you about itas he knew that the creature who attacked the little Blengiglomeneant elonged to

these man. He declared that these remouls ought to be put into the Belngiglomenean's cavernand be punished by them: ''Well I thought you failed to combecause of other reasons. 'Said Evans as he opened a door. 'Buthere is the room where the poor creature lies. 'I't's in r prett y had shape.' The doctor examined it closely and carefully. Then he sad sadly; "Indeed it is badly mangled. Only a Plengiglomeneau having powerful naturesand so on can save it. 'Cna't you do anthin anything ! 'Asked Evans. The doctor shock his had. "I could if I came this morning. He said. But now it is beyound my power. ''
''We can get Rover''Put in violet. ''He can save the poor thing leore it is too late.' ''I guess we will' Said Evans. Then turning to the doctor seriously he "Do I owe you anything!" "Not acent. "Answered the doctor. As I vo could not do anything I cannot charge. When the doctor left Evans and the little girls went outside. "I wonder if the whistle could summon the one called Rover.! "Asked E ans. "We have seen him and the others several times but do i not know where they hold their abode. "'It will but I'me r afried I have forgott on the signal call." Answered Violet in despuir. 'YetI hate to see the poor little creature die.' "I thought you had directions written on it. "Said Evans. "Look and see. ** Violet oveyedbut saw nothing. "It is too bad. 'Said Evns Evans. 'It see ms as if the case is hope 'Maybe papa knows . 'Said Jennie.' Let's go back home and take it with us. We may be nearer to it's abode." ''No the doctor said it must not be moved.''Said Evans.''Or we 'Then what will we do!'Said Toice. "'Call either-your father or uncle on the phoone and find out if they know how the plengiglomeneans are to be summoned. Answered Evans. "I'll call papa . 'Said maley. And she ran into the house. She was gone fr for a minute and then she returned. "'It was uncle who answerd . 'She said.' 'Papa has gone out to see son some new prisoners who were arrested for attacking some doctor. He said that the whice the blown three thes. Three wehert quick blasts. Three times repeated." 'Three quick short blasts!' 'Asked Violet.' 'Are you sure it will call only himand not bring er every one in Abbieannia to us?" Only pover will come. 'Said Daisy.' Tht that is what uncle Hanson said. Violet placed the whistle to her lips and blew three times making each ba blast short and quick but as loud as she could as well. Then she waited proceedings. A minute passed and still no Blengiglom enean serpent came. 'Try again.' 'Said Evans. Violet didand more vehemently this time. But nothing occurred.
'I think Hanson is mistaken.' Said prens.
'No he ain't proteste Daisy.' Violet has only blown twice. Er Three times it must be repeated, with each time three short quick blasts. She will

Violet blew again and more louder. Then as still it appeared not, they

the serpent lay. It was astir but couldn't move though it looked at them

A loud deafening rattle outside startledthem, and rushing to the window

they percieved a monsterious Blengiglomenean serpent with familiar

colors outside in the blackberry patch just about to carry off the dead

dragonic creature lying in the field. Evans attracted it was att ention

by giving a hue and cry and it dropped the heast. As they approached it they recognizedit was nover. 'Oh we are so glad you have come.' Cried

Violet running up to him. ''We have got a small Blengiglomenes" sepent

off. The doctor gave him up as hopelessend told us to get you.

that has ben wounded by that horrible creature you were going to carry

''Poor little thing. 'Said violet placing her delicate white arms loving

went into the house sadly disappointed. They went into theroom where

lying around its head. "If we could only get .---- --- "

get him yet ISm sure."

pitecusly.

The Elengiglomenean sepent follows them around the house bund 'ading around to the window of the room Evans opened it and points to the injured one is inse inside. The plangiglomenan serpent was u unable to getinside the house on account of his huge size, but it told Evens that the best thing to do was to leave it lie there where it was, and place on the wounds a s certain green herb that he recently saw growing on the river baks bak tanks. "This said the serpent will heal it in a fw dayse" And after showing Evans where the heb grew it turned its head and said; "Rat dead monster is a landelinian dragon. And it did not get here of it's own accord. 'It accompanied some men whom I rejected our of my cave entrance some fw a days agoin this country, because they was lande linians . If those men wer get near my cave again I'll drag them down to the fiery depths and roast them in the lava. They saw that little creature in the berry patchand sicked their creature or dragonon it. That litt le one is a small baby one of mine just horn a wec k ago. I missé itthis morning. The othe serpens told me about this creature. Thiste the reason I appeared. I hard the whistle but did not know what it was as it was not blown right. " They were landelinian suspects trying to evade the Attienmian governm government. 'Said Evans picking the herbs. 'They are under arrest now having been arrested for making an attack upon a doctor who we on lie wey to do an act of mercy. To morrow I'm going into town and look them clandelining over. " 'It wouldbe an act of justice.''To bring them to me.' Growled the ser pent. 'I have means to curetheir wickedness. "I will if I indict even one of them, who caused unjust sufferings of Violet and her sisters, . Answered Evans sharply. 'I have a grudge on all who perseuted the vivian irls.' The Reingiglomenan locked surprised. "Do you really mean it he? 'Asked. 'Or would you repent of the threat j knowing the terrible fury of the Blengiglomenans when aroused to with wrath by the clandelinoans? ""
Evans laughed. "" 'I have no mercy on the enemies of the wivian girls, or any children.' He answerd sharply. 'I could wish I had been a lengiglomenean during the frightful Calverinian refellion. I would have shown them rascule what Igve done especially the Tamerlines and the others. It was seen that wound meant itend to make it a matterf facts Evans asked the Belngiglomenean full directions to his new coven, and readily got it. As the serpent now left Evans and the It little girls raumed into thehouse. Evens carrying the herbwhose jusce was squeezed cut in a little water thickly mixed in va vaseline and then applied to the wounds of the little creat creature. When morningcame Evans prepared for the trip back to the town, and as the little Blengiglomenean could be mose moved they decided to take it with them. The creature was placed on a flat car with the little girls to watch it, he taking the same engine that brought them ? down to take them back. Hanson having supplied it for Evans as he could run one as good as theeengineer. As soon as all was irm readiness the trip was started, the town being enered after an hours ride. The engine was then let in the round house and they were homeward bound. Violet and her sisters belped Evens to carry the Blengiglomenean serpent so that it would not get a fare It was a long walk, through the townard they indeed attracted much attention by carrying the wounded creature letween them. Many followed for curiouslty, esped especially little children, men questioned as to how it got injured, and Biens onewered. Theysoon req reached their home however, and the ser pent was placed in an unoccupied room. "Im gointto haveti guarded. 'Said Evans.' Iveses a some men that

were over curious, askingsuspicious—questions, and they may be waiting their charce to do something.

Evans did as he stated placing a guard in the roomand at the doorwith the instructions to allow no one under any conditions in accepting him the little girls and the two governers. He had no suspicion that he any one he would attempt to steal it and use it for his or their owners to have one of these ted were strong hearted, and readily overcame their temptation and did the station headquarters where the prisoners were, to see them, taking the little girls with him as he dared not allowe them out of his sight for a moment.

38

them. And nather did the alandelinians recognize the little girlsthough one of them recognized Evance.

"You've lost the creature that you've sicked out onto the small Belngiglomenean serpent. 'Sneered Evans. The pig Blengiglomeneans killed it and one of them t carried off its dead bodyand threw it into a burning volcanic crevasse. It's lucky for you that the sernents have not got you men now, . It was one of their young of es that your Devil Dragon seriously injured. Had there been even one of you that persecutathees little girls here I would have turned every one of you ove to the Blengiglomenean serpent whose haby one was injured.''
'We could not help it if it did the damage, could we'' 'Protested

one of the landelinians. 'We------

"No lying excuses. 'Said Evans.' The big fellow wll know; whether it was accidentel or not of if he had you now. He actually saw you sent the mos monster out after the young one. One of these 'i little girls

called the serpents to the rescue but therehad her n no nee d us the whistling as he stated did not bring them or him after all that the whistle was blown wrongly. He was gathering a bunch to tear your dragon to pieces and if you men are willing to live you will not be foolish enough to try to escape from jail. The Belngiglomenas will get you sure as anything if you dos'

Evans left the station house with disgust hating the loathing presace

of the clandelinians.

"They may have been amongthose who persecuted you little girls." Said Evans. 'Iknow there are many who did it when I havens never see no I'm almost tempted to to turn them ove to the Blengiglomenean Serpents any how. They will get a lession they will remembe.

'Maybe papa or uncle, sould tell.' 'Said Hettie.' 'He knows the faces of many who did us harm though if we did we have forgoten them. But then of course we are willing to forgive them.

"We will find out. 'Said Fvans ignoring her last words. 'The landelinian will make any kind of excuses to get out of trouble-If they did anything to you we will call the serpent and turn them over to his wrath. Igbet. when he is true with them and they go free again theywill never do any harm to little children again.""

They now t returned homeward, reaching it in half an hour. The two gover ners were sitting in the libary when Evans and the littlegirlscame in-However Evans on inquiring foundd that neither Hanson or their father knew any of these clandelinians, but nevertheless Evans was advised that the men ought to be made to atone for the injury of the litle one, and if they refused to turn them over to face the wrath of the big onecal ed Rover. So Evans propose to force the atonement or call the sepent if he was not successful. There were other things on governor Vivians mid mind. He knew within himself that thousands of landelinians who had caused the sufferings of violet and her misters were still at large either in calveriniaer Abbieannia! The mozet greatest miserythat poor Violet and he sisters did suffer was at the time while suffering from an intolerable disease after being thrown into the icy lake by an outrider of an Spirian Tearing Typhoon that hit_Chamberlane. Violet's sister had been literally kidna pped by treacherious clandelinians, taken and sold sepearately as slaves , only one or two who were fortunate enough not to fall into the hands of brutal masters. Jennie and Joice fell into the hands of the worse kind of masters who perished for their cruelties to the little girls. He waspositive that these men did not fall in battle s that is those who kidnapped them, for when they were chaced they acted Bacifillansa W. certischaic littanicis Carele longitactoppe cincerianis. on. Hehad as ked Viole and her sisters, several times if they knew the men and they answered "'Yes'' but this did notmakeit easier. For the rascals were disguised or may be disguised as they would ke know that the government agents were after them. Nevertheless as Evans testified

whole region burning away wery probable evidence. ne nowever ver however had told governor Vivian that probably the landelinians who had been arrested for assaulting the doctor might be forced to tell something, but on being cross examined they even swore by the biblethatthey never knew the Vivian girls or anything

that he knew the place where he had rescued Jennie, governor vivian had

decided to visit the place or location, but Evns had said that he

cou d find no clues there s as forest fires had wiped out the wholw

They no doubt when kidnapping the littlegirls had carried them far fr m the opnosing amsies but nevertheless they declared that they did not ko know anything about the matter. They however stated

"But to make atonement for the injuries of the little plengiglomenean serpent we can tell you this. There is a Glandelinian sergonat in your interment camp whose m name is Simion Legros that same man who who killed the niggar called Uncle Ton the frin frien d of that

litle simpleton called Evangeline St clare. If you can force some thing out of him all will be well."

"What internment camp is he in! 'Asked Evans.

"The one called Camp Crayola:."

'Are you sure you are not bluffing on it this?' 'Asked Allanson. "No your excellency. "We swear by the same bible that we are telling the truth. But we doubt if the prisoner will tell anything on the matter. He is stubbuorn as a mule. "

"'JHe will or be turned over to one of the Blengiglomenean serpents." Said governer Hanson. 'That is what I'll do to those stubborn fouls.'

After gaining further information they left the station head quarters.

"Wecan have that Simon Legren brought to us. 'Said Hanson as they returned to their home. W' We can telegraph the camp officers to send him under heavy guard.'

'That atleast will save us the trouble of runningover there for infor mation anyway. ''Said governor Vivian. Hanson imediately started his call for the camp and within fifteen minutes got this answer;

Will-send---prisoner----Legren---immediately---under--heavy---guard ---and---well--macacled----Quick---as---pspossible/

However when the man did come and was questioned he proved to be the most obstinate prisoner that ever faced governor Vivian. The governor threaten ed to turn him over to the Blengiglomenean serpents, or shoot him but the prisoner answered that even if he was thrown into perdition he would not give the information wanted. He even defied governor Vivian to send forany of the Blengiglomenean serpents or shoot him, and raved so wildly with rage that to prevent the rascal from doing anything wild or violent the guards had to threaten him with their bayonets. Governor Vivian saw that nothing whatever could force anything out of the manand so had him sent back only to be sent to the us island prisons the next dayfor t his pugnacious defiance. Nevertheless there was some way to run down the enemies of the vivian girlsand governor vivian knew it. But how, was the the question. He wondered also within himself if there was any means to force the scoundrel to tell what he knew-Would it work if he had him re called andmake him face the fury of one of the Blengiglomenans.

"No I think the fellew is altogtether to stubborn for that . ''Governor vivian said to himself.' 'The wicked are es extremely fierce and independent and nothing whateve can force them to do a thing. But just the same I'll make that sinner Simon Legree suffer for his sarcastic answers. I'll show himwhat it is to arouse the wrath of the Angelinians.

In the meantime Jack Evans who had taken possession of the prisoner decided himself to force something out of him-'What made you brutilize the poor negro Uncle T om?' Heasked. "I'll answer no questions whatever. 'Said the prisoner sullenly. 'I don'

don't instend to stand any questioningfrom any Abbicannian dogs. ''Suppose I was to take you with me under heavy guard to Mt Calverine, in Calverinia and fasten you down in the path of a scrocking lava floe? Isuppose you would not dare call me a dog again. I'll make you answer my questions or I, !! have your flesh torn by a scourge. Beyds get o a cat-ot-nine-tis.

"Do what you like. 'Answer the prisoner/ but you will get no informat ion out of me. Even hurl me into an abyse or thrash me forever and It will do oyou no good. I'll tell nothing. I will n answer no questions or nather take back the insult. I defy you to the last.

"Be as it may then. 'Said Evans. 'But don't get to sarcastic with me or I: '!! play an Everette True stunt on you which you will long remember. We are bound to find those enemies of the Vivian girls and we will whether you rereal anything or not-And it is also my suspicions. 'He added with a leer. 'That your conduct shows you to be one of their very masters as I know from other Glandelinian prisoners those sneaking kidnappers and their masters had sworn never to betray one another. So you will never go back to the internment camp.

jaw, knocking him flat and as he arose, Hanson smote him again to the floor gave him axfearful blow in the face with his foot, knocking out all his front teeth.

"Take that insult to the little girls back, or I'll throw you to the dogs you devil of the infernal regions. 'Roared Hanson as he let out with anot another kick. I'll not stand to sen those fair creatures insulted. Get up you scoundrelly toadand he pulled him to his feet and shook him like a terris termior does a rat. 'Take it back to sacrelegiously insut'ling son of

'Even tell me where to locate your c scondre'ly companions or I 11 do you worse this time. 'Thundered Hanson.' Out with itaOut with it. I'll show no mercy to the unel unrelenting enemies of godand the Vivian

ion.''

''A likely story.''Cried Hanson.''You do know but want to lie. Either tel' me or I, 11 grab Violes which she left in my possessionand summon the Blengiglomeneans. They will do something worse than I have done to you and you may lay to that.

"J Honest to goodness I don't know. 'Gried the hattered villian. "Nonesense out with it. I'll give you only a minute to tell." Before the frenzied fury of Hanson, the scoundrell saw that he was weaken the others would not tell who told, he would reveal werything.

''It's no difference whether I tell or not, you've got to reveal their hiding place and that is all thereis to it. 'Said Hanson. ''If you don't I'll summon the Blengiglomeneans or kill you if they don't come.Out with it.Out with it."

"Can't you give me a few days in which to decide. !"Pladed the wretch. 'Then maybe I'll tell all I know.'

''You've got' to tell right now.' 'Said Hanson.''Ive already got Violets whisle in my handsand if you hesitate a moment more IS11 blow it. ''Can't you wait for at last-----'

''They are in the city of Calverine in disguise as women.' Answered the prisoner.

"'You are lying. 'Said Hanson. I''I can see it in your eyes. I do admit thatit is beyound my power to force you to tell me where they are, that you have got the best of i me after all. For I know that a all you sayany way is lying or what ever you wo would say would be lying as you would do anything to sheild your wicked compan companion you 'dirty Thirty Third Degree Masion. I know myself where they are but wanted to serhow stubborn and treacherious rascals like you are. I met a child this morning who appeared to me through a closed door telling me that she had been murdered by one of you landeliniansand that knowingmy inability to force to the true truthout of you clandelinians, she recaled to me where your rascally compan companions are. I have already sent govern ment agents over there to get them , by hook or crook, and not to come

serve a lifes tem in the islands prisone after facing the wrathof the Blengiglomeneans for lying. Hanson was just about to blow the whistle, when the rascal sening that

your God if you will spare me from the plengiglomeneans.' What is that demanded Evans. "

"Re man who had Jennie did not perish in the forest fires, after the manwho rescued her sturck him down. It was he who had caused the persuit after the lad got away with ennie and several wagon loads of child slaves and other conviences. He has been scouring the whole of Calverinia to get

told me as I'll look out for that secundrel-It was I who struck the human beast. Disguise himself ashe will it is he who had bete better avoid me as I'd like to pay my depths. I haven't forgotten so easily how Jennie lockedwhen I picked her up. ...

"What have you to say: 'GGrowled the prisoner.' 'You can threvent me from going where the dog of a christian governor cordered me to he sent back to the interment camp. *True governer Vivian did order you to be sent back, but I am under aur

tor autauthority to detain any prisoner I wish, and do so I will. You wil will remainfuntill I find whether youare one of them or not. I will show you how easily the righteous triumph ove the wicked. ;

''Anyway what have you got to do about the Vivian girls.''Growled

the prisoner. 'They ain't any relations of your. "I've warned you not to speak in that sarcastic way. 'Said Evans 'And thi will be the last time. I have lot's to do with the Vivian girlsand what is a they are the dearest friends I have ever had.

Evans then said to one of the guards/ Bring the little girls to me or and them. I wish to find out

if any of them know this prisoner. The guard saluted and withdrw coming back presently with Violet and her misters. They came before the prisoner and Evans asked

''Do you know this man!'' Viole looked at him critically.

"No I never saw the man before. "She said." That is I neve saw him among those persueing me or my sisters though I saw him on in the clandelinian army of child slave masters at hamberlane.

'Jennie said that she saw him many t i times lurking ner near the christian lines, just the day before violet's sickness showed itself.

"How often was he near the rebel lines! 'Asked Evans-"Every othe day or so. 'Answered Jennie. "I attravoted the attention of the sentries every time I saw himbut they never could catch him. "Do you know him Joice! "Asked Evans.

"'Yes. 'She answered; 'he led the hand of kidnappers who carried us off, to sold me and my sisters to slave masters for thirty thousand dollars apien too. I know himand recognize himed t him the moment I saw him.

'This is importent indeed.' 'Said Evans.' 'How about you

other little girls. ? " "'Iknow him at the leader of a noiterious band of child slavesellers. He was even my master and carried me off himself. 'Said Angeline. "I saw him with the bunch that carried us oof. 'Said menn netties

''Smae here.''Said Daisy. "Isaw him too . 'Siad Catherine.'

"Thiws is surprising. "Said Evans. U Your father shall know this right away.Bring the prisoner to the house boys.

Violet and her sisters fel, followedcloselt closely untill all were standing before Hanson himself.

"Violet's sisters are well acquainted with the prisoner. "Said Evans . 'According to their knowledge he led the band t of scoundrels who carried them off seperating them from each other and selling them. I was a picious when he acted so stubburn. As a Glandelinian prisoner. He told me that the kidnappers had sworn not to reveal anyhanything under no condit ionswhatever. So I decided to detain him and also called the little girls all who recognized him except Violet. "
'Humph grunted Hanson as the little girls wat out in the garden agail:

"Evans Sherlock Holmns.couldn't beat you at catching anybody. This is good news for governer ...ivian indeed.Bring the little girls in again."

They came and Hanson said'

"Jennie what was done to you by your cruel master?" ''Scouragings, blows in the face or anywhere, withnhis fisteand he even kicked me in the sides and in the face when I was down and helpless. "'Just what I wanted to know growled Hanson rolling up his sleaves

showing his gigantic muscles when the littl3 girls were outside agai. 'See how strong I am.' He continued facing the clandelinian. 'Well I inted to do all these cruel acts over again, but to you if you still refuse to tell us what we want to know. We will force it out of you or kill you one or the other. The cruel treatment of the wivian girls are to be atoned for. ..

"The fierce impulsive visage of Hanson indeed cowed the feelish scoundrel, but nevertheless he determined to shelild his companions matter what the cost and said;

"Do your worse, I'll tell nothing. I had told governer wivian himself before that I'll tell nothing and that your questions would be merely waste of time. Those little christian dogs deserved what they got anyw. Hansonlet fly with all his mightlanding squarely on the rascal

Saten or I,11 put you where you will keep company with the evil spirits. Take it hack.'

"'Iwill I will . ''Gasped the wretch.''Only don't strike me agains'

"'I don't know .''Gasped the man. ''They mayhave fallen during the rebel!

ing for naught could be withstand the fericity of the Abbieannians when arouse d by the crueltiessincesr still going on. He really knew wherehis com panions were, but was afraid to tell. However he said that if Hanson or

"Ne tell me this instant, or you die."

back without them ? As for you, you was the leader of them, and will

Hanson was in erns ernest cried out 'I'll tell you a secret of mine, without lying and I swear it before

the one owh be stuckehim indi he will get him too. "" "I believe you in all this except one. "Said Evans. "And I'm glad you

Afte the prisoner was led away Evans said;

"I'm going to \$ try and find that sneaking last, who is on the lookcut for his prey-Put when he finds his prey he will find a roaring lain

loin and that he himself is the lamb. I'm fully convinced that he is in Abbicannia by this time.

D ''Do you know his face?' 'Asked Hanson

'Yes and I can detect himsven in disguise. 'Answered Evans. I'll settle him like I did with the others. "

'Where are you going to hegin the search?' 'Asked Hanson-

''Right in this very town.' 'Answered Evans.''I'm going to watch every man or woman that i I see. ""

The next morning Evans was out with the littlegirly litt'le girls as usual and was returning homeward when in the gatheing darkness of an approach ing thunderstorm he suddenly draw a dark fin figure dart into an alley. He stopped the ,litt le girls talingthem what he saw, and then crossing the street he slowly but cauti ou cautiously drew near to the alley with revolver drawn for instant use. However when he turned the corner there was no one in sight. He searched through the whole alley but couldn't find nov nobody.

"Gone. "He muttered as he approached to where wiols and her sisters were standing by a store window. 'But I'll get him yet.' During the timewhile a frightful thundestorm thunderstorm was raging outside Evans asked the littlegirls how they got carried off whice while wiolet was prostrated with her sickness and sorrow.........

"We wereplaying out together when we were one year three years old in a small grain field. 'Said Joice.' 'We remined out therelonger than usual and wee about to return back to our house when we saw a hand of clandelinians approaching on horseback. We triedall means possible to ga awayfrom them but they frustraed us everyway they could, and in one sudden dash had us within their power.... We manage to scream once but af as after that they tied cloths around our mounts after gagging us, and took us to the place where children were being sold. We were separately sold and were prisoners a long while Howdid you come to find us. "

'Friendly Alandelinians gave me clews.' 'Answered Evns.
T''Then I accured the regions untill I succeeded in recovering you little girls. I'm goingto hap inthe drive to capture all these rascals that droce drove youto all this suffering and make it good and hot for them.

'But it will take a long time, before the clandelinians can be captured' under any contitions. 'Said violet.' They arehard to find just now.' 'Nevertheless they will be captured. 'Said Evans.' 'We will not give up untill we do go them.

'And - remember that one day we found lots of ho o ks pictee picture of childrenand a phonograph with nerl nearly a hunrhundred record while looking for some clue to solve the Aronburg mystsy. 'Said Evans.

'Have you little girls got them yo. '! 'Yes they are in our room butwe neve thought of them. 'Said Violet.'Shall I got them.

''Yes .''Answered Evans.''Get everything you have. I'll help carry them-You little girls can carry the picturs xand 1811 carry the rest.

They soon had everything on the table. Evans proceeded to examine the them. He took the picturesfirst. These he examined carefully.

"'Why this is very extraordinary. "He exclaimed. "Every picturesec ms to lock you straight in the faceas if you had schoome secret to tell them or as if you suspected them of knowing your thoughts. And probably he had them to use as company, as he was childless.

"Maybe that is so and he wanted them all to look as ifthy were paying attention to him. 'Said Jennie.' 'He must have be n avery odd man.

''I wouldn't mind seeing him.''Said wiolet/''And no b doubt he is wondring what became of his po property, we saved from the hands o the the clandelinians. I inted to return them if we 'can find the owner.' 'Evans examined all the hooks, then the double dic records and played then!
'The pieces are all right especially the funny ones.

said Violet as she played some of them self herself. 'This is the first time we ever p, played one. Tused to believe them thrush and would not buy them. But at least these are splindid. ****

"He certainly did make a good history of the Glandco-Athieannian ware" Said Evans. 'He has every battle in their correct places, as he predicts that heserved in them all and an account of everything that you little girls went through and even of my many experiences and rescues. "

'Is that true.''Cried violet. as she picked up one of the books. "My ye it is. He certainly is awonderful man. And he could make a good fortune on the books. We ought to try and find him. "

'What is his name?' 'Asked Evans' 'It ain't that that man that brooded over the loss of thepicture of the murdered Aronburg shild!'

''Idon't believe so.''Answered Violet.''At last I it can't be him. I'm sure of it. Ain't his signature in any of the hooks !" ''I din't se it. 'Answered Evans' And the story runs up as far as only to the last scenes of the rebellion.' Violet and heresisters looked through all the books even the introduct ionand only here was found thesignature of theowner of thehooks and other things now in the possession of ...iolet andheris sisters. Yet where he was and where he livedand whether he was alive it didnit say. If he was alive why did he not averavertize for the lost articles. She had thefirst day she and her sisters with evans and their relations came to Abbicannia ade advertized these things herself requesting the owne to comeand claim them tut to no avail. There was no answer to her advertozements and so she had given it up as it waso only a waste of money and time. She was sure that some day he would comeand then his propert would be given to him. ''I wonder how long he served in the army of Calverinia!' Was Violes

"Here's his full signature aradress and everything little girls"." They at once crowded around him to see and surcencughthis is what theyread;

recinder when Evans broke in with;;;;,/

CHAPTER T WO PART I.

HISTORY OF GLANDCO-ABBIEANNIAN WAR. WRITTH BY HENRY. JOSEPH. DARGER. ST. JOSEPH'S HOSPIT AL. 2100 BURLINGDTREET. 740GARFIELD AVE. CHICAGO.ILLINIOS..... FLOOKED FOR INQUIRE

FOR CAPTIAN HENRY. JOSEPH. DARGER. IN ARMY OF UNITED. STATES. OF AMERICA. AUTHOR OF WRITTEN MAMISCRIPT.

SCHE DAY WILL COME TO VISIT SCENES OF GREAT CHILD SLAVE TRADES.

''United states of America?''Exclaimed Evans bitterly.''Why that's many hundreds of thousands of miles away from Abbieannia across the saca. We could nt risk a trip on the dangerous Angelinian seas to go there could we Fairies dearies.'

'We would be willing to go, but it would be useless to do so anyway.' SAId Violet. 'We could at least sent a letter to that hospital request ing the superiorsto try and locate him and notify him to come and on claim his property.'

'That would be agrand idea at that. 'Siad Evans.' And to night I will write the letter. How will that do?'

"It will be just right. 'Said wiolet. 'And I'll mail it." Al agreed on this t and that night the letter was written and mailed and Violet wat out to mail it coming back back promptly. As she entered the garden where also ws a beautiful pond shesaw a large toad hoppoing tward her and with one spring land right on her shoulder.

''Oh you foolish toad I'm not the pond. She said pulling him gently away and placing him into the way water. 'Nat time you do that and you will be mine. Evans met her at the door.

"Who was you talking to at the pond! "He inquired. hard you call, come one a forlish tond." Violet laughed.

"A large toad must have mistaken me for atoad stool or something. "She said. 'I saw it hopping tward me, and before I realized it it had jumped on my shoulder. I put himback into the water tel ling him that I would keep him if he did it again. "

"Most little girls are afraid of toads of or frogs. 'Said Evens. 'A strange child passed through here last night and screened as if the alandelinians wse after her at the sight of a toad.

"If I ever was afraid od of a frog or even asnake. I don't member it."

Said wiclet. 'Neither do my sisters.''' "I know that you little girls swed a solider from the coild coils of a snake once. 'Hesdd.' I saw it from afar off. Be ore before coming to you your aid. You have even defiend other reptiles and once I saw Jennie soutch up a real cobra by the tail before it could attack herand swine it at a persueing lion. That act had me both flabbergasted and fear stricken fr for I fat sure it would have stung you. "

"I seen that too. 'Said wiolet. 'She told me afterwards when I asked her what gave her the nervean she said that she would soom he stung by the snake than be a meal for a lion. She saw it as it was about to spring at her and seizing it she let fly at the lion the reptile coiling around the benst und crushing it to death."

She and h Evans now wat inside and rejoined her sisters. Govers overner hanson and his brother were with them and the littlegirls showed hem the things and told of their plans to go the owner to come and get themes and also on the subject of other beautiful creatures. Then wielet "'It'ws just the right thing . ''Said governer Hanson having two of the little girls on his laps therest of them prattlingaround themand looking at one of thebooks. 'But IS I'll think and try to have him sell me these books and IEll have them published. There is a hig fortune in these books for him. He could make three hundred thousand dol/ars on one of them alone and there is ove minten of them here, and I'd like to buy the picture too if he would sell them. "

"I'm sure he won't uncle." Said Gatherine. On the back of them was written the words;

> 'ALL THE GOLD IN THE GOLD MINES. ALL THE SILVER IN THEWORLD/ ALL THE MONEY IN THE WOFLD. DAY ALL THE WOOLD CANDOT BUY THESE PICTURES FROM ME ..

VENGEANCE, THEE TERRIBLE VENGEANCE ON THOSE WIO STRAIS OR DESTROYS

'You must be quite aquick learner.' Laughed Hanson, 'For here is the picture with the same words on the back with a death design painted the therr. Where did you first see the words?'

''This afternoon on that picture.''Answere Catherine.''I wrote them down and studied them for curiousity.

''Curiousity is a good thing.''Said he father.''hut the greatest cutiousity I've got just now and it is a couple of oranges for all of you little girls, so 'And he procuded the oranges. Violet gave one of he oganges to Evans,, Jerrie made Hanson take one, at and Angeline gave one of her's to he futher.

"'I wonde how long that letter will take to reach him?' 'Asked Violet;

"Is the Unitd States very far?"

"'It is. "Said her father. "It's far across the ocean many hundre of thousands of miles away. It may take a month or more before it raches its destination.'

''A OVer a month.''Gasped all the little girlset once.'' My but it will takeus four months to get back an answer.

''Maybe he will come insta of answering.''Said Evans.''That would be hetter. That is if the American government permits him. "

That night Evans found it hard to sleep and so wid the littlegirls because because the day had been atremely hotand the night retained a good deal of the warmph. Evans to get some comp comfort if possible took his hedding with him and slp sleept on the ground in the garden. Finally as he lay therenot trying to sleepas that was useless he was conscious of a s light noise in the garden like something crawling. For a while he lists listed intently then was aroused by a writhing and twisting of the rows

of rose bushes and a low growl. Instantly he was alert, and watching pros preceedings eleselydrew his gun which he had placed under his pillow-Suddenly there was a flash just over him, which swerved to one sideand

fronting him was a very young plongiglomenean germent contially swathed landagos. Evans smiled to himself as he replaced the gan.

'Wo cause for alarm he said to himself. It is only the wounded little lagiglomonen creature. It is the one whom I left in the garden. At first Agent it was that scoundred who had half killed little Jonnie wivian wishing to got revenge becas because I struck him down. And there is no fer of that rascal invading the garden wid with the alongiglomenean creathere I guess. 'Violot and her sisters were standing by the penf watch for the reappearance of those strange creatures when starring spoke to about the plengiglescan creatures they had seen during their regulier her sisters on being asked of the reason of the strange red spots that day on their breasts told of their adventures in the caverns at incentians near the city of pholantonburg when very young, after hav gleen fugitives of the Glandolinian child slave masters when freeding so may schilding by enducing them to run away. Evans nd the boys were surprised ded for they did not know what to make of it.

by sust be very strange kinds of Rlengizlaneean creatures though I have

ed of such kinds in my earlier days. 'Said Evans.' And you say they wared like Roverines. "

15' Said Jennie.

by may have looked like them but I'm sure they were not! Said neswell.

byou remember I told you of the happiness of the little girls in the

am with such kind of Blengiglomecan creatures. They are called the great

ble plugins. !!

Eyes that is right. 'Answored Evans.''

..guch Blomgiglomesan Blengigloomean creat ures like these are are called whipple Blengins. Some are small some are middle sized, and some nso hugo and gigantic that they are equal to the mighty Reverines. The gest ones look like Roverines for their necks are long. I have seen many those kinds and when flying high above in the skies, they are known to ha sound like thousands of aroplanes humning and rowing in the air.

The word got the Zear get the state with the project of the Edition of the state of

The following the control of the con

and the state of t

exceptions and in the wife of the contraction of th

The first of the control of the cont

The world seems

blir blir vitt latt ip oren a the grotte

They are never docile in the presence of enemies, and unlike all other Blengiglomenean Serpents, they are unusually wild and ferocious. 11-When I was first working in St Johephs Hospitia in this country, T saw a Blengiglamean Serpent that would open your eyes. 'Said Evans as they were all seated around him in the lovely garden. "Its features was a Crimecian but it was more naturally a Crimemercian of the most gigantic size I ever saw in Blengiglomeneans and extended for the distance of over two thousand eight hundred and sixty eight feet, and stood at its tail alone at the height of twelve feet. It s head was like a beautiful childs but of en ormouse size despite retaining the childish looks. It's colors in the wings was beautiful but unlike the tormon kind, but the colors of the body was Red, Yellow, Green, and purple. It had all strange kinds of designs on the scaley parts of its body and tail, and was so beaith v beautiful in its very face that I was spell bound. Hever in my life had I ever observed a Blengiglomenean of this kind. It was the only kind that I ever saw that hahad its body formed like that of some titanic dragon, though no doubt a hundred thousand dragons would have had no show in fighting this great Blenginian.

The wings stood at the height of a thousand feet, and I beliebed he could have torn down a city with one rush through it. Where it came from I do not know but I saw it in the country near the town of Blemon't. Since then I never saw another so huge. I have asked persons who knew the kinds of Blengiglomenean creat ures existing, but they—who also saw it said nothing that could confirm my suspicions that this was the strange being. This creat ure was the one I mentioned before, declaring it the biggest I ever seen. When it s saw me it st opped eating the black berry bushes or the berries on it and gazed at me very regidly. I approached it slowly, and as I believe it may have never seen a human being before, it was kind of suspicu suspicious, and as it grew very menancing as I approached. I halted and watched it at a safe disa disatance. I believe as it may have never observed a human being in its whole existence, it would be a dangerous creature to approach and so I ket in the back ground untill it took to its own retreat. I never saw it again. Hany called it a Malfarian Blengin.

There are many stories of the plengiglomenean Serpents. It is stated as already in the first parts of the story that the serpents were first discovered by general Mansons father in the plengiglomenean islands especially the great Northern taked called the pale of St Arc, which alone is not volcanic at that. The they were first seen in calverinia and Abbieannia, though few in numbers in those days, they were generally called the Fairy Winged, or Good Dragons. Dragons of course they never were, their form was different, and their length was note extensive, and their form Blengiglomenean Serpents would be a giant to the biggest dragon ever imagined.

In the early days Abbieanni a was a dragon infested country. The dragons were not cruel or dangerous, but were destructive to the property of farmers and country men or women. Flowers were mained, and crops ender, of these rq rq ravenious creatures. Thoir size was as the greatest dragons ever read of, but their strugthwas more w ernormous, and all had wings that would carry the longest serpent ever pictured. Many of these dragonic creatures, wire as docile as kittens, or as fearsome of me n or women; and even childr en as small birs birds are and would fly at their approach. There were other others however called Blengiglomenean Gazzooks, and so on, resem bling somewhat Blengiglomenean serpents. No creature ever imagined were ever so hedious as these creatures, but as they were seldon seen among the others their character were never known, though fright ful st ories wwr were stated as to their frightful savage ferocity. They still exist, Hanson and the Vivian Girls have seen them in volcanic caverns, and once when lost in a cavern with a sort of coach armed if with guns they had an encounter with a number of these which they will never forget as long as they live. They were called Crimecian Gazzz Gazooks or Devil Dragons of the Blengiglomenean type. Honson declared on these creatures, . that fierce as they are they hide from the presence of man, though for reasons it it is not known. They have been observed to be bigger than any Blengiglomenean Serpent in ever existence, and so strong that they could crush iron framework with their teeth alone. There are as stated in the book queer ways to halt the hostile attacks of these frightful creatures,, but whother it can be proved is a mystery. When the Blengiglomenean serpents arived in immense numbers into Abbieannia the dragonic beasts left in great hurry, for they did not wish o encounter these beheaut iful creatures, but the battles with the plengiglomenean Supents and the frightful Gazooks are so numerous that all the books ever written would not des describe the number of struggles.

May alone are beasts that no creature can ever conquer. Tiolet and her sisters before the war when in this same beautiful garden had literally non small young gazooks which later the young Gric Crinecerian had driven for the pond. It is well noted their hostile appearance when they saw the little girls, and it is also stated the viseness of the children to w lave the side of that pend as quickly as they did. Their size is never hown in entirety, as they are so selden seen, and though now they and langiglomenean Serpents are more at peace, they never seem to be on friendly into the human beings any more as they used to.

This very day violet and her sisters had seen some more of these brooks which at their appearance have flown away instead of becoming menancy, as the others had done. To invade their abodes as yet however is emitt ing sucude sucide.

BLENGIGLOURGEAN SERVENCES, UPON THE GLANDE LINEARS....

but half a mile below the eastern branch of the great Mc-Hollester m River, as a munbercof Glandelinians clambored over the intervening rocks thru through a gorge which formed axpowerful rapid, several Angelinian alldren witnessed a si: sight for sore eyes. Just below the rapid was a Mer portion of the river which moved as swift as an express train i has the children observed an immense head of some great creature dose to a pen perpondicular rock that formed a wall to the immense river abut sixty feet below the or above the surface. hile the Glandelinians had seen the creature, the children pointed out is beaut iful head to each other. Plunging through the river rapids, me nonsterous horned head had been carried some distance down the stream the Glande linians who had seen the creature fired several shots at its md, and what field could have answered to the summons more furio sly an the Blengiglomenean creature did. In an instant an ernormous pair of on jaws appeared, followed by the full length of the great creature with fully roaring wings, which lashed the river into foam, and charging might up the wild and vio e violent rapids, he breasted the stream with maordinary rapidity, gained a footing in the rapids, and ploughed this Magninst the broken waves, sending them in immense clouds of spy spray tall sides thousands of fet high, and upon gaining broader shallows he tore ing through the waters, untill he landed from the river, and then screwn gand roaring frightfully started at his fullest speed for the surprised Andelinias who had not known it was a Blengiglomenean serpent.

CHARGING AT HIS FOUS.

It blengiglomenean serpent was a young one, but of already moderate age, in too powerful to injure, and as he attacked the Glandelinians furiously by scattered like fl ies, though three of them were hammered numbercufilly its wings and badly mangled. He made six furious charges at his foes it one of the soldiers asunder, and crushed two big cannous brought up to him upon his head between his teeth like straws, and knocked down a number then down with a blow from its paw.

AVKYARD STRUATION.

Istrange encounter with a large troop of small plengins in the region of langeline St C/a Clair occured to a bunch of Clandelinians and their pff efficers, who had been on the way to murder some child slaves who had been hown to be at large at that region but unable to escape on account of a deep nevassae near by Seduced by to the desire to torture the children they advance further on despite being warned that that region was infested by the muskor horian Blenginas. He traveled along the Mc-whirther Fun stream but soon getting setting off the this path he became lost and did not know which way to proceed.

198-901-

As they were scouting over the region they were suddenly saluted by a volley of broken sticks and berries from a neighboring blackberry patch, and never dreaming of such an attack, and not being able to see the slightest appearance of any one near, they still continued their search, when a second similar salute made them gladly try for another location. They soon found the stream again, and when on its bank easilly recovered his their path. During their perples perplexity however strange noises beyond soon betrayed the assailants to be what appeared a herd of little girls for heads of girl children wi were within their view, when the wicked Glandelinians thought when clear of the brush he they may at last kill. Accordingly they commenced firing volleys at the children, when instead of taking to flight; or falling down dead, as the Glandelinians had expected they would, for their aim was true to the mark, to their great astonishment and consternation, they beheld from every berry patch near them foft fifty to sixty human headed Blengins

flying from patch to ;a patch, and making tward themselve, and their chance of retreat.

Realizing at last what they encountered, and as no weapon would have any effet effect upon these creatures, small as they were, they thought it now full that time to decamp, which they immediately did, running faster, than they had ever done bebefore the advancing christians, or they had ever done since and persued at full cry, ---if cry that dreadful noise could be termed--by eight hundred small Blengiglomenean serpents, that seemed to moci mock at the courage of their wicked adversaries, and x certainly dispised their ill-judged plan of attack, and defense. However the Glandelinians by running int o the thick woods fu finally succeeded in getting away from them, and back to their camp, very glad indeed to escape so easily, and their faces and boots and uniforms telling rather plainly there whether they had been fol , lowing after the escaped child slaves, or the Blengiglomenean Serpents after thm them.

DES

Despite its exceedingly beauty, a demonish monster when aroused.

One day after traveling some hours in search of of orphan asylums which were reported unguarded in the town of Helford it is reported that over four hundred Glandelinians had a very desperate encounter with a great and formidable Cat Headed Blengin. For suddenly as they had been crepping creeping along tward the building in silence so that no one of the children would learn of their presence and escape, in a silence that made a heavy breath seem loud and distinct, the woods in the distance was at once filled with the tremendous screeching roar of a mighty full grown Blengin, and at the same moment the trees swayed rapidly just ahead, and presently before ' them appeared an immense Cat Headed Blengiglomenean Sarpent of Blengin type. The wings were like a Butterflies but of ernormous height. Indeed the great creature was a si sight the Glandelinians had never forgotten. The body was nearly sixteen feet in height, the irriense body and chest and long tail and great muscular legs being covered with golden scaled armor, thousands of tarlons were in the upper edge of its beautiful wings, and its under pary part was like the belly of a cobra. Its dec gray eyes glared fiercely like search light in the broad da ylight, and though beaut iful before its face seemed now of hellish expression as it saw them, which seemed to the Glandelinians like some nightmare vision. The Glandelinians however were not at all afraid of it, for they stood there , offering defiance, while the serpent seeing their apparant stand gave forth one loud thunderous screaning roar after roar. The roar of the Blengiglomenean Serpents is the most singular and awful noise ever heard and closely resembles the roll of deafening thunder along the sky.

Its eyes began to flash fiercer fire, as the clandelinians stood motionless on the defensive with leveled muskets, and the wings were flapped wildly while its tail began to lash furiously about, while the great creatures powerful posion fangs were shown as he again sent forth a thunderous roar.

To the Glandelinians it s resembled some hellich drewn creature of magnificent colors, a being of that order, half cat, half serpent.

Realizing from its frightful screams, that the Blengin had terrible and indes riable ferocity, the Glandelinian or officer ordered the men to lower guns and retreat as far fast as they could. They did no so and for tunately the creature did not persue, as it was undoubtedly its purpose to only scare them away.

hing that the great crature did not persue the bold and reckless Glande him fools returned and seeing it eying them, and a screwing faces at them grid one volley, followed by many in quick succession. Some of the soldiers were on horseback fired at its eye on the left side, and then galloped ay, but the creature though not wounded was fearfully enraged, and screaming the deafening un uproar that was heard far and wide, it rushed furiously its aggressors, smashing, overturning, trampling underfoot, and crushing latens everything, and every one who was unfortunate to be in its road, and though some of the horsemen avoided this formidable attack by making the digressions to the right or left, six other horsemen, before they all change course, or raise their guns, the ernormular ernormous ature flew upon them, banging down three of them with a blow from its wing altaneously trusting its sharp pointed tuskorian horns into the chest of the horses, and throwing both horse and rider bodily into the air the hundred feet.

The other horsemen seeing the frightful fury of the creekers, in the glat by raking a rush to his side, they might succeed in escaping if the creature too quick v for them, turned upon the glandelinians in though they discharged their guns close to the Blengins head, they were sed high into the air. The soldiers and horses were mortally wounded, son the body of the soldiers were found large wounds, one on the captians green being seven inches long.

It was seen by the Glandelinians a sucidal attempt to come with this huge creature, and those who survived the fatal encounter at to it to the woods in a hasty retreat.

Midespite their fury to the Glandelinians, the creatures were always docile at the Ange i Angelinians, or to all christian people, for theyknew

in the Ange i Angelinians, or to all christian people, for theyknew in well, and it was only in a few cases when christians had ever been attack that they had been, and fiercely too. Two of Violets sisters, Jennie and he had an encounter with a young child headed Blengigloom Blengi mean serpent early in the first volume, and the motive of the attack was ser known, though it is reported that the creature had been wounded by bloys before it attacked the two little girls. The two children however were stictors though both had been severely injured in the fray. Fortunately the cature was not a viperious one. Three marters of all the Blengiglomenean kints known are venemous.....

Wielet and her sisters had a strong desire to see the little creature what rescued from the ferocious Glandelinian Devil Dragon, and which they will behind them at the outbreak of strong child rebellions. They had not friends about it, and many shook their heads, one saying; "Attle girls don't you know that Blengiglomenean Serpents never run away from the people they have known to love. Just pray that it will return."

It was many days that violet and her sisters had already we back to Abbieannia since the long and bloody war, and had alone with their little boy friends, taken a stroll to the distant mountians have only ten miles away. They had taken a car to the hills themselves, when decided to climb the hills or at least one of them we as none of the were so very high, and not at all steep. As they proceeded tward the blood, the little girls observed a peculiar oder in the air, which they werelt when passing through caverns which were or had been the abode diengiglomenean Serpents. Nevertheless the little girls and the boys did many any attention, and continued up the hill pathway as unconcerned after untill they had reached the summit and looked down tward the opposite valley below. They were all startled and awed for here was a sight willy for any one with sore eyes.

Thick as magets in a dead body the valley was filled its scores of thousands of the most beaut ful be a ut iful plengiglomenean returns that Violet and her sisters had ever dreamed of, either recling thinging or flying about. The boys wished to decend into the valley among but the little girls were too enraptured with the sight to pay any to their words untill Starring poked violet and said;

What is the matter with you little girls. Are you going asleep on spot. Some lets go down among them and see what they really are. They want to be a flock of young ones.

Violet and her sisters followed the boys down the side of the hill slow and carefully. They had about reached the foot of the hill, when the said; 'They seem to have disappeared.''

"Oh no wonder. "Cried Starring." We were all asleep. We deen stended the side of the hill we climbed. We went down the wrong way."

They saw nothing to it but to retrace their steps which they did as quickly they could and reaching the submit saw that it was true. They had went down the wrong side of the hill. They now scrambled down the proper side as fast they could without mistepping. It took a very s'ort time to get down

and resting themselves on a rock the children watched the great creatures whow were lying down, flying, or crawling, and squirming about. Their colors varied by the millions, and all had wings like betterflies .

For a long time Violet and her sisters, with their little friends, wateje watched those many beautiful creatures, and then as it was getting tward evening, started for home. For the first time in their lives they got home late, and as their father and uncle asked then where they had been and when the little girls told them, the great governor generals were sur prised and Hanson Said;

""I never knew that vevalley was so filled with Blengiglomenean Serpents. They must have settled there lately. But we were beginning to wonder where you children had been keeping yourselves. Its nearly suppor time, and we were anxious for your speedy return for we have a visitor here that you little girls in particular would like to see. "

""" Who is he? 'Asked Violet, and her sisters.... "'Come and see. ''Answereanswered Hanson. He led thom outside tward the garen, which they entered, and also tward the beautiful pon, pond and right close to it was a large and beautifu! I plengiglomenean serpent, u much alike the little one they had rescued from the clandelinian Dragon, but was much larger. It of course was not full grown, but four times bigger than violet and her sisters had seen the ligtle one they had rescued, and the little boys gave explanations of surprise, and wonder.

''Its a grimeercean'''Cried Fredrick Lowden, while Penrod and Roswell cla pped their hands in rapture. 'It's a beautiful one too. And its

'It looks familiar.''Said Violet .''Can it really be the one whom we saved from the Glandelinian dragon, and who killed that wicked Legree who kec kicked it in the face. "

''Its the very same Blengiglomenean creature.''Answered Hansn Hanson. 'K I discovered its aboding place this norning. Hear our garden and close to our house as you know there is within view a beautiful hill covered with grass and beautiful foliage and trees. Well I was going up to the the hill to capture a rabbit which I thought we could use for a good dinner when the earth gave way under under my feet and pre cipitated me down into a beautiful c cave, not formed by nature but some creatures beautiful designs I easily found my way out, as it had many exis exits and entrances, like tunnels, and as I realized the caven was all in one I decided to explore it.So I did so.One part was darkness, probably an unoccupied part, and as I proceeded cautiously I heard a slight noise, and looking tward the direct ion saw two glaring eyes staring steadily at me. I not knowing what it was at first decided to draw my revl revolver and fire, when I realized all of a sudden that a wild cats eyes is never so large and that its glean is never so search light in appearance. I then shouted 'Who are you si with the glaring eyes. ''! As there was no answer, and as it still stared at me. I lit a match and saw to my surprise a creature that was just the one you little girls had been missing. It immediately recognized me, and came up, and as I retraced my steps it followed me as fast as I went emitting sounds so beautiful and touching that I was touched and could not resist the temptat ion of stroking its head. It had while we were away dug its own cavreavern and so kept itself there, and never left us. **

They now approached the Blengiglomenean creature which was lying down, but as they drew up to it it lifted its benitufl beautiful head, and looked at them steadily once more. It recognized the little girls, and Evans, and governor general Vivia n immediately but not the boys. It had theappearance of the creatures that 1 was in the cavern at Phelantonburg, at which the little girls had their strange and rapturious adventure. And they almost believed that they had seen it there too. Beautiful as it had been when so young five years ago, it was more beautiful now, and nearly half the size of the big ones. It proved to be a female, for young as it was, it had young ones as Hanson a had observed, and which made him realize that the other mate was out on a hunting trip. Violet and her sisters wef crowded around the beautiful creatures head and crassed ca careessed its beautiful net neck, and saying such loving words to it that they were not attentive to anyt hing else, untill they heard a stranger noise, and looking up saw a huge and formidable head, of the same appearance but of monsterous six size.

It was only the head they saw for the rest was hidden in the deep waters of the beautiful pond. It had been swiring around and having been att ract ed by the strangers is mediately came up to see who they were.

Violet and her sisters remembered full well, when the little girl who had been suffering from Hydrophobia, had been saved by a small Blengi glomenean creature, and surely they realized that this was the same now staring at them.

It also recognized all of them, except the boys, but nevertheless the greatures did not distrust the boys, as they were honest, and fortunately His not wear the hated Glandelinian boyscout uniforms. If they had it is probable they we they would have had to leave the garden in double quick

they had returned into the building once more they found their father and uncle still discussing about the Glandelinian prisoners who were to te deained in Calverinia and made to repair all the damage done during the war throughout that country. Hanson g had recieved a message from one of the min commanders of the camps which read as follows;

"Tour excellency we greatly fear about the safty of all of our prisoners. Some have confessed that nearly all of them during the war had exmitted all the mischief they could to the abodes and caverns, and jungle imes of the Blengiglomenean Serpents, and also to their young, and have pol sp: spo led the food and water they drank. Of course I would not men tion this for it differs not with our conversation, but every day since the close of the war thousands of Blengiglomenean Serpents of all kinds, have byered above the camp I command in Person near the ruined city of Horma atherine, and I sertainly do not liketheir actions. They are around for no mod intention, for they are always excited, and fly in circles, which is dways a sign of danger. I have always read in books about these creatures, ten they are abserved flying high in the air, and making circling sweeps, in hang around a particular region longer than anything else, and when their movements are swift and clamorious then look out. I fear they are w miting an apportuing to strike a blow for the havoc wrought upon their udes during the war. Is it reasonablato move them to safer quarters or shall wtry to pacify these huge creatures, and try to hold them off. Commander Constantine Hansonia.

anson and his brother indeed did not know what to do on this situation. Mere was nothing now that would pacify these creatures, and to try and bill them off just to defend the Glandelinians would change the ways of the matures tward them also, and the results would be the same as if they we re & Glandelinians themselves. So though still talking over the situation mon had sent back this answer:

'Hothing can be done. And do not make the mistake of trying to move them as the serpents will know where they go. There is no escaping their viligeance and their cleverness. Let the foolish Glandelinian enemies of God protect themselves. They caused all this trouble and so It is up to them to make up for it. There is no human power whatever can stay the intentions of even one of the joung ones, and so what can wedo spainst the big. Its merely u to the Glandelinians to look out for them selves. I'm sure if they sta y willingly within their confines, the creatures mil not attentp anything. But if they try to escape they will get into the path of the serpents and pay the penalty. **

Hanson Vivian. Governer general.

hen Violet and he sisters learned of it they were almost horrified for they knew the blind fury of these beautiful creatures when angered. It anddened them to think how unjust ly these beautiful creature had been treated by the wicked Glandelinians, and now how the peb penalty was threat ening. Still excited over the news, violet and her sisters went out alone this time to pick some flowers for their mothers room. They saw the pasture was full of them and so tward this they went . They had not proceeded far, whn then they heard a strange noise in a thick cluster of gtgrass and flowers and up before them popped a huge head in the form of a girl childs, but marly five times bigger, while simultaneously spread before them a lines t like a butter fly two huge fall flagged designed wings.

Violet and her sisters were startled at the appearance of this Elengiglomenean Serpent, and at last about two of the very little gitls, Il Joice and Jennie, t houghtthey recognized this creature, and it is also stated that the creature did recognize both litt le girls.

Joice and Jennie started to retreat, to the surprise of their sister, and Jennie shouted,

Back sisters and away.

'What is the trouble?''Asked violet , and her s ther sisters.

'The creature attacked us during the first stages of Child slavery.'' Cried Jennie. It she whom we am I and my sister Joice fought, and who injured us. We do not trust it whother it thinks we are those glandelinian beyscouts de dressed as little girls or not."

Violet and her sisters seeing that it was true as it had the some description as they remembered told aft or that turble day, they at once sta started a bue and cry, in an effort to drive off the creature, and also calling for their father uncle, and Evans ato come out to their aid. They felt sure that the creature intended to make another sa vage attack upon Joice and Jennie. Upon hearing the commotion, the three men came out in a hurry, armed with their revolvers, and seeing the creature the soldiers who also followed almost laughed at first saying/

'It seems strange that you litt le girls are afraid of a

small Blengin.

''Yes a small Blengin, ''Cried Joice' But it is the very same creature th that attacked me and Jennie that day, and injured us so badly though we whipped u it: It thought we were Glandelinian girls no doubt, but still evon now we don't trust it, and will not have it in our vinicity. We want is driven off, and if It will not go I'll call the creature in the garden to make it g o.''

Tvans advanced to see where the creature, a was and came upon it suddenly. He was surprised at its form, and of the head and uppor portion of its body to which its huge wings were attacked. It was really childien looking in its huge gir gu girl like face, but also had an aspect which proved to any one that to trifle with it would be like trifling with all the angl angels in heaven itself.

'Its up to you little girls to go int o the house and stay there unt ill we can pacify the creature 'Said Evans. 'And call your friend if you wish, and have him stay with you. I don't know whether this creature thinks you two are the former ones who th it attacked but I fear it if it f does recognize you t it may create a scene. It no doubt remembers the fight you gave it the other time, and how you tempori larly injured its wing, and eyes, and may take speedy ren revenge.

Violet and her sisters obeyed speedily, but the creature ha had recognized Joice and Jennie, but nevertheless was sur prised at their innocence and beauty, and also of the other little girls, and had never made any move that was menancing. It however eyed Evans, and watched his movements, but he had placed his gun in its hostler and the others had done the same.

"I wonder if it has a human voice?" Asked general vivian. ''I don't know. ''Answered general Hanson. ''Evans do you think the creature has an human voice!

"We can find out by speaking to it. "A nawered Evans. Evans said a few wer words to the creature, but it only whinned and still looked at him, and the others, and then started forward swiftly. Evans and the others remained immovable and Evans said to the creature,

those two children are not guilty of cruelty to you when you was in that pasture that day. You made a mistake in attacking them, as they are two of the saintly children called the Vivian Girls. We do not wish to oppose such a ga,llant creature like you, as we know you do not mean to do anything unless you still think they are guilty but we'll die before we let you pass us and go at them. .. And Evans , Hanson, and genera 1 Vivian, and the soldiers drew their guns, and placed their bayonets on them and presented them before the creature in a menancing way.

The creature gave back at this, and started slowly another way. It was apparent that the Boengiglomenean serpent did not wish to battle with them, but Evans as the creature did give back, noticed a look its its eyes that meant something pecu liar.

'I don't believe it will resist us, or try to sweep past us 'Said Hanson. 'It's really too young to fight us successfully, but I did not like the look in its eye as it glanced back at us while retreating. It wishes to get at the two little girls alright, and I know it will not leave the neighborhood untill it succeeds. We might as well get the other Blengin out and have it bring the creature to an understanding that the two children are not Glandelinians, and never attacked them with the othr bad boys. "

Evans went into thehouse and finding Violet and her sisters in an adjoining part of the house said;

Where is your Blengin friend.?!!

'It's in the garden' Said Angeline. 'You know Evans as well as we do that it is too large to come in here."

"Oh that is right too! Answered Evans. A d he rushed out into the garden and speaking to it in a coaxing tone, had it follow him out into the pasture where the other b length was.

telet and her sisters folloged their protecting creature as far as thethey ared go and watched proceedings. The two Vivian Girls Jennie and Joice membered perfectly well that day long ago before the war, when they ha stered a pasture, and when the creature no doubt 111 treated by a bunch of d Clandelinian boyscouts dressed as littlegirls had resented the treate int and if it had crushed these boys it is not known but neverthe, ess the cuture had lain in ambush and attacked the two little girls as soon as by had reached its hiding place. After a desperate battle lasting about if an hour the two litt le girls had managed to whip the creature, and ek their way home, but they had nevertheless been injured and Jennie k lain in bed for months. They blad been told by their father and Uncle seven Evans that they had made a mistake in resisting it in the first ice, that if they had either screamed for help or screa ed a prayer they stably could have cooled the creatures rage, untill it would have been on time to realize that it had been attacking the wrong part y.

But they had resisted it like spartians, and vanquished it Her a thirty minutes fight. It is known that creatures like the Blengi present Serpents never forget the occurance, and that if they ever met their enomies a second time, there would be a different story to al. As soon as Jennie and Joico came up nearer but still keeping their istance, the new creature eyed them intent ly, and then started to growl ha way that made the little girls feel like retreating back to the axe, house for the creature was too big to enter.

Who ther the other little Bla pe Blengin was bringing it a full realization of its mistake or not, it could not be determined nevertheless it did not make any move tward Joice or Jennie, though it mer for once keptits eyes off from them, and eyed them so intently that by felt sure it was reading their very souls. met and her other sisters were not a bit afraid, for they had never un attacked by this creature or injured it in any way, but they could stencourage their other two sisters to go near the Blengiglamenean Ser at, and the two children children had retreated to the veranda of the has, and watched the proceedings there. It was some time before the may Blengin left the Cremecian and when it did the creature started tward blouse, and made slowly for the veranda. Joice and Jennie immediately interested tward the door, and slaumed it shut. The creature observed that thive children were really in fact little girls and not the bad boys it Ministaken them for, and felt sorry that it had such an encounter with and that it had injured them without knowing who they were. It was trised and annoyed by the apprehension, and freindlessness of the two the girls, and having told the Blengin that it forgave and meant no the Blengin had tried to coa the two children out but not for any My would they leave the building, and so the Crimecian had to withdraw tinevertheless it was bound to make peace with the two little girls, wit determined to remain there untill it succeeded in doing so . Missevoning the two little girls remained inside despite the coaxing their parents, and Evans, who said that the creature meant no harm if that it rea realized that they were not the guilty ones who had. ... bured it in the pasture, before it pounced upon them from annush..... It took three days however before violet and her other sisters managed aget their two fearsone sisters to arproach the creature, which showed welf to be repentant of its mistake instead of wishing to revenge their mistance of so long ago and thus the scene here for a while closed.

There are many mysteries concerning these large Blengiglomenean ratures. And they consist in many varities.

One varity called the Great Blengin has a number of varities. Dortheian, The Crimecian, The Cimercerian, The Crimeercian, The Rover me, and the Greatest kind of all called the cata pillar plengin. All of here varities are the most ferocious of all tward all evil creatures, and it was believed by the Abbieannians that the very demons of hell and all the hellish logious would not dare stand before one of their grown ong with all their fiery darts, and hell to back them.

The other varities are different creatures, and some are Mious but nevertheless the same in nature. The hedious kinds are called Grimecian Gazooks.....

the Gazoonians, the Wihorians and the Debellian. The Tuskorhorians though hedious are not oughy as the others, but those known as the ruskorhorians have a savage ary that carries all before it, and many hundreds of thousands of Glande inians have paid with their lives when getting too fresh with these hugest of all Blongiglomenean creatures.

Thus the plengins have ten varities; and are the main leading creatures of all the Bla Blengiglomenean Serpents. They are called serpents but in realty they are neither sere serpents, or dragons. Nost of these creatures have no form at all like a dragon, and their tail only is immense in its length, and many have been observed to have bedies in the form of variest bees, and other insects. Few have bedies in the form of Lizards.

Those which have the latter form are the only kind that are venerous. Few viperious snakes abound t in the countries infested by the Whipple Blengins, because they are the prey of these creatures. These Blengins have their queer names from the fact that they feed so ravious ly upon the leaves of these kind of trees. Strange stories have been told by Abbieannians of these latter Blengiglomenean creatures. They form a good deal like the Tuskorhorians, but their size is greater still, and they are not venemous. They have on their heads antlers like the Reindeers besides the two long pointed horns, and also have a beard like a cat, and have a head in the form of a dove.

They have been rarely seen by the Calverinians, as they do not reside in that country, as they cannot stand the cold like the other kinds do. They live even in very few numbers in Angelinia. The best place for any of the Angolinians to find those creatures, is to go to the Boy King Islands only. They are as beautiful as the Crimecorians, but their charater is little known on account of being rarely seen, though Hanson learned from prisoners taken from those islands when they fell during the war, that those islands where those creatures abound, are not or never was in-possession of any clandelinian soldier. It was reported that a fleet of clardelinian warships had attempted to land on the north island, and encountered these creatures unexpectedly. To land the men at this section was impossible, for as the soldiers had approached the boats the creatures set up a commotion that would do credic to a thrillion volcanoes like Mt Calveine, and so they saw nothing else to do but to re turn to their sh ships, and steam away from the horrible island and persued for a score of miles by these fr ferocious creatures, who carried big stones with them in theor mouths and dropped them on the ships with the intentions of sinking them with all on board. It was a trying experience for the Glandelinians. They had never seen these creatures before in their lives, and many who survived the wr told it to their children when they had returned home from the battlefields. They had seemed to have the most savage fury, the savage fury of t he creatures of hell themselvesi, and the reason the creatures did not slay those who attempted to land from their boats was never learned.

T A similar occurance happened on one of the pla Blengiglomenean islands though. All of these islands are covered with them to a certain extent but the North Island called St Anns is still thicker with them. During the child slave rebellion, it was feared by the Glandelinians who were then in possession of the islands that war would break out, and so after fortifying the isnalds they had in their possession they decided to take possession of the north island, which if fortified would have prevented the who, e world from ever taking the islands from them. They had recieved reports that the north island, though volcanic was perfect ly devoid of any kind of Blengiglomenean Serpents, and thus confide at the Glandelinian authorties sent their biggest flets, to take possession of the islands .At one point as the men started to make a landing, they found themselves opposed by young child headed blengins, which though they showed a fury that was blinding, was finally driven off by too many men armed with wicked looking bayonets. The landing seemed easy enough, and nearly the entire fleet of soldiers landed unrolested upon the great island. But they soon found themselves marconed. The small Blengins had unseen by them wrecked every ship afload untill they sank, smashed every life boat, and forwith had all of the Glandelinians prisoners on the island. This was the report heard by Hanson, a d who learning it was true, had at that time made a cisit to that pa particulat pacticular island with a fleet of christian soldiers. The found the crea tures big and little but what became of the Glandelinians no one could ever find out. It was sure positive that they had not succeeded in escap ing, as the smaller creatures who had destroyed the ships had increased in such musbes that a million non could not have attacked them without paying with their lives. What ever became of the wicked Glandelinians who landed on that in island is a mystery.

The Blongiglomonean greatures have never ben known ashow fury tward humanity before, and it was the worlds greatest at simishment who they the nations learned of the fury of these creatures and the Glandelinians. But as related early in the first volumes have was perfect reasons. The wicked Glandelinians had destroyed many drawes of these beautiful creatures in galverine, and also multisted their female creatures, which is sholling the while in the sky. I first the creatures here all this croulty without even showing any if of resentions, even doing their best to keep themselves out of the way the wicked Glandelinians.

They had worked hard to rebuild the wreckage of their entrances, fever time a batch of Glandelinian appeared had retreated into the masses of their caverns. This had made the Glandelinians believe that big the creatures wrwere they were nevert heless afraid of them. So to make worse for these poor Blengiglomenean creatures, the rascally Glandelin has started to show the utmost cruelty to their you young. This was of area the last straw, and after that all Glandelinians who dared show are lives in the vinicity of these creatures were pounced upon and torn threads by the claws of the Blengins. Many times without warning both it and fela female would rush upon a Glandelinian comp, and destroy I the soldiers, and the provisions. "any cases happened in which pleng famour Serpents have betrayed a large camp of Glandelinians to the ristian generals and caused the capture of the Glandelinian arries. The much believed by the other nations that these creatures helped to the war for the Abbicannians.

The Blengiglomenean Serpents have always proved themalves to be the best friends children had nat to Jesus Christ. It is surely witive that during the invasion of Angelinia the Glandelinians could have whilated the entire population of children, if it had not been for these stures, which if not mentioned then, is mentioned now. The reason they Inot save children in Calverinia is because they had no opportuinty to to, being all the time's builty destroying scattered camps of the foe ted at many locations. It was reported to the 'Angelinian government, at many op orphan asylums in Angelinia menanced by the advancing idelinian armies, had been suddenly surr ounded by the biggestof all allengins, and not a child was harmed. Hany children had ben stolen a families and orphan asylums in other sections of Angelinia, and when many defective child slaves they had been taken out to be cruelly musinated, ----well why explain the results. The aumount of children slain the the war in Angelinia amounts to only 6,789. A small number indeed pared to the millions of children slain in Calverinia. There was a case two of these occurances in Angelinia when the litt le friend of violet Weresisters Jennie Turmer related to then herself. It was one day when threlinia she had observed that a thousand glandelinian soldiers had freed thousands of children taken from child slaves out into a large an field with the purpose of massacring them in cold blood. She had beyond with horror the lining up of these children, and had been about serean a prayer to God for the rewould of these children when she was from down violently by something like a wind rush, there was a most ixing thunderous roar, and picking herself up she saw the clandelinians being frantically to the close woods, persued by three great human headed Pagins which overtook them specially and laid them all prot prostrated the ground with one highty blow of their wings. There had been more of acreatures but the others had flown about the region surrounding the Odren with their protecting tail, and met one fearful charge after another whi whole divisions of Glandelinians who swarmed from the camp to attack in for the massacre of the soldiers. The number of Glandelinians she Mayor learned but nevertheless they made as much progress as a fly the in trying to force its way through a mountian, and not long after the whole army had beat a hasty retreat from the region, while the children d been taken by the creatures to their own dens where they were well cared Tand in their powerful protection.

It was ver seldom that any of the Vivian cirls had seen by of these beautiful protecting creatures, but their three firneds, Whileh Francis, Eva St Clair, and Francis Schwidt had seen as many as flies by their days, and so had Gertrude Angeline who had become to know every that by their varities.....

Jack Evans knew very little of these creatures, only what hehad learned from Violet and her sisters himself.... But Hanson vivian h imself was as well known about these creatures as the History of the world. He had made many various trips to the Blengiglamenenan islands in his earlier days, with his own father, and also to the other—islands which are covered with these beaufitul beaut iful creatures. And it was Hanson vivian himself who had named all the known and different f varities. The many varities outside the numberless Blengins were not as yet named, but nevert heless they hardly looked any different than any of the other creatures, except that their wings were not in the form of outt erflies, but more likethose of gigantic birds, or even like dragons, but of many various colors....

When general Hanson vivian first observed these huge and beautiful creatures he had never believed it possible that any on3 of them could have a human voice, and most surprisingly of all a human knowledge as he had seen among them. Their powers also was indescriable, and also their fury when aroused by any wickedness on the part of persons or evil creatures. The most mystery of a 1 about t hose great creatures t was that three quarters of their full number had human heads, but never have been observed even when full grown to have the head of a grown person. A creature found at the age of a thousand months or even years have ben observed to have the same childish head but of greater size tian when young. The human headed creatures are the most powerful of all, and are mostly the main Blongins. The female ones have the prettiest heads but are the most terrible to encounter when in a blinding rage. It was believed by olden people among the Abbieannians that these kinds of Blongiglomenean creatures may have been human beings transformed by magicians into these huge creatures, but such stories were nover found true, for there were no such things as

persons who had any power over nature, and if there had been, they too would have no show ov before the Blengiglomenean sorpents. Another mysterious thing about these creatures is the magnitic power found in the bodies. cople who passed these creatures with locse change in their pockets would find their money gone without any signs of pick pockets near, and later on after having all the police on the jump find their money adhered to the golden scales of the creatures. The magnic magnitic powers of their bodies have been 'nown to be so strong as to wrench a horseshoe from a mans hav hand, to draw all steel materilas clea n through a glass window and many instances have occured when a whole hard ware store had been cleaned out when even one of the younger creatures passed, which of course caused the greatest commotion, and confusion among those who witnessed the peculiar occurances. The strongest electric powers have been known to be the very delight of these creatures, and Blengiglomenean Serpents who have been struck by lightning, have been found later on to be charged with greater magnitic powers, and to be so charged as to make quite a shock if any body touched them. Lightning which have split a tree, killed a man wo,an or child, or rended a house in twain have never in the least shocked any of these monsterous Blengiglomenean serpents. Notwithstanding however all kinds have no fear of lightning, and are so powerful that the bigger ones never attept to light into a street of a city for fear of knocking down a block of houses accidentally with their tail or even with their head or wings. But g the most curious thing about these creatures is wint Violet and her sisters had been stating about in the early parts of the stories. The power of these creatures to smash to pieces the most powerful torando of the land, or the fearful and more powerful storm that whilrs the water sponts in the sea. They have been known to face the worse cyclonic storms to be able to ride against it, to smashedown the biggest waves the wind happens to raise, and to whilr cwhril any way it wishes with any waterspout it happens to encounter, and to change its course and make it go any direct ion it sees fir fit.

The only thing these creatures dreaded was the molten materilas that comes up from the depths of volcanic depths, which have driven them from their recesses many times. It is however beyond the power to injure them but the reason it dreads the stuff is because it spils their recesses and hard worked h homes they had formed for themselves and young ones. They have been observed to live in the caverns of volcanic mountians but these kinds are different altogether from Blengins and are called the Robbonia Plengiglom enean Serpents. They are very beautiful in colors and gorge oins in the no mass of their wings. The Glandelinians have never encountered these kinds of Blengiglomenean Serpents, and probably if they had they would never wish to have another one. They are extremely ferocious in all stages, and their wild fury is horrible to behold. All who enter their caverns have to give an good account for being there or other wise be crushed to death under their banging blows of their win s, or fanged to death with their powerful teeth.

They are human headed also, have tuskerhorians of twice the length the Blengins, wings of a butter fly but more numerous colors, and are the and as mengthy as the gigantic Reverines. Their bodies instead of the covered with scales have armour like other gigantic creatures of ylrican jungles, but the tail is scaled all around the top with all the of peculiar shapes underneath. They are venences in all weapons of yelly, and have long hooky tarloss protrading from the sides of their the and tails. The tarlons of the wings are very fine and thin but as long the very length of the wings. They are not a bit hedicus, and all who des themselves christians never need fear to accidentally enter their des. Thee kinds were visited by violet and her sisters and Hanson and others in the caverns of the volcano called Ht Calverine, but they were a found more nume numerous in the recesses of other volcanoes like attending Decie, NormaCatherin, e joan, and Mt vivian, and also in the great and called Mt St Anna.

They are related a good dea, to the great and aful Dortgeians, and are about as beautiful. These kinds of creatures nelvo encountered by Violet and her sisters on several occasions, and in the caverns near the city of Phelantonburg when they were nade so y by them...... Truely these kinds are the most gigantic of them all greatness and length. They are vertible portheians of gigantic size hearty. When the Glandelinians had first even these kinds of plengiglomuserpents, and taking note of their young they had declared a ong selves that it was as easily to strange the young creatures as it was mangle a child. Of course they spoke a good deal of trying out the rience but it is never mentioned that these Glandelinians ever attempted a sucidal attempt. Their necks looked tender enough, but is there any the could crush an iron pipe in their hands. Their necks are just like apipes in the hardness of the skin, and nevertheless what fool would sattempt to grasp their necks and get fanged by its terrible teeth.

The Vvian Girls, and her friends have see many of these diful creatures and also their young, and the experiences that their is friend Jennie Turmer had among them was also surpring surprising..... did violet and her sisters that while one days while she and her little rate war out n in a beautiful lane picking paisies, they had been trised to see before them a number of young creatures with human heads with bedies like the form of the whale, with a long golden scaled with the most beautiful designs on them. Jennie Turmer and her little taion had before them saw many a beautiful plengiglomenan serpent, the like these. Jennie herself was bevildered by their beauty, but wraid though her little companion at first was a little time and rested a few paces.

Tenz Realizing what they were hopever the child overcame he is fear and were was as glad to see then as her companion and friend also appeared to be the Rabbonum alright and were the prettiest of the Blengiglomenean serpents they had ever seen. They had started to with one of the little creatures when they were again surprised by any seeing on the high rising ground in front of them two of the big male and female, and were so dumbfounded when the wholesky fairly and with them that they did not know where they all came from

They were all flying back and forth, and describing many it of long sweeping circles, which is a warning that screeting has gone was. It was not long after the creatures had disappeared that the two tren soon learned the trath. They had been protected by the swarm of rightnessen serpents. Not far from where they had been picking the dainty was, swarmed a horde of the fierce Mc-Hollestinian plandelinians. They then the two children, and had intended to shoot them down in cold blood the timely interference of these portheians saved their lives. In clandelinians numbered about two hundred and sixty two in number. The warm had come upon the wicked soldiers unexpectedly after the creatures disappeared and frequency one of them so badly manged that they have be recognized. A number of Angelinian all soldiers had witnessed itsee and had declared thus to their officer general constantine francis;

The clandelinian soldiers had evidently intended to shoot the two is girls down where they were kneeling picking flowers as they were too is to be surprised, and who would have escaped as thewicked soldiers light knew who they were. The noment they raised their maskets there is loud thunderous roar that was horrifying, and a rush of a huge body testine in form among the clandelinians, one sound like a blow, followed the the cloud of dust so thick that the scene was obscured from view then the sky was filled with a swarm of these human headed creatures is which had mangled to death over two hundred clandelinians with only

two blows from its right wing....

CHAPTER TWELVE.

A FATA' ADTENUMENT

A , large squadron of clandelinians , who were Zimmermanniums engaged in lunt ing for children who had been reported to have escaped a large child slave plantation some time before the great war had proceeded to the region of the small Bay of the Mc-Whirt hian Run RO ver. The whole party fully armed to the teeth had set out to ascend one of the main branches of this great but treacherious river for the purpose of hunting the children to destroy for their boldness in making their daring escape under so strong a guard. Whilst they were in quest of the child slaves a shrill angry scream reached their ears, a scream like a childs, but more louder, and presently a new swarm of Glandelinians who were Omarians rushed from the tall reeds their face faces and uniforms covered with blood, calling loudly for assistance to general Al Arlett and his squadron of cavarly which had been attacked by a young human headed Blengin of quite a large size. The party not knowing the fury of the Blengins , and this was a portheian, proceeded to the spot and found many of their unfortunate comrades stretched motionelss on their backs covered with blood and dirt, and their eyes starting from their sockets in all the expressive horror of a most violent death. Mear the dead Glande linians tied to trees were the very children they had been looking for and hovering above the scene on a slight rise of ground was a young Dortheian, which highly irritated at the intrusion of the fresh troop of Glandelinians, waved its tail in the air, reared up on its hind legs, turned short round, and with a shrill passionate cry let fly a tremendous-blow that carried all before it, knocking down fourty of the surprised Clande linians, and then rushed after the remainder, bearing down everything in its way, while the Glandelinians vainly attempted to effect their escape. For a short time the most of the soldiers had hopes of eluding their fierce and savage persuer which all the while set up a most deafening clamor which shook the air, and as the animal percieved ten of the Mc-Mollestinians moun ted on the top of the nearest trees, about thirty five feet high, and four in circumference, menacing her by his voice and gestures and firing volleys at the same time, the creature with a shricking roar that was terrible turned short round, and fiarly shricking and screwning with rage made a kind of spring against the tree, as if to reach the obk object of her attack, when the ponderous onrush of her head and body brough the brought the whole line of trees to the grounder w ,wt wihout hurting the men how ever who slipped among the reeds after a parting volley. The ferocious animal soon followed him a and his companions foaming with rage, to the rising bank of the river making fierce and desperate efforts to bear them to the ground by its onrushes, blows and swings of its tail, and by repeated blows of its two wings, the clandelinians crying loudly, ''A Blengiglomenean Serpent. A Blengiglomenean Serpent.'' untill closely hard pressed by their enraged persuer both the soldiers and the Blengin, came upon the top of the slope, where the remaining part of the party which had heard their cries and the tremendous roaring of the creature, and the droning roar of its wings were prepared, and instantly fired a ringing vol ley as the flying s creature appeared. It was only slightly wounded, and this volley only made it return with increased ferocity to the other Glandelinians who in their eagerness to escape sturbled along, one of the soldiers tripping and falling to the ground, the huge creature flying over the others, and laying three of them low with a blow of its left arm. As soon as the creature passed the man who had fallen arose, and limp ing with pain attempted once more to retreat, but with redoubled fury the creature returning, made for him with a deafening scream of rage and fury, her tail was flourished in the air with a rattling roar of its rattlers and the next moment the unfortunate Glandelinian was struck senseless to the ground. On recovering himself his situation appeared hopeless his luge antagonist standing over him with wildly flapping wings, chafing and screaming with rage, ploughing the early earth with her feet and ploughing the ground with its gigantic horns. When the other glandelinians recovered and returned to fight and rescue him they saw the man lying be tween the creatures feet, and by fiercely attacking the creature the: prevated it from destroying him, and withstood another charge of this noble

His they his fired the volly the crature left the prostrate man and came with a terrific charge. The horses of the clandelindans a stook sill, and though the Glande intens had intended to give the creature a volley in the neck they had no cha co for the creature was less than twenty yards off he her ears erected like two ernormous fangs, and rearing furiously 1th he thunderous signal cry. Laving no command what ever of their horses the clandelinians dug the rowels in most savagely, when their horses sprang straight forward tward the Blengin, and thinking it was all up, the lambelinians leaned over on the offside as far as possible, and the creat mes tail was within a few feet of them as the shot close by her. Again the plandelinians plied the rowels, and was again brought to a sudden stand tree mapani trees, in a sot of triangle, a higorious dig, and they through, the right shoulder of one of the Clandelinians coming so violenty felent ly in contack with one of the trees as to almost unhorse him, slew this arm behind his back and breaking his shoulder. The Glandelinians a not know how they managed to stick toutheir guns fourteen pounds in ight, with their middle fingers only hooked through the triggar guard, teir left hands right across their chests, holding by the end of the reins Mich most fortunately they had in their hands when t hey fired, and in is fashion they went at a most tearing gallop through a thick tangled brush m underwoodmost ly hack-thorns, over which their horses jumped like a

Their horse horses were nearly on their heads three times, g the sol soil was very heavy, sandy and full of holes. The Breat lagin was all this time close by their wake, bearing down all in its way a after giving her ten more fierce volleys and sustaining three more mge charges without loss, the last a long and silent one, far from teant as their horses had all the puff taken out of them and he could ly manage to hold h t his own before the enruged creature the cavarly amnaged to escape after going through brush that in cold blood seemed kmetrable. But the Glandelinians did not come off scathless. Their ar hands were shockingly torn by blows from the creatures hands, and hir troasers from the knee literally in shreds, though made of thick d course cloth. It was the most fatal encounter then that any of the indelinians had ever been met with in closing in hand to hand encounter is one of the younf creatures, and the most terrible in its consequen m. Seventy five Glandelinians had been killed outright, and over four wired wounded, unto death, and the remainder put to precipitate flight with children guarded by those trees to which they were fastened untill us party of christians came along and released the and took them with assverely wounded creau creat ure to their own camp.

Atfirst it was amazing how it could have been possible for smll a Blengiglomenean serpent to hold its own against over six hun-Mand eighty Glandelinians armed to theteeth, and how it could a have been the scene so quick as he she had been. It was a heautiful creature, mlater on found out to be the same female Blengin which had by mistake Macked Joice and Jen nie in the pasture. It had been flying near the xist where the children had been captured by the first batch of Glandelinians what overtaken them. The creature had observed that the Clandelinians we undressing the many little girls and boys, and also observed that amber of the children were being rastened to trees by ropes. It at first M surveyed the scene below, and circled over the clandelinians who hapand to see it just as it started to decend. It was the propose of the Exent of raising the ar alarm at first as it was a wise creature and did nt have hopes of coping with so many Glandelinians armed with long pikes td lancos, and also carb ines all on horseback. But then it felt confident that at least it could save the little children by creating a commotion It so it rose into the air once more and started its uproarious clamor the its rattler on the end of its tail. These Glandainians however had never un a Blengiglomonean Serpent in their lives, and mistaking it for some and of a fairy winged dragon opened fire with all their carbines. Their the had been true for every shot struck. The creature was slightly wounded This volley, and the pain enraged the creature, that its fury was hirly blinding whon it attacked this first batch of clandelinians and initiated them all in one onrush. The general alone had dashed out of the W of the infuriated creature as it rushed headlong among the clandelinian bremen banging right and left with its wings a d tail, and clawing the there nost savagely screaming all the while in horrifying and most odelous the But it soon went for him and with n one blow of its right arm laid in low rangled and bleding. The surviving Glandelinians managed to swing a lesso around its human neck and draw tight with the intention of chocking it but the rope was only broken as the creature to their surprise expanded its with which broke the rope in shattered fragments. It then had made for the and slew them all with one swinging blow of its tail.

Then satisfied with its surprisingly and easy cained victory

the creature had flown to the rise of grouns above the trees to which the children, with the purpose no doubt of looking for signs of christian soldiers, when it say the other Glandelinian horsemen coming and forwith gave then fierce battle also as already described, and after slaying over three quarters of their number routed the rest. The most poculiar thing about this compact was that not a single horse had been injured.

The length of the creature was about thirty foot. Its head neck and portion of its body and arms was like a little girls, but a great deal larger, and it had long flowing golden hair, with long tusk-orhorians protruding from the two sides of its head. Its wings was shaped like a butter flies, with stripe like a flag, but with twenty beautiful colors, and designs that would astonish the best artist. Where the space between the stripes was clear designs of goes, and Sunflowr flowers, and Pansies was found, besides all kinds of dots, and round circular spaces.

Its body formed more like a long lizard than any other creature, and its tail was like that of a beautiful Crinocian sorpent. Though so short in length, its wings when extended to its fullest hight was about eighty feet high. And it had tarlons in the wings almost as long as the wings themselves and very fine kn in shape. The tail had a long rattler, with each rattler of a different color, and the termination of the tail had a long golden colored sting in the shape of a sabre.

The scales were nanded in blue ribbon color, the scales with circular forms were green red, white and yellow in full with the under portion of the body bluish purple with round yellow dots. It was one of the prettiest creatures that the Angelinians had ever found and the children who be had been rescued so admired the creature that they crowded around it, petted its head, and showed as much gratitude as they knew how.

A TERRIBLE SCE NEIL !!....

Ceneral Esner Hyletze whose under Glandelinian generals have earned for themselves a rather unenviable reputation, by their ruthless slaugh ter of scores of thousands of christian children, graphically describes a terrible scene;;;;;;

"All of the camp of the army of Glandelinia had retired to a long needed rest after the vbattle of Norma Catherine, when suddenly the most appalling and murderous voice of an angry, infuriated Tuskorhorian burst upon my ears within a few yards of us, followed by the shrieking of those terrified. Again and again the murderous roar of attack was repeat J John, and Ruyther shriek "The Tuskhorian, ed. We heard Colonels The Tuskhorian. " Still for a few minutes we thought he was chasing one of the coms round the camp, but the next instant general Mc-Ferner rushed into the midst of us, almost speechaess with far and terror, his eyes bursting from thir their sockets, and shricked out; 'A Blengiglomenenan serpent of huge size. The Tuskorhorian, he has got captian Hendrick Johnson. He dragged him away from the fireside beside me. I struck him with the burning brands on his head but the creature would not let go his hold? Hendrick is dead. Oh God Hendrick is dead. Let us take fire and seek him. The rest of the Glandelin ans were rushing about shricking and yel/i yelling as f if they were mad. I was at once angry at then for their downright folly, and told the them that if they did not stand still and keep still and quiet the Blengiglomenean Serpent would annihilate the whole camp, and that we very likely there was a whole troop of them. I ordered all the horses which were nearly al, all fast to be made loose, and the camp fires increased as far as could be. I then shouted the captians name; but all was still. I told my men that Hendrick Johnson was dead, and that a million soldiers could not now help him, and hunting my wardogs forward I had everything brought within the camp, when we lighted our fires, and closed the entrances as well as we could. It appeared that when the unfor tu ate Hendrick Johnson advanced his forces to slaughter children who were taken from child slave houses against my will and without my knowledge a great T s Tuskorhorian had watched him to his bedside, and he had scarce ly ldn down, when the creature tearing away the tent sprang upon him, and Ruyther (for both lay under one blanket), with his appalling murderous roar, and roaring as he lay, grappled with him with his fearful claws, and kept biting him on the chests and shoulders, all the while feeling for his neck, having got hold of which he at oncecarried him away, and what ever becae became of him no one knows to this day. Nevertheless the creature did take revenge for the butchery of those children, for all the followers of this c captian had been found mangled out in the same field where e t the dead children lay.....

Ifor one was strongly against the slaughter of children of the Angelinian miles we wared with, and so was in favor of the attack of the Blengiglomenes and did not base him or her who ever it may have been for doing

The main and bigger Tuskerherians belong exclusmely to the Blengiglomenenn Islands, and also the Boy King islands,. Even wore they wro discovered in those islands these kind of creatures were also and in the islands of the southern seas of lic-Whirther where many other tistin nations abound.General Herodotus recorded that may fleets of Amelinian warships were attacked in the vinicty of the Catherine Isle Elengiglomeneun Serpents of peculiar form and type, christian fleets and For ships passing the island remaining untouched. General Pausanias tells sume tale, and also stated that Blengigloe Blengiglomenean Serpents dien decended into the plains of the Glandelinian coast at the foot of de Clandelinia nountians which seperates Omria from Mc-Mollestinia, d carried off hundreds of thousands of children who had been made slaves, when resisted showed such appalling fury as to outrival the very demons thell thorseelves, even worse than the fury of angored angels. It was also whicted that may many collabrated christian officers brought ho home mg ones and made a great herd of creatures from these few... General tetantime Pl ny of Abbieannia affirms that the great Dongenian Blengi remean Serpents are stronger than those ever seen in any of the Blengi mean Islands. These arefound in the Catherine Isle. For enemies of God it is prodicted that this paricular island is unapproachable secount of these creatures. It was predicted during the early part of be story of a child laid there as a castaway by the Glandelinians. that been true and she had been carried away again from there to her own dire land by one f these lovable creatures, and the rascals who did the al deed to her were torn to pieces when overtaken by the Blengiglomenean

from of a Blengiglomenean Serpent is seperated into many varies tundero s and frightful screaming sounds, but its natural roar of anger publes the thunderous sound which is heard at the noment of a coming arthquake, and it is produced by laying his or head on the ground ground wittering a half stifled grown growl, by which means the sound is rujed along the earth. The roaring of these creatures is a proverb. in be heard at the distance of twenty niles in the big ones during a day, and in the silence of the night for many scores of miles. Mignal roars are very peculiar, and when a whole swarm at different locat restup a continual din, in answering each other it awas all living wares. This fearful but also awesome sound is produced by the great quative size of the larynx --- the part of the throat that forms the upper riof the windpipe. In olden times the instant it was heard by dragonic where then found in Abbieannia, who were reposing in the plains, by would start up in alarm, fly in all directions, and even wis rush into tanger they wished to avoid.

The kind of Blengiglowenenn Supents found in the Catherine isle

FRIGHTFUL SCREAMS AND SAVAGE FEROCITY.

any Glandelinian fleets of ships were first seen, thry gave a terrific on of yelling and screaming yell roars that resounded far and wide the sea and throughout the island. Their er ernormous jaws were widely and at each expiration, their under lips hanging over the chin, and thole face pretty in looks before in is contracted into frightful lousness. The very young disappear at the first cry. They then approach. thips flying the enemy flags pouring out in quick succession their horrid is and screams. In many attacks it is reported to Hanson that the Clande bus waited the assault of the creatures with broadsides ready, but the all the volleys of cannons that was fired the fools were neverthel At the merc y of the huge dragonic creatures, and in such an unequal get they are speedily dispatched by their furious foes, the ships sunk blome of its monsterous wings and the soldiers and sal sailors either her drowned or torn to pieces. The strength of these creatures is ernor not only in the jaws, which can crush the biggest iron bar, but in feet and ta 1 tail which it uses in attack and defense. Though the at the appearance of enomies of God are exceedingly ferocious, the

females are still more exceedingly ferocious, and if wounded are more terrible than a million lions and tigers put together. They advance on their enemies with a speed and fury that a whole army of armed men could never withstand, and roar terribly. When they charge they use their wings as other Blengiglomenean Serpents, and also their tails, and claws. Few creatures ever in existance are ever furnished with such powerful means of defense and offense or use then so savagely as the sharp rattlers on the tip of their gigantic tails. It is impossible to even with hostile intention to battle successfully with the young or capture them or even wound thou. One blow of its little paw with its nails or tarlons, and the assailants entrails are torn out, their breasthones broken, or their skulls crushed. I imagine no animal so fatal in its attacks upon gos enemies as this for the reason that it meets them face to face, and uses its wings feet, or tail as its eweapons of offensive. No mancan withstand the onset of any of the young ones found on the Catherine Island, as it is with the young ones in Calverinia. All of these found in the Catherine Isle are human headed, and have human arms, and portion of the bodies also.

The biggest of them are enearly six thousand five hundred fedt long. They have colors that would take a fast artist ten years to paint of one creature alone, and are dazzling in heauty. All their wings are alike like an immense eagles. None of them have wins wings of a butterfly however all more like the angels of eagles. They have never been molested by the Glandelinians as the Blengins have been in Calverinia and it was astonishing to the world why it was that these creatures showed such in conceivably and appalling fury tward all Glandelinians who came within the view of the island in their ships. But the cruelty of the wickd Glandelinians to the younger ones in Calverinia had been conveyed to these in the Catherineisle by the other kinds, and also by christian soldiers and visitors who happened to land on this partic particular island, and also as those creatures were particular fond of the innocent children the news of the horrors of child slavery aroused them. They did not only confine their warefare in the island alone. It was reported that on account of the wickedness of the glandelinians that the glandelinian country is free from these beautiful creature. But such reports is not true. They as abound there also as thickly as in Calverinia, Abbieannia, or Angelinia, but they are a terror to the Glandelinians, and their dominions are avoided by all who see them. A world of lions or tigers never committed such dovastation as the the great Blengiglomenean Servents do in clandelinia. All kinds are there also. But they have been known to raid the farms whether the farmers liked it or not, seize upon the cattle and desto destroy them all. They were even recklessein flying down into the streets of towns or villiages not caring how many citi houses they wrecked or how many peo ple they killed or injured, in fact they were at times more destructive than the worse of Abbieannian typhoons. Child slaves were once plentiful in Glandelinia, but these creatures frequelty raided upon these plantations and mills stealing all the children al they could and carry thom away where the wicked Glandelinians could never find them.

They reside in Glandelinia it is true but as destructive enemies that cannot be opposed by any troop of armed soldiers. In calverinia nothing is touched, in glandelinia they ruin all the secfit in the western regions of the Glandelinian nations. They cannot more horrible dre depredations that a million dragons would have done, and have been known to seize even upon Glandelinian children and carry them off to their own lairs, and destroy all who attempt to reach the islands to force them to give up their captives but happy captives free from the viles of the Satanic country, who are taken by the creatures to Abbieannia when sure their souls are safe.

Many a time Glandelinians had been fooled.....It happened one day during the wide spread Kintergarden massacre during the frightful progress of the war in Eastern Calverinia that a certain Glandelinian officer by the braine of James Francis Corbin waw was out scouting and from a bunch of high reeds and briar bushes saw what appeared to be the head shoulders and lower por tions of the neked chest of a little girl child. At first he did not know what to make of the way it stared at him so rigidly by but nevertheless he orderedcone of the soldiers with him to seize the little girl, and strangle her to death before shecould get away. The soldier at once rushe forward with delight to do as he was commanded. He reached the little girl and dived for her when with a scornful smile on her face she darted forward her had and fanged if terribly. With a yell of pain and rage the soldier—stepped back and already saw more of the child rear itself, in realty a human beaded Blengin of posionous varity. Despite all the efforts of the army sur geon the man died in terrible agony. Many Glandelinians had been decieved in this same manner. Andnet a fate just as to tragic....

It did soon astonishing to the Glandelinians that creatures of such ficros disposition tward them should have the heads of human beings, and especially that the small and roung ones which seemed to have such delicate necks as such as impossible to strangle as a child having a neck madecout of steel.

WILD FURY OF A GIGANTIC BLENGED CALLED A BLANDLANTON.

ms during the same Kintergarden massacre that a large force of clande lisians under general Constant Constantine Angelico advanced tward the amenian mountians which all had caverns of wast extenct and where towered w far away the great Mt Calverine Volcano. Near this region was the large iom of Catherine Corbinni, and in this town was three large orphan sylume. It was the intention of the wicked Glandelinian general to slaughter il the inhibatants of this villiage and so by cautious movements he manage to have his army surround the own on all sides. In the meantime a portion the ar y of Glandelinians extended its line tward the mountian, and ming all kinds of tunnelways in the sides of the hills, with shells and th explosives blocked them up. Two small homan headed plengins was mint in a massing of falling wrockage and severely wounded. It was ea imcraege to commit this indeed. A large Blandlinion happened to be fly by over the region in the meantime and observed all that had been going a, and also observed that the town was surrounded by the Glandelinians. . It hovered ever the scene for about half an hour watching proceedings, and was pied the wounded Blengins caught in the wrechage of the entrance of be bigger creatures, and two big ones working away to get them free.

Then calulculating that the clandelinians had committed this times, and that they were about to commit a still for further outrage, hurdering the children and it inhibatants of the town it circled around to Glandelinian camp, and then with one tremendous thunderous roar that alled like a deafening crash of thunder, deemed decended upon the camp the swoop and carried all before it scattering all the tents and artill find storehouses with one sweeping blow of its tail, and mangled all of its Glandelinians who had remained behind to watch it.

The results was fearful indeed to behi behold but nevertheless it must the worse. The creature after committing this incapable damage wie straight for the besieged town, and decended into the middle of it. It coiled its huge tail around the or phoan asylums that happened to be done together and awaited the intended onrush of the Glandelinians who did at know that their camp had been wiped out by a fierce Blengin.

The Glandelinians rushed pellmell into the town with the intention deamitting the massacre, with with a frightful scream the creature let is its tail and with one nighty sweeping blow bore them all to the ground imitaneously mangling them so frightfully that none of them surf survived is terrible scene. The main body of the troop viewing the scene from the point of seige were shocked when they beheld this scene. Their seige guns were trained upon the monsterous Serpent and let go with a roaring discharge. The explosions of shells flew harmelessly by for the creature nimbly evoided them, and then made a rush for the artillety men and laid them low with all the guns by striking a blow with itswing.

All was over. The remaining clandelinians with their vicked general field to the protection of the woods the serpent following them however and crastic crashing through the trees in an effort to tear them also pieces. So thus these people of the villiage and the children of the order as a sylun were saved from destruction.....

O: one occasion a whole wagon train commanded by general Frander derson was attacked by a fierce Eaglehended Blengin. The general pre-

We herd wild shouting and hea vy firing as if a general batt le with the christians was going on and looking in the dri direction when the terrific noise proceeded, descovered to our horror a fierce Eagleheaded Blengin of giantic size coming furie say at us at thati top of its speed its wings making a fearful screaming roar. It seemed to that the only chance for cost of the Glandellnians was the wagon train into which they hurriedly fulling themselves, but it was of no use for with a wild crazed roar that fairly deafend deafened us and made us almost blind from the din the

enraged creature struck his powerful horns through the bottom of the force most wagons, and struck the other wagons with such force of its banging wings as to send every wagon with all its occupants flying in all direct ions into splintered wreckage and mangling all who took refuge therein, although all of the wagons were standing in heavy and ten feet deep in some places and which no number of horses could drag out. Most fortunately he did not see us. From the wagons he made a terrific rue rush for the artillery overturning or scattering every guns, and also scattering the camp fires in every direction. Then without doing any further damage he suddenly dis appeared. The reason of the attack cannot be understood as no glandelinians under my command did anything to the creatures whom we knew resided in this vinicity. It fairly slew in that attack over ten thousand of my men, disabled two hundred guns, and destroyed all the wagons which we had numbering ten thousand. This occured in the glandelinian country itself and may before any signs of war was threatening.

A SAVAGE ATTACK HPOH THE GLANDELINIAN FREE MASON CAMP UNDER GENERAL BASKETYLLIE.

The Glandelinian villiages and cities of Western Mc-Hollestinia among whom was the camp of Free Masons under Basketville was terribly troubled by young Blengiglomenean Serpents, who leaped into their cattle pens, and destroyed their cows. To such an extent did the creatures carry their dre depred ations that the Glandelinians announced their helief that they were bewitched 'Given into the powers of the Blengiglomenean Serpents by an enemy country, and sought the soldiers t of the camp to destroy or ca chase away the small Blengins if possible. Believing foolishly that if one troop of small Blengins are shot down and wounded, the others frequent ly take the hint and leave the country, he gave the villiages advice to that end, and o in order to encourage them offered to be lead the hunt.

The young Blengiglamenean creatures were found on a hill devoid of trees, and about a quarter of a small mile in length and two hundred feet high. The men circled the hill bringing their heaviest artillery, and gradually edged in closer and closer, so that the supposed game might be completely surrounded. Present ly a mlandelinian officer who accompanied general Basketville spied a small Blengin reclining on a piece of rock, and fired one of the cannon at him, the shell exploding and miss ing the creature, but sending the animal into the air by the concussion and shattering the rock to pieces on wh c which the creature had been lying down. The animal recovering instanty from his high fall arose up on its haunches by bit a like a dog at the spot where the shell had exploded, and then looked at the Glandelinians defiantly. The other Glandelinians then let fly all their cannons in one tremendous report. The glandelinians believing that the explosions of shells had taken effect were for rushing upon their little human headed enemy at once, but general Basketville who through the bushes could see the game still on its tail rearing high into the air, with its eyes glaring, and its long tail bolt upright in many coils, checked their impetuousity, and requested them to wait and reload their guns, but while the artille y men were in the act of ramning have the shells th cothers set up a sudden and frightful cry, and raising his head, there was the unwounded creature fairly springing upon the artillery men. The scene that ensued was horrible enough to be consored, and after this terrible slaughter the creature made a dash for Basketville, and in his great leap the maddened creature caught the general by the shoulder, and bore him to the ground. The other Glandelinians seeing the remaining creatures appear ing ra ready to makoan attack also beat a hasty retreat, and how the general ever escaped with his life it could never be learned, but later he came back to his camp suffering at least from nearly a hundred wounds. Fortunately for him the creature had not been of the venemous type. Nevertheless he took many months to recover from his wounds.

THE VISIOU OF THE BLEUGICIO ENFAN SERPENTS

No matter how high the Blengiglomenean Serpents may be flying in the sky, probably even beyond the highest clouds ever known, they can with their keen ad piercing eye night and day swee sweep the plains below, even to the herizon.

The combined extent and minuteness of their vision, often includes not merely tems, villiages, districts, and cities, but countries and even kingdoms in its most vast circuit, at the same time carefully piercing the uttermost depths, of gulfs, forests, the mas made of swamps, and the intrincates of laws and mendows, so as to discover every moving object object—even the sly and stealthy Glandelinian soldiers who constitute children for their pay— form a power of sight to which human experience of the very eagles who approach. The most peculiar thing about these creatures is that it night their eyes flash fire lig like searchlights,, that their bodies low like fire and make a scene when flying in the dark sky in great numbers beyound description.

Tany times children had been borne off by these insumes creatures M Calvorinia itself and brought clear to the Catherine isle. A well known scurance of this kind took place in the very vinleity of Calverine itself we nonths before the outbreak of the great war. Thousands of children hi been on the march of the slave factories at Pouncee-Ceo-Woolia wer the strick guard of their masters, when all at once an immense Mingiglomenean Serpent swooped down upon the moving line of humanity, she the guards, and placing the children on its b back carried them away isnits of the shot and shell blasted up among it, and the firing of der big guns. Some of the child slave tribunals near the scene was aroused alearing the screams of the injured Glandelinians, but to regain the childm was an impossibility. It was not untill two months after this that Hwas discovered that the children within an hours time had been taken to the country of Abbicannia a distance of over eighteen thousand miles. he it showed the speed of which these creatures could fly. Another in dance of this kind also occured at another p i point on the same day. In Calverinin a musher of days before the Glandelinians had suffered from isso creatures which had become very troublescue, carrying off pigs and ishs, dostroying cattle, wrecking buildings, and killing the on by the mireds, while no christian property was even touched. To onomiong the glandelinians thought they would soize children who were their slaves in carry then away, but . on a thursday, when over a thousand children ere lined out in the field to be exemined as was the custom, (The Glande ilinians unredering children who were found defective from overwork) ten they were interrupted by two large Blengins of T uskerhorian type wisix thousand fet long who swooped down, and by some mysterdous revenent if the children on their backs in a moment many as there were, and flying my with them. The Glandeliniah masters cried out, but when the soldiers pt to the scene the creatures were so high that t a small speck of them me visible. These children later as reported were found by christian wins in the Catherine isle unter the protection of the great Blengins tere.

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

VIOLET AND HER SISTERS HAVE AN ADVENDING VICTH SOME DORTHEIAN BLENGIOLOGICHEAN SERVENTS.

Violt and her sisters now since the close of the great war, had been happy in the ir Abbicannian home for now they were free from all the horrors which were quickly forgotten. However one day the little girls being sent out by their father to get something for dinner, had wandered too far in looking for the right store, and after coming back, a little later than the time required, hastily ate their dinner, and told their parants and friends that they were going to investigate a certain cavern they had observed in a small mountian close to the store they had entered to get the ment. The day happened to be a hot one and so they were advised by Evans to ride it to the cave and not walk it. They nevertheless said they did not mind the warm w weather, and ta, taking their two friends Francis Schindt and Lillian Francis started out. It was about an hours walk before they came to the location.

The opening of the cave was huge about a score of hundred feet, but not nat urally made as they saw. They entered and saw that it had a floor that was extensive and went straight ahead. It was dark in the cave, but not dark mough to requir a light and so the little girls proceeded for some way and was reaching the middle of the floor where appeared a lake of water when up right in front of them rising out of the water was a huge and beau tiful creature who was aroused at their entrance.

It was a Blengiglomenan Serpent and had a strange rounded heard, and spalmiged a spangled wings with strips. It was surprised at their a pearance, and giving forth a strange grunth, there then appeared another one rising out of the water for both had been swiming about and on joying themselves in its cool depths. It looked at the little girls steadfastedly and the little girls being taken with astonishment never moved:

''Oh what beautiful plengins.''Cried Francis with rapture. I almost wish we had our home in here.''

Violet and her sisters however were speechloss with surprise and wonder and at first did not know what to say at their sudden appearance from the lake. The creatures hw however had seen the little girls before though Violet and her sisters had never seen then in their Lives The Blengirlownean Serpents had observed all that the Little girls ind done during the whole war, and of all their horrifying experiences, and of all they had done for the christian cause, and of a the nany ochildren they had also saved by their tricks upon he wicked "landelinians. The creature creatures were indeed surprised and yet delighted to see yi let violet and her sisters, and also the two littlegirls with the in them though of ou course it did not know the other two children. The two Blengiclomenenn Sorpents were giant Dorthe ricans, and as boautiful as any plongiglomonean creature that Violet and her sisters or any other peros person had over soon They had exactly the same colors and forms that the alongin who had attacked Joice and Jonnie assured, and were of the some form but immensely longer and larger. They had no doubt been switzing when the little girls had entered. Violet and her sisters wondered where the young creatures were as it did soon strange that no young ones were with the other two. They also wendered if the creatures had any human voices, and so deciding to put the test, the little girls choose violet to do the speak-

"Where are your young Blengins?" Asked Violet. "You are surely not all alone in this great cavern.....!!!!!!!

The fe male heself shook her head, and then started milling.

'I suppose if you saw how many of us were here in these enverse you would too. **

be surprised 'She said.' We have a full household here, and many are young

by not come in swimming with us. ! Said the other great creature. ! The

not thought of going in awtring this day and so have not brought our muits

We would the bathing mults. Said the creature. Itset leave your undersuits on. It won't burt then to get then wet."

Yielst and her sisters deemede decided to do so and so within a few minutes will they were having all the fun necessary for children who are switching userbled together in a sort of paradize appearance, and if it was not then that the one who had attacked and wounded Joice and Jonnie among then sudden'y diving into the water tward Joice and Jennie and in a sufficient was starting hard at Jennie and Joice, and and said;

Idia attack you, but we cannot help it if we made a mistake. The bad boys me glandelinian boyscouts. You canonon me too suddenly, and this was the meson that made me take no chances. You proved your valor nevertheless though your ground most gallantly, and when you whipped me to began to that there was senet ing extraordinary in the whole situation, because if allows us to be beaten by human beings in a fight, then it shows we have this when you rushed into the house in terror. I came to do no harm, and sed my appearance thinking I meant harm.

We do realize your mistake now. 'Said Jonnie.' But how did it me that the boys stoned you.'

"I will tell you though it it is a long story. "Said the bemiiful creature. That deconded from the hills over in that location, and der feeding on some herries near by started across the pasture, running intend of using my wings, as I did not think it necessary to fly across, tin up in front of me arose two bad boys, who quickly thro thre a muber flarge rocks at me each stone striking no in the face. I made for them hithey were too quick and as I was unable to fly as they wounded my wing the blow from a large stick, I was unable to locate then. They were imsed like two little girls, and how Tende the mistake was because their mublance was quite a good deal like you litt le girls . Feeling sure that is two bad boys would come back, I laid in wait for them in ambush. You two amened t come along, and as you came upon me so suddenly T did not look by enough to see who you were as therewas only two of you - went in right my and fig fought hard to overpower you. Of course I had no intentions destroying the two boys but only to wound and punish the 1.50 T did whose my posionous fangs which I could have otherwise. !!

"Is had punished them some way for their brutal attack upon you, for his tree. The population was shot but the two boys were dead before they could necessary them.

Violet and her sisters after having enough of their swim, and after aving dried their bedies, and put on their clothes, having removed their derwear requested the ain creature to tell them of the cruelties of the vicked Clandelinians, and heard many a tale as to the way the creatures the little girls returned back to their wickedness. It was not long after when that they would come and see them again screeting.

They arived how just in time for suppor, and started into conversation about certain matters of the situation of is all going to pay the war, and also the results, and whether the is the Blengiclo moon Serpents. Hanson was asked by his brother if he serve been in the line of islands called the Catherine tale, and where

Test "c-Mirthian Seas.... There ab are about twenty of them in number and they are bigger than any of the poyking or plengiglo mean islands.

I want there on a long and ted long and dangerous trip one day, long before which were too terrible in fury to ever describe. I had then knew that all the Blengiglo mean and Boy king islands were swarming with the beautiful

P98-801

plongig'omenean creatures. But had never 'nown that those delands had them also. We had made the true with a floot of Abbdeannian battleships, which we trusted could ride the fiercest storm more asily than the other ships. We had finally come in sight of the islands, but as darkness hovered we had to anchor in the vinicity of one of them untill the next morning came. Those islands are very close together, being only a wile apart from one another, and in the break of day I could letierally see the outline of three of the immonse islands..... At first the foremost island which we singled out appeared clear, and as we steamed for one of the inlets of the islands, forgetting to raise our flags which was unusual we s were surprised by seeing on a high cliff two nty great creatures of pocaliar size and shape, more monsterous than any we had ever witnessed in any of the Boyking and Blengiglomenean islands. At first we were alarmed and did not know what they were, thinking that they were some kind of innonse sor pents that may be hostile to us. But finally one of them showed its whole form, wings and all, and being at ase as we realized it was a plengiglo enean Serpont, and that the others were too, we did not make the retreat which we were preparing to make, but viewed the huge creatures, who for the time being watched our slow approach.

One of the seamen told me thy were plengins called the Robbonna Dortherearian serpents and the mightiest and biggest that was ever in existance, and whose young were so powerful that they could never be injured. He also told me that no claudelinian ships ever approached the islands without being disabled or sunk. The Abbiennmian ships we rode happened to have the black color, and so the creatures not knowing however what nationalty we were, watched us with great curiousity, and caution. The admiral however seeing that the flags were not flying at the matt, order ed them to be run up and secon all the flags were flying at the mast heads.

We stemmed into the little bay without any accident and were able to land without opposition on the part of the large creatures whose young only came down to view us with more curiousity than ever. There was not a one among them that did not have the heads of children, big or little, like boys and girls, but more docile looking than any ever seen in any of the Blengiglomenean or Boyking islands, and I wondered how it could be possible that they had such frightful fury tward the clandelinians as it was reported. To test one of the young however, we spoke to it, and showed it a Glandelinian flag which one of us ha pened to have in our possession, and it forwith made at it and torn tore it in shreds with its teeth. Then another of them said;

dare approach our islands. We hate the sight of any soldiers, and people who brutilize the young ones we heard about in Calverinia, and of their horrifying child slavery, xand its a wonder to us you christian nations do not war against this wicked tryant of the world and crush her before she dominates all the nations.

Of course we were surprised at this remark, and I said to it that some day we will enforce orders against the child slavery. We found also that the island was peopled with strange nativew, who nevertheless were christian in their ways, though they hardly wore clothes, and were of a strange brownish color. When we a proached the interior of the islands the natives trated us with the deepest concern, and sold to us many jewels they had, and showed us many curiousities of the islands, and even they loaned us guides, who showed us the way to the cre craters of ernomous volcanoes, and even showed us the valleys and caverns swarned thickly with thousands of these beautiful Blengiglamenean Serpents. I tell you all that with the kind of foliage growing there, the poculiar natives, the beautiful way they built their shelters, and the scenery f of fields, and mountians, and these beautiful plengiglomenenn creatures, these islands are regular paradizes work worth visiting. These very natives have been exceedingly hostile to the Glandelinians also, and when they landed on the islands where they had not at first been opposed by the mlengiglomenean Sorpents, the n natives showed such terrible savagery tward then that they were glad to decamp and go back to their ships. While there I asked one of the native chiefs if they had any use for the people called clandelinians. His answer was;

kill-un. They no good. They steal our pae papeoses, and make slaves out of them. Blasphene god. He start great good dragons to sig them off our islands. The good dragons defend, help us. They keep bad soldiers and peoples from u our islands. They kill them all. Take good grub out of them.

mo, no T no mean to say they do. "He said"! I say that for expression. But y keep the region clear of bad soldiers. "!

The main island was the queerest island that - had ever set a fo upon. It had three great versande nountians in its center, an also miler of small ranges of hile, but very lorty in height. It alone was mat devoid of trees, but had low bushes and grass growing. We landed on is large island the last thing, and made a throughout invesitgation. We ra mulber of small Blengiglomenean Serpents approach us, and a so when centering a certain field full of bautiful grass, and tall floor flow. wers we wore surpred to see thousands of children playing together, native children but children of other christian nations and of all fferent languages. There were many Abbiennplan children among them, and questioned them how they campto be in the island, and why the reason of Glandelinians marconing then there, when t hey may know they would be for the care of the plengiglo onean serpats, and well taken care of at igt. The foremost of t he children answered not a word, from theidness one of the eldest boy who was a calverinian answered that the clandelinias indelinians had not brought them there at all. They had been slave in the mr of the wicked Glandelinians and had been seized and carried to the fand by the large creatures, who had taken care of them, and watched that harm ever came upon them. At this moment the young plengiglomenan ments which had been following us cane up eyed us curiously and then med the children, who appeared to be remarkably a happy. 'ost of the diren as I was told by the edlost had no parants the clandelinians havkilled their fathers ad nothers. I asked them if they would like to go a to their own countries or say in the island with the beautiful creat n, and wrong the God loving and fearing natives, and they said they dd soonor die than leave such a happy paridize.

Twas ja jo hearthily glad that the great creatures had did this swork and I seeing the small ones looking up at me said to one of them; a would be a most good thing if all your big mates carried all of the direct who are still in bondage over to this island. And it would also be god cause if you all went to Glande, Glandelinia and wrecked tenfold meance upon the rascals.

The creature nodded in ascent, and then me of the little girls came up to me like a happy singing bird I noticed isano red spot on hor chest just what is on the chest of the little Hings of the nations. I used to wonder what that poculiar red spot ment and now I have found out. A child made happy by the goodness and Edness of these creaturess are marked with a seal on their breast, and tald any man lay a hostile hand on that child in front of any plengi menen sorpent, he would meet a furious creature more terrible than all demon in a rage. I cam examined the red spot of on the childs hist, and accidentally touched it, with the same result that has and still mins to my litt le neices, a sudden strange happiness striking her almost dirate. I could never understand how the plengiglomenean serpents mundo children so happy in this fashion, and yet prevent all harm from Ming upon them. They have even in their very blood a poculiar fluid that troys the ravages of the most incurable disease known. I learned this from appliance during the child slave reballion in calverine one wither when tild was bitten by a fericious dog suffering from a fearful disease called Phenomendia that reembled Hydrophobia but which was lighly contage ous. mall plengiglamone in sorpont was brought into the house my me, and it ileted something into her that in the shortest time possible cured the these and yet to this day as T have learned left the child in the same the as the vivian Girls are now. I never observed such happy children. the was the worse. She showed it more at night time when in bed when deffect was still more greater. Thus it shows that these creatures are best of childrens friends. And that they defe d helpless children what their wicked enordes with exceedingly terrible fory. Tracebor by in the very city of calverine when I was walking through the streets Excurance that hade he open my eyes. There was a number of children boys Egirls playing with a cat housed Plengin, a very cute little creature that when a musber of glandelindans rushed upon the children with the idention of seizing them and no doubt bring them to the slave houses. That the slightest hesitation the creature throw itself between the Madelin'ans and the children, which whom they surrounded closely with the formadible tail exposing all the tarlons on the side of its body at the same time. It defied the glandelinians to seize the children. As the mature was so small to then the glandelinians did not believe it capable Moing anything, or even of boing able to defend the children success

THE RESERVE

successfully and made fiercor efforts to get at the children one of the non striking it on the head with a club he han had in his hands. The creature at once sprang upon the glandelinians who were anyway about to be mobbed by a swarm of Calverinians who were rushing up, and right before their eyes carried the Glandelinians in its claws i high into the air and then dropped them that fearful height to the ground whore they were dashed to pieces by the fall. It was a horrible scene but nevertheless when aroused the creat ures seem not to care what they do to their wicked enouges, or the enouge of innocent children. I have seen other occurances during the child slave times. Thildren had been time and again foorced out into the cold and snow without a startch of cloths on to cover their bodies, when all of a sudden small plangiglemenan Serpents would swoop down upon the shivering children

thrown them upon its back and enfold them into its war swings and roar fiercely untill Angolinians cane with others, and socing the reason procured blankets, which they wrapped the children in and the carried them to bett or places. The creature would then hover above the facetiry of plantation where the children had been foorced out into the cold, and for daus days and days no Glandelinian would as dare peck his head out of a window witho t without the creat ure making a sudden do decent and biting his fearfully

with its posion fangs.

In other ways they had accomplished the destruction of these wicked child enemies in a manner that is worthy worthy of attention. Well aware that the men would remain in the factories than face them after their cruel fori forcing of children int o the cold maked has been discovered and there by e elude their attempts upon them, the two would ascend upon the building, and two others ascend into the air, and three others would fly in opposite directions: All would then would first reach a certain height , immediately after which, two of them glides with great swiftness tward the mill, the Glandelinians mention aware of the creature s attention rushing back int o the building before the creatures reaches the doors or windows. The persuerewould then rise into the air, and is met by its mates, which glides tward the building just as the clandelinians who though the creatures had gone off ermerges, and forces them to plung again into the buildings, with slamming of doors and bolts, to escape the tarlons or the sexond rush of Blengiglomenean assailants. The first creature is now poising itself in the place where its mates formely was, and rushes anew to force the Glandelinians to take to shelter once more. By thus alter nately gliding, in rapid and often repeated rushes, over the ill fated house full of Glandelinian child slave mat masters, they soon fatigue them, and then down they all decend and surround the house on all sides, while another with its horns on the head, or its fearful paws batters down the doors, and rushes upon the panic stricken Glandelinians and mangles them horribly and forwith carries off all the other child slaves to the islands or to Abbicannia and desposites them among the other children. Glandelinian camps full of soldiers were attacked for the same reason.

I remember a soldier telling of of Glandelinians from a near by camp when the weather was ten below zero take children seized from homes and forcing off all their clothes leave them tied to trees untill nearly frozen to death, and then about to ta tear upon their bodies when down upon them swooped a gigant ic creature who first restored the children to consciousness, and warming them with the folds of its wings, and them rushing upon the Glandelinians and in one moment lay them prone in death and then carry off the children to the nearest christian carp. Then 'as he said it returned and wrecked its vengeance on the Glandelinian camp

killing every Glandelinian there.

There was another instance I remember which a glandelinian prisoner told me himself and which investigations proved to be true. Mear a mountian ous region where the fierce Dortheian Blengins aboded a fearful massacre of children had occured, and also two nty eight Blengins of small size had been fired upon and stoned. Enraged at the scene of bloodcul bloodcurldling slaughter, the horrifying sights of the mangled bodies of children, and the ill! treatement they had recieved three human headed Dorthereans m made an attack upon a portion of general Manleys main camp, consisting of one third of the main Glandelinian army. Here they wrought great havoc.

thou and men perished in general Federals division, IO,000 in general mas where not a tent or tree was left standing so fierce was the omnish the creatures, and their ferocious and desperate charges and blows struck that and left with their wings or tails. At one point during a rush from of the creatures a hundred tents were torn to pieces in a moment and g occupants so scathed. In general Royals camp, his giant tabour, seven gens like tents of just as many generals, and one thousand four h hundred her tents were torn to shreds, and one thousand six hundred clandelinians, mere buried under the ruins of a line of bareacks which were shattered tangled wreckings by the blows of the creatures tail, a few of the indeliniums escaping and being persued into the o woods by one of the ingins which bore down thousands of trees in its way in an effort f to at them, and rearing terribly as it charged. All of the barracks containing soldiers in company street L, the Mess halls, and Y.W.C.A., the bak. establishments, and the two rows of tents in the company street, and a rt of the main barracks occupied by under officers were dashed to p eces the blows from the tails of these creatures. In Santa Lucias comp where thousand Glandelinians had perished the most massive bareacks were lev;i to the ground by blows from the wings of the creatures, great cannons wreds in number were dashed to a distance of a thousand yards, and men shorses were dashed int o the air and hurled to the ground. It was one the worse attacks ever made by these creatures, and for a time since in it was reported that the Glandelinians never molested these kind of ingiglomenean serpents, ----in fact they never did again. Each is same of the blind fury of these Dorthelans tward Glandelinians. Hereafter no comp all be erected to that the creatures did not go at it, wreck everything, se the greatest comotion, and slaw many of the soldiers and officers benius.

All were spell bound at the sort story that manson told. all it shows the fury of thesegreat Blengiglammean We Serpents' Said armeer governer general vivian. 'I had witnessed many thing's also n concerning these creatures but none so fatal as thatattack you just William I have seem many Glandolinians flee before the fierce porthereans inot so dare as repl repell their assaults for a moment . Heverthe, e Hever less the Glandelinians have been so hold as to repell the other creatures sattacked them. One day when I was scouting with me officers to see the for the enemys position at the Mc-Whirther run I saw a thousand ngiglanem Blengiglanenean Serpents hovering over the main clandelinian wand that all the soldiers were beating a hasty retreat, leaving all t behind to get away from their ominious enemies However though rained a long time watching the scene none of the creatures made any seks although they hovered over the camp for the space of four hours. I is went into the deserted camp to see if they had comitted any havor before Clandlinians had fled. But nothing in the comp was thou touched and I is great prize indeed. I believed it had been the purpose of the creatures tapture a Glandelinian position for us, and this savous from sacrificing amny of our men. Another scene I witnessed was when a squad of Glandel in horse ion had been riding tward three children who had been trying franti Ly to get away from them. I had intended to interfere, when down upon the trised Glandelinians swooped a number of plengiglomenean ser ents who ian n moments time routed the Glandelinians and saved the children from Em.But though I had witnessed many incidents more numerious to describe, mrtheless I never saw any of the creatures slaughter the Glandelinians. I saw a most harrowing sight. 'Said Violete nother. 'And a sight that ined what these great plengiglomenean creatures are whon aroused to a fit of wr. I had went out wh with a ship full of children who had been taken then mosters of orphan asylums for a raging good time. This occured during a child slave rebalion. We had been steaming down the Mc-Hollester River when three Glandelinian war crusiers, confronted our ship, and wared us to slow down. The captian of our ship had to obey orders and the Intelinians of the foremost ships landed upon our decks, and declared tall the children on our ship were child slaves who had escr escaped maters of the slave plantations. We protested that they were wroung, but he told them that if they were they would get no success as a shot from ed the guns would bring to bear upon them the christian batteries of

seemed however that all we said did not cow the brutes who demanded be children, declaring that if we would not give then up they would take tem by force. At this time a large lengiglamenean Serpent was hovering our the shins that were hostile to us, and before we were aware what had Appened saw the energy ships sinking, and the men all floundering in the The creature had wrecked the ships, and only the nen on our ship were the mly ones not in the water. The creature was hovering over our ship, but collected in attacking, on account of us christians being mixed with them

.

but the captian threatened to order his men and passengers to the cabins below and leave the glandelinians exposed to the creatures

wrath if they did not yelld themselves up as his prisoners. The wicked clande linians who were twenty in number upon our decks, say nothing else to do but give themselves up as his prisoners. They dreaded the hure poverine which had made such a fatal assault upon the ships, and drowned the men on board, and they feared that if the captian and the others quickly dear deserted the upper decks, and locked them out alone the creature would decend and tear them to mieces without mercy. So they yelly eilded themselves up as prisoners, and were placed into the hold in chains. At first we did not know the reason of the creatures fearful attack upon the ships of the enemy.

But we soon found out. The clandelinians were frustrated in their intention of seizing the children and making slaves of them. This was the reason of the interference of the creature.

Banson also related this;

"The Blengiglomenean Serpents have indeed proven themselves the friends of little children without acdoubt. It happened during the child slave hor rors and even the war that the glandelinians who found children unable to work in the factories or slave plantations, treated them with the most shock ing cruelty by taking them out into a hot calverinian desert and leaving them there tied up or to lose them selves and to die from the frightful tor tures of thirst. But none of these children had died so horribly for these great creatures had first brought them water, and then took them out of the desert region to safty, and then assail the wicked plantalinians who had tried to do this and vill them all without warning....

female Blengiglamenean serpents are more ferocious tward the Glandelinians

than the males are. I wonder why is the reason?!

Hanson' Just the same as little children are more sensitive than grown per sons. They are more a easily angered than the males, and are stronger though longer and more slender. They have attacked the glandelinians more than the males have. The females were always exceedingly ferocious to the Glande linians since they start ed their cruel pranks, and it is probable that they will always be. Once the Blengiglomenan Serpents are sat started there is no chance of appeasing them at all. Once they really believe a certain man to be its enemy, then always will it hate that person. They have known to defend their own young with the most savage ferocity, and have proved themselves more formidable enem enemies than any dragon of fables. They cannot be stopped once they attacked and ne meither can the older ones be always wounded. But if one chances to be wounded by its assilants then God help t its assailants.

Violet and her sisters had been listening to this conversation with the greatest interest,,,, and felt like telling scanthing about them that they themselves knew, but then felt more like hearing what the others had to say about these creatures.

"How many of them in all the islands do t you think there are! 'Asked

There are too many to be counted. 'Said general manson vivian. Before the fierce and warlike character of the Ble ngiglomenean gerpents was known to the wicked glanddinians, they took many glandelinian vessels by entwining their huge tails around them. Ship taking seemed indeed to be a proceeding so dear to the Blengiglomenean gerpents, that they could scarecely resist the temptation when it is offered them. In my first vonges to the Rlengi glomenean Serpents islands, especially the Boyking, there was an anecdote of a an adventure that befell us, which but for the timely arival of a friendly Blengiglomenean serpent wild undoubedly have had a tragic issue. The ship had arived off the island of inion Peter and while at ach anchor the following proceedings occured::::

This morning our little vessel was surrounded with all kinds of strange but small plengislamenean serpents, many who clambered up and crowded the decks so much that we were obliged to put a bar across the quarter decks and guard it from intrusion. We happened to have a ship belonging once to the wicked Glandelinians and this is what had attracted them. The small creatures had been suspicious and which before we were aware they had to entaken complete possession and forwith made us their prisoners.

CHAPTER FOURTEEN,

THREATENED WITH DISTAIR DEATH....

mendous and nost horrifying were the bawlings, screeching, s and shocking tenderous uproar of signal cries of the small plengiglowerean gerpents, lie they stamped their feet, and brandished their long human shaped arms flourished their rattling wings. One female with two males had surrounded teaptian, holding their tuskhorians at his sides and breast on the larged quarter of the well vessel. The chief of the small lengths all whom a human headed now brought her huge scaled visaged near to the Captian, assuing in tones the most odesions and horrifying;

"Are us plengig lomenean Greatures had creatures that you should medice us like you do and then dare approach our islands." This the name repeated as rapidly as lips, tongue and throat could utter the ris-Happily the Captian understood the question though he was no Abbicannian add not understand the tongue of the creatures. Though convinced that witable death was athat hand he answered with as much composure as could besomed:

iso often as the other, with indescriable ferocity of aspect and sharp a of as accent asked the same question, which was a hundred times, the manswer was returned. And it may be observed that all good persons had never could have any idea of the preternatural fury which the ingiglamenean serpents can thow can throw into their beautiful but now dorted countenances, and infuse into their deafening voices and outeries, iscrea, a when they are possessed by a literal legion fiend of fearful is, cupidity and revenge. However by gaining time the capian was at last marded for his courageous stand, by the arival of a friendly plengineean serpent who knew the crew of the ship, and who expa explaining isituation succeeded at once in clearing the ship?....

The young plengiglamenean servents of human for headed form a very young in particular are singularly beautiful, and retain their mingly good looks longer than is usual among human beings. Like the ar sex of the Catherine Isle however, they generally attain to a great in a few you years, those of the better sort being remarkable for their amous size when at the age of five years old. This development is owing s that of the Creatures of the Catherine Isles to the great quantity ineds and other grasses which they continually feed upon. When young amer the porthereams are exceedingly beautiful, their features having muliar charm of their own, and their forms being of these of gignntic deautiful dragons. A friend of mine whose name was charles Jenninfs was a most animated description of a small portheren plengin, in his Bresting work on the Blengiglomenean Islands, showing that despite ty great Sermentine creatures that it had not destroyed their beauty Heatures nor symmetry of form in the neck chest and arms. In truth to hre it may be saftly asserted that beauty is not merely confined to builty in this story. It was more frequestly found among the human headed laying and muskorhorians, on every distant isle of the Angelinian, or Mirtheian, and Calverinian Oceans. In this instant I wish to be underas speaking of physical beauty. and this only. On leaving the shore M to ascend one of the volcanic mountines, I met just such a specites had often driven men mad, and whose possession has many a time Mi the way to subversion of empire on the part of Abbieannian monarchs. I portherean was rather above the medium size of the other kind of an headed Blengins. Her finely chiselled chin, nose, and forehead, am singularly Grecian. He beautifully moulded moulded neck and shoulders warms looked as though they might have been he borrowed from juno. The implement of her entire form was as perfect as nature could make it. She surrayed in the most beautiful wings ever seen on any plengiglomenean Wature, stripped in the beautiful parts, and strewn strewed with Mids of flowers in the form of Pansies, poses, Carnations, and other kinds ertists have ever known. The hair n and eye brows of her beautiful Flish head were as glossy as shinning gold. I was even surprised to see tt around her head was carefully twined a wreath of the beautiful native lars of those singular islands. Her lips seemed fragrant with the oder of Ar salvin. But her eyes. I never shall forget those lovely eyes. They Whited schothing that spoke of affection so deep, a spiritual existance Wintense, a drawny enchantment so inexpressively beaut iful, that they a mainded one of the beautiful Greek Girl Hyrrin in Byrons tragedy lf of farden apalus, whose love clung to the old conarch when the flames of meral Pile formed their winding sheet. In no former period of my life lever raised my hat, to beauty, but a at this moment and in such a Trunce. I took it off.

į.

I was entirely fascinated, charmed, spollbound now. I stopped my herse and there I sat, to take a further glance at the fair reality, half human being, half dragon. As the creature at opped, and I returned the glance while a sweet sweet smile parted her lips, and partly revealed a set of test and two sharp pointed fangs as white as snow and of matchless perfection. I felt that smile to be an unsafe atmosphere for the marves nervesof an old bachelor like I was, so I bowed, replace my hat, and passed on my way feeling fully assured that nothing but the chisel of praxiteles, could have copied here exquisite charms. And as I gently moved past her she exclaimed in the vocabulary of her one voice; hove and Protection to

From this mans description of her T remembered all told. And to speak the truth one day when I landed on the same island with a swarm of christ inn soldiers I was confronted by a creature that looked very much like the one he stated, and the ci childish appearance of her face and fear feat ure, and arms, neck and shoulders was tenfold more beautiful than any of the little vivian girls themselves. I was dazzled by the exceedingly great beauty of this creature, who followed me and my shoulders around the island watching every peod proceeding, and always appearing to he so sweet mannered, and so loving tward me and the soldiers, and helped us to wont wend our way up to the crater of an ernormous volcano, and show us other mar marvelious sights of the islands. All of the soldiers were spellbound at her b beauty, and we did wonder how creatures so pretty in features could show such frightful ferocity tward the wicked glandelinians, but they have shown fury that god alone could describe.

Only three of these islands had been in the possession of the wicked Glandelinians the others having been impossible to be approached. The three ilsands islands were; It tatch, colden, and plowhole. And also My St johns. All of these ilsands, or islands are over a hundred miles across, and some are nearly twice as long as they are wide. Every one have volcances, many of which are active. The islands are numbered by the thousand but there are at least thirteen or fourteen of the immense ones the selves. ****

"We have been there ourselves" Sald violet. "How I do wish to go there again and see the pretty one you mentioned."

growned to its full size now and probably cannot even bee found there now. "We will soon have to make a trip for those islands any way to see the results of the wars have among those in possession of the enemy during the war. "Said governer General vivian.

"There is one great ind of alngiglom enean Creature we could find there, if we ever take the trip, when the typhoon season masses. 'Sais Governer Governer General Hanson vivian.' 'And I believe you are about to reveall it. 'Said governer vivian.' Its either the Whip-lash-tail plengin, or the others called the cettapillar Blengins, the mostformidable of all in the Blengiglomenem Islands.'

''You are right' Said governor gneral Hanson.''
''Why do they call them the whil Whip-lash-tail for ''!Asked Evans a who had never heard of these creatures.

Because they have a til like a long whip. 'Answered Hanson.' And the one called the Cattapillar is because it has so many feet like that kind of insect. I te, il you my boy they as simply beautiful to behold in their colors but to Glandelinians the most ferocious of the kind in the Blengiglosenean Islands to encounter. They are very sldom seen in Abbiean nia or Calverinia. But probably some day they will swam these warmin warmer countries too. Those he ever with the human heads are always the strongest when full grown, and have shown more fury tward the wicked Glh clande linians than the other kind have.'

Resert Angelic vivian decided to make a trip to the Boy King and plenging placement islands, but the others especially general lanson vivian did not like to make such a trip, as they dreaded the fury of the great cy clonic stats sweep there neary three times a week. Hanson remembered the other three he and the others had passed through, and when the last time the ships had been wrecked on the shores, or beaches not far from the great Calvering in city of Calverine. Hanson had even refused to make such a trip, declaring that since that day he had made a vow that he would never set his foot pen a ship again, unless in case of the greatest necessity, and that if they had to go it would be probable that the vivian girls stay at home, a remain with the king of Abbiennia untill they returned. But governer theral vivian did not like this iden.

"Thy They'll go with us." He said. 'And Hanson dear there is no setting out. You must go, and if you refuse we'll bound and gag you and place t you on the ship just the same. It is a case of necessity, and moust go. It's a duty to perform. We simply have to go and see how the mults of the war have taken deffects upon the Blengiglomenean Islands, whalso the Boy) King Islands and also to see other sights there well withy of any ones good eye sight. You never was afraid of Typhoons before it I hope you are not getting scared of them now.

tents that we would astonish anyone who har of it. 'Said Evans himself. It is it that the Blongiglomenean serpats of all kinds, no matter what thanks they are found on or what islands in all the sas, seas love child-abetter than any lovable preon could?'

"It is hard to say the real cause though I have board stories about rigrent love for children. 'Answered Hanson himself. The kinds that achildren the best are the great human headed Rebbonua Whip Lash Tailled Ining of the Catherine isles. Theses kind of Blengins are seen everywhere est in Calverinia and Abbicannic. I used to read a good da deal i on these maires from many books and also read of them in my lessi as / lessions impol. The most lovable creatures of all tward the children are those is the Blandanion, which are found in all islands of the sea, but In seen in the main land. They are the best looking of the lot without paran heads, but also the nost gigantic and many of them in form of bodies tings rescuble the gigantic Cre Crime ercians. I have beard of them ading children in the vinicity of the Calverinian border during the great mo-Abbicannian war of eighteen fourteen one, and the reason no children aslain during that war is because no clandelindans dared go in the ation where the Blengiclomenean Serpents resided. The subject I read to books is very interesting, and I'll read it to you out of one of itcoks I still have and which I had since a little boy. The book is old and anow but nevertheless I can use it yet. "

Hanson went into his Libary and in a few minutes returned with the wilt took him several minutes to find the place he was looking for, and is began; ; ; ;

All Elengiglomenean Serpens are the greatest lovers of them of all nations whether good or bad, and children of bad nations have a carried away by these erhormous creatures so that their souls would not mined by the sinful ways of the government of or their parents. The love the Blengiglomenean Serpents for little children is indescribble, but we has been many examples of it in the actions of these lovable beasts less they are supposed to be called. It was intended by general minime Goncomo during the Glandco-Abbieannian war to lead his biggest also into Calverinia, and while opposing the fierce Abbieannian enemies, by waste to the whole country and wips out all the christians with their liken there was then in the country. Somehow the Blengiglomenean serpents are off by the creatures and brought to their caves, until, when the rade the short invasion they did not find a child which to slay, though

It is declared by history that the plengiglomenean sements had to do with the Abbieannian victories in that war than all the battles that for no where during the invasion of galverinia, or in defense of their country were the Clandelinian arries safe. Three quarters of the mumber Clandelinians died from the fury of these creatures, and only one tenth ring the battles. Sames had been attacked by hundreds every day, the creating that created havor worse than a roaring tornudo, and men were slain torn and incarected so hereby by the creatures that the glandelinians lieving that the Plengislomenean semients were fichting for their christ-nesdes readially surrendered though the war had progressed for ten

Evn during the child clavery, the Blengiglamena gerpents had been very active. During the quarrel with Angelinia starting in Righteen Eighty one and resulting in the great war just written the claudelinians had about fifty million, child slaves, and during the outbreak of the war the Glandelinians could boast that to the atmost number of slaves then in their power was only thirty six million five hundred thousand and these had been fast carried away by either the creatures, or the victorious christian armies. The Glandelinian country in its earliest history had also been infested by strango creatures called Dragn Dragons but these creatures had been differed different than those of Abbieannia. They had been extremaly florce and more cruel and dangerous than these over mentioned in any fairy tale and no person er no great number of persons could cope with them or even wound those creatures. What over the creatures were by right name no one would survise. for the fact that hedious as they were the were as decile tward christians as a little kitten is in a childs lap. They finally got the name of Crimecian Gazooks or Blengiglomenean Dragons. Others are called Gazoonian Blengins or Good pragons. These creatures were more errormous than the longost and largost Blengiglomenean serponts scretimes exceeding a longth of five thousand feet, but their colors and wings were the same and form also It was only their heads that 'ad forms so as to cause them to look heddons not quite as hedious as the dragons of old however.

They and Blengiglæmenen serpents worked hand in hand with each other against the Glandelinians in the country country called planderton now a part of Angelinia and caused such horrible devastations that the glande linians fled from the real region entirely and never dared to return. No child slave was overlooked in this location and neither was any of the cruel musters who were torn in shreds when ever caught lashing a child. These great dragouic creatures reside in all christian countries now, and many a time during the earlier pero period helped the Blengiglæmenen creatures rout the destructive dragons out of Abbieannia, and down the more fierce ones who dared offe resistance.

Being with the Blengiglomenean gerpents so constantly they finally lest their hedious faces and within the time of the great war we just won so even somer their fearful hediousness was gone coupletely and it is these that finally became so beautiful as to be called the Gigantic Tuskerhorians. Now being real plengiglomenean gerpents they are the nost gigantic of them all and some of those that are more gigantic are called the Great Roverines and Dorthereans.

The greatest number of these are now found in the Blengiglomenean islands and also the Catherine isles, though there is no islands found where you cannot see these creatures. But the most strange things is their love for children especially all human beings who belong to christians. Once before the wicked cruelty of the Glandelinians they did love them also, but the wicked cruelties of the Glandelinians went too far and rade the beautiful creatures the most formidable enemies they ever had. So many Blengiglon enean serpents could have easily wiped out the whole Glandelinian nation for their wickedness, and r for their crieuties to them and the children of christian nations but they did not for the reason that they loved the women and children and only showed such fury tward the wicked men and had no desire in many cases either to do harm to any of them but nevertheless would not stand for their abuse, and would not allow them to ruin their own loved friends. Children always came in as the best friends of the Blengiglomenean Serpents, and thus the reason that children had been seen playing with so man of the littler ones , and being protected and guarded by the larger ones. Some statements on the love of children may be stated thus;

prettier than any flowers, no matter whether the child is good looking or not. To see a child crying, makes a Blengiglomenean serpent cry, to see a child injured by a Glandelinian seems to make a hell enter a Blengiglomenean serpent and to see a child happy makes the creature work hard to increase the happiness of that child. It can be remembered that Blengiglomenean Serpents can make children happy as much as a being of heaven through means of some instrument it has in its mouth though this queer means has never been discovered, though a child lanced by one of these whipple Blengins can never be made to cry again, and a seal mark is on that portion of the childs body, that will make a Glandelinian gladly wish to dive into hell rather than face the fury of a Blengiglomenean creature if he dared to try and mar the happiness of that child.

the that particular child is rendered incapable of catching any disease is rendered incapable of any sickness, and nothing can injure that one parti mar child. It is easy to trace any child who recleved thus treatment from Thipple Blengin though all Blengiglomenean Serpents do the some thing making children happy. The seal is a small round red spot on the body here she oe he had been lanced. It may be in the be breast, are led nec, or men hand, and the fact is that it has a form of a print like a Japinese in designed on their flags. The size of the spot is sometimes about as large sa quarter, or half a dollar, and has a beautiful pinkish hue. Every touch that the child recieves on that spot starts the extreme part of the happines appiness all ove again. Many great persons have wried to trace the means of is but it is hard to do so as good as the creatures are they will not rereveal any of their secret membranen of the mouth, though it is believe that they would only to children. But nevertheless this has been done md the children who have been thus treated number by the millions. All rescue scuod child slaves have recieved this lancing, and are seen now more hap than mitural children. !!

Hanson when he got through reading the article he looked dently at violet and h r sisters....

in treated the same way at Phelantonkurg when they took refuge in a cavern belonging to a Set of great Blengiglomenan Serpents. At leaset least breat are traces of it on their little breasts. Is it not soviolet? "He bid.....

les' Said Violet remembering that day. 'And I have never known what it to be even as afraid of any wicked Glandelinian since then, and never the I fat sud any more.'

"What was the new rame membrane that the croature did it with the cavern?" Asked Evans of yielet. Did yo or any of your sisters ever it. "?

Waybe you little girls could find out from your guardian the plengin

"The did "Said Joice for we asked her to one day after we remed when the war was over." It forms a just like the flee feelers of a
men snake, but not quite so forked and there is two colors one red and the
fire blue. They are very long, and not attatched to the tongue either, but to
a tensila of the creature. They are sharp but also hollow, and at these a flat
fires which if pierced into the bloodveins of a little girl or boy causes
are the strange hap iness as soon as thefluid is inje injected. How great
mat the happiness is it do depends how long the injection lasts."

illow that says a victin that has the most incurable disease? !! Asked

"Ho one knows "Answered Canson" but it i has happened, and I remeb wher a instance before the war during one of the worse winters the berinian country had ever exis experienced. It was when a little child had been bitten by a dog suffering from Fenculenicia of the worse form, and wall the best doctors gaveher up as hopeless a young Blengiglomenen hent saved her in the quickest time possible. The ittle little girls at was Jennie though I have forgetten the second name. This is the main rum th: that during the war there was only one series of epicdomics a only caused by the enemy when they blew up a musher of labortories. breason the diseasedil not spread as far as dreaded was on account of Temmy Blo ngiglamenenn Sorpents. You all have observed I believe that tave cano within the location of these creatures that there is a pethat sweet smell in the air Well this smell is very inticing for us, the or oder is grander than the perfuse of the most sweetest flowers, Revertheless it is very deadly to all germs and any insects of vile that encounters it. This oder is rejected through the tarlons of the great , and whose tarlons are shaped like long hooks or sabres. They are hel In like a tube and eject a bluish fluid of the sweetest oder, and which prevade the air for miles around. Well when that great plague broke out Her the destruction of the Inhortories these creatures noticing it, elected the fluid in greater quantities, and that is the reason the 1 palgues rent way so swift. If it was not for them it would have wrought terrible are among all of our christian arcies, and wiped out all of the calcarinhiv inhibatants altogether before the war was half a year old.

The fluid has a stronger oder some days than others and it is this that causes their wings to glow like living fire in the darkness of the night. All of the Blengiglomenean Serpents glow and it is because of this sub stance in their veins which no doubt consist of some kind of fluid besides their own blood, the latter which is the great Blengiglomenean posion so fatal to any cra creatures biten or torn by them.'

ful sorpents then. 'Said Evans' For this is sawething new to me. But then there is another question I would like to ask. Is there any real descriptive fury to those called the huma headd human headed, whip-lashed tail blengins.!!

Their fury is beyonn; any ones description. Said manson. They have been known to be easily arcused, and to the Glandelinians are as danger ous as the camon Blengiglomenoan Serpents of the Catherine isles. There have not been any encounters that I know off with these creatures and the wicked Glandelinians, but nevertheless there has been may fatal encounters during the war just the same, and probably the scenes enacted was terrible enough to be consored. When full grown these kind of Blengiglamenan serpents are exceedingly ferocious to all that proclaim themselves enemies of children and God whether they be Glandelinians or not, and to strike a child down in the view of one of these creatures is like committing deliberate sucide. Their fury is something terrible, and a blow from one of their wings, or from its horrible whip lash tail would carry all before it. I have seen some as long as the Roverines, and some still longer. When young they are short, but I have never seen a grown one yet that did not exceed ten thousand five hundre hundred and eighty five feet. They like the Tuskorhorians are the largest of all the Blengiglomenean Serpents living are the most powerful of the world and the longost creatures of the all. Those without the heads of human beings are called Taporian Ble ngins. I have seen many of them in my yo nger days and many even now. They are be beautiful in their wings, and some of them are as beaf, bea utiful in face and form as fairies, but nevertheless none the less ferocious when attacked by Glandelinians or any kind of enemies either muman or wild beasts. No lions or tigers, or ferocious monkeys dare live in the locaion of these kind of Blengiglomenean serpents, and one of the young est of the creatures could rend a large Elephant to pieces with its fearful claws. The human honded portherouns relate to the fierce Whip-lashed-taile Blengins, and thus all human headed Blengiglomenan Serpents recieved the ma name of Robbonna, and the other kinds as Tuskorhorians, and Crimecorians. So furious in manner tward the clandelinians these creatures, that it would be horrible to imagine what they would do if aroused. I have seen a murber of them sometimes spring upon a monsterous while, or a shark and kill it in a minutes time.

T seen one young Whip-lash-tail Blongin of human headed form in the Blengiglomonoan islands during one of my tours there during the earlier part of the child slave troubles in Calverinia. A large party of Clandelinian m marines had landed near a rocky part of the shore, and as I watched them from my obersavertion place, I saw that appeared to be a young plengin with wings of many beautiful bues, and with large and long black tarlons all around them. It observed the approach of the Glandelinians with great disdain, and immediately o e opened its wings half way to their normal heigh height, suddenly assumed a demonical expression and let out a thunderous ro roar while flourishing its long tail traight across the sky, and let fly with one single blow that sent ten of the nearest clandelinian sprawling dead, and mangel mangled and bleeding. The surviving clandelinians seeing what made the attack with its tail immediately fired oje one volley and beat a hasty retreat. It had no legs yet, only arms and the Glandelinians wn who in firing the volley had succeeded in wounding it slightly in one arms though the thought the creature could do no further harm, but it flew between them and the boats, smashed theboats to atoms with a blow of its win gs, swooped down upon the remainder of the Glandelinians, and pinioned then under its huge body crushing them to death. It was probable that in this island the creatures allowed no glandelinians to land, though the island was only a small one and she seemed to be the only plengiglom e nean possessing it. It tossed the x dead bodies of the clandelinians into the s sen and flew back to its former post looking out for more of the dare devil invaders, but none came as long as I remaindo remained within view of the ferocious creature. I had decided after a little while to approach the great Blengin, and so after all the excitement died down I crept from my hiding place, and slowly approached the creatures, making the sign of the Cross, which the creature did with curiousity. To me it was a docile as a haraless and helpless creature, and though young when I came close enough its body extended nearly as high as I am.

The hues of its wings were impairieent. The upper three

dripes were red, white, and blue. The whipe strip had black dots in it, the the, and red yellow. It had two yellow stripes of different shade, with the dots, two green stripes with yellow dots, and a ba black back ground har the back with yellow dots also. The tarlongs of the wings were nearly exteen feet long and black, with hollow openings at their points. When not agry it looked as pretty as any angelic child, and I was indeed surprised in it could have assumed such a hedious expression of face as before when it who been emaged at the appearance of the wicked Classian Clandelinians. It had not be scales, with yellow on the belley. The first part of its tail was addifferent colors of striped bands, being red, ble blue, green and allow, while the whip part was all of a fiery color and shone like flames aftery gold in the strong sunlight. It had dark brown eyes, and ye allow hair but no horns as yet.

Its voice was not at all childish, and when it talked it had sort of rear in its voice. It was the most peculiar creature of these kind at I have ever seen before and though she told me she was only one year if the extended to the distance of eight hundred feet, in the body alone, if the tail was two thousand feet in extent. She stood fairly six feet, my own light. When fully open her wings extended nearly a hundred. The interior the wings were of a dark—pinkish color, with black spots—cumbered lover, and seemed as formabable as any dragon I have ever read of.

The spots on her belley were blue, and she also had bands of yellow dark green color. The long boney hooks on both sides of her body made her tied a formidable creature, despite her beautiful co coloring, and I felt geat respect for her, and when I left the island I bade her adea, and tel her good luck in kee ping all Glandelinians off the small island. have seen her many times already in calverinia, and we have become the stest of friends. It is a long time since I have seen her, and the last is I did she was full grown and extended the same length as some of the st gigantic Roverines. Her whole body and greater part of the ttail out whip part, formed a exactly like that of a Roverine. She herif has done a lot to free thousands probably scores of thousands of childires, and no glandelinian have dared to resist her, and not a great um of trees could stand before her swee ping onrush upon them. To forest all protect the Glandelinians from her frightful fury and they soon smed so from a frightful scene I witnessed myself during the war after tefeat at Phelantonburg.

The had seized upon children who had been marching in a lone i, from a child slave mill. The clandelinians who were Zimmermannians vit once resisted her, and opened upon her with over a hundred powerful ant guns. The exp explosives were unusually strong however and monster was she was, she had been wounded in the rear leg, and in the foreleg, wies in one portion of the stomach. Well as I said before a wounded tions is no pleasant thing to meet with when wounded by an energy. They name tired than a million lions, and a million tigers in one. She was relled to drop the children she had rescued, and giving forth a fright elscream, she dashed her monsterous tail right through the monsterous ng of Glandelindans and killed fully ten thousand of them ouright, and nuade for the main force and their artillery with the roar of a thousand dons of lions. The onset carried all before it, the cannons all of them, dashed into the air, one of the wings tarlons tore a clandelinian officer m, untill his entrails fell out, and sent thousands of others prostrate driving the rest int o confusion. The survy survivors fled to the large tatch of woods close by thinking to escape her terrible fury but in vain. I tore through the trees as if they were grass in her path and laid all the Glandelinians and the very trees low. She then made for the main en close by, and scattered everything in her path causing a scene of the Mest confusion ever imagined. It happened to be Manleys headquarters, that directly in her path, and how those Glandelinian generals escaped th their lives is a mystery, but the building was shuttered to flying is with a blow from one of its powerful tuskorhorians. It did not stop firightful attack untill it had destroyed a hundred thousand clande hims, set the whole comp into a conglomerate wass of wreckage, untensils confusion, and wrecked a a every generals headquarters, mass halls, barracks, and scattered all the te nts of the entire cam for a dis ance of ten miles.

This scene that I had witnessed was more thrilling than a full go combattle of the war, and it was all done within a short space of three intes. All the while the creature had set up a most defening uproar, send to fightful din. It literally killed the claudelinians as the tornado or Typhon does its own victims.....

The children not knowing what was up had been frightened by the terrible scene but nevertheless knowing that it was a Plengiglomenean servent they flet relieved also and knew that on account of her they were free. And free they were indeed, for after creating this awill scene it carried them all off on its monsterous back. Those children were found later in Abbieannia guarded by the great creature untill Abbieannians came to take care of them. Itwas only these two attacks that I had ever witnessed. It shows indeed how formidable they are, and when wounded are more terrible than could ever be thought. She recovered no doubt very speedily from her slight wounds, for thy never suffer longer than a few days as wounds on them heal very

fast.""

nAll were great/lyastonished, inticalateful that general Hanson had related to them, and g had a still greater desire to go to the great islands so often met ioned in the she Angelinian hist ories. But Hanson did not fee inclined to go for he did not like to risj risk any more of the most terrific typhoons that he had experienced in his earliest days. Some suggested that they could ride on the back of one of the great plengiglo enean Serpents but none liked the idea either because all most ly had armour on the top of their backs, and it was also dangerous to sut sustain such terrific speed while exposed to the earr for the slowest of all the plen

giglosoman appents flow a' a rate of eight hundredviles an hour.

While Hanson and his brother and T a Evans Evans were dismissing the trip and how it should be made Violet and her sisters decided to take a stroll outside for a while. The friendly hops accommanded them. After traveling an hour it being near ten o-clock now they reached a large hilly part of the country, and found themselves face to face with a large cavernious opening, only that there was n noy not much darkness inside and that it had a strange glow of all colors that appeared very transparent. Feeling overcome with curiousity, the children decice decided to e tenter and investigate investigate. Mevertheless the boys did not at first like the idea of g going into this cavern, but the little girls insisted, and so they proceeded. It appeared to have only one way of progress and had the form of an irai dimense underground tunnel although the ceiling was nearly three hundred feet above them. A strange sweet pungeant smell pro vaded the atmosphereof the cavern, and which was so strong that it almost made the children cough. It had the fragrance of perfuse but still more stronger. They progressed for a certain distance, when they saw tward one of the walls a strange creature liftits head. Then all at once it rose with a grat noise of opening wings and before the children to their supprise, amazement, and awe stood an irmense Roverine.

It had a long Lizzard shaped body, with red blue, and yellow bands on the top of its tail, which was very long. The wings were yellow, with round circular designs with red and blue colors. The rattler was red, blue and yellow, and the neck of the creature expended like that of a great ochra while the head had a nest poculiar shape being almost flat and round with large but beautiful eyes. The creature was partly balous but also affectionate looking. Violet and her sisters had seen many a large plengi glowenean Serpent but never in their lives one so huge as this. I And it was not far from whore they lived either. The scales of the creature was golden and the underpart of the creatures body was green with round circular de signs of yellow and blue. It was not so pretty as some of the other bind of Roverines they had seen but nevertheless more monsterous and as docile looking to them as a gentle dog, though the head almost formed like some peculiar creature of the mairy regions. The body of the creature extended nearly twenty feet high, was a hundred feet wide, and free from any weapons of all sorts. Its legs seemed short, but when it rose up they had seen that the creature was a large Roverine Generally known as a gigantic Whimle Blengin-Meyer before had they seen a Blengiglomenean Serpent of this sort, and at first they had not much suspicion that it had been here very long.

The wings were fully open displaying all their hues, and was nearly a hundred and fifty feet wide, and two hundred feet long or high. The wings had only thirteen tarlongs but nevertheless the yellow tarlongs were ranging from the length of fourteen feet to eighty. The smallest tar longs which were ten feet long were only green in hue. The gigantic creature looked at the children with great love and compassion and to them when the creature displayed the full glowing flameing light of its body the ceiling of the cavern seemed to turn of a deep sea blue color, and the floor of the a peculiar brown color.

The creature seemed to be the only one occupaying the beautiful cavern, and the little girls viewed it with great reverence and not without a little awe or fear. They had remembered that Hans'n had a spoken of a gigantic Roverine of the same hues he had seen in the garden only a few days before, and he had estimated it to be nearly a thousand feet long.

Molet and her sisters felt sure that this was the same bautiful creature that muse had mentioned. Wendering if it had a human voice like the others while and her sisters decided to speak to it.

It was decided that Jennie should do the talking. So assuming bruest friendly manner she approached it and said;

"'Are you a real Roverine or a great Blengin!"

"I don't know what I am to be called 'Said the great Blengiglomenean resture. 'We are only great creatures of an unknown mone among ourselves. I's good humans like you that give us our queer names. I suppose I may as all say I am a Roverine though. Ain't you the little brave children known as the Vivian Girls that I met in the cavern near Phelantonburg, and whome one of my young ones made so happy!!!!!

Violet and her sisters were astonished at this question but the great Holy Blengin asked them. They did not know what to make it for it was the very first time that they had ever seen her as the mature was a female.

"iolet then an id;

"It is the first time that we have ever seen you dear Blengiglomenean mature, though we do not know any of their forms when we were there may as we were too happy to see right, and must have went into a deep deep or trench."

"Well you are the little girls just the same 'Said the creature' For my of us Blongiglomenean serponts as you human beings calls us can regulate any person no matter how long it was that we had seen them last. So recognize you children right away."

"Come and stay with us in our lovely garden! Begged Catherine. 'Any-

'Why how did you know it?' Asked the great creature.

The uncle explained it to us.' Said joice. He did not say it was exactly whit his description exactly fitted yours.'

Tell I am the one.' Answered the Blengin.' And I will obliged you little its and do so. You better hurry home and I'll be there even alread of

Indeed it was the same Roverine that yielet and her sisters had min the Textensive cavern, and they at once approached close to it to a surprise of Evans and the whole crowd, and yil yielet said;

"This is our own beloved friend and we wish to have her very much meeted by all per people of Abbieannia we ever see her."

Violet and her sisters with their friends parents and relatives whow stayed in Abbieannia for over three months since the ending of the part and bloody war. It this while they had hard at night the series of mendous signal roars of the great Blengiglomenean gerpents as they conting ly flew in the sky above them flying ack and forth, and every day let and her sisters had seen thousands of all sorts, and wondered where y all came from. The They had two of them which were their own general which the Toung Blengin, and the immense Roverine, we had main protector

exciring times: During the Beginning of the CREAT GLANDCO-AMELINIAN WAR GAINON THE FIR FRIENDS OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS ACUSES GLANDELINIA OF A GRAT CRIME! AND WHAT COMES OF HIS ACCUSATION:

Violet and her sistr sisters were very proud of the ingelinian governers and the rest who had fought so bravely at the battle of andalle to overcome the wicked Glandelinians and early that morning they hadeseen two boys and agir: a girl strolling out answ in the murkiness of the smow then f alling and had also seen a lot of wicked Glande in ians c me rushing after them only to be intercepted by score of Angelinian soldiers who had opened fire s c shooting the glandelinians down without mercy. This sight had stirred than with with both gladness and horror for they began ic realize that the wicked Glandelinians did not have the power in Calverinia which they thought they ha had and when theythought of the wrongs caused by the glandelinians they yearned that the day would come soon when somebody would strike them all a blow for it. That time was coming.

Gannon during-the fight with the glandelinians at Raspinia had demolished ten thousand clandelinian child slave factories captured ahundred thousand prisoners and sont the glandelinian army flying like a herd of frightened cattle, but in his advance he and his army had been pelterwith mud by those who stuck-up for the Glandelinian cause and being bursting with madness and passion, Gannon had destroyed a large-force of alandelinians who opposed him at Mc-Adoo and as in another battle cannon had been defeated at Angeline nelson every drop of blood in his body seemed to boil and he met the eme enomy again in the battle of ganders with such raving fury that the Glandelinian general was killed during the struggle and his army annihilated .The next thing Cannon knew during his advance southward that a hard stone had struck him in the back of the head knocking him sprawling from his horse. But his headwas immensely hard and it only caused him enough pain to make him wild with rage.

He advanced against the clandelinian army stationed at a town called Tabernackle and though wildly attacked by great numbers he and his troops fought so wildly that his array soon held them off untill most of the risen Calverinian rebels and rebellious child slaves had come up to his aid and the Glandelinians who dd not get a chance to retreat were taken prisoners. Bad as the clandelinians were they did not camplain but however this did not convince the prisoners of their wicked folly and they got themselves in tr trouble withtheir guards, the child slaves, and into contempt by all of the Calverinians and Angelinians. The rascals were stern overbearing sullen pugnacious prisp prisoners, men of no words to their enexies, and there were no Calverinians, Angelinians or child-slave rebels who could approach them on friendly terms. All they got from the glanddinians was pouts, scowls and a volume of imprecations, blasphemies, and vile cursing and wicked

Host of the Calverinians who had captured them in helpiing cannon run down the child slave hordes treated these glandelinians with great con tempt and even harshness and brutality. While all the fuss had been going on several of the rascals who had been captured had slain someof the children in the slave houses before they had been captured by the christians for revenge right in the very sight of the furious Calverinian hordes, and then tried to escape by leaping out of the winfows windows after shooting scores of the soldiers down but had scarecely ran a yard when big bags were thrown over their heads, and several rug rough hands were laid-on the rascals while the voice of colonel Aronburg hissed in the ears of the Glandelinians;

"If you attempt to get away or even cry out you will arouse all of the men and it will go harder with you then than it will now. " Half stifled as they were and terrified as well, t hey recog nized the vice voice well and knew it was impossible to get away from the crafty Angelinians, Calverinians or who ever they be. Aronburg had been a hater of every servant or soldier unrepenting serving gaten or his angels and had often assaulted and abused such things, and as he was a strong man and a splinded boxer the rascas did not care to turn on him. They knew they were in for it for the u murder of the children but they did not attempt to call out as they were almost stifled by the way the Angelinians or whoever they were pressed the bags around their heads, as they dragged them back tward the howling c Calverinian nobs. The next moment the rascals found themselves flung into ice cold water which made the Glandelinians shiver to the boj e. bons. They let them in a for a moment and then dragged the Glandelinians out again. But they were were nearly half drowned and stifled

with the bags on their heads.

At the same time the glandelinians heard the min of many feet, followed by two ringing volleys and by criss of defiance mirage and the glandelinians could realize that a great fight was going on grand them. It then occured to them that the fellow clandelinians who had piten away from the burning factories had rushed to their asis assitance but before they could effect their rescue they were also captured by the melinians who were wearing regallas and hoods who overpowered them i mediat ly after some spirited fighting, and unexpectedly the blandelinians were mild see by the black look n on the faces of his prisoners that something us browing somewhere, and yet they had given him to understand that they hied him and all the Calverinians, and Angainians and cont immed to heap wir insults upon our violet and her sisters, and any of the poor children to happened to pass within their view. At one moment wielet and her sisters th some of the Angelinians soldiers were passing the prisoners sig singing metly to themselvew but out loud when on of one of them got a sttinging m on the ear that sent her sprawling like a rubber balls while a rough nice cried fiercely;

Wet out of here you christian dogs. What right has such flannel nouths you to come enong us Glandelinians singing!!....

It was a big stalwart glandelinian officer who had assaulted wand right in front of general paldwin, and all the Angelinian blood in his by boiled at the moment as he thought how the rascal had struck the holy ild but he kept his temper as well as he could while Joice strode boldly ifront of the glandelinian and saidl

'You are no gentleman and if you strike my little itter down again I'll shoot you as a brutal child enemy and have you even to the dogs. We are children, but you are greatly mistaken if you think ere afraid of you clandelinians. We'll sing all we like and we defy you istop us. ''

big glandelinian bully had a club in his hand which he had picked up sat that moment he sprang at joice with a cry of rage as he yelled; "I'll do as I please with you darn christian children. Take that infernal christian dog and mick. And he amid a blow at joice but med and the bat caught palcw paldwin on the side of the head/ while at same time a pie piercing voice from violet rang out crying;

"Shame on you you coward." his had been almost knocked senseless by the blow of the rascal before is scolded him and when she did recover the childs ear was quite sore and in just as if she was paralized there. Some of the Calverinians had raised half weeping child from thedeep snow and they were bathing her head and water as she stared around looking at them wit wistfully.

"That was a false blow and it was a great coward who gave it to "She said." If it was not wrong I would shoot him him down for it. "Cheer up little girl and you will be all right soon. "Muttered one of alverinians.

hain in the child's head was nothing to her now, it was going away fast mgh but yet she fat like bursting into tears for the moment. The plinians and Calverinians were so indignat over this that the blood and to t mount to their faces and they felt like suffocating. General ism Vivian and the others were upon the scene and looking upon poor his with pity ordered the men to take her to the nearest hospital tent? ime ever forgot the look that Hanson vivian gave the now condenaned Momer while the companions of the prisoners shouted;

'Kill the Angelinians, and the Viyian Girls who has bad thas they, and as for that Angelinian dog called Baldwin, we ar by all the Gods that we'll make it hot for him. You can bet you are The curses on him.

knsom turned abruptly upon the prisoners with a deadly scowl, when one the glandelinian pros prisoners in a rage threw a shower of cut stones stones all over many of the Calverinians and many struck the vivian the the other Glande inlans calling Hanson many ugly profane names declaring that they would have revenge for his raids upon the factories lor starting the war with Glandelinia, and now Calverinian mobs were tilling like torjans to keep the Calverinian firemen from fighting the hie, who did not understand why the buildings were un on fire untill lly explained and then they dropped their work and went back to their ome of the clanicalinians before manson was aware of his intentions spe aprang at violet and chocked the child so terribly that the sight we like that when the other little girls were strangled to death during the Growley distore. Hanson would not stand this any longer and he made at the glande iniam and struck violets assailant that struck that an sent him aprawling the ground and then knocked the thunder out of several more of the

Glandelinians as they made an attempt to check the children and then had the glandelinians manacled, the glandelinians showing ugly cuts on their

'That is the way to settle with the infernal devils who committ such cruelty to little children. 'He said with a menance of fury.

WAR IS INDEED WHAT SHERVAN SAID IT WAS.
THE GREAT CROWLEY AND JENNIE WREN TOWN HASSACRE.....

As if to aid to general Hansons aid, at this moment five little children with tears in their eyes, nice clean looking xhildren came up, and
when he asked what the matter was, and why they were weeping so hard, the
eldest said, that achild rebel leader whose name was Annie Aronburg
(not Angelinia Aronburg of course) had been slain or assassinated, while
their parents had been murdered at Crowley. The child said that a score
of Glandelinians, one the description of governer Federal of calverinia had
committed some mysterious massacres in revenge for the outbreak of the war
with Glandelinia and Angelinia, and murdered thousands of Angelinian shild
ren in the vinicty and in the city of Crowley and Jennie) Jennie-wren- com
a few days ago, and among the other houses broken into was their fathers,
they having been with Annie Aronburg on a visit with their Aunt,
Crowley being mer the boundary line of Angelinia and Glandes inia.

Then several Calverinian and Angelinian generals appeared to get the prisoners whom Cannons armies had captured during the few batt les already fought and these generals made a tremadous fuss about these-glandelinian raids and slaughters and sworg that it was a fact that the Glandelinians led by a man resembling the plandkinian governer of Calverinia called Raymond Richardson Federal had taken three million dollars worth of stuff, and also swore that the neighboring grounds outside of Growley and Jemie-Wren-pown was fairly strewn with over three hundred thousand murdered children, many of them of other nationalities, but that most of them were Angelinians, and general Rindernine himself declared in a bitter rage that his worm wife and daughters were included among them with Hansons wife, and that of general Robert vivians among the wounded who had managed to escape after being persued by glandelinians for two hundred miles. He also declared that gover governor Federal was in the bottom of all this and that no one else could spot out the houses, and plunder and destry destroy than with so much secrecy.

''One of my officers told me that governor redoral murdered Annie Aronburg in cold blood. Of course I'm not sure of it but it is true

gecause one of the children told no so. A

"Where is the child! 'Asked Hanson.
The child a boy was brought forward, and he declared that it was all true.
Hanson turned his eyes on general Gannon sadly and said;

''D d you hear of any clandelinian troops goingon any raids this morning before yesterday, as you have said to be before as I was busy. ''?
''Tes indeed. ''Said Gannon with fury in his eyes.

Hanson looked very sharply at him and then inquired;

"What places did they raid!".

"Crowley, Jennie Wren wown, a d the gacred Heart Convent as well." Fairly thundered Gannon. "And killed my own children who were near Crowley."

The general who had been ushered forward by Kindernine now whispered some words to Hanson and he nodded sadly and looked tward the direction where the raid had occurred though it was half a thousand miles away before he said aloud;

"I will tend to that. You officers take off these wicked Glandelinian 'prisoners and I will see the decision in circumstances of the slaughter."

The strange general whom gannon recognized as Whilliamsburger Zimmermann took charge of the prisoners drawing his revolver and pointing it at them as he cried;

out on the instant. Forward merch. Come Kindernine. "He added you and y some of your men watch them also."

Garmon was so dumbfounded that he did not know what to say, that he could not even open his lips if one single word would have saved his life at that moment. Zimmermann kept sneering at the glandelinians and pointed the pistol at the head of one of them as if he would only be glad of a chance to shoot had him at that moment.

Amon really thought that he would have really fired a the wicked claude thin if he had moved a step at him or raised his hand against him. He could stell how long Hanson or the others were gone but when they did come an general Hanson held a poor bleeding child in his arms and he looked the glandelinians with terrible eyes as he cried out;

'Who'killed this child in such a manner you dirty glandelinian gutter

alpes. . . ??3

of the clandelinians lok looked at the poor bleeding child which looked if it had come out of the butcher shop, then at scowling panson and generation while a cry of anger burst from zimmermann as he sprang at this indelinian to grab him by the shoulder as he or wied in savage tones;

"I suspect he was in this for there was a glandelinian murdering

lidren here b by the name of Baldwin and here he is.

If this glandelinian was certain that death awaited him the next riant he could not keep still. At the moment he felt that he was near agh to be put out of the way forever. With a savage cry he sprang at memann and struck him a blow in the face, and that blow laid rindernines wrior general flat on the ground, and the revolver went off at the same stant. Over the accusal and knowing he was guilty he became temo temporal issans for a few moments and he was mad enough to dash furiously out of batch of prison ers as fast as he could, when the coward should have stood ground and faced his x acqueer like a man. He could think only of flying arer as he knew he would not have any chance against the Calverinians and plinians as they would send him to perdition for the cruel deed he was milty of. Away he dashed, and after him ran the soldiers, and as he was plindid condition in every way, and to fight and run for his life, he great time in speeding trand a glen, while zimmermann whom he had kee wied down kept yelling to the soldiers as he led the persueing nlinians;

he at the darn d hild murderer and shoot him down before he can succeed maping;"

won had calld on paldwin several times to stop or he would fire, but he ton as for dear lifek knowing that he would be lost if that they the him, for he would stand no chances against the enraged calverinians small who opened fire as fast as they could pop their rifles and pistols. I while he was thus plunging on in a great state of excitement that he been a fool to have slain that child and that it would be utterly smills to get out of the scrap if caught now, for he would meet his

is chances had he against all of them, would be by remaining at liberty bigined and away he went even when the Angelinians again commenced to blacking away with their pictols and a muskets. As he was enough of sport in that it was hard to hit a flying mark he kept on tward the suc held section of the glen and then out from the slow filled lanes beyond we be could hear by the shouts of the first fieres calverinians it hundreds were swarming hurriedly through the wooded country to head him fat ak all risks.

y i of the Calverinians could run like fury as the Clandelinian knew full Hand he was also aware that they would desire any other spot than ming down a wretch who was accused as he was. As he dashed along he could that hundreds after hundreds of Calverinians and Angelinians were after and closing on him, the soldiers with bayonets fiex fixed, and he now and that the two governer generals with Baldwin, gannon and zimmermann we n leading and directing the chace. Making a turn to the right he star Heray again so that they could not head him off, and now bullets began ifly dangerously close to him, one clipping a gash in his head, and as looked back soon after another series of shots were missed, he still wied that the same ones were leading the chance but that violet and her sters were with them on ponies, and that these little girls were far in lead of the soldiers and gaining on him at a most great rate and were this surprise drawing small pistols. Calverinians seemed to be swarming from all directions and now the Glandelinian was in awworse peril any when Violet and her sisters were spying on the clande inians wing the war, and shots were flying around him like hall. Illin is time there was agreat hue and cry and now a voice called out to

"Rold on there Mr Baldwin. You cannot escape us and you know it. Either

liter measuring the distance between violet and her sisters and the general ultiers, and finding hihe was surrounded, he did hold up a little, but he had intended to show that that he would really kill the vivian cirls before they got him.

But however he realised indeed that the little girls were truelly armed and Violet who persued him on her pony was soon along side of him saying; 'What are you running for you fool if you claim you are not guilty!Though you are accused and swear you are not guilty your running shows you are.Come along.''

"No Angelinians can clap me in the island prisons alive he 'He hissed. Violet's other sisters came up at this moment followed by the two governor generals hanson crying;

'Hang 'me for a slow polk but he runs like a race horse and no mistake

at that. You are my prisoner. **

Hanson was about to clap a pair of handouffs on his wrists when a swar mof
the Angelinians came up at that moment, and also general windernine. As
Hanson was about to place the handoo handouffs on the rascal, without
waiting to draw his breath he rushed furiously at Gannon and struck

him on the face with great force, and Gamon fell to the ground from the stinging blow while he could hear Hanson crying;
"That's not right you care. You have struck two officers and I.m going to

have you shot for striking general zimmermann and general Gannon. **

The big Glandelinian bully glared at Hanson and to the other governer

general he blurted out;

*To the mischief with your condamnation you our yourself. If you say any more I'll strike the both of you down also. **

General Gannon sprang to his feet as soon as he could and his heart was

bursting with rage as he cried;

"I'll make all yo of you Glandelinians pay for this before long I'll be bound. "He then turned to the Calvorbians who were being held back by the troopers as they were fierce and dangerous and attempted to mob the Glandelinian for striking down the general, and the tears were in his eyes an as he said to them;

'Boy's boy's may I never live to see violet and her sisters, and my own flag and country again if I do not see that Glandelinia is punished, for her slaughters at Criwoey and Jennie-gren-rown. And the truth will come out that I'm the fierce avenger of the death's of my own beloved wife and

two daughters who were also slain. **
General Hanson `gripped his hand while the men shouted;

"We believe general Gannon our leader is really fair Angelinia must and shall have fair play or we'll massacre f the glandelinians."

'Angelinia will have fair play.''Cried governor general vivian v vehemently.
''And To bet my life that we will come out all right, with this war with

wicked clandelinia. **

Another of the Angelinians whom the clandelinians had knocked down came puffing along at that moment, and he was making for the clandelinian when governe governer general Hanson pushed him back crying;

"No more of that. While the prisoner is in my charge I will see to it that there will not be any more butcheles by him."

The clandelinian felt very desperate and who would not be when treated like he was Gannon never felt so bad when he saw violet and her sisters looking

so pledilgly pleadingly at him.
'What is wrong!'Asked Rindernine coming up at the moment.
One of the glandelinians butchered a littlechild and when discovered to be guilty tried to make a break' Replied general Hanson.

The other little vivian cirls had now disnounted and sprang forward Canmon seizi g him by the hand and looked up into his face as little Jennie cried;

"I and my sisters do not believe that the landelinians could have been so mean. We pity you that you had to lose your daughters and your wife." Kindernine sneered and walked away mumbling to himself;

Angelinian nation has been degraded before the whole world by the scenes at Crowley and if the government does not do anything, the nations of the world will laugh at us and Abbieannia as the darnest fools that ever founded a christian nation.

Gamon could say. Had Gamon been on the scene now he could not have been more overjoyed than he was when the bright little celestial like little girls asserted their belief that he was not deserving his sorrow. Gamon did not say a single word more but bit his lips to supress his anger knowing that he had been foolish to leave his wife and children behind in crowley, but then he realized also that he would have had helpless and that the wicked Glandelinians would have murdered him also.

thought that if there was any justice in the land the landelinians all be punished as they deserved. All of the country was indeed in great ritement-whice violet and her sisters stood by casting wistful glances and the clandelinians who were already being marched away, while soldiers ill over with gleaming beyonets thronged mound their commany officers and wide the tents talking in excited manners.

From newspapers general Hanson saw that the reports of the great mass usacre was true and that thousands of houses and churches had been ransacked burned, all religious at articles and statues either stabled and burned stoned, and that the right number of children butche butchered in many other towns combining growley and Jennie-Wren- own was nearly five aired and sixty no nine thousand. All the futig fugitive survivors who had minto the mear by cities, villiages, and towns declared that the wicked indelinian governer rederal did lead the infamious raid. The good officers and at gamnon very earnestly for some min minutes as if trying to gaze into a rery heart when Hanson stepped for a forward and grasped his hand warmly the said;

Idid not believe that the glandelinians could ever reach your children as any had been under the protection of the soldiers that were there and who what so desperately before the fee won and invaded the cities. I and the others are suspicious that governer yederal did more than what is reported it is believed that an army of peace comissioners advancing to hold a suppeace treaty with Mormonnia whom we never had a war with, was also sucred by the Glandelinians on the very Mormonnian soil, for that nations also dreadfully cut up about it or something that occurred there.

The two governor generals looked at Gannon with a sorrowful face of Gannon did not pay any attation but hid his face in his hands. The intellinian who had been caughtby Hansons men or by Violet vivian rather sprubling something to himself and Hanson ow scowled back defiantly be said;

More-I ever believe that Gannon is losing all on account of you the glandelinians I, ll make sure you are also guilty of the slaughter you resemble the face of a glandelinian I seen in the news of some at massacre that I dialy took notice of.

"You had better be easy with glandelinia if you are so sweet on meices called the Vivian girls, for the 'glandelinians are not to be alled with. 'Laughed the rascal scornfully.

Hanson vivians eyes gleamed with rage and it looked like he signing to sail into the insuling glandelinian puppy like fury, but he she himself and replied in quiet t tones;

'If you say another word like that about those little girls will have you hanged and riddled with bullets right here. Any my places I believe you are the clandinian whose face I observed in the prisoners are miss to be prisoners are miss

mal paldwin came forward at that moment and as e reached Hanson he

"I swear to goodness governer general that this man is an aid to man rederal and that he was in with those who coumitted the great mores at Crowley for his picture is in to days news." but up you monkey face. 'Cried the Glandelinian prisoner.' I wonder if it you are in with the Glandeo inian christian dogs and you had better the tor yourselves and not get gay with the Glandelinians. 'I hadwin flew into a rage on the moment, stepped back, and suddenly drew his and was going to strike the rascal when he put it up and saif with itself scowl:

Ta ma be that blamed clandelinian puffer.

she was almost tempeted to strike the racal with the sabre but he cur his temb temper nicen nicely and ground his teeth as he snarled; If you are found to be the one who was in the same bloody raid you will her a worse punishment than being placed in the island prisons. I seem in the meanwhile had consulted with governer general vivian, then have turned to Gannon and said:

"Violet and her sisters are the Angelinian sweethearts of the fools in heaven." Interrupted the rascal with a sneering laugh.....

Governer Vivian could not stand this insult heaped upon heaven and his du daughters which added more and more to the mountian of rage forming within him and he struck the rascal a blow in the face and said; 'All in time you rascal. If you be found guilty of the massacres we will

go for you hot and heavy you can bet. ** Gannon was downhearted the nat day when he found himself surrounded by his bodyguards in h is headquarters, and whi who wouldn't under the circum stances he went through. Gannon wondered what Violet and her sisters would do. Knowing that the Angelinian governments were having their hands full over the case, and sorrow and trouble too and of the reported assassination of the Abbieannian Kings wife and daughter with a subvarine by sinking a child laden with children, and also of their work in mustering troops for the intended invasion, Aronburgs great christian army stationed at Angeline (Angelinia) had went straight to the scene of these slaughters in order to punish the murders and murderers, but so great was the clandelinian army there that he could not do anything without waging a full and terrible battle, which even if he would win was not right to do untill Hanson saw to it that he had reinforcements in order to avoid too heavy losses. However he made raids upon the encays camps, , sorties, struck blows here and there while thousands of his men tossed about all the fallon brac branches to gwt a cna chance to dig graves for the corpses and the dead soldiers fallen in the sorties. Aronburg never said a word while this was going on but he always gave several awful black looks at the far off landelinian camp as he mur muttered to himself;

"This is some of your black dirty word work governor Federal and if I ever get my hands on you I'll put you to all the tortures and the most horrible

death that I can thic think of."

While making his concentration Aronburgs army was once heavily assaulted by the glandelinians who were determined to prevent him from besieging Growley but they were repulsed with the loss of 10,000 in killed and 45,678 in wounded a horrible toll. This was known as the battle of Atlanta junction and raged a whole day.

In calverinia violet and her sisters came in to see Gannon a few days after the news of the massacre and it was them that told him that general Aronburg was besieging Growby, Crowley and that he was threatening to crush the glandelinians for committing that awful massacre, if governor Vivian gave him the permission to do so and sent him reinforcements.

"It has been found true that the glandelinians have massacred the peace comissioners on the normanimian soil, and caused the deaths of the Wife and daughter of King Procile of Abbicannia. 'Said violet.' The Glandelinians are Angelinia's and Abicannia's bittorest energies and are try ing to be active against our working tooth as papa calls it, and all child prisoners who have not been slain, have been railroaded to the sea with theintention of the glandelinians of sending the children to their own island prisoners but the news reports that all this has been frustrated and the children have been rescued and the trains wrecked burned, and the Glandelinians escortine the children taken prisoners. The game had has commenced against the enemies of Angelinia and Abbicannia, and all the Glandelinians who will be identified as the murderers, will be crucified head downwards papa says. **

For several days Gannon had been prestrated over the news of his loss, ad and when violet and her sisters came in again they assured him that the tide seemed turned against the Glandelinians, for the whole army concentrat ing against Crowley was very doubtful of Hansons queer actions and that of their father, and that probably scatching was going to be done as soon as possible as big Angelinian, and Abyssinkilian armies were being moblisied. But yet Gannon suffered torments over the dark cloud of sorrow that was on

him on account of the horrible rassacre.

''Papa is watching all the news that comes in. 'Said violet.'He feel s certain that all the government men acting for him will soon act on a clew and decision that will expose whrther the new ruler of Glandelinia ordered this massacre or not; or whether it was because of the inhibatants of Crowley sniping the Glandelinians as reported. A number of days flow by and there did not seem to be much progress made tward the situation excepting the reinforcing of Aronburgs army and his orders recieved to press the seige of Growley with might and main, but Hanson vivian had set about to watch every line of news that came in never losing a moment, and it was soon found that the new king had been a good deal in with the massacre, in fact had led it himself in person, and it was suspected indeed that they had something to do with the raids also, and the murder of the Aronburg child, and other spins had caused it to be reported that besides all this, all other raids had been made by the foe who were in overwhe ming numbers at Crowley and

mmis-Fren-Town.Putting everything together general Hanson made up his mind t that the king had led the slaughters in person with rederal as his assistant and yet it was hard to tell whether it wa right or not, though he also learned that five thousand children in the town of Archie (Angelinia) had Wen seized as child slaves escaping from their respective factories during the time of the slaughter, and had been sent off to face the tortures of the clandelinian prisoners only fortunately to be rescued by plengiglomenean creatures themselves. Hanson and all his aids had held a meeting over it in their r regallas and hoods, and all agreed that the king and all He following officers and nobles did lead the massacre, and that it was ally right to trace the right ones in order to have the complete justiv histice in making a terrible invasion into glandelinia and smite her down ith a terrible iron hailstorm of cannon.

It had occured to general Aronburg himself besieging crowley that assassins might have hidden some of the massacred children and he had gove the glandelinians part way out of the town after making many desperate littacks, and had then made a complete search of the ruins, but for a time whing was found among the ruins, but a good supply of snipers, and machine m nests which were overthrown with great difficulty and many days hard inting, but at some places fragments of children, intestines; and blood mars were discovered in the grassy meadows outside the city.

In the meantime that evening violet and her sisters came into amons tent to inform him that a serious movement had been made by thousands the Calveinians in the region and that they were all excited. They blisted it was an intended attack on some claudolinian forces that igened to be in the neighborhood. Gannon was about to embrace poor blet and her sisters a when a loud cry of fright came from the direction are the twenty factories had been burned down and hundreds more of the Merinians bounded away in that direction on the instant. Hundreds of alldish screams followed in quick succession, which grew stronger and Ronger only to be suddenly hushed by sudden crashing rolls of musketry.

'Some more clandolinians must be committing slaughters of children At here in Calverinia and are being interrupted by the calverinians.

Mi Jennie hopefully.

less of the Angelinian soldiers at the orders of their officers bounded ther the Calverindans and violet a d her sisters could see them racing my tward the same direction the Calverinians had gone while now the sound firing had become incessant.

'Is it another slaughter or the ataattack the Calverinians on the glandelinians! "Asked gannon as a sudden and close binost furious discharge as it seemed of a hundred thousand muskets broke binoise of the more distant firing. At a that moment havy masses of gray his suddenly appeared while hundreds of Calverinians made at them but were th down simultaneously-Hanson riding up reared orders as an officer useen to strike at a clandelinian as he went down and then their leader wheard to cry out;

Menot all of you fellows. We attempted the slaying of children to close to

christian army and at too dangerous a time.** plandelindan then sprang at another Calverindan officer and made a wack at in with his sabre but he warded off the blow. The rescued children were wasning with terror amid the confusion of firing and yells, and a general his lade and desperate hand to hand fighting waged all around, the Mar by glon being filled with a twisting squirming mass of humanity, which light looked awesome from where Cannon and Violet and her sisters were loting out from the tent entrance. A score of the glandelinians finally who away from the hard pressing Calverinians, and darted away with many of the Calverinians after them, yelling and discharging volleys-to raise alarm, while from somewhere several bombs dropped among the glandelinians exploded with a loud booming roar, raining a hail of bullets around and billing and wounding hundreds of the Glandelinians, while one of the officers is taruggling with the desperate fellow before him lunging back and forth his sabre and warding off the blows of his energy.....Although he barely witin missed getting several sharp cracks about to the body he managed to dom on him at last with a two twack in the head with the sa sabre that sent In sprawling in the snow and made him see a million stars before he died. good many more ci children however had been rescued, and more child lave factories were on fire before the row started, and another glandelinian ade at the Calverinian officer; Down with the christians. but he was downed himself very neatly.

The fry was soon over hower with little loss to the christians while the foe must have lost a thousand in killed, and two thousand in wounded.

"I am ready to swear it was the king of clandelinia I saw in the paper among those who slew or massacred the innocat children at crowley and Jennie Wren- Town. 'Said Gannon another day later.

"Oh how could it be when we shot him in that house?" Cried

Violet.

"'You do not realize what I'm talking hout." H4e said. "I thought you may ha have known that they have a k new king who did the leading of the massacre. * 1

At this moment he looked around for general Hanson or the other governer general but they did not appear as they were working hard on the situation while Violet and her sisters were staring at each other as if not knowing what to make of the affair.

'That king is a villain also then.' Said violet as she grasped Gannon by the hand. 'For maybe he was seen leading the great massacres for I could not be mistaken in the puc picture I seen in the newspapers the rascally glandelinian as he is. "

"What is that you said little girls! 'Cried a stern but sad voice behind

They all turned to face the newcomer on the instant and there stood Hanson in his full uniform.

"I said that I'm certain that the new Glandelinian ming led the great massacres at Crowely and Jennie-Wron-Town. Said Gannon himself, as he bent a spiteful look tward the ground. 'I'm sure my word is as good as any ones governer and my eyes also for there we a picture in the paper that resembles the Glandelinian kings face, and I can swear that I'm not mistaken and can show you the paper. **

Hanson did not seem to know what to do on the matter at all, as giolet and her sisters declared more strongly that Gannons words were true and

*The new king of Glandelinia is a wicked man anyway and hecsurely may have done it to revenge the death of ging Procile and the war glandelinia had been forced to fight with Angelinia. **

It then became aparent that all the clandelinians in that furious battle in the glen, that might have escaped after the disasterous rout and on counting their numbr, Hanson came to the conclusion that there mo must have been about fifteen thousand of them concentrated near that glen. When general Robert Vivian appeared he told general Hanson that he had seen in the papers that large armies of clandelinians only yesterday had been reported to be coming from the southwest southwest from glandelinia to attack Aronburgs army in the flank, but that Aronburg was on the watch and had made an extension of his lines so as to avoid this if possible. Hanson appeared to be puzzled and remarked;

"What could they be wanting that they should now attac him without warning." Is seems suspicious!

Violet then told the two governers that itwas true that the glandelinians had attacked the peace comm comissioners on the very soil of mormonuia, and in the garb of Moraonulans. The two governers frowned at what wielet had to say; and answered in angry tones;

*Those glandelinians did worse than we thought for we saw the papere a s also. I myselff flashed on Hanson indeed that the King was the cause of

General vivian then shook his head and frowned as he alone continued; "We may be right about that, and we may not, but it looks had for us before the world if we do not do something. . . Hanson then shook his head and answered;

"Now you see the nonsense of men sa slaughtering childrn. I'm sure I myself slew many a rascal during this week of trouble, and we are pretty sure to catch others, but what will that avail? I fear we have lost agood c ance chance of exposing the whole affair, but we will have to make the best of

It was his purpose to go with an army to the scene of the child slaughter in the city and ascertain how many were really slain, and how many were rescued but then it did not seem to give them anything available either either. At that moment a commotion was heard outside the house, n and then one of Baldwins men staggered into the main tent bearing something on his broad back.

"It's a Glandelinian officer. "Cried Violet as the soldier flung the felow on the ground with some roughness. The fellow was helpless however as the soldier had bound his arms behind him-Looking down at his captive with a triumphant glat gloating smile the big soldier said;

inguess you will not come snooping around us any more you rascal. Blame meyeshoe how much like general Gannon he looks. Hr's a spy your excellency

medalinia uniform, while exclamanations burst out from violet and her

'The rogue is the image of general Gannon.''Cried violet. and now I know him. He is the one who had threatened to throw us into the bry crater of Mt Andrean. ** uson gave a significant glance at Violet and then pointed to the fellow to was lying on the ground floor of the big tent as he inquired; That do you know him!

We is the one who made us suffer the most while captives. 'She answered ishe stared spitefully at the rascal who shut his eyes at the moment, and acould see that she shuddered as she continued in faint tones; I'll saw his picture in the papers as one of the laders of the worse undelinian child butchers down at Crowley, and I believe he did these grible things himself....

m prisoner who had not spoken a word, then raised his head and stared wand the tent untill his oyes fell upon violet and her sisters. Hanson Hian was watching violet and her sisters for the moment, and he could see at they shuddered again and draw back as to get out of sight of the ual. The prisoner then spoke aloud with a decided brogue;

To the istian dogs areall mistaken, as I did not slay any of these thildmat all.In fact I never was near Growley. ** 😊 mry one present accorded, and stared at general gannon, when they heard the moner or the rogue, imitate gannons voice to perfection.

That did you threaten the Vivian Girls for, and who else was leading that usacre besides you? *'Demanded geneal Hanson angrily.
"I did not threaten them. *'He answered. ''If those little girls would only sha

ht up it would be all right. He muttered to himself..... blet and her sisters looked innocently and wistfully at general gannon, the rascal finished speaking, but all were surr surprised in the d droll ly he continued to imitate Cannons voice. Violet and her sisters stared at h

with wide- opened eyes and mouth, as the rascal cast an angry glance general gannon, and then scowled in a sly manner. The rascal was now illing up and general Hanson looked a him with an angry from as he cried

"To importinent dirty scoundrel. I believe you are guilty of the great macres as well. I know you now and you must be in with the other wicked illows

buen already appeared who were strangers, and the bound rascal gaved p general Hanson wivian a look which meant to say; Till stick to what I have to say no matter what happens.... Then you know the rascal my dear child. ''! Said Hanson to wichet with a

Tes I do and he is our bitterst enemy. And she drew back again. To you know him? "He asked turning to Jennie. "I do sh' 'She answr answered.

ithen turned to one of the men who had come in and who was also very much mited and asked;

you know the prisoner sir!

Is man hesitated and cast's glance at his companion, who shook his head and nomed at him as if he meant to say;

"I'll give it to you if you expose me ad him." amon and the others saw the glances pass between them and then governor

meral vivian turned on the timid destrissed man crying; "Look here sir I warn you that you must speak out and tell us if you how the man or prisoner. You see that he is accused of not only massacring the children at Crlowey and Jennie Wren Town but also as a spy entering our lines and we can all notice that the prisoner looks very much like general Amon. I will make matters clearer if we know who the prisoner is, and

Idemand that you tell us. ** man grouned in agony and his companion oried out to hi ; "I command you to keep silent or I will kill you."

Thin Violet ran o e over and flung her arms around his neck as she oried; "Ind I call on you Mr to reco gnize the prisoner if you can and clear be natio of Ange linia who has been pineaded enough already. ** Thy all could see that the miserable man was struggling between the fear of this man ad his inclination to do justice. Then governor Vivian spoke in very item tones crying;

Ill you do not admit who the prisoner is I will acuse you of conspiring him tilling children, and will hold you and your companion as spies.

m others stared down a the prisoner who was dressed in a great handsome

Then the other wan burst forth in full fury and he made a dash at the governer general as if he would tear his eyes out while he cried; What right have you even if you are the main governer of Angelinia to thra th reaten us Glandelinians as you do. If my companion had a spark of bravery in him he would kick you and the others, including those old nivian Girls out of here at once you meddling fools. * And the furious lande linian Glandelinian looked & Violet and her sisters as if he would like to cruch their necks for them at that moment. The governor general did not seem to pay any attention to this mans fit but addressed them all in general as he cried out in a loud voice;

"Is there any one else here who can recognize the prisoner! If there is I want them to know that they will be committing a crime by holding back and a shall be treated as alandelinian spies as this one e is. Violet and her sisters then stepped forward together and cast one scornful 'ook at the racal and the prisoner and Joice answr answered;

"I know the fe, lo fel, low. He is general Homer of the glande linians known as Mc-Hollestinians. ** They all started on hearing this announcement, and then the prisoner cried in his roguish tones;

These little girls are dam liars. Hanson and the rest were dub dumbfounded by this anger and governer general vivian smarled;

"If you call them liars again I'll have you strung up right away without even a trail.

A quiet gloating smile appeared on Hansons face as he looked down at the captive and asked;...

'Are you general porace Homer.?''
'Don't answer him.''Cried the otherwan stirring up again.''I swear that it was Gannon who helped in the slaying of the children."

'Oh what a fif. 'Cried yielet.' Why gannon was with us all the time. and we were trying to confort us him all the time during his sorrow over the loss of his children.

'Look here sir' Said Hanson with a frightful frown to the interruptor; "You are going too far in this buisness and I would advise you to stop or get out of here.

The spiteful man was not subdued however and he pointed to the door way and cried to yielet and her sisters;

'And I advise you importinent little imps and snipers to clear out of here at once yourselves. 11

Violet was about to answer when the man spring a sprin sprang forward and clapped his hand over her mouth as he oried ;

"Out fools, fools. You do not know what you are about. And I command you to get out. "

The spiteful fellow was about to drag two of them out, when Violet hit him on the head with the butt of her little pistol, then the two governers acted tward him as no man saw them act before. Both governor generals were aroused at once and sprang at him pinning his arms to his sides, while the rascal yelled like fury. He was quickly bound hand and foot and marched of of off tward where the other clamelinian prisoners & had been taken while the other one called Homer was believed guilty of doing some of the slaughtering at Crowley and was also marched off to the same place on the charge of being a spy. The next day Violet and her sisters came to their father with a very sad face saying;

"I saw in last nights news that about one hundred and fifteen thousand glandelinians are going to make a raid on the province f of the great Sacred Heart Conc Convent near Crowley and we came to tell you, so you can wire to general Aronburg to prevent it......

THE PROGRESS OF THE GLANDCO-AMELINIAN WAR. THE SCRIES BEFORE CROWLEY, AND THE BATTLE FOR THE POSSESSION. OF THE PLACE. THE REBULT OF THE BATTLE.

is looked into the swep faces of the imagent children whom he loved so insely though they ewere his own he could not refuse, so he went over to Those and he finally got into communications with the aurthorities the Capitol and this is what he finally got to Aronburg even before presence of violet and her sisters;

me enemy in Angelinia it is reported are advancing strong forces to raid property of the gaored Heart gonvent near the city of Crowley. I order by my aur; aurthority to order gronburg to head them off at all costs if possible to strike a blow against the hordes at Crowley for revenge the massacre. War has been declared against glandelinia by governor Hanson un yesterday. **

government aurthorities promished to do so immediately and did. "I'm going away to morrow for general _icknell with a large force landelinians it is reported had laid seige to Jennie-pren morn. 'Said mal vivian soberly. Then I will and can stop this imposing on the christ also.''

III know but I ewant you to promish not to believe ant any more lies by the glandelinians or you will break our hearts, and we could not ak to any one again for sorrow. 'Said violet. 'I know that you would say in excuse about it, something puzzling, and that is how I can tell when are lying, or telling the truth, but you must promish as far as all

shook his head sadly and looked down on thw floor as he repiled replied; ""It would grive me to my heart little girls but do you think I believed hr words like a fool? No indeed. I have put up with the abuse of the Melinians long enough and was really suspicious also when the clandelinia idelinians were accused of blowing the hole in the side of the fierce mrine Volcano to make her burst into explosions or eruptions so as to lay to the whole country in that region. What a toll the glandelinians will n to pay for the losses of lives and the destruction they had already and though through making the volcano break into such violent suption what a price they will have to pay for that massacre along the boundary

spoor little girls sighed as they were turning away as Violet said in her Must tones;

Thow it is very difficult to bear what you do governer but I only ask pior your own sakeas I know it will make a great difference and worse ion make new enemies but of other christian nations if you refuse to punish Exclinin for the deed.

Now is that? Asked general vivian as he saw that she was keeping some back. The good child hehestib hesitated a moment and then turned to him

Thre is a secret and a plot among the foe to try and turn pormonuia against by clam claiming that the Angelinians have comitted the massacre, and not flandelinians. I have alra also seen that in the papers but you can do stathing to prevent-it to prove that the glandelinians did it. Three hundred To Cardonels and Rishops are prisoners of the enemy in Jennie Wren rown with they will cruelly torture them with the poor children they had captured thowley. We ourselves would rather be in the places of those poor saints a let them suffer and no aid come, and they are to us like brothers.

However when he had heard this from officers, and even heard it blied about by calveringans his heard was heart was bursting with supressed has and he promished the little gipls he would do anything they wished, and hard it would go hard with the glandelinians when Aronburg threw a portin Thion of his army at the sacred Heart convent for that would be all that this be done to rescue the poor bishops and ordenels and to even save the count, even at the annihilation of his whole force.

But don't you think you might get killed in the big this a deadly war waw raging. have an inward feeling that I will survive it. Was his truthfulc

Indeed all the aurthorities of Angelinia had passed throughout the whole country of Angelinia gasgeneral vivians and Hansons declarations of war against Glandelinia, and even all the calvorinians and many hundreds of thousa thousands of child slaves had rose sup in frightful rebellion against the Glandelinians there, and general germania vivian the trator son of general Robert Vivian in command of a glandelinian army at Idols pell had to unite all his hordes to repell the Calverinians in hot contested battles in which though the Calverinians seemed to be beaten just now, thousands would fall in dead and wounded among the glandelinians while only hundreds fell among the Calverinians. A week later governer general Hanson vivian, his brother and all the rest were in Angelinia Agathia where immense crowds of people clamacing for war were assembled before his p palaces and here governer Hanson and Rove Robert vivian were in full view on the balconies with violet and her sisters, and general Robert vivian adressed the crowds out loud

through a large horn so that all could hear; "I'm going to reward violet and her sisters for their great bravery during their captiliv captivity. They had suffered among the clandelinians a ya ya year before worse than any of the slaves the are rebelling now and sasaw the most awful sights, and bore all these patiently without the slightest complaints. Now to add to this the glandelinians have caused the loss of hundreds of thousands of lives among men women and children, by set ting a great volcano in action, then massacred children along their own bound ary line, and causing the destruction of one city by fire as well as by setting fire to our Dell-Mell-Tell-Mell fortifications and blaming the Vivian Girls for it. The manager of it was the glandelinian spy called general Deldon. All this jistifies me and my brother through the laws of Angelinia to declare war against glandelinia, and I have already given orders to genera Aronburg to attack the besieged glandelinians at Crowley as soon as possible he can do it. Violet and her sisters have ws wished to become small red cross murses as they are bright enough to do these things, and so I have gave them this permit. General Kindernine is also with general Whilliamsburger zimmerom Zimmenann on his way to reinforce general Aronburg en rout by train, and soon they will be giving Federal or Hennie Shoemannia who are in command there all thegeneral war they want. I have already bought for the little girls clot clothes of the most whitest colors even six pairs, and also each are going to have splindid white ponies as they are very good at hors! back riding. They are also to lead a regiment of boyscouts under the former child la slave rebel Angelinia Aronburg, and ware to be guarded by their best friend general Jack Ambrose Evans and to perform this they are also to have a beautiful crucifix each worth five thousand dollars, which the store which sold them gave them to me for nothing. As for their mesiries during their captivities they are also to be revenged, also other occurances, as well as the child slave nisiances, and I want t you all to underts understand that it is not to be a play war, but a real hard drive against those wicked child butchers which have degraded our nations before the eyes of the whole world. We are to smash glandelinia's armies at Crowley and Jennie Wren wown and then to push on and invade glandelinia and punish her as she well derarves. We are also to muster armies and drive glandelinia armies clean out of Calverinia. **

one in the great crowds while several officers galloped down the streets ordering other masses of troops to move on tward the main armies which were waiting orders to entrain for southern Angelinia. The crowds stared in arms ement, and at violet and her sisters, for b never before had they observed such beautiful children as violet and her sisters. To the crowds they indeed looked like seven little celestial children in snowy white dresses, and modestly dressed, and with such amazing beauty that governer general manson vivi an who again came out on the balconies after having went inside on being called just for the moment did not recognize t who they were were.

Their clothews were the kind that keep children cool even in the hottest day for in Angelinia there is never no snow and it it a is always summer. Their necks were left slightly bare as for wearing colars in such hot days as Angelinia scretimes has would probably be dangerous. However they were modestly dressed their shoulders and arms being fully covered and not dressed in the fashion as women dress thanselves now adays and then go into society and defile themselves before respectable men and other decent persons. Hanson stood staring at violet and her sisters for a long time then are overcoming him he started something on the line of a long spee p speech.

The balconies were decorated with all kinds of beautiful flowers, of sweet greens, and also brilliant flags and draperies.

ims indeed unlike cold blaky calverinia for here was tropical realm.

We the roof of the balcenies was a big sign also decorated with flags
i beautiful flowers, mostly roses, daisies and all kinds of tropical flow
i also. There were words on that sign which read in the Abbicannian
ignage. Violet and her sisters noticed the engrave engraving on the large
and for they being Abbicannians by birt he could read laten and understood
at it meant and as they read it their hearts gave a wild leap. Their two
there came out on the balconies and looking tward violet and her sisters
begasped;

hat beautiful children they are, even more beautiful than my dear lit

posters. Where did they come from? "

May are your own sisters. "Said governer general manson swr seriously. "The

May have been the heroines of the nation and are going to be rewarded."

May could not recognize them. "Said Jimmie! I knew indeed that the rep

- reward was a coming, but this transfiguration is all of a sudden."

hat reward? 'Gasped Germaine.'
lead boyscouts, ten tend to the wounded during the war or anything they like to do, and other things.' Was general obert vivians answer himself. I have we are the heroines of the nations, but we could not help being tives and——.'

here are no ends to it. "Interupted Hanson." You little girls are Heroines the Angelinian and Calverinian countries both and you know you cannot deny

alet and her sisters for the moment were so happy that they could not spek ak, and one after another they flung their arms around his neck and kissed again and again.

Fire, here I'm not your papa. "P Laughed general Hanson amid the smother of mes. That are you doing to me?"

The do not care if you are not our papa, you always have been so kind to make want to repay you some way. Said violet.

non now presented to them the small sabres which were real weapons, and the they knew how to use well, and then the other things were given out, uides the crucifixes. Hanson told them what they were for and after this

um unrolled a large sheet of paper. merybody attention. He said with a wave of his hand. This is a published mscript of all the sufferings of violet and her sisters which they had wrienced among the glandelindans, in trying to leselessen the mist perion of the poor child slaves. It is y my duty long as it is to have med and I will distribute each book among as many of you are there are the books to give out. I will have its it intitle read aloud by a man who Ill recite the names of the books through a fac far resounding trumpet. It w tells how violet and her sisters spied on the widked clandelindans langelinia. Aronburg the chief child rebel leader, and how she got a mied hand. Joice alone a couple of yars ago had saved the plessed g ment at the risk of her life, for sometime during her visit in calverinia the time she had went into one of the churches where nass rwas going on it and no sooner had she entered, when he she saw a landelinian soldier thing his rifle at the Blessod gacrement. Instantly she and her sisters that hesitation rushed forward, but joice was in the lead, and she stepped his way, and recieved the bullet. Though the wound was indeed mortal N, for a great reward caused her to survive quickly. No doubt her sisters aid have done the same but she had seen it quicker than they. I have the

Fil call him here for proof. **

Stantly a loud bell rang and immediately a saintly looking priest entered balcony, and not a man there was as tall as this priest, and he had such daying expression that all those who saw him felt awad.

my priest in the house who gave her Holy Communion as soon as she fell.

"I'm the priest who witnessed it all. 'Said the priest."
I'm I'm telling the truth. 'And it had been king Procile of Glandelinia it had done it, and as violet and her sisters foiled his dastardly attempt had sworn vengeance against them which was probably the cause of their differing at the hands of the wicked Glande inians. That gun had ben's double brolled shot gun, and was also aimed at me as well as I could see."

"It was a shot gun for he dropped it as he ran, and it was examined "me.' Said general Banson.' They had all experienced the greatest suffering mer him. This morning at three o-clock I encountered some great Rebonna lingiglosenean Greatures who themselves had decaired they had seen the very fardan angels who protect and watch over the little girls and these angels to convincing these Blengiglomenean creatures that the sufferings of the children in Calverinia had been worse than any one could imagine, and that the angels have demanded that their cruel sufferings should be avenged on liked. Alandelinia by abundred fold.

.

Hanson vivian then turned the document over to a tall man with a trumpet and the names of these books we're soon read aloud as they were distributed. while general Hanson gave each little girl something that looked like misty hands which he told them to wrap around their nocks. The little girls did as they were told but the hands became invisible though they could actually beel the protection of these handed bands. In drawing their little sabres Violet and her sisters saw that as small as they were they were as sharp as ra razors, the handle of a each being of pure gold. As the man had finished reading the names of the last books there was a general uproar among the cros crowds, which fairly shook the house while manson and the rest drew their bigger sabres and cried;

'Give as loud a yell as you can Down with gland I glandelinia'; The yells were given as loudly as possible. At other parts violet and her sisters saw that the house was surrounded by thousands of small children in white clothes and their heads wreathed in flowers. They all had pretty flags and they indeed made a pretty sight as they had formed themselves in the shape of an Angelinian flag each bar of children having the separate seperated colors of the Angelinian flag, red , yellow, and blue, with the Emblem of the Sacred Heart of Jesus in the middle of the blue space. The children had set up a loud cheering, while the crowds continued their cries for vengeance, and the rolling of drums and the rattling of muskets add added to the deafening din.....

In the meantime while Hanson and overner vivian was rewarding Violet and her sisters the enemy far away in southern Angelinia at Crowley had made a desperate attack upon the christian line and during the confusion of the battle which was raging furiously, the enemy were for the time partly victorious and were breaking a part of the christian front. As the Glandelinians contn continued to press on several made in person for general Saunders, and one of the landelinians who seemed to be a captian s attem pted to seize him but in an instant several Angelinians sprang forward to his rescue and struck or shot them down. All throughout the battle the fir ing was exceedingly heavy. During one of the onslaughts a whole immense wave of Glandelinians rushed forward raising a hue and cry but so many of them dropped in their tracks from the accuracy of the christian fire that they became demorilized and finally gave back a little, and saunders him self rallying the christians shot down five or six of the landelinians who attempted to rush in him. One of the leaders of the glandelinians of low rank whipped out a pistols as he retreated and aimed at gaunders and his aim was true and saunders fell mortally wounded. Certrude Angeline who happened to be with the Angeliniand during this battle ((She being the former child rebel-leader Angelinia Aronburg))also f u found he her self harassed by the Glandelinians, while she was tending to one of the wounded glandelinian soldiers, but she brought down several of them with well aimed shots. However scores of glandelinians armed with bayonets were rushing upon her. Quickly reloading her pistol she shot them down also, bring ing down two almost simultaneously with the first shot, and shooting one of their colonels-dead who was known by the name of Bellabham. But yet three score of the glandelinians came dashing over the works on horsebak back and with shouts of we 'We'll go into the works with the christian dogs' gave persi persuit as she darted away. She determined to make stern resis

tance however and laying behind a high fence where some of the retreating Angelinians had also taken defense, she held her pistols in readiness. The enemy were now close upon them but at such a distance there was danger that a shot would miss, when all of a sudden the soldiers themselves stretched out and taking aim at the leading graycoated soldiers discharged their rifles. Then all saw several long sabres fly into the air from the hands of the graycoats, and in another moment while these fell from their horses, fourty other clandelinian horsemen came dashing tward them in their rear. Their appearance was apparently a great surprise, to Gertrude Angeline as we can call her at least, despite her real name, and so she with the soldiers dashed off for another fence. The whole plain beyond was swarming with thousands of graycoats firing upon the retreating christian troops, and some of these rascals were very close, but the soldiers having re, reloaded their muskets, sent in a rattling volley, and twenty of the graycoats fell, the survivors returning a series of fearful volleys and several of the christian soldiers went down. The surviving christian soldiers again fired wounding six landelinians and killing two. Again they retreated untill they had reloaded and in a short time their guns were again sputtering and crashing in the liveliest fashion greatly to the annoyance of the graycoats. But nevertheless they came on

all the same and having emptied her pistol Gertrude quickly got our out of

wants of the energy. As she continued on she again ran into another herd of gayents coming from another direction, and though fourty four of the three Angelinian soldiers had es easily escaped two of the clandolinians had spring upon Gertrude as it seemed. But suddenly there-were several sharp reports and the grayocats who had surrounded gertr/ gertrude fell from their horses, and gertrude managed to break way and join the escaping to gldders taunting the enemy with several pistol shots. In the meantime more lande linians were persueing Gertrude Angeline with a shout , then more tame dashing from a clump of trace and these tried to head off the little girl. Then from another direction six officers came, then a whole mass appeared having been attracted by the firing and gertrude realized that she was in considerable peril for the glandelinians were despersing in several directions to hem for in-Gertrude was dashing on when suddenly a hundred clandelinians rushed out upon her. She shot one of them in the shoulder, and brought down several thers shooting them in the calves, while she sent many more rolling upon the ground with well directed shots, and then as more of her persuers came w the little girl discharged both pistols untill they were empty causing nch confusion among the enemy that she managed to get away again. Then to loud clatter of more hoofs was ha hoard followed by a shout and another large party of clandelinian cavarly could be seen coming from down a broad and full speed anxious to reach the scene of wild firing and capture the bring little girl.

to volleys that the glandelinians were continually firing served to guide ibm and now they cause on faster than before giving a loud yell while gertrus prirude again fired a few shots after reloading her pistols, and you n yet not a single clandelinian hesitated about coming on and she realized has this fact that the whole christian line was giving way before the stack of the main forfe of the glandelinian troops. Still more and more of to glandelinians were coming on, the sound of firing having aroused them, and ha short time nearly a thousand glandelinians were swarning after the one hitive like a pack of wolves. The Glandelinian cavarly was approaching more every mament and certride was again forced to leave her point of blense after shooting ten of the foe down. The cavaly came dashing down tward ir sending in a ve volley at the little girl but the bullets missed her and is returned the shots. But must muserous glandelinians were springing from satingly every clump of trees and those who were on foot tried to seize her ht she shot them down as fast as they came she having plently rounds of tennition. The clandelinians were led by a clandelinian general who was tessed like a Priest in the form of garbe.

"Halt you christian dog you are caught at last. "He said breling two braces of pistols at her, while the soldiers coming up barred her Mireat with a bristling wall of bayonets. Gertrude though a little girl was st afraid of him or his men no matter who it be. She tried to dash around at the other graycoats had come up from behind and her escape was blocked or certain now. After taking a good look at his face ertrude thought must be a fiend in human form, . He looked it anyway and acted like to and spoke like a bad tempered man. This man during his reign of slavery i Calverinia had confined many a victim of a disease called Fencedancia-Prophobia, and had put many a prisoner among them so that he had scores if such cases. The first victims that had been captured had been bitten y scores of mad dogs set upon them by glandelinians, from a maddog pound, and by children suffering from the most deadly disa disease wenomendan Iver, at the same time. And though skilful doctors had done everything is their power to save him and the others the dreaful diseases Hydrophobia and the other with the longmame had set in at the same time, and poor Grirude Angeline thought of this horror she had seen herself. She was Hired with an indescriable terror for if this glandelinian general once stight her he would put her among the hedious living corpses, so that she wild get the fever which was impossible for any medicine to cure, and she tought that the best thing to do was to fight them all even if it caused or imaediate death for she would rather be killed outright than have this appen to her. She was sudde mly horrified by a vision of his victims seing as if in a dress, their blood shot eyes, their red and yellow scaly end cancerous corpses, red ropy mucus drolling from their mouths and their bleeding wounds. She was so terrified by this horrible vision, that she could hardly move but when the vision vanished she quickly leveled her pistols it the wicked general and shot him dead. Then quickly afterwards shefired upon the graycoats before and behind, broke through their ranks and dashed on down the road closely follows by the yelling cursing and blasphem ing graycoats who rushed over a body strewnclane or meadow withoutceremony in their desperate efforts to overtakeher. Ger Gertrude was forced from sheer desperation to lock herself inside a house which was soon full of the gray exits, but she soon rushed furiously upon them like a little mad amazon verturned three tables with a crash and made a dash for the door, running at and slawming it behind her, and adding to the deafening noise in the 1000, the officera acreaming with rave, the man shouting and cursing, while I

200 26

room tye officers screaming with rage, the men shouting and cursing, while pots and pans made a great clatter. As Gertrude ran outside the gratcoa gray coats quickly dashed forward. One big graycoat sprang at her only to be shot down. Another fellow flew at her with drawn sabre but she had also drawn the dead mans and both sabres clashed together furiously, but as more came rushing forward she manageoto break-away from her assailant and he came in violent can contact with the other Glandelinian and bothbgraycoats fell sprawling. They got up with a great flow of language and dashed after her followed by the others. Gortrude now reached a cortain runned house and stole around to theside, when suddenly from around another corner of the house agr greycoat suddenly appeared and made a rush collaring her and held on to her like a roaring bulldog untill he got a sudden kick from her that senthim overbackwards. She then disappeared into the house while in an instant six of the landelinians ran around tobthe front of the building but was too late-for she jumped out of the lower r f window as they turned the corner. The Glandelinians fired after the retreating fugitive, and then followed f after herelever in their lives had the glandelinians experienced such a desperate child fugitive and did not know what to make of it.

Many more glandelinian soldiers were ariving from all direct iens veterans of glandelinian cavarly men and other glandelinians came hurry ing to the spot armed to the teeth. The glandelinians now opened fire upon her bullets beginning to fly, muskets and pistols began to crack, and the glandelinians thinking they had her rushed on her, but she overthrew them once more and continued to rush on showing that none of the bullets had touched her to the amazement of the graycoays who thought she bore a charmed life.

The enemy kept on some of them opening a withering fire upon the little girl but the shots flew wild. Gertrude having reloaded again fired upon the enemy, shooting more of them down including two lieutements, but these offices officers who had bee shot down were only wounded and they charged their men not to give up no matter what the risk. Two small divisions of the enemy was already approaching to hem herin and as Gertrude saw that there was so much danger of being hemmed in or being caught in the jaws of a trap she at once opened fire again with great rapidity and many of the graycoats were seen to foo fall, but on rushed the daring reckless survivors and so the brave little girl was compelled to fire as fast as she could reload. Yet she was in greater danger than ever and was again forved to run in another direction. The persueing glandelinians gave a shout and endeavored to close in upon her setting out once more in different directions being determined to capture the littlechristian gil girl at all costs and punishing her for joining the Angelinians. Over across a meadow rushed a full-hundred of the wicked gray coats in a rage and so close that they reached Gertrude who began swinging the sabro she had taken from the dead soldier, about her little golden head, like lightning and one of the one after another of the glandelinians went down with serious but not mortal wounds.

So she kept this up untill she created some confusion, enoug enough confusion to escape and again dashed out of their way, and across the meadow. Here they came upon a point where one of the main columns of the retreating Angelinians were within sight and rallying, and she managed to go among them and wounded over fifty during the time they had tried to ger her. The clanicalinians were firing furiously upon the retreating christians and almost simultaneously over fifty of the soldiers in murple were moved down while among the fallen soldiers lay a little strange girl with her body badly hacked and cut open as well. A beautiful sight to behold a indeed. During the great engagement the right wing of Zimmermanns first division had been rolled up especially during the height of the engagement with the Glandelinians known as Omarians who had first attacked the main christ ian line, and the scene here had been y for three hours one of great confusion and horror, the ground being tumbled and the grass clipped with bullets, and spotted with blood that spurted from the fallen soldiers. As the Glandelinians advanced onward in apparent victory the yells in the far distance caused by the Omarians had a sort of bloodcurldling mouning son sound. The sound would abate at times and then become louder and louder untill the whole battle line of the foe was like a storm wave of howling demons. This yell of the enemy was later always termed as the 'landelinian Devil Yell'. The roar of the enemy storm yells grew louder the Glandelinians screaming like a million decomes in horror and niseey and rage, accompanied by direct blows ando onslaughts despite the fact that their lines were time and again torn by terrible volleys. The christian troops there were still retreating were being shot down in masses by the fire of the advancing enemy. All this shouting, yelling and incessant heavy firing reached the ears of Zirmermann and to him these blood-

ing yells continued, even went on unabated, then grew still more louds juir as time passed. One of his orderlies decided to make an investigation, wh jumped on his horse and soon was entering a wooded stretch of ground, with nearly fifty thousand five hundred men and parks of artillery. When they hiproceeded far a enough and concentrated into the newly formedposition, he dimunted, leaving his horse in the shelter of a heavy growth of trees and crept stealthily into the woods where the horrid yells were proceeding. Witently the noise of their horses had not been heard for the yelling went on makted, and even the slight crackling among the underbrush caused by the assige of the soldiers through the tangled woods was unheeded. The yells was arribly loud by this time and as the general and his commades approached werer and from the sound of the voices it seemed as if all the demons o the hell were let loose. At last they reached a clearning and saw scores thousands of purple coats dashing in confusion this way and that some atches stoppong to open fire at unseen objects, the woods was wreathed in aske, and then a massive swarm of yelling omarians were seen advancing furios briously ad occasionally returning the christian fire. It at once flashed am his mind that general Zimmermanns right wing was rolled up and so he th his aids went back the way they came, tward the Angelinian troops were given the alarm, and were ordered to hold off the enemy from ancing through that section if possible. Even if these clandelinians were scounted, they could run as swiftly as deers, and if they overtook a horse my would cling to it's stirrup, untill they could either drag the rider all, or spring up behind him and fell him to the ground ground. his christian general knew their ways and did not wish to encounter t hese line omarians alone, and did not even have any hope that his fifty fif in thousand could hold out against them though they were inferior to the min wher of the Angelinians. Their horses needed no unging but lay low to the and and seconed to fly over it outdistancing the clandelinians in a rainutes. At this moment they could hear the dull bocoming of a hundred inclinian cannon at once, and the deafening crashes of sudden thousands inell explosions at one time and the rolling thunder of long like of witry all at one simultaneous time, occasionally with an increase of the Ning of the Glandelinian' Devil yells ...

"'One of you officers must warn general Zimmsmann of his danger." ithe general. 'Go immediately.'' of the officers dushed off in a rush while the confusion of the distant wis increased, and the fearful rattling roar of all numbers of firearms minued to swell the volume of sound mingled at times with a crash of sibing like the loudest banging of the severest thunder. At this moment me was a loud crashing through the woods and later over seventeen thousand bious Glandelinians appeared, and with wildest yells fell upon the dinians. The fifty thousand soldiers showed the sternest resistance reveral hours making the woods a perfect inferno but they wereoverwhelm but by numbers but by the force of the landelinian in impact, and at last thristian line here began to break and slowly recede, but kept up a storm fire. However at other points of the same newly formed battle line the ristian force still held for a time but the clandelinians wentat them with and surprising agility that the christian general and his officers could not ilve they were the same he and they had seen a short time before. The idelinians at a distance could have easily been mistaken for a large m of girl girl children attacking a force of boys from the appearance of ir hiar. However their motions were not impeded by their heavy clothing 1 100n a most desperate fight was raging all around, while the christian filters amid the bedn bedlam went dashing about their lines enou encouraging hir men to hold on. One of the Glandelinians out of many hundreds who teded in crossing the christian works succeeded in catching hold of colonia Hardess saddle, swung himself up behind the officer, clapped one over his mouth so that he could not yell, seized him tightly with the ar and before any one could go to his rescue bolted off withhim. A bunch Angelinians immediately dashed forward rescued the officer, and killed Glandelinian before he could draw any weapon to use on them.

During the frightful struggle the clandelinian wave badly shattered and tern, but nevertheless the clandelinians was soon lifered by a second wave and the Angelinians suffering heavy losses as it is the enemy, general ostellio who commanded here was forced to with from the newly formed position, and the long brig bebridges his men defed lended blowing-them up with dynimite with all the surging clandelinian on the clandelinian general grancis Callabong was making rapid and, while the clandelinian general grancis Callabong was making rapid and.

Seeing that his right was rolled up with the loss of II,056 in killed and would wounded already, and that the other wings of his o first division was hard pressed, Zimmermann had now put or had been putting all the impedements he could in the way of his enemy blocking the roads with fallen trees, blow ing up the bridges, crossing the Mc-gamberries Run, and running off all the horses and provisions to the rear so that Hennie Shoemannia the chief leader of the Glandelinians could not make progress in time, and so it would give Aronburg, and Kindernine time to come to his aid, and give Federal battle

in general fury. During this time the general fury of the attack of the omarian armies broke out anew after a few hours hull, and never before had some of the Angelinian leaders who had served in some other great wars, and even the glandco Abbieana Abbisannian war of eighteen fourty one saw anything like it, it being something awful. This frightful onslaught lasted for fully four hours without absting and reached its worse by the fourth hour, wave after wave of the Glandelinians rolling resistlessly as it seemed against the christian line and at every succeeding wave of Glandelinians the christian works was sub merged in a rearing storm of carmage. The slaughter was frightful to behold especially at such close quarters, the clandelinian waves being torn and shot to pieces a each succedding charge, the howling of the clandelinia yells being something unaccon accountable and terrific, but they soon succeeded in carrying the second line of works. Bullets flew in t orrents against the contending columnscfor hours while the bursting shells glared fearfull y. The clandelinians at each succeeding charge fairly reared in fury, the battle itself raged with the most terrific violence and ferocity, and each onrushing tidal wave of the glandelinians yelled so lludly loudly that it seemed as if there was a whole legion of dec demons and dragons of hell let loose in desperate array against the christian lines.

All through this there was an infe nal clatter made by the clash of bayonets against bayonets, while new and savage yells and heartrending shricks filled the air as thousands went down mangled and bleeding. The uproar of the battle was hedious and deafening just before the whole of zimmermanns line wavered a second time and began to fall back. W The Glandelinians continued to press on with sharp penetrating yells, the air was filled with the smgke of battle, and so thickly was the christians compacted against the glandelinian assailants that it did seem umusual that Zimmermann seemed to be losing the fight against such inferior mumbers combatting against him. At the same time a hugo army of glande linians had been thrown against the christian divisions under Sidelight but here they met with horrible slaughter, for fifteen columns each considt ing of ten thousand men were crushed and mangled; and torn in pieces with their men lying in windrows of fallen, for here zimmermanns main line of cannon mowed them down in while large platoons, and after charging repeated ly for three hours despitethe frightful carnage the landelinians finally broke and fled in panic and confusion.

It was indeed seen by Zimmermann that his army could not hold its ground much longer unless heavily reinforced, and that he would have to fall back tward the plains of Crowley nun. If he was compelled to do this the seige of Crowley would be broken. However the battle had ceased for the day and as the enemy i did not press the assault any further Zimmermann had time townestablish his lines. In the following morbing several of the christian wocuts who had been out all night came riding back to the christian lines and met one of their generals in the glens.

'Hande Hennie Shoemannia has arived with a hundred thousand more Glandelinians to reinforce Federal and he is making his way forward tward Sidelights Run as fast as he can. 'Was the startling news. Others came riding up a little after giving the same news. Zimmermann doubted if his Angelinian troops though overwhelmingly in numbers would be able to meet the trained soldiers of Hennie So Shoomannia once more though still much inferior to his own to begin with, but splendidly trained in the art of war. He at first decided to retreat and give the alarm to Aronburg at once, but the rumers of the sudden and unexpected advance of Hennie Shoemannia was quickly verified, and the greatest alarm arguse arose among the whole line. Hennie Shoemannia had been advancing from landelinia a month before the Crowley massacre had started, and had reached the boundary line of Glandelinia and Angelinia some time before the battles of crowley bugan began, and had at once set out with the intentions of stopping the christians from moving forward, though in his full heart he was not for Glandelinia and fought just because he had been commanded to do so.Angelinia ih in heart was his freidn friend and so was Hanson ivian his friend and in one of his statements before Crowley he had said that if Hanson ivian commanded the christian army opposed to him he would sooner lose his own live than clash with a life long friend of his army.

At the news of the approach of Hennie shoemannia with TOO,000 troops to the sild rederal Zimmermann wished to retreat for if he stayed against such make he would meet disaster though his force outnumbered Hennies two to make fee wore fiercer fighters thus the reason. The center of his line had almiy receded two days after the first bloody engagement and the clande limbs there had remained in possession of the works instead of following up thir advantage and did not even continue the persuit of the christian anymaer hamberlane. The other limes had still held however for a whole day will ordered by Zimmermann to retreat and take to better cover. General hambrlane knowing that he could not stand against the concentrating enemy to mee now preparing to attack again sent the horses and artillery ahead and then after retreating a certain distance decided to skirmish with the new for a couple of days untill zimmermann could be ready for another general eneral fray, and so halted nearly a thousand men in the bushes to ambush by number of clandelinians who would happen to advance that way.

'We are forced to retrest for the enemy are coming in over bluing numbers against me, but we may harass them a bit for a few days more make time for the main christian line to get into a new position, and for

miniorements to come to zimmermanns aid.''

on came the landelinians pushing on , evidently thinking that general prol hamberlane had retreated in panic, but suddenly the callant plinians u opened fire upon them from the bushes. The landelinians who m totally surprised did not see any signs of the rallying christians, but the knew that the christians were somewhere near, and after hesitating they prestly advanced again. The Angelinians after retreating for several paces ish opened a galling fire, and now the advance guard of the enemy having fire lineannon with them plunged into the bushes, and after a serious hand to mmiconflict forced the christians to retreat. As they retreated the Angelinia two fired volley after vol.y volley and making a desperate running fight or sweral -hours. All this while there was a tremendous rattling of musketry firing with chamberlanes main line many of the Angelinians having been kill 4 or wounded, but some of the wounded still kept on fighting untill massied. This for a time checked the landelinians but two days later 47 railied and came on again and this time with a fierce rush, while to plandelinians having brought up their artillery and seeing that phamberl we men showed more fight, trained their guns upon them meaning to scat w the troops like chaff. The guns were primed and aimed but most of the welinians at this point lost no time in getting away, and the volley of alls went wild only dama damanging the trees and sending a blizzard of leave w broken bark and twigs or branchs to the ground and filling the air with liams cloud of smoke. As the Angelinians continued to ret reat, they saw at the had ran into another danger for there were other graycoats in the way with these also had several hatteries of field pieces with them ready to on upon the mere handful of christians, but as they turned their guns upon is largelinians the brave christians dashed through the bushes. So again when aguns did roar the Angelinians were not in the way of it, the christians Mally gathering behind a stone wall at a sharp turn where they could was fro cross fire upon the foe. Seeing nothing of these brave fellows imepting of a portion of the main obristian line under Chamberlane which w looming far in the distance the landelinians supposed that they had the and were unprepared for the surprise they presently get. As the Mance guard was well within range every one of the Angelinians behind the wall filled his arms with stones big and little and let fly at be graycoats. Away went hats and wigs, the volley being steadier than that direarms and quite as effective in halting the enemy. The men were It in the faces, arms, and heads, and bodies, the air being full of the llying missles for a few minutes, and only the pressing forward of the In body kept the advance guard from falling back in the greatest con Mion Having used up considerable ammunition the Angelinians beat a Esty retreat, but halted again further along the fences of a long butteld field and here several hours later they opened fire upon the many again, being determined to make as desperate a fight as they could, and ares the enemy as much as possible untill zimmermann was ready once more to repell the main force. The clandelinians fired a return volley, b but the Angelinians were lying flat upon the ground behind the hedges and fences and the enemys fire passed over their heads. They managed to do considerable damge to the enemy before they were forced to fall back again, and then they burried on to find another good point from which to fire upon their low slowly advancing foes. Many of them were already wounded, and many he been killed, but the survivors were determined to fight as long as they could and none of the survivors gave up on account of their hurts.

Fijding another point of vantage from which they could fire upon the enemy, the brave Angelinians wited untill thry came up and then opened upon them in the liveliest fashion. This time the Angelinians were in a score of sheds whence they could direct their fire from three points, thus greatly puzzling as well as harassing the wicked glandelinians. The latter charged upon the barns and set them on fire in front, but the same smo e hid the retreat of the Angelinians in the rear, and the glandelinians were disappointed once more at not meeting them face to face, and getting hold of some of them as they supposed they would. The Angelinians now retreated in full speed, but soon picked out another good point upon a road, and here they fired upon the glandelinians in beneral general fury only dashing away when the lande linians came on in greater numbers, some of the enemy being on another road and this forced the Angelinians to retreat to avoid being intergepted.

Two days later hamberlane was compelled to engage the ge clandelinians in general combact. The main head of the enemys column on the other section of the plain was coming on with the intention of surprising the christian line, and suspecting nothing themselves when all at once there was a great rush and a roar and a big force of Angelinian cavarly came suddenly sweeping across the plain in dense formation and fell upon the greycoats with terrific ferces ferocity, the clandelinians first retreating in confusion and then rallying opened a terrific fire, but the Angelinian cavarly had charged a second time more vigoriously this time and so furiously upon this section of the wave of advancing clandolinians that this part was somewhat seperated from the main line, and being somewhat confused retreated. The other part however came up and they were fighting more vigorously when suddenly hamberlane saw the other column approaching from behind having been sent around while the fight ing was going on. There was a great danger of the Angelinian cavarly seper ated also from their own main line as they were of running into a trap but they sawttheir danger and wheeled in an instant and fairly hurled themselves pell-mell upon the newconers and beat them back with heavy losses but now other detatchments of landelinian infantry were pressing them close once more dashing into these reinforcements the gala gallant fellows broke their line and sweeping off to one side they dashed away back across the plan plain. The other main columns of cavarly which had been forced to retreat also rallied at certain times, and when the foe got too clos rushed them, beat or forced them back. The clandelinian forces of course was seen coming on in general strength and presently out of the dust and smoke ermerged several men in the uniforms of officers and after them some pack horses that were coming on at a good rate each led by a mounted gracoat.

"We are in lic luck." Exclaimed general Kauffman who was in command of ariving re inforcements for hamberlane. Here are only a few Glandelinia s and we may as well try to bag them all."

only a few Glandelinia s and we may as well try to bag them all. .. He waited untill the foremost wore avreast abreast and then ordered the counter attack. The surprised Glandelinians were taken aback for the moment, for they had neither seen or heard the Angelinians but general Francer B wehim who was in command of this column even if he had been caught nap ping was now wide awake and wheeling like a flash called loudly; * Forward soldiers of the king.Down with the christian dogs. ** Muskets began to rattle and pistols to crack at new portions, the pack of horses were left in charge of the guard and over ten thousand clandelinians rushed up to where Vehem was waving his sword and calling for them to advance. The enemy came forward shouting and yelling and shooting in long volleys and the air and plain seemed full of storming bullets and onrushing gray coats. But the Angelinians seemed to be prepared for their leader shouted; ''Charge soldiers of Christ. Down with the Clandelinins.'' "Fire "Rang Vehims shap command and he was answered by a galling fire from his men who had coased to advance but who started to lie down or meel in long ranks. The Angelinians had opened a general fire simult a jously and when the smoke partly cleared away many on both sides lay pritrated on the ground but the clandelinians themselves took no heed of the greter losses and even many of the wounded did not realize that they ad been struck, and the clandelinians soon came on again shouting and yelling once more like de mons and with such a deafening clatter that d for 19 moment the Angolinians were completely demorlized and became con Right int the midst of the Angelinians in the face of a terrific withering the Angelin as replication with hurrans and shouts of defiance, and before rounded by the realised what was happening they found themselves almost sur a line of this of clandelinian horsemen who were furiously charging on columns were c thousand feet in length and some of the Angelinian with 220,000 me.elied to flee but general Kauffmann came up at the moment the charge and sand thirty thousand of these were thrown upon Vehims men ghter following being awful.

the trash of the shock the clandelinian wave was badly torn and gapped wireds having fallen in a few minutes, and two general officers themselves arrowly escaped as they rallied the torn Glandelinian columns. As the Andelinians tried to charge again there came a fiercer burst of musketry and the flash of so many guns almost blinded the clandelinians and the deafen m noise, and the fearful losses for which they were fully unprepared almost imaged them and a portion of the foe line gave way. By continueing these all directed charges and volleys Kauffmann managed to keep the clandelinians as advancing any further untill general George Hannon with sixty thousand his own force arived and soon these fifty t housand were resisting for four ars straight the sories of desperate clandelinian onslaughts, and giving rousing reception. This battle was as bloody as Antietam in the civil war i the clandelinians saw that they could not press their advantage they had wiously gained any further now, and re repelled by two now divisions as by were they were forced to fight bravely and stubbornly to save themselves be being cut off and rolled from the field in disaster, vehem inspiring been by his impetuousity, but one of his largest divisions had been mady driven back with x severe losses in killed and wounded, another was twitened with annihilation, and two generals had fallen. However the assault the main column of the enemy for the time being had not been stopped, the mielinians after repulsing two charges of the christians and descipinating hir lines had pressed forward with the pressure of an avalanchil storming theristian lines furiously, and despite axdeadly fire that was mowing is down like grass ada advanced again and again making sixteen successive desperate charges and each time reaching within eight paces of the load annon to take surer aim at the men behind the blazing guns, but the indering cannon securched the air with flame and smoke, filled the plains mattle line with confusion and sound a thousand times confounded and m the gray waves to pieces every time they charged.

For two hours of those four bloody hours the continuous roar of shundred cannon and the rattle of sixty five thousand muskets and alle that many pistols deadened the ears to sound from the infernal it, but during the third hour of the desperate fray the glandelinians had useded in mounting the works on Rauffmanns left, and the Angelinians in their ammunition and cartridges gone were forced to take to bayonets pike its and broadswords, and the cavarly to their lances and sabres, and now that their hard pressing assailants with irrestible fury showing no mercy the desperately charging enemy, killing and wounded a thousand every hour soon their first line was broken by the purmacious character of the succlinian attack and the survivors were forced to take flightm the glande han leaders shouting as their men pressed on through the sea of smoke.

In about five minutes after the clandelinians had poured over the breast the of Ka Kauffmans left the whole column was the scene of confusion but manic, the battalions of the christians being badly broken, but fleeing isod order, though persued by the furiously advancing enemy. Along the the of general Kauffmans line the christian line still held against the alling tidal wave of destruction and here by some means the Angelinians about reinforced and the fight was renewed after a hull with increased wand one line of graycoats two miles long was torn to fragments and treated in the wildest panic.

thard the field pieces hi half an hour later after a rally pressed alandelinians anew, the Angelinians still keeping their ground, untill by had torn six clandelinian waves to pieces, and saw them recode, and still M on untill they had not a single cartridge left and all their field pieces When wrecked and badly hacked by bullets. The glandelinians at illrushed and a new force of Angelinians was thrown upon the assailans and the Angelinians resisted furiously driving back nine successful waves horrib ribly mangled and shattered, but the next charge of the enemy in heavy mes ewas resistless, and though the Angelinians fought very stubbornly by were forced to give way also, but they also had ratreated only when bir full ammount of ammunition gave out. On came the glandelinian storm wave with a rush and a shot shout, but rallying the Angelinians though out temunition vaily strove with the fury of desperation to stand their ground illing the landelinian columns with their bayonets making wider gaps in the ans ranks, and bearing them backwards despite their desperate struggle bild the christians in check, but again they ral/ied and once more came with crash and roar and clashing ou clubbed muskets, and the ring og stel on steel. The carnage of the hand to hand contest was appalling. The ther wing of Kauffmanns line still held however the enemy being greatly in first to thom and the Angelinians here kept up a scathing fire upon the enemy 200 ... !:

which picked the clandelinians off as fast as they appeared through the dense sea of smoke. The din here was equally as terrific as eles elsewhere and though the graycoats were exposed to the most galling fire of kauffmanns remaining divisions they continued the assault, despite the fact that the ground was fairly paved with their dead and wounded, the Angelinians indeed keeping up the most disasterous fire, there being a most terrific di: discharge from breastworks, trenches, stono walls, from behind low fences, corn stalks, and from behind trees, and down went so many masses of the moving bodies of the graycoats that the remainder fell back though one column still swept on like a screwning howling roaring whirlwind. Indeed the whole christian line under Kauffmann had been attacked vigoricusly but the last wing had held their ground most stubbornly, their works being strongly defen ded with deadly gathling guns which swept the foe down down like leaves falling from a tree, and which raked the ranks of the clandelinians in a frightful manner keeping up an incossant lively fussilade of lead and cani ster and grape which moved them down in such dreadful fury that for a time again they were confused and redoiled.

Every rank of the christ ians poured in their fire, whole other divis ions coming up to the rescue, but also more and more of the enemy had arived and the violence of the attack was increased, while the gray lines which had been driven into confusion by the christian fire rallied, by this time, and though new batteries of artillery had arived these could not now check the Glandelinians who were now attacking all-along the line. Hannons divisions had charged again and again against the clandelinian hordes with the inten tion to chack their advance if possible but in the dreadful carnage general Hannon was killed, and general Tn Tony Senguine had to take his place and when he renewed the onslaughts by making the scone of carnage fearful he and general chamberlane were wounded by a bursting shell and general Henry Esteran was also wounded. General August Antinoio himself took senguines place and resumed the counter attack with dreadful fury, even forming a flank ing party to harass Vehous right, but the flanking attack failed with the wounding of three more of their general officers who were not named. At the same time large forces of Glandelinians under Benson Kinty were now coming to reinforce Vehem, and Hannonias forces which held a crossraods and in ignormance of the death of their leader still showed great resistance to the end energy holding their ground against great assaults but after two hours despite the fury of their resistance they were not able to hold it, but they held it long enough under a galling fire for the rest of Hannons army to withdraw after the death of their leader was known, and then they withdrew also but kept up a withering fire as they red receded. The glande linians after another hull and confident of victor again came on with the greatest energy but general hambers had now opposed them with a line of artillery and double line of infantry and cavarly, and in the attack of the glandelinians the firing became so heavy this time that indeed the Glandelinians were going down in thousands, but despite their fearful losses the glandelinians had crushed a portion of the line and so pressed on but a portion of the christian infantry counter charged and threw themselves upon the Glandelinians with the greatest ferocity, but they could not halt them and were driven back. The clandelinians rallying after the shock came on like a perfect swarm of bees and soon the gunners were doing all they could to keep the assailants from capturing the camon, and the ground in front of the guns was piled with windrows of the dead and wounded-graycoats. It was evident indeed that the battle along the entire line from thember lane to Kauffmann and the others was growing fiercer every hour, but so heavy was the attac on his position at the Crossroads, that Chambers felt sure he was being worsted despite all he could do.

"'Oh if Kindersine would only come and hu hurry to their aid." Groaned chambers. ''Charles poblin is coming of course but he cannot hold out against such a storming attack, though we even outnumber the worse of the glandelinian assaulting waves."

Chambers still had his Abbieannian nature and would not give way despite the fury of the attack. It was indeed awful but the enemy kept coming on. Many of the Angelinians who had been overheating their muskets from everdischarge had to resort to their pistols and bayonets, but nevertheless the enemy weevere indeed surprised by such a steady resistance, and of the steady fire of the Angelinian cannon. But still the enslaught was cont inued with unabated fury, and time and again the clandelinians rushed forward wildly with fierce yells and engaged the christians in bloody hand to hand fights.

Boblins divisions soon however appeared and came to chambers aid and stopped a portion of the enemy line for a time but the rest came on nevertheless and struck against the newconers with such a furious attack that most of the gunners scattered in all directions in the first onrush.

some portions of the clandelinian columns had fallen back after whice wept-down—like grasx gras s before a scythe and general chambers whiled two clandelinians who attacked him and brought their heads together th such force that he fractured their skulls. Then he cracked the skull of with his sabre bringing it down upon his head, and charged six otherse meding the weapon around like a club and felling one after another. The in body of the glandelinians was now at a standstil standst ill instead taticking any further, but they ha opened such a galling fire upon the ristians the that they themselves found it impossible to counter charge grave, while now even distant new battaries of cannon was opening fire m the christian gunners. At times more clandelinians during a charge cwould m at chambers but he himself would leap forward to meet them swinging isabre about and ahalf a dozen graycoats would fall to the ground ally stunned or with their skulls cracked. Within another hour after a short all in the firing other forces of the enemy were seen advancing at different hits of the Crossraods with the intention of flanking hambers right fright rear with a heavy one laught on his left as well, and retaining hir own formation despite the deadly christian fire. The Angelinians again mented to charge and drive the enemy back at the point of the bayonet, but at of these swarms of christians covering a space of a mile of ground were wally caught in a gigantic infilade and were almost ennihilated before the gretreated. It was seen by all that a counter charge at this dangerous mand place was out of the question for the enemys fire was more deadly hefore, and more incessant. It was also realized that the e e enemy imdea general attack, otherwise it would not have been so vigourous is contino continuous as a severe storm, and as soon as the various fales who were the flanking party reached the christian right rear at est, it was seen that they were also advancing with almost resistless fury different points at once, and in solid columns. The two wings of these rucing columns however from the resistance they met were compelled to m issediately for aid, and heavily overwhelmed and not able to force any it of the line they were soon compelled to fall back. The right and left go of chambers army were now able to make a counter advance while oblin myored to surround his foes, and presently opening a fr fresh fire them, and increasing their fire untill their whole advancing line see to be rolling forward clouds of smoke. The landelinians opposing ilin however halted their retreat, and so fierce was the sudden counter ack of the gallant graycoats that soon noblins line was hurled back yled and torn, and with their leader wounded. The enemy again advanced multily, and then recovering their formation once more they charged more classly than befr before driving boblins line from their works in confusion is they still tried to raily and stand ground the clandelinians crushed th hir whole line to fragments. Mattle was now raging at its worse fury a, along hambers line which realso hard beset by the determined clandelinians, the crashing of long a of musketry and the thunder of two hundred christian guns being heard railes and the uproar was more terrible than before and completely gener he enemy were closing in upon Roblins force, and they were also hard med being unable to break through the lines of graycoats or to drive back. They made one bayonet charge after another only to lose thousands time in killed and wounded, but soon as the action got too hot for one if and the lesses too heavy they would be relieved by another but later their retreat continued, for it was impossible to stand before rigainst such an indomble foe as the glandelinians, whose cause indeed believed in the right despite all the cruelties they had done. enomy were also still charging Hannons leaderless armies furiously hott est of the fight going on here, the enemy here also pressing on dusly. Hannons successor waited untill the energy were within easy me and then ordered all the ranks to fire as rapidly as possible and an hour more there was a renewed deafening crash of firearms, and again use of the advancing foe seemed to drop but on the survivors came, at tack Elannons rallying forces more furiously, and at other points shell and m seemed to fly in every direction as it seemed, but nevertheless Hannons plated forces were compelled to retreat because it was now found imposs is to hold the foe even at bay. But their receding fire never slacken and though the brave Glandelinians were winning at this time vere doing so at a most woeful loss. But the firing of the enemy had airt as good an effect or more upon the christians and now as general Maph Danginis ordered his divisions to counter the foe and then when it repulsed he suddenly heard the sound of most tremendous firing in another

direction which was kept up incessantly, and he wondered whatvit was all

While he was losing hope and fearing annihilation parginis happily recieved reinforcements, and while he was trying to rally one of his grand divisions, it was put out of cammission by its losses while standing their ground like spaspartians, and as it was withdrawn its withdrawel was covered by the fire of ten heavy batteries of big cannons. Again and again several monsterous waves of glandelinians rushed upon the ciristians under panginis but one wave after another was torn asunder and sent back reeling and staggered from the terrible blows recieved by them. Nevertheless the other onslaughts of the enemy was soon becoming resistless and so intolerable was the firing that the yells of the enemy ad the crashing din of cannons and firearms became indescriable, the enemy trying to carry Danginis works by storm. Some of the masses of glandelinians soon swarmed over the works yelling and firing heavy volleys at close quarters with the christ ians, mowing them down like grass, a d soon the christian line at this part gave way and retreated to their second line of works.

The conflict ended in this fasion night closing on the scene but the main christian line had not been driven back and during the whole night Crowley was under shell fire from Aronburgs and Zimmermanus and Kindernines main line of cannon. The next morning some of the scouts came dashing up to general pa panginis who was concentrating his forces at his new line of positions the scouts being breathless and excited and being questioned said; 'General there is a large force of Glandelinians in the whole stretch of woods covering both sides of gidelights Run. I or we could not st op to see how many, but the there are at least four t imes the number there was yes terday attacking us.'

Almost before these men had finished speaking another scout came dashing up on a jaded horse.

'General' He creid. 'The roads to the city of crowley is blocked by Federals main troops and we must send a messenger to general Aronburg to warn him of our danger, for if we fail to hold, general minermann will be driven back, and the loss of the battle means the raising of the seige.''

Still another scout appeared he and his horse panting and gasping and he himself could hardly speak;

It was a crtian one of the fafavorite officers of panginis who abouted;

''Quick general the graycoats are coming upon our rear.''
Danginis and Chambers looked-at each other.

'Surrounded Danginis' Said chambers.

"We'll have to sneak out Chambers. 'Said Danginis. Danginis had to do something pretty quick and even some quick thinking. The enemy could not very well bring up any cannon to where they had made their new position and their position was such as to give them a decided advantage although if the three clandelinian divisions steadily pushed forward in one simultaneous body they would soon have the christians paned penned in like cattle in a corral. However they hadcduring the night recieved some aid from major general Ao Aronburgers forces and three divisions wee were taken out by parginis himself and selected at these very three places these very positions bristled with their bayonets and field pieces. The first of these glandelinian attacks came on from the large divisions of Mc-Hollestinians under the command of general Frank salome and after a three hours desperate and bloody fight raging for the length of two miles the attack was repulsed with vigor and bloody loss. When chambers found out that this first bloody attack had been made at that point he called his officers to come to panginis aid and these Angelinians made a furious defense, the firing bing more incessant for they all fired and reloaded as fast as they knew how. Hany muskets were stuck into the tree branches and when the men had emptied their own muskets others fired these, while the rest reloaded the empty ones and so this caused an incessant firing of musketry which roared incessantly, and it seemed indeed as if the woods were full of christians that sprang up from everywhere at once firing . shotung shouting, and retreating before the enemy had a time to charge. The deadly steady firing now seemed to come from all sides of the woods mowing many gaps in the ranks of the enemy, and as Darginis saw that great munbers were swarming tward his three divisions for the moment his heart had failed him but he recieved aid from Danginis and the enemy were not able to stand the resistance of the greater odds against them and so desisted in their first desperate attack, though tremendous storms of volleys fairly made the woods roar like a million lion s, and down fell many a clande linian before they had the chance to retreat behind their own position. Soon however the foe again tried it and one of the attacking divisions of Glandelinians approached tward a long stone wall, where a force of christians had been placed behind and to the fee there was not a head to be seen except those of the graycoats who continued to advance in massive formation

whistians behind the long wall remaining perfectly cool and steady and alling for the signal to fire. Finding apparently no resistance at this point memy pressed closer n and closer but cautiously and carefully, and then we was a withering flash a murderous roar, and for every shot a graycoat mod in his tracks, over a thousand of them going down almost simultaneous g driving the others into great confusion. The Angelinians hastened to lad but before they had a chance thosecwho had been behind the unfortunate meats rushed forward in their plac, and were upon the Angelinians in irrific hand to hand contest. The Angelinians were forced to retreat reding as they went backwards step by step, but on came the enemy they also serving their fire untill it could be made most effective. By the time the goats fired the Angelinians had reloaded, and their fire was simul we with that of the enemy, the sound being deafening, the smoke blinding t by the time it had cleared away they saw chambers left in the midst His ensuries who all of a sudden began to swarm abouthim and trying to my him off. Seeing this they opened a fearful fire upon the graycoats the chambers fought most desperately striking right and let left with his he.But he was soon overpowered the deadly fire of the Angelinians being hile to assipsate the enemy. While the Angelinians were furiously trying mscue their leader more of the graycoats got behind them and soon they found themselves surrounded. The plight of the Angelinians was serious the wooded districts burning from the serious fury of the cannon tharges lying between them and Aronbur, and his army preventing any mation of their dangerous situation being gotten to him. The plinians fought most desperately, while chambers had hopes that general burg would hear the sound of firing at Crowley and Sidelights Run and a to their aid but it was a forl rn hope for they were being overcome liready the disarming was beinning when a new force appeared on the m. They were heard first and the sounds caused some of the o most wood clandelinians to pale for they were the horrid frightful yells of mal Aberdeen Je nains cavarly divisions of Concentinians. In a moment before the Glandelinians could recover from their surprise and horror, arge division of Jensins men came dashing up from the Angelinia Pil m and come down upon the enemy like a roaring tornado tearing their line to pieces. All was the greatest confusion in a moment, for in the less of the counter attack the enemy for the moment forgot their many imers and chambers took advantage of the brief time to escape and to g his men together. C Down the slopes more lines of Jensins horsemen came med like Grecian spartians in their headwear, while infantry of wrinians came leaping from tree to tree, from r rock to rock, like so may countian goats firing heavily and almosy incossantly as they came, ping the graycoats to rush to either side to get out of their path, the mers under Jensin securing to have the best of it because the suddeness and exectedness of the attack, and when they saw-more clandelinian troops com they tore their line to pieves, and when chamberlanes men rallied they ed the Concentinians and after making a furious charge drove the foe dentirely and recovered the positions they had lost.

In the meantime the attack upon Darginis had been continued anew the mumbers of the christians far exceeded the numbers of the ts, clandd, clandelinian assailants and of other columns combined, and the enemy came on again with increased vigor, they were repulsed after ium of firing that made the trees almost invisible from invisible from thickness of the smoke. When the second day of the battle of sidelights and started the sound of new firing in the far distance had been heard the chambers had also heard and which had increased and drew nearer te long time. This was the reason of panginis being also heavily assaulted. as also caused by the arival of heavy reinforcements which had been sent langinis by Zimmermann. The enemy had stormed his lines ten t imes th appallu appalling fury at this point continually under the ferocity ini most galling fire, but the Abgelinians made it so hot for the enemy they were dissilusioned, and the re, aining glandelinian columns Hr escaping the danger were glad to lull in their attacks for a While. The enemy by a,l this serious resistance on the second day had debut slow progress against both parginis and panginis as the christian had grown more tremendous than before the contest with zimmermann, this Mict having been resumed q at eleven o-clock, and the heaviest of the wattacks had been made against his extreme center, which so frantically its position that the enemy were galled. However one of the worse of mslaughts was indeed most terrific and the more the christians had moved the Glandelinians the more had come on to the asault assault, the fight i waxing hotter and hotter untill reinforcements came to both and also her has the enemy were finally he hurled back and the lost positions regained.

Some time later after the bloody battle of sidelights run and while zimmermana Zimmermanns and Aronburgs seige of Crowley was growing tighter general Kindernine himself had advanced for days with his mighty armies andcsoon had halted his armies south of Siligh Lieght onburg, and so far was he that he could not hear the roar of another fierce encounter that was going on at Banderbush, and did not know of the serious condition of the christian force there, but Aronburg had sent scouts to see if the enemy had made any mos more attacks upon Zimmermann or not and these soon came back about several hours later at least and one of them said breathless;y

'There is a terrible battle raging at Crowley Run, and another at Banderbush and if aid don't come in time, chambers and panginis will be compelled to withdraw from the seige for the Glandelinian armies are assaulting them this time with all their force and making terrible slaughter. Tell Kindernine or

show me where he is.''

For a moment Aronburg could not answer for his surprise but he soon said; **Kindernine is miles away . It will do not good to telegraph to him even right away. He is too far to come at the right time. I'll do what I can my self."

He did so sending the attaked christ ian armies reinforcements and within a day these two battles also ended as christian successes and the seige of Crowley was made still moretighter. B Now the clandelinians were driven to desperation. By this time Kindernines army had crossed the sidelights run itself, and had been thrown forward to the attack several days later with such vio, e violence that the enemy fled to their works. It was now intended to raise the seige by a general and deliberate attack on the who e of Federal and Shoemannias armies. Kindernine started the assault. When the Glandelinians saw the approach of the new christian forces the leaders ordered the men to fireand at once the front line began a crackling musketry fire, the fore ost clandelinians bundling in the middle of the fields and firing at all points as the Angelinians came on firing in return. A little later general Aronburg also preparing for the general storm sent general Jimmie Scan, clankins left grand division and Germajsie and another generals and these with their divisions advanced furiously in sol id formation reserving their fire but recieving considerable loss from the fire of the Glandelinians who continued a incessant fire now, not a surprising circuastance, considering that they had been almost taken unawares and were con confronted all along the front by e. w fresh army of determined and fury stricken Angelinians, the cavarly on swiftly coming horses. After the graycoats had discharged their maskets for nearly en hour untill they were almost ready to blow to pieces from overheating they awaited the attack of the Angelinians with fixed bayonets and for a few minutes there was a terrific hand to hand fight, and during the engagement to general kindernines unazement he noticed a general called John Manley who had placed himself in main command of this glandelinian army confront ing Kindernine. Quickly dismounting general tohn Hanley sprang forward and engaged Kindernine in a sword fight. Back and forth flashed thar their sabres each parring and thrusting with the skill of a c accomplished swordsman swordsmen. Closer pressed Kindernine compelling his furious young antagonist to fall back step by step, and then suddenly by a swift turn

of his wrist he sent the others sabre flying out of his hand. Seizing a musket from one of his men john Manley rushed upon general Kindernine with fixed bayonet, which Kindernine struck add aside with the blut blunt side of his 3 sabre Heanwhile thou athousands upon thousands of the other Angelinians were grappling with the enemy hoping to crush them back and it was indeed a great hand to hand engagement . As soon as general John Manley the young general in command heard the sound of fresh firing elsewhere he endeavored to order a retreat but the graycoats amid the terrifa terrific din of battle did not hear his commands, and were striving with the utmost fury to force their way through the massive christian columns, many thousands manging to break through, thousands of the Angelinians being mowededown as they endeavored to get out of the way of the swiftly counter charging columns in gray. The main body of imleys Manleys army had come up by this time and the counter attack was pressed so fiercely that a part of general Germiniaes division was driven back the left wing of Aronburgs force seemed to be getting the worse of it and were forced to encourse themselves behind w walls and fences and here the bep leagured christ ians kept up a furious hand to hand engagement without pausing a moment. But Aronburgs wain column had stood firmly as a rocky wall itself, repelling the enemy with such vogor and deadly effect that part of their right grand division could not make any progress and soon were obliged to give way in general retreat before ten times their number?

belianon the main columns of the enemy they retreated Aronburgs Angelinians nelms persuit, not noticing whether they were going untill they found Mandives upon Boblins assailants, ad upon coblins divisions which were streeting so slowly, but within twenty minus most of these were rallied in also pushed on in advance, and soon the clandelinians assaulting Homemann and chambers were also forced to recenein confusion the christin fire playing awful havor among their ranks. The seried battle of wiey Run was being won now. And it was. Theseige after this engagement s tightened still more and for fourteen days more untill March 31th 1912 sity of Crowley was under a continual rain of sot and shell. The main whilm now was to a capture the enemys strong line of works along the tins of Kromma Run.

mburg from a commanding position could see during the main concentration dreneval of the advance of the man christian line that Hennie Shoemannia drawn his main forces in long battle array to meet Aronburgs and miernines general attack. Hennie Shoemannia had enough cannon to annihilae any attack made and Aronburg knew this. The verterans under general homer Liebiemann with the main chains of artillery under genera 1 mer Alcholol formed Shoemannias left, and were stationed on rising and facing Kroma nun. Next to him where the Mc-Hollestinian Glandelinians 4,678 strong under general Mahor Reed and Frankiln call forming the der also guarded by as strong chain of artillety. The light infantry under In Winthtroph, and Hanson Cornsos Bicknell with many parks of big mons ir formed the a extreme ri h right, while in advance a detatement klifty thousand picked men under general patherian O'Haria were ready to in the Angelinians as-they should be attacked in front.

As both he and kindernine surveyed these preparations and the sitions of the enemy and the advance of the christians they drew in hir breath a little and exclaimed aloud although their troops did not

Mire is going to be a fiercer fight yet. ** bithen there came a deafaing roar of artillery and a furious rattling in of a score of thousands of rifles on the smaller heights not far r where general Aronburg was surveying the preparations of the enemy. mburg galloped back to his main co command in reserve and putting well at their head he rus ed rushed into action . Riding hiether and Her and brandishing his sabre he cheered on his men, and Kindernine ulted by his example c called to his reserves and rushed after him. with fifteen thousand men by a circutious crout reached some high ground the extreme right of the glandelinians and fell upon the flanking party Fir O'Hara with terrible fury, while at the same time general Wilsome this forces fell upon their right. Up the gentle slopes marched the was of Wilsome tward the Veteran Mc-Hollestinian armies, and a part of artillery under general Lallie and Acholol which were awaiting them. Mag orders from their general chief not to fire first, the Angelinian troos mps marched onward and upward in an awful silence facing those silent ye n threatening batteries of one hundred and sixteen guns. Suddenly the fieries believed forth with a tremendous roar and a frightful shows of th shell and grape, mingled with canister tore and mangled their first tuns and splintered the tree tops. This was a signal for the Angelinians fire and with a loud shot the many survivors leaped forward, delivering Fir fire in rapid volleys, and at the same time opening ride and left is avail themselves of the shelter of the rocks and trees on the margin The ridge on which the artillery hd been posted.

a claricalinias under general Hansol Bid recieved the first furious assault the christian troops led by Chambers which was made upon the enemys mter but was met with terrific resitan resistance the clandelinians whiting stu b stubbornly as was theur c their custom. Then said raining todsides of shot and shell which x desciminated their whole platoons and we the surviving Angelinians resumed their onslaght one laught after a ight pause, and dashing forward, w whirling his sabre wildly around his ud Chambers led his troops again in a furious charge. Close about him presso mused Danginis men-and instead of stoppo stopping and resisting this With d charge the Glandelinians after deliving a storming withering fire withered a portion of the advacing christian line broke and fled, while them with terrifying fury pushed the Angelinian columns tward the guns were belinching belching forth incessantly with a tremendous uproar wing down thousands of the Abgolinians.

"Silence those guns." Was Aronburgs orders. In forward pressed the Angelinins under this deadly fire, the tempest of hot shell and grapes jot shot raining thick and fast but no one seemed to the notice of the fact, the awful fury of the battlehaving taken possession of them the lust of the fight being in their veins. Men fell on all sides memsterous masses, but not one of the survivors took notice, and the

the wounded only couplained only because they could no longer fight, many ignoring their hurts, keeping on untill riddled with bullets, and others were ignornat of the fact that they were shot at all untill they sak fainting to the ground from the loss of blood. All around was furious battle, the cannonde and turnil being deafen deafening had any one giving any notice. Death was everywhere but it had lost its terrors at least for the present for when they paused long enough to think would come horror. Inflamed by the smell of gunpowder as with strong drink the Angelinians continued to rush on furiously. A shot took chambers hat off but he was unawares while Sandernies face was scratched, the blood and sweat streaming down his face when which he did not notice sufficiently to brush away except when the ran into his eyes and blinded him. Another general had a bullet in the flehy fleshy part of the arm and noticed the stinging pain but he kept on never theless and did not stop.

Chambers men in the thickest of the fight fairly reveled in the bloody meles, shouting defiance defiance at the stubborn enemy and fighting with the pluck they had during the other battles already raged. They fought as stubbornly as the Glandelinians themselves and despite the deadly fire of the enemy which moved them down by hundres at every step would never give way even on the losing side untill ordered to do so by their main commanders. Still enward under the tempest of shot and shell they pushe and fought their way, and tward the guns they directed their main efforts, stopping to dedge the m murderous fire, and then up and at them again. Muskets rattled incessantly above their heads awful showers of grapeshot fell around, but enway rd, upward they went, crowding, pushing, shouting and firing, coming nearer and nearer to thoseguns on the heights, that was belching forth fire and fearful velleys of shot and shell, scarcely time being given them sufficiently to cool.

Chambers was foremost, Danginis was alongside or almost by his side, kindernine on the other, and the forces as close as they could crowd, while in the meantime Aronburg was harassing the enemys right wing furiously with an incessant fire of small arms and artillery, and pre e preventing it from sending assistance to the center. Lord C consee with his chosen corps fought them off with the fury of demons, a gallant figure on his g iron black charger, in his uniform of a field marshall. In firing his own spirit into that of his men hemanaged to keep the Angelinians off infliciting

inflicting upon them fearful losses. Aronburgs sharpshooters kept up an incessant fire and every shot told as every marksman picked his victim. S The shot that struck the gallant clandelinian general took the live of a hero, and saved the lives of thousands of his surviving men for with the fall of their leader Lord Consoe, his corps became demorilized and fled in confusion. But no one heeded what was taking place at any other point than where he was fighting except the common command ant who w from the rear directled operations. The air was filled with grapeshot, flames, and smoje, and the hail of bullets and shells, while in one part of the field could be heard the cheering of Jimmies Glandelinians quethey countercharged and struggled. In another rang out as clear as a trumpe trumpet the claron voice and tone of Chambers, animating his command with a part of his own valiant spirit while with him was Danginis's indomitable score of thousands of sharpshooters coolly picking off as many of the Glandelinians taking the most conspicious as being the leading spirit, whose removal would bring about the end of the slaughter so much the sooner. As soon as Consoe fell a panic spread among his graycoated line and they began retreating within their intrendiments, the Angelinians persueing in

the face of a storming fire of grapeshot, shells, and musket balls, assaulting their works vigorously, with the aid of field pieces and gathling guns. Among the foremost of these was Danginis and his men. Oblivious of the shot and shell falling thick and fast around them, passing over their heads at times, and then dropping into their very midist, they pushed on, Danginis's object being to capture the main line of guns and works. He had many gunners in his troops and it was his ambition to turn the guns on the enemy as soon as they were captured . His men knew his intention and acted as one man in their efforts to aid him. He had signalled several par ticular field pieces whose positions were vulnerable and directed all his efforts at that point. The gunners soon saw that the attack of the fierce Angelinians was directed tward them and they t urned the fullforce of their fire on the daring Angelinians, and down they went for several mimites in whole columns. But in the face of death and destruction the surviving Angelinians advanced, and with fiercer determination than before, and soon all of the artillery of the enemy were in action sending forth great clouds of smoke, and streams of grape, shell and canister which deciminated their very lines. Again and again all the Glandelinian batteries opened fire and soon the air above their heads was cut by the hissing flight of the storm of grape and canister and exploding shas shells, the Angelinians returning their fire from every angle of the ridge, at the cannonerrs in front

the survivors were soil soon half way up the hill and here could be and low long common stone wall and incessant puffs of smoke which showed the enemy were behind it.. The enemys cannon committed awdul hi have among the christ ian /ie linesbut the purple coats cheered and dimed command with steady thread, the christian line being in solid ation, their beautiful flags fluttering gl gayly at intervals, and on on they went under the galling fire of the enemys fire cannon, which raked the christin columns from front to rear, even through their whole win, yet every man who was not shot continued on nor did a head stoop hit when the clandelinian batteries sent solid shot through their is. Line aft or line of the christians ac ascended under the witer fering fire and the slopes were thickly strewn with the dead and and Angolinians. Hours had passed a passed and still the right wing the Angelinians was going forward in successive lines and now nearly of Chambers men who had so far been engaged were wounded or dead. The h clouds of the enemys artillery was thicker than ever all of whose pro alles were coursing through the air over their heads, the shells also ding dangerously among their ranks.

wills f reverbrated the thunder of the enemys cann cannon with a hundred mand echoes and the line of the enemy was almost hidden in the smoke, while has pierced by the glare of the enemys cannon and of bursting shells aby the long flashes of infantry fire. Onward swept the Angelinians and the drew nearer they seemed to have attracted most of the fire of the relinian batteries but though the awful shells were bursting above their is or among their ranks, and the canister was rattling through their first they did not waver, neither did the heavy fire of the enemys infantry at their advance though over fourty thousand had already fallen since thing attack completened. There was quite a number of guns at this wand hanginis had determined to take them at all cost.

Forward soldiers of Christ. "He shouted." Capture the guns at all

the head of his men his savreflashing in the sunlight advanced panth, hid men close behind, while the tumult around them waged more and furious, while they seemed to be a part of it all, and scarcely gave thought excepting to that belohing battery and the guns they meant to

storm of shot and shell tore through the trees with a shriek of a syphoon, ripped up the ground, but the back lines of the christians of the bear charmed lives or to be incased in inchanted armor, for the dissemed to roll away from them. Although many of them were bleeding from a scratches to which they paid no attention in the excitement, probably racious of the fact that they had been touched, the Angelinians cont n timed on with wild cries, rushing to the muzles muzzles of the guns, and mitting fearful execution with their rifles, bayonets, muskets and pis

ingelinians though now exposed to a sudden cross fire of the great intensity from the batteries, again charged pell-mell and before the life fire these charges were repeated with a promptness and impetuousity that has astonishing to the enemy, and though the Angelinians in some instances that the enemys lines, and got into bloody work, yet they were invariably men back by the fatal fire of the clandelinians, and panginis 's right has annihilated, but at the same time the main body had fared better, and be enabled Aronburgs army in an hours time to again concentrat their sees and throw themselves reslatlessly upon the batteries. The conflict is learful by this time, and now the clandelinian infantryman were overwhed and clubbed and bayonetted almost to a man, and the clandelinian mer was now completely broken and general Hennie Sycerannia in despair at to his utter amazement the clandelinians rallied and after an hours with struggle again drove back the christians with the crushing of general winds's divisions, and the death of their leader and the wounding of there.

which was not disheartened nevertheless and decided to resume the onslauge mining with heavy reserves, and to support the charge with ten batteries of them, and even resolved in the cha change o in the disposition of his men. Authorating these therefore his muskeeteers and opening two hundred and the guns upon the enemy, and placing himself at the head of over 200,000 and followed by his entire division of 300,000 in reserve reserve he again the himself tward those batteries in a most desperate charge. Again nearer by approached those fatal guns and faster flew the shot untill the arbillery was so hot that the gunners were compelled to wait untill they told a little, and this alone at last enabled the cjristians to at last until up to the summit. Then came a tremendous withering fire, and a storm that and canister simultaneously but the surviving Angolinians had seen the

cossetion f of the glandelinian cannon fire, and it infused fresh courage and the determination to win. Up to the guns themselves rushed general Frank Healey in place of chambers while by his side were Jonnibs and Badline and the color bearers with a single leap 1 placed the colors on the earthworks thouse themselves but amid the withering at orm of musketry were riddled by bullets for their recklessness. An appalling yell case from the Angelin ains and they were despite the galling fire beside their colors in a moment swarming over the breastworks and grappling hand to hand with the gunners and the infantry men as they closed with the foe. Amid the carriages of the heavy field pieces they struggled furiously while backwards with the loss of thousands were crowded Healeys men. Healeys men with Thompsons among-the, by the vallant alandelinians were crushed back by the pressure of a Glandelinian counter charge while whole lines bristled with ringing bayonets, but amid fearful losses forward pushed the dr daring Angelinians again and back and forth they surged the issue uncera unceartian. The slaughter was now awful and for a few minutes the smoke was so thick that nothing could be seen. Five times with awful loss the Angelinians succeeded in seizing the artillery and five times they were remulsed with wful /o loses losses and with such awful losses at that, that the breastworks were surmounted in the slain. The carnage was horrible but still they struggled using the dead bodies as breastworks. Hennings Angelinians were determined to capture those breastworks and gun at all costs and even all risks, and so once more they swarmed over the bloody breastworks which had been cleared ten times, and so impetious was this attack that they finally drove the enomy back with the descimination of one of their main lines.

At this moment Hennibd Hennings took advantage and leaping on one of the guns he wheeled its muzzle tward the enemy and with the recpatured aurmunition opened fire upon them only to fall riddled with bullets himself. Around the fallen general crowlded the Angelinians and furiously fought off a 1 all attent attempts f of the enemy to retake the field pieces. In an instant the energy was compelled to fall back under the galling fire of 100 guns and the effect was electrical, and seemed to give all the surviving Angelinian columns strengthened senews and fiercer courage. The contest was fiercer than ever for the enemy under cornsoe fought long and stubbornyly. General cornsos was at length severely wounded, and his aiding offifer general Johnie Bander j killed himself had he was about to be taken prisoner. Still the Angelinians kept at the guns, and volley a fter volley was discharged, but despite the death and destruction everywhere, the poor Glandelinians tried desperately to retake their guns again, and were not dis posed to give up.

From the incessant fire the guns grew hot and the Angelinians had to take a brief spite less they fly t o pieces, and opened a withering general fire with their small arms. The dead and dying lay in piles all around again, but n on up to the Angelinians rushed the recently displaced Glandelinians, while suddenly general Kindernine ariving with his forces now recognized general John Manley a second time. He had ence been a friend of this Glandelinian lad when a young chi,d child having known him for years, but now as he led the Glandelinians their frienship had seemed to be waning. Anyway Hanley could not recognize Kindernine in the thick smoke, but nevertheless he was aim ing directly for him. The smoke of the firing grew more thicker, but with sabre uplifted he rushed at Kindernine thinking him to be some other officer at least. Kindernine met nim him and a hand to hand encounter ensued. The battle was now at its height and the glandelinians were desperately fighting with the fury of titans. To have their guns wrested from them by mere Angel inians was screething incredible to their pride and they were fairly storning & with the violence of their devilish onslaught, thevGlandelinians keeping up the hand to hand fight ing with dare devil recklessle recklessness. Hennie determined not only to recover the guns but to annihilate all the christ ian columns attacking him or whome he now atracked, and so the assault was on in all its fury now and the firing of cannon and musketry was fairly heart rending. Hanley himself thought he could unsword Kindernine without diffi culty but was soon finding his mistake. John Manley came rushing up at the head of the furious glandelinian columns and now the young lieutement general was fight ing not only in the cause of his wicked king, but for personal reasons as welll for he had known of general Hanson; anger over the great Crowley massacre and he was bound to revenge his hated feelings for the whole of Angelinia for starting the war on his own country. He was

bound to show his returning enemity The furious din of the frightful battle was all around them but the two furiously struggling leaders were cognizant only each of the other. Muskets were were st ill used as clubs, scores of thousands of pistols were fired at short range or point blank, bayonets were used in a very cruel manner, and the Angelinians flocked around their commanders, while the Glandelinians were pressing tward theirs yelling like demons.

hard Thilliamsburger zimmermann had already over 22,345 of the Glande hims disarmed as prisoners, while Kindernine and the Glandelinian general m struggling fiercely, while call around the Angelinians wrwere beating at the enemy once more, the guns still rearing and the muskets rattling Him a most terrific din.

has a most fierce and bloody fight but the Angelinians were determined to Hallan to man they were fighting, with muskets, bayonsts, sabres and pistols with rampods, and rocks and fists, and neither side seemed conscious ut such a thing as defeat was possible. An hour passed amid this rearing Herno battle storm, and Aronburg fearing that he was really on the point of ing for the attack of the foe was only increase in redoubled fugy, and y redubled the massacre of soldiers, when all of a sudden the landelinian ng zimermanns screaming storming front seemed to realize their brave

longer were Cornson or his aiding general there to inate them to freh euvor, and then panic stricken the infantry and artillery forces along forces were receded, and he pressed his success so fiercely that at last eartillery men fld also leaving the cannon they had tried to save in the of the Angelinians. At this moment however from a fall off his horse memann recieved a slightly dislocated arm and was borne bearing another eptian officer from the field before he realized his slight hurt and had intended to and then resumed command.

deraines men nor their assailants did not al not ice this for several sies but when the clandelinians discovered that they were being bulomed by their commades, they only fought like hell hounds to force the the in r revenge of the fall of their leaders, and for a time indernines were in danger of stampeding, leaving general _indernine still on the sutvorks, while general tohn Hanley was still striving with the fury of mration to run him through, when he himself with indomine fell ated in the midst of a terrific withering fire, which e retained its of for fully two hours and a half without abating.

mer the works the clandelinians were pouring like swarms of hell hounds n then general Aronburg having found the sallypory of the enemy had and fresh forces to the regrete and once again the two forces were in a hand to hand fighting, but the Glandelinians who had seen him upon plack so steed in the thickest of the fight for more than two hours name terrified at his approach, and soon withdrew in dismay, but not k before delivering a parting withering storm of musketry which killed wal Aronburgs horse under him and severely wounded the geneal himself is his aiding general Voltee Hansonia had his leg badly lacerated cannon ball and a fragment of a bursting shell at the same time. beside of the glandelinians Hennie Shoemannia seeing a chance or the my I mean rushed heavier forces to the resous of the glandslinians and as were also failing to force the lines back, under Aronburg he went to the ting officership himself and again had the landelinian hordes pouring the works in great success, an and crushing the christian line to pieces has fell badly wounded in a severe storm of destruction for raging for h distance of ten miles and three other brilliant general offices

umia, Jenniean and Callibeania and Sandersbury killed. Not only-did Hanies death, and the fall of general mis Shoemannia demorilize the glandelinians but at the same time came 10,000 reinforcements of Abyssinkilians under general Francis Anna Hansonia. that the command of rederal now took He mais Shoemannias place, placed self in command of thew the whole of the Glandelinian troops in person, but resence nor nothing that he could do revived their confidence, and by began to fall back abandoning the works to general "immentan memmit Four 0-clock had now come the conflict having started from a in the morning and was not entirely over yet. Thes enemy along aburgs front fell /back firther and further still keeping up a heavy ming fire all along the line without abatement, but leaving all of their sertilley artillery and camp equipage in the hands of the Angolinians. It whalf past four when general Aronburg had been found wounded and carried In the field of horror after having driven the landelinians from their attion, and wounding their commander and killing four. Both armies In thoroughly fatigued from their appalling losses, but yet along the The right the fierce fighting still continued with the same great idence and a along this point as along the main sections elsewhere the were failing to force the Angelinians back, and it seemed as if the tile was going to end as a draw with a christin christian advantage of dling the seige. The dead, dying, and wounded lay strewn on the heights, in ravines, in the open fields, on the sides of the hills and among the oded districts of the Kroma Run which the battle recieved its name, and long the trenches on the summit where the fiercest of the deadly engage and had raged for so many hours.

The poor Angelin: ans along the inacti ve part rested with the guns by their sides, too weary and tired to persue their great advantage, but waiting untill morning to renew the fierce attack and try to win a complete battle if possible. Kindernines men now stayed by their captured works and guns while general Fred Neilsonine who had come at the worse of the great battle of Kroma along the central sections, marched out to relieve those on the fields who were still standing against the clandelinian assaults there, and soon the graylines soon receded herecalso, but nevertheless the Angelinians had not gained a complete advantage, for the Glandelinians on account of their apparently and reckless disregard of danger in facing the terrific christian enslaughts that the Angelinian leaders poured forth had held their main lines across the Kroma Run though their own losses had been awful and so the christians had to continue the wearisone old seige. Federal who stood against the assault on the KromaRun had sustained the loss of II,560 in killed alone while on the other hand in the entire battle he had taken more than fourty thousand prisoners, among whom were sever! several officers of distinction, secured twenty pieces of artileey artillerry, all the baggage and camp equipage of a christian brigade, obtain ed a large supply of ammunition of which he stood in need, recovered a portion of his own works, and also entered the christian lines and se cured a most advantegious position which the Angelinians for four hours had made the most frightful enslaughts to recover but in vain. Nevertheless the situation of the clardelinian army was f critical and distressing. The surviving glandelinian generals did not dare await anothe attack on the same grounds as before and so they resolved to remove their troops before Zimmermann should renew his advance, and he did remove his army in an orderly and silent manner without any interference from the Angelinians, who had extended their besieging lines up to the distant hills, and along the banks of the two rivers, the Sidelights Run and Kroma Run.C From his ad vantageious position zimmermann the following morning had tried to provoke Federal to resume the fight but that general had the better of the game for a while by not resuming it under any conditions as it would be a su useless simple sacrifice of life for he knew he could not hold again if he courted another conflict soo so soon with the fierce zimmermann and his army of bulldogs as he called them from their fierce tearing way of fighting in babattle.

He The engagement had be a most bloody one especially for the time of its ka main general duration and the losses in this one battle considered of nearly i I65,789 in killed and wounded alone, while eighty thousand more had been taken prisoners. The glandelinian losses were still heavier on a account of the severe resistance they had shown being more than I45,688 in killed and wounded all mortally and over three hundred thousand in plan plainly wounded and disabled and crippled soldiers, while over I89,000 were prisoners and 9,876 were missing. The other losses of the landelinians at other portions was nearly 236,999.

Handonias men had clung to their guns to the last against the sledge ham mer onslaught of the christians sending volley after volley into their lines, lines and these alone had lose lost I8,876 in killed and wounded before they had been compelled to give way to the attacks which had told so heavily on them. On his side general Francis Teabone had been killed. The Slande linians had in reality won the battle for the main line of intrenchments had not been carried and that all of the best christian generals were down and that the armies of Angelinians were practically without an able bodied commander and no telling what would have been the result if zimmermann had been severely disabled.

It was indeed a fact that the christians had carried the ridges along Hennie's front and on the other fronts but the success that rederals main line had won on the Kroma Run estab established the greater part of the Glandelinian armies, and Zimmsmann saw that to take Crowley by an asbrupt assault was utt orly impossible just now for the clandeinian armies were still 10,000,000 strong to his 23,987,666 remaining of what he had and he saw it wiser just now to prolong the seige with vigor and continue the furious bombardment of crowley without ceassation. It had been Aronburgs purpose at the request of general Hanson and Robert Vivian to punish the Glandelinians for the salughter of the helpless people of crowley, but he had been almost punished himself, and the carrying of the ridges held by the armies of Hennie Shoemannia alone saved the christian armies from being totally routed from the region altogether, and prevented the enemy from raising the seige.

the bloody battle of Kroma had fully raged sixteen hours from the starting point and Zimmermanns left within three hours had lost II,550 in killed, as section losing 2,000 killed and wounded and another two thousand and sixt if y, and another division had lost five hundred in a few minutes, and had before to engage the enemy any further. General Aronburg indeed feared that had made a mess of the whole affair and he or Zimmermann did not know what is give as a report to the two governer generals who were also moving armies through Angelinia tward the boundary line to first strike the enemy at low at Jennie-Wren-Town, and Norma Run, and then to establish a line of addiers alou along the boundary line to prevent the enemy from crossing pair, and to make a full invasion of glandelinia, and make her fall to her mess. Hanson really was starting a job thathat surprised the world from the mest difficultiness of the task, and which brought on the frightfullest war the whole world had ever seen.

To make thinggs completely more surprising Hanson and his brother at learned the news of the series of frightful battles raging around the sieged city of Crowley and certaibly was more surprised and apprehensive han any one could have imagined when he and his brother learned of the atoms of the last great conflict. They had hoped all the time they all have easily averted a war with Wicked glandelinia and now that it ally occurred they had to go to it to a finish.

by were also surprised when they received the news as to the main cause of battle, and so they had decided to immedaitely advance their armies upon mie Wren. Town as soon as possible, and when the opportunity presented in itself to strike a blow himself and make the clandelinians pay dearly with salughter of children that occured there. So he at once with others of Gannon went to the scene, and soon the Calverinians who had accompanied is had discovered that the clandelinianschad begn up to some more mischief wany children had been struck down by the clandelinians. A party of alwrinians at least came upon two children one a little girl lying the snow of the higher hills, and weeping pitiously. She was taken in by the alliers and given confort.

While Hanson moved forward tward Jennie Wren wown he gave the athorities to see that the boundary line became fully fortified, to also tengthen the boundary line of Angelinia, and Calverinia, and to fortify boundary like of Abyssinkile, and advise the Calverinians to sede that all the fortifications of Vivian Wickey called Mc-Whirther were fully wisoned so that the glandelinians could not obtain possession inv in case a christian armies started to invade Calverinia. He also gave orders and thises that the rebellion of child slaves and of the Calverinians should exist all the help possible, and that in cas case of necessity all armies at could be spared should be thrown into Calverinian with the purpose of thing the Calverinians out against the glandelinians. He knew that the illistave rebellion was growing in force and strength ad that the children as not in the rebellion as yet refused to work and were already on the

PART TWO OF THE CHAPTER TWO. Surteen.

THE SEIGH OF JEHNIE-WREN-TOWN, OR THREE DESPERAT E FIGHTS.

AND WHAT THE VIVIAN GIRLS WENT THROUGH DURING THE SEIGH.

Thereann being now in command however was not discouraged and decided to what general Aronburg could not do and that was to rage the battle we more and bring on the first real engagement of the clandco-Angelinian whose declaration was set by governor general Hanson and vivian for the aroll 1912 March the 3Ith.

he could crush the enemy in this second battle for the possession of the Kromer Run then he could crush the enemys opposition further and be able to tighten the seige. If this could be accomplished he would not to spent so much ammunition on bombarding the enemys position at imaley, and which was only smashing down down many more buildings into other ruins. This horrible destruction of Angelinian property in general which the avert, and so he decided to wait untill March the last and has hurl his armies against general Federal and Hennie Shoemannia once more him this time with all his force and fury, and not to allow a seperate magazent to rage at any point. All must be fought simultaneously all long the line. This he knew would accomplish his purpose.

The WOR WAR GAINS HEADWAY. THE MASSACRE AT CROWLEY.

The rebellion had soon gained such momentum that the landelinians had became apprehensive and the glandelinian king the main one procile at once ordered general Hennie shoemannia on the month of march hirth day before the last to move his armies through Angelinia rather than by the sea and do all in his power to stop the rebellion before it grew tog fierce. Hennie shoemannia was then concentrated with a large army of lande linians near Crowley, by the scuthern boundary line of Angelinia, and he was fully o op o poo opposed to it declaring that the Angelinians would resent the invasion and that they would immediately start trouble that glandelinia would not care for at this critical time.

He was recalled by the clandelinian ing to hold council over this, and while he was a absent his under leader general wagi advanced the army into Angelinia, and because some of the people of crowley sniped the soldiers a scene of rapine and horror occured, which at once precip itated into a battle. Simultaneously other armies conducted by wagi had been moving tward Jennie-Wren-Town (Angelinia) and recieved the same resistance and slaughter. Massacres occured that horrified the world, and at which completely established one of the most terrific wars that the world had ever seen.

General Aronburg of the christian or Angainians had a large army of Abyssinkilians near Crowley, and he had been under instruction to watch every movement that the glandelinian armies madecalong the porder, and he had witnessed all this horror the enemy committed at crowley, and while he sent news of it to Hanson who was near Angelinia at the time he obeyed all the orders recieved from the Abbieannian government and by two oclock on the morning of March 3Ith I9I2 both encaies, Aronburg and Federal, were in the clutches of the first struggle of the long threatening war, with the enemy, which had broke before the king of Glandelinia or Hennie Shoemannia knew there was going to be any war.

General zimmermann himself had started the engage engagement being amazed at the number of the enemy, but he had ordered his right wing to charge which they did, and soon the whole battle formation of lande linians along this point was badly torn by the christian fire. Zimmermann had made up his mind to get to the scene ahead of the enemy, take the whole of his division and attack in as heavy a forfe as possible, so as not to give the enemy much time to defend himself, and he did. For an hour the battle raged f r furiously, and every general of the inactive forces had rode forward to the high hills to see what the roar of firing was in the distance, and then realizing that a battle was in progress immedia tely prepared to get their own menorendy for action. Seeing the heavy pr pressure on his left the main Glandelinian general Mc-Hollester made one frightful onelaught after another, and so fierce we were these attacks, and so heavy to the losses that it seemed as if zimmermanns forces were getting the worse of it. The whole history of the countrys wrongs thronged through his mind during the change in the scone, and extending his inactive right wing across a portion of the Mc-Allister Run which flowed through here he crossed them over the region near crowley, and ordered them for ward to make a sweeping charge. The enemy resisted this charge furiously struggling and fighting like madmen, but the charge at this quarter of the battle field was so irrestible that the glandelinians who were under regeneral Noam retreated in confusion leaving nearly a thousand prisoners behind with the fall of their leadr leader who was wounded. The main. line of the enemy had however stood against the fierce onslaught however and the battle went on and increased with t terrible fury. Every minute a perfect storm of minnie balls accompanied every volley , and now the enemy having unlimbered nearly one hundred guns which the artillery men had brought up opened a terrible f r fire upon the christians, but in spite of all they could do within four hours, the desperate charge of the christians proved to be too strong, and the landolinians again rapidly retreated leaving a good number of the cannon behind. By this time zimmermanns columns which had at other points been driven back by a herculean onslaught of the enemy had recieved fresh troops, and after repulsing the enemy finally resumed the advance under a deadly fire from the main foe line, and the ground was soon covered with the dead and wounded, and a blinding pall of smoke overspread the scene.

Zimmermann seeing the at advantage he had gained had by this time gathered about helaf of his force, which also a advanced in the face of a severe withering fire. The contest was indeed frightful and bloody, and by the terrible resistance a part of the advancing force was soon crushed into fragments and all was confusion and alarm, but hardly had Hc-Hollesters

in tried to advance when Zimmermann and Estrabrooklin came to the rescue the fresh forces, and soon these combined forces were carrying all before table-Hollester was wounded in the thigh as he strove vainly to rally his make-Hollesters army retreated tward the south in the utmost confusion, which has the Abyssinkilians yelling like demons pressed forward in heavy force, then Bellion, who had before this been sent with a large force to turn the of the foe by Zimmermann fell dead pierced through the head.

For a time now there was a lull, the christians were advancing suc wifully and all seemed as if the contest which had only raged to now four are would be over. But only a part of the clandelinian army had been aged. What followed the great advance which lasted thirty mimites, could be described but however at this middle of the could be described but however at this middle of the could be described but however at this middle of the could be described but however at this middle of the could be described but however at this middle of the could be described by the could b be described out however at this critical time the force of marians hir general Handon had been advancing to the relief of the broken line in at of Zimmermanne advancing army, and these first formed a battle line. m some serious resistance, and then threw thouselves upon the christian hans with all their might, closing with the Abyssinkilians like a mad Il legion of yelling fiends, reducing the right wing of the checked christ division so much, that the survivors had to withdraw, before the quarters pressure of the foe because too great; but they were not in signs of confusion, though generals Nainburger, callahan Borden, and thins were mortally wounded. This great loss of officers so quickly and that the glandelinians had meant to give the Abyssinkilians all the they were looking for, and this scene indeed filled zimmenann with wand apprehension. His whole entire army was now at hand however having mup at the sound of deadly conflict, and being under the full command generals who served in the Abbieannian with landelinia. General Saunders knew the nature of the fee and believed the battle would be lost unless these fierce o omarian assailants were which He also believed that they would watch out for the coming of any within reinforcements for the clandelinians even during a hostile action, all sent out crafty scouts, but nevertheless he knew that the marians of be held back at any costs and to make then pay dearly for the loss of many christian officers in the first battle so early. He was of course wited at the desperation of the marians and did not believe that any fierce testing. A hour passed during which over a hundred christian cannon had red a chain of batteries in the way of the victorious enemy advancing 1,000 strong and as soon as the foe came within good range they thundered assantly in a deafening din enough to wake the dead. But on came the wiving marians with a horrible bloodcurldling yell, and despite the witance of the infantrry supporting the artillery the onelaught of the wians became so fierce and steady that for a time it was almost impossible met them directly and the infantry men retreated the poor artillery whing compelled to meet them alone. However they did the best they could sinflicted fearful losses among the gray columns moving them down as It as they came within range. One method that saunders saw under the amstances was to direct the course of a des perate counter attack and so brious counter attack was soon made on the sides near the front columns tich was seperating the forward columns of the advancing enemy from the the vings with the aid of ten of the chains of batteries. A part of Saunders th columns attacked the forward part with the most bloody fury, and the this over lapped their two wings who with the center attacked on all the was forced gradually and constantly back from the line of works they aptured from the christians, but their onslaught could not be checked, thigh the covarians had already lost over nearly 10,000 men with general illingbar in the bargain, he being killed by a bursting shell. Fearful uses indeed for the unfortunate omerians to suffer and the first time the battle too. But in spite of all this they were not daunted and con bust the attack with the most frightful fury driving like a wedge against the christian lines which were now storming with fire.

The attack of the enemy was indeed more fierce than any more isscription could make out but it was also repulsed with the most frightful isscinination of the clandelinian waves and finally the clandelinians sullen and enraged withdrew, and Zimmermann was able to do as he planned tighyer tighten the seige without any necessity of continueing the benbardment of the sity of crowley for a time. He now hoped for news from the location of ismis wren-pown which he knew the clandelinians themselves were besieging and fully hoped and desired that general Hanson would move upon the besiegers and drive them from the city and the country altogether and invade lande limia as he planned....

214. My gracious look violet the city of jennie-wren- own is under a sige siege. sioge.

"Is that so! Gasped Violet looking in thedirection her sister Angeline pointed. 'Let me have the glassos and I will see whose Glandelinian armies they are and)------"B0-0-0-0-0-1-1-11-11-11-11

A long distant reverbrating detonation of a seige gun broke the oppresive silence of March the 18th and a high explosive shell bursted a few hundred yards ahead of them throwing great clouds of dirt into the air for over one thousand two hundred feet. Another and another report came, and violet still fearless despite all this looking through the glasses said;

"We are discovered by the clandelinians in their signal stations, and their gumers are hurling high explosives at us." "But we must get inside thecity and give the Pope who had been visiting some high priests there the message of general vivian's intentions at all

hazards 'Said roice.' For papa said it must reach him. "

"Does he know that the city is besieged?" Asked Angeline while now the rattle of musketry sounded, and another high explosive roared high in the air with a deafening thunderous crash and sending a jet of dirt and black clouds of smoke one hundred fet wide feet wide, while around the space in front of them a shower of diridirt and clots fell as another explosion tore a crater in the ground.

''No a''Answered Hettie''And neither did we untill now. We must warn general Hanson or papa as soon as we get the answer from the Pope. .. "No, no that would be too late. 'Said violet. 'Iwill return and one of w yo

you who choose may give the note to general Hanson. 11

But violet it is like sucide to return so soon. We curselves are hem ed hemmed in alrady and there is no chance at all of escape now unless we can wait untill it gets dark and make a dangerous race for the city's gates." Violet indeed saw her rashness. Being fired at by distant batteries of the enemy the little girls dreaded the high explosives that were going off every half minute about them, and they sped under cover of a large ravine; and remained there until nighttime came, before they va ventured out again.

Yet they were in danger of being discovered for hundreds of very strong searchlights were displayed incessantly and if these revealed their presence they would never be able to reach the city or enter. Not only this but they would have to pass through a portion of the enemys lines, which was a more dangerous thing to do, but they fought a desperate battle to keep down their dread, and summoning up all their courage despite it being a most hardordeal they crept forward stealthily and on al fours and in four hours were under the enemys intrendiments under general Consoe goerge Bicknell.On they progressed.

'Halt who goes there?''Thundred thundered a sentinel.'' Answer or I'll shoot the daylights out of you.Do you hear! "

The sound startled Violet and her sisters but they knew their danger of remaining there or giving an answer so they crawled tward a big bush imitating the cry of cats and then hid, but also looked carefully over their weapons to see if they were all loaded. The satry sentry who had spoken, heating no other sounds, or recieving no answer strude tward the spot where he had heard the slight noise of somebody moving and saw by the disturbance of the ground, that indeed six or seven persons had been there, and children at that, and he immediately fired a shot and raised the alarm, arousing all the soldiers

"What is the matter with you this time?" Cried general Bicknell riding up at the moment. 'This is the tenth time you raised an alarm and found nothing.

Are you crazy! 11

'No I'm not fooling. 'Cried the sentry. There are spice around here or seven ex escaped children. They are around somewhere t trying to get into out our lines. The disturbance in the ground here shows that they were seven girls, little ones. Here is one-of their ribbons from their hair. "Like y they are the vivian Girls whom I have heard so much about." Said general Bicknell. Search every bush aru around the whole region boys .Get them dead or alive. **

Violet and he sisters paled at hearing this and decided that a good dash would be the only means of escape.

"We must run with all our might for the city. 'Said Violet.' That is our

only means of escape. !!

The graycoats were already searching carefully and a score were coming twad tward the bushes where violet and hercsisters were inhiding, when g the little girls suddenly opened fire with their pistols, and then as seven of the nearest Glandelinians fell with a loud outcry, the little girls made a sudden dash firing as rapidly as they could and downing seven Glandelinians at every volley. The suriving Glandelinians set after thm firing incessatly in efforts to shoot the little girls down but missed, but nevertheless swarm ed from all directions with the intention to hom them in.

il byorheless there was a gap in the enclosing lines and violet and he their shooting wildly and shooting down every man in their way broke through ilicap and ran full speed tward the city, a whil whole line soon persueing wilttle girls, while even several batteries were trained upon the little kiltires and barraged the whole ground before them but somehow the little got through the barrage fire unharmed. However the christian gumners the of the army defending the city saw this ooc c occra occurance and mediately opened fire upon the Glandelinians while a large force of iristian soldiers was sent out to their rescue. A few hours later they were for the Angelinian Pope who only desired to see them alone. What a grand ing it indeed was to be in the presence of so great a man violet and her Sters to be admitted, and permitted to see the Head of the Catholic burch, who had left Rome to come over to consult the Bishops of Jenniemi-Town, and who few were selded allowed even h in his vatious without privite private duties to perform. He however was glad to see violet her sisters and after the note was read, he told them that the request n all not be granted on account of the wars outbreak and of the seige of edity as he was unable to escape and anyhow did not wish to run chances of ing through the energys lines, when the landelinians were hix his special mies. The enemy were indeed enraged over the escape- of violet and her sters, and a big force of them were sent forward by micknell under the ders to carry the city and to get the little girl spies by force. The intelinian forces were advancing in considerable numbers, and all of the fillery on the center of the christian line rained shot and shell upon the micing glandelinian columns, which were awaiming forward in long massive ius! Violet and her sisters were to see the first battle in the war. this section. Thefirst charge made by the enemy was furious one, and ingli the glandelinian waves tried with all their courage to carry the line fartillery they were only annihilated, and a soconi second series of ms repulsed with the most terrible loss and routed clear back to their lines by persueing waves of christians. Soon another series of bigger ms were sent forward to the attack which was a redoubled one, and though section was almost annihilated and fell back under the furious christian therih withering fire which tore terrible lance and any avenues in their ale line a score of times, the others did not fall back, but advanced It terrible fury for a whole day making a series of charges in the face this deadly fire, and only rec i recoiled when almost annihilated.

Thus was the first day now of the beginning of the battle of

mio-Fren-rom.

The other main column which was sent forward advanced and opened a ter Me fire uponnthe christian lines and for several hours more a most vious battleraged and then the fee gathering in greater musbers made a trible headlong charge which was repulsed with greater slaughter, and the leaders not eishing for a general engagement without the arival of the mished reinforcements decided to hold off for the night and wait for the rial of the main column of Mansone Bicknell and Calmann Shoemann to arive join them in the seige with general consoe Bicknell. It had been a Will struggle however and the losses were heavy on both sides, but the my lost four times more heavis than the christians, as they had been the unilants, and nine hundred and fourty five sabres, ad six baggage wagons whisive of the Omarians and clandelinians were taken by the Angelinians tile over II.03I were killed and wounded though general James icknell atho left wing of the clandelinians predicted a loss of 83,566 totally. however was much below that actual murber.

One hundred were killed on the christian side and over five bured wounded making over six hundred altogether. But there was sad work be done before any rest could be taken that bloody night in the burial the many dead, the careing for the wounded, and the search for the lising. The field of the conflict was strewn with the wreckage of the fight, dying or wounded laying on the ground either fighting for life, or fully Migned to death. The enemy had carried off their own dead and wounded, so at the Angelinians were not trouvle troubled by them.

'Boys we've got to help the poor boys in purple.' Cried .iolet some of the boyscouts she knew.' Even if the enemy snipers do opn

on fire. ** ion to the battle field they hahastened and began trying to relieve the illering of the more sorely afflicted. The enemy did not attempt to do any hing however as they had al they could do to attend to their own wounded the burial of their many dead. While they were searching the field toping to do some kindliness or what they could for some poor soldiers to Mieve their sufferings Viole Violet heard sounds that attracted her attention.

i Boy's 'Bhe said' Tou remain here and attend or do what you can for the wounded. '

She mounted the hill and saw that the main body of the enemy under genera? Camanin, and Calmann Shosann and Monsos Bicknell were slowly advancing. She reporte the facts to the lookouts on the signal stations, and again returned to her work of mercy to the dying and wounded. As the general in charge of the christian force at Jennie-Wren-rown found that he was again menanced by the main body of the enemy at that, he gave the alarm all along the line and soon the entire christian forces were drawn up and ready for the general attack in case it came. Violet found lying on the ground a place where the ground had been torn or had not been torn by shot and shell or by the trampling of many feet, she saw a slight boyish form, his eyes closed his features composed, and his hands folded upon his breast. Some of the men came with a stretcher and wiclet had some of them carry him carefully into the lines and to a part where the red cross nurses we were looking after the wounded, and som had the satisfaction of knowing that he was free and from pain and asleep. Others were looking out for the many dead and wounded lying out there, the dead decently buried, and conveying the others to the place where they might recieve care and treatement.

Soon Violet and her sisters came upon another man who was a Glandelinian Curde but who were a green uniform. This one was suffering from a superficial flesh wound, and in little or no danger. They got pine torches and continued their sad quest in the darkness despire the recommencing thunder of artillery on both sides, and later came on another man who was also in gray, this one badly hurt but alive. Then after seeing that the wounded clandelinian was made confortable they continued their search and came to an overturned field piece where they heard grouns. Could it be possible than a that a man lay under u it. Violet called several men, and among them they managed to lift the field piece, and draw out the wounded man from beneath its body. He was a Slandelinian genera whom the foe had not saved in their retreat. Fortunately the wheels of the gun had kept the havy heavy muzzle from crushing the life out of the man, but had pinned him to the earth helpless, and almost snesoless as well. They would that he was not so badly injured that he could not be moved, and so the men gently lifted him into their arms, and two of the Angelinians making a cradel carried him as fr far as they could, and were then relieved by others, and in time got him saround to where the otherws all lay asleep. Soon all the dead were buried and the wounded taken care of, so violet and her sisters went to the geerals headquarters. Though the enemy had threatened a general advance after the first bloody action, they happened to be attacked by a large force of . christians under general Calvin later but after a depaorate fight the Angelinians had fallen back, but not without capturing a thousand prisoners, Bicknal having witnessed the second awful onslaught with tearful eyes. The losses on both sides in this second action was over fivethousand in kild killed and wounded. Calmann Shoemann had a force of over five hundred thousand men besieging Jennie-Wren-Town and also concentrating near the Jennie and Normas Bridge and the Angelinians extended their lines across it, cobfronting 234988 more clandelindans, while the Angelinians were waiting with the appreh ension, the next movement of the many it being tud unsombtedly the purpose of the enemy to move forward on to worms Run, also the next place of grat great importance, thence up to the Bullaways Run River alrady in the hands of the glandelinians under the main icknell and also fift thousand Omarians who were watching out for a general advance of Hanson or general Robert wivian, the two main christian generals. It was indeed pretty risky buisness for spies now during this seige, or for general cornsce micknell made firm commands that all spies caufit either man woman or child hould be put to death right way away even without a trail. But violet and her sisters unheeded the terrible danger and would have done a immediately in if not sternly forbidden to do so by thechristian officers.

But lolet and her sisters under orders from general Hanson and livian allowesho one to rule them uncessarily but their own parents and so went off anyway in fact for the purpose of getting out of the region altoget her and report to their father of the seige. The even had a hard time of getting into the enemys lines, but through great caution they succeeded, and reached a tent belonging to some of the Glandelinian generals. One of them was general micknell as five came outside, and fiercelo k looking landelinians they were indeed, Bicknell looking like some human fiend ince incarnate with i his thick course black hair, and whishers?

hese clandolinians were in conversation conversation and they caught generational gioknells o words as he was saying;

ill we may get Jennie-Wren-Town and Norma's Run before panson arives and his rether, it may not be long before we can show those foolkardy Angelinians what it is to make war on glandelinia. And by god's help it will not be ag before we could have that christian dog Hanson a prisoner or put if flight. We will be attacking the city of Jennie-Wra-Town in general within less days if possible.

We may as well be cautious 'Said another general whom violet as as the later of he persuers that very same evening. However general licknel wheel having eyes as sharp as a cats discovered the hiding places of later and her sisters before they knew it, and secretly had them arounded, this conversation being as a bluff so as to keep the little girls as a catching on. Then with pistols drwn he suc suddenly sprang upon them wheir amazement and growled;

Thy you impudent little rascals how dare you to listente our conversion, and besides I know you little christian dogs. You are those thin girls who are trying to become faious spies for those crazy he disting a raise called the armies of Angelinia, and if any one deserves where it is spies of your kind. Don't you know that I made a law to my mentall spies no matter who they be are to be put to death right away? Inten I believe you do, but are too darn rash. Seize the children: "I believe you do, but are too darn rash. Seize the children: "I believe you do not grab their necks for I know very well his around them. But despite the proctection of that darn serpent of its I learned off they shall and will have the same punishment as all

here of the landelinians armed almost to overloading had surrounded the sile girls and there was no chance of escape. Violet and her sisters were in inside of general picknells headquarters and placed in a rear room to one little window facing the river and two doors, one leading into hall and the other into a bedroom.

The have got to get out of here as soon as we can. 'Said inlet in a

he have got to get out of here as soon as we can. 'Said piolet in a disper.' If we reain here an hour it will be either the death of us all tile imprisonment, for gicknell sw swore that all spies shall be alto death as soon as captured and we have too much to do to die that way at now, and in fact we do not wish to die at all if we can help it.'

They then began to look about them to see whow they might hot of what they regarded as a merely temporarly prison. Theone window in beplace was small and quite high from the floor but they thought they this get out if they once reached it. There was a number of men walking wild down the hall outside the door of which was locked, and violet now atiously opened the other door and looked into a little bedroom. Not wing any one she went in cautiously followed by her sisters and walking the other door hearing the tramp of many offices officers outside and wing there was no chance of getting out that way unless by a great work to himself. There was a table in the room and this violet and her sisters wild into the other room and placed it under the window, violet stepping has thair to the table, then drew the chair along side, and stood on it ming the window and looking out. There was someone under the wij dow, violet noticed that it was the officer who had led the persuit, when tani herceisters first arived at this besieged city. Violet fearlessly was to make herself out of the window which she found a tight fit. A man mild have been unable to have escaped. She decided to jump on the shoulders the graycoat despite the dizzy height and let herceisters clinh down by as of the sheets and blankets of the bedroom. She first made this, the one end to the bed, but it was not long enough so she tiestied every of of stought rag and towl towl towel she found, even the trousers of glandelinians and theur undershirts and pants, and we e womens skirts the they found in the bedroom, and soon had the rope long a enough for the birty feet drop. She told her sisters what she wasgoing to do, telling be to come next by the rp rope. Then again she crawled through the window implie her sisters protest that it was dangero s to loap that terrible height the through feet first, held the sill by her hands, and took careful aim ther jump, for should she miss the graycoat she would be killed by the pact with the a hard ground. After several mimites hesitation and susmon ip all her courage for it was going to be a terrible ordees ordeal, and d did make her fearful of the results, s she droppe and fortunately landed plump on the shoulders of the general felling him to the ground. Then she lastily bound and gagged the general while she could hear men talking inside in loud tomes, laughing and making meer merry about defeating the christians the next day. Heresisters were soon down, and ficiet went cautiously around the corner of the house to see if there was anyone abouteness

"There are a whole lot of beautiful graycoats around the house but it is clear here." She said. "Now let's skip. ""

"Very good. "Whispered toice. And the little girls walked away unconcernedly and for a time were not noticed. Hurrying on ih in the gathering darkness. of an approaching hurricane, the wind already bro blowing briskly and stir ring up the waves of the Angoline River, they presently met a sentry coming tetward them. The man recognized the children, and attempted to soize them, but but in a moment found himself in deep water, the river being close along side were the sentry was pacing. The little girls hurried along the bank the man in the tempest tossed river yelling and making a whole lot of noise? The shricking wind, and rain and thunder made a considerable turnilt of its own, but the landelinians hear; his cries, and searchlights were trained upon the river. Violet quickly found a boat, drew it into the river helped her sisters in, then got in her self picking up the oars and basediately pushing out. The clandelinian they had pushed into the river was out by this time and was shouting for help at the top of his voice. The gleam of clandelinian uniforms could now be seen in the rays of the light from the house itself, the graycoats thuselves having lanthrens. Then more lights and more men came running along the shore and now the graycoats by the help of the lights saw the little gir's out on the river, the boat beginning to toss out upon the waves and the graycoats opened a heavy fire. Violet and her sisters could easily see the flash of their guns as the soldiers ran out, and then to their surprise and dismay several boatloads of landelinians shot out to head them off.

Some of the shots from the persueing enemy hit the waves and a few went be yond the boat. None hit it, and wielet pulled ateadily on being a good rower even if she was a little girl. The waves were white all around the craft, and the boat was lifted to the top of the waves, and then sank into the hollows when nothing could be see seen on shore, excepting the hovering rays of the searchlights. The graycoats on shore fired again and again, but did not damage and at last it grew so dark, and the wind and rainstons so srrong and foerce that they could not continue the persuit for fear of being swept away. So they returned to their strong shelter to prepare for the approaching twister. The perils however on the river was not over yet, even if the graycoats did cease firing for the persueing boats were still after them and there landelinian intrenciments and batteries all along the banks of the stor tossed river at this section. Thi those in the traches had heard the shots and the firing and yelling from the other parts of the shore and suspected that christian spies were making their escape, and swarmed to the backes with countless searchlighs and flashlights despite the raraging wind and dashing sheets of rain, while a number of the most powerful searchlights were trained upon the river on all sides, and cannon aimed to be fired upon the boat.

Violet pulled on sturdily and steadily as before, using her eyes as well as her ears. They went on, escaping the dazzling rays of the searchlights with out being seen, the water growing rougher and the wind more boisterious every minute. Butt the persueing boats were getting closer one being almost along side but at q quite a distance, when a big wave captizied it throwing its occupants into the water. At last the waves were getting too rough for the other boats who soon gave up the persuit for fear of being swamped. The boat carrying the children was too tossed about like a piece of wood, but Violet rowed well and kept straight on knowing where she was going and not fearing the thirteen feet waves as she had been out in rowboats in stormy storm stormy seas before and knw how to manage. Meither did her sisters who only laughed as they went down into a hollow where all was black around them. In the meantime the black cloud which had been overspe overspreading the night s sky was suddenly riven by a hissing river of lightning and a terrible thunder roll was followed by a furious outburst of the hurricane, the wind roaring and screaming like a thousand demons, lashing the river into wild crested billows, while helpless on the heaving seas the boat rose and fell now mounting a monsterous wave, then again plunging into the depths only to rise again on the surface of a surge. The boat was fillling fast and the rain came in tremendous sheeted gusts and torrents and the waves were liter ally I like those on the sea the boat being flung upon the shore by a rolling wall of water tethe occupants being spilled out. They had all they could do to escape the next wave, and the scores of falling trees. The harricans was increasing with frightful fury harling the trees down by the sco score at every gust the hurricane being at its highest fury by the time they recovered from the shock, but all the while drenched to the skin they had to lay behind a big rock to escape the tearing fury of the wind. Two more hours it retained its general fury then it began to wease gradually and soon the ink dark clouds parted am at times the nok moon shon shone through the brea breaks.

sthey proceeded on thus through the dar dark woods a glandelinian indicity ran at violet with his musket ready to be used as a club. Violet all the wind of the clubbed gun rather than saw it, and throwing up her and quickly caught the guns as it decembed, and as the rascally coward ly not have a tight grip on the gun she twisted it out of the mans hand in ament and then used it on his own head which such effectiveness that the in fairly stunned the rascal and he dropped without a cry. Another clande him had simultaneously attempted to run upon toice but got a crack over the will that made him howl and cause caused him to plung headlong into the mr. Then four more landeliniand glandelinians also appeared and all at s the woods was swarming with graycoats. The four rushed in upon the wildren and so sudden and impetious was the assault in the dark that little girls were kocked knocked down, and in a moment more the rest m running up looking like priests in their customs but of a deep gray colon colar and violet and her sisters were seized and draged to ir fee feet. They were an evil looking for c e as Violet and herceisters all see, they being the Omarian Curdes, and it would require all their cour to faces the face those kind of clandelindans if they detected thou try to make their escape. They were again brought and placed into a house if put into a small room like before, with a small bed, with a chair it obly but it was nailed fast, and here the littlegirls for the time by were left to themselves. There was a large window in the room but has nailed fast and there was no other door except that leading into the ding room.

I's not going to stay here and that is all there is to it?' Muttered Violet tha pout. "We will get away. Just see. " on was a lighted candle on the little mantle over a small fire place, and Gust and her sisters therefore had all thevlight they wanted. Lifting the mss with the aid of her sisters up n upon end they placed it against the er. Violet then took the candle and set it on the floor but so close to mtress that it soon set it on fire. Picking up the light chair after wing it loose of the nails violet raised it in both hands and dashed with all her might against the nailed up window. There was a tremondous whand the whole sash was sent flying in a instant. Throwing down the ar she got out of the window followed by her sisters and ran away from house. One of the glandelinians at hearing the noise opened the door iss at once methy a dense cloud of snoke and a burst of flame which drove niron it in a moment. It was sometime before the glandelinian realized it had happened happened and he and the others set about putting it out the still others went in search of violet and her sisters with the aid of whounds. As soon as he had succeeded in putting out the fire he decided ple and try to recapture violet and her sisters at all risks and he quickly and out constituented cress black is best men and they went to work egodding t we without dollar. Violet and her sisters were soon discovered but the His girl fugitives opened firesending a good many rolling on the grass lly wounded with dore heads and then as some more of the enemy appeared ning heard the sudden shots and suspecting that the graycoats were in thie, violet and her sisters poured in more rattling shots and for a moment In was confusion among the persueing enemy. Then the clatter of hoofs was ri and a large party of Glandelinian Curdes on horseback could becseen com rica a broad road at full speed anxious to reach the scene of firing capture the fighters.

is farious clattering fire served to guide them and now they came on faster to be before, giving a loud shout................ The little girls again fired the other clandelinians hesitated about coming on! But still more of the glandelinians were approaching, the rattling fire having me aroused the glandelinians were approaching, the rattling fire having me aroused the and in a short time the enemy was swarming-after the little fut the gitives like an angry a: swarm of bees. The light glandelinian cavarly was commentered and the giolet and heresisters again scattered. The marky came dashing down tward them sending in a volley at the children but the bullets missed and the children sent in a return volley and then aftered and ran into a grove.

In a number of graycoats sprang out from behind trees and bushes and sides they could get away they were seized a third time and were taken to determ where sitting in a tap room they saw a man whom they dreaded it once who looked as a human fiend. The man had a hooked nose and thin the timely set lips, eyes being also deep set and surmounted by shaggy ba like brows, and as he looked up he scowled at violet and her sisters.

The are several christian dogs which had escaped twice general james is the limitation and if they are not the vivian girls of Angelinia I'm mistaken.

there are not several of us, but seven put in violet determinedly.

"What are your ma names you dirty christian dogs." Asked the second micknell with a snarl glaring at the children.

"'If you expect us to answer your questions you might as well be civil sir.''Replied violet with a glare in her own blue you eyes.''We are not afrad of you graycoats.''

''You wear pretty clothes and wreaths of flowers now scaked with rain on head heads to make yourselves look beautiful I see. 'He continued with a hed ious smile which spread a comical grin all over his homely face. 'Are you the Vivien Girls!'

Violet and her sisters remained silent and the general said with a snarl;
"Well whether you are or not we have got you now and mean to put you
to death within fifteen minutes as you were taken by the other commander as
spies for that Bicknell told me so and asked me to look out for you. Of
course we will have to take you back to our general in chief whom you
escaped from first, and when we get through there you will be in your heaven
you claim you go to but your bodies will be showing their interiors while they
lie on the ground you little pupples in dresses...."

'If I am brought before general Cam Calmann shoemann or Consoe icknell there will be some trouble in getting away for sure.'Thought violet; while also her sisters thought of the fate in store for they them if they allowed themselves to remain as prisoners.

"Put those christian dogs in a safe place and see that they do not escape this time." Said the landelinian general. "It was a clever—thing you men did..."

aladelinians took yielet and her sisters into a back room of the tavern'and looked them up. But there happened to be a trap door in the floor which the plandelinians overlooked and they decended into this and o found their way out by means of a tunnel. As they passed through the rest of the enemys lines without being seen they suddenly came upon a number of men on horseback riding at breakneck speed. Calmann Shoemann has arived. 'They cried to another man. "He ha -s got hundreds of thousands of men and they are making their way tward Normas Run to cut off all the help that might arive from the christians as fast as they can. It will be a good thing too. .. Violet and her sisters kept themselves hidden from these men untill they were out of 'sight, and violet and her sisters determined to give the alarm at once. The rumers of the final advance of the main force was quickly verified and the greatest alarm and terror arose among the Angelinians who were besieged at Jennie Wren Town. Calamna Shoemann had advanced from his intrendiments and had at once sot out for Normas Run with the intention of attacking the christians there, and stone the main force at Jennie-Wren-wown at the same time. Hanson himself had heard the news of the advance and had stationed his entire force at that region. Calamnn Showmann had sent word to Pullaway (Glandelinia) the night before Hanson's arival at Normas Run, but the Angelinians had come somer than was expe expected, so that no preparat ions had been made by to the army of glandelinia at Pullaway, forgetting the garrison and the stores from there. At the news of the approach of the christians with 2,789,000 men Calmann Shosmann fell back without even a skirmish, t but his army removed all the baggage and artillery and military stores includ ing five hundred thousand tents, all the mounted cannon, except two howtzef howtzers, a thousand barrels of fliur and other stores being captured by the christians. Calmann Shoemann had saved all the luggage and ammunition and retired back tward Angeline curren gun and extended the lines across the region to bar Hanson's further advance by this rout. In the whole of shoemam

Shoemanns army preparations were being made on the part of the Glandolinian soldiers, the soldiers gathering all about, drilling for stern defense, and making strong batteries along the river fronts. While iolet and her sisters had saftly returned to their friends after this excitement had started Shoemanns army had become stirred untill each hour it seemed as if there was the expectation of a general attack. Hundreds of thousands of graycoats were drilling for the threatenn threatening battle, while large forces were extended in the adjoining wooded plains, the clandelinians fortify ing these positions as best as they could and had sentine's to watch the move ments of the christians and to give warning if they started to advance. They had many scouting airships and baloons, great searchlights by thousands, arranged so that in the night they could barrage the plains around for miles with the rays of light. Hansons furious advance and desperate attack on the positions though completely unsuccessful had neverheless broken the seige of Jennie- Wren-rown for Calmann Shoemann had been forced to extenduhis lines across the Angelinia curren, and being s seperated from the three _ichnells he was indeed in great danger and he was loathe to engage such a great christ ian force almost twenty to his one. Little violet and her sisters knew that the Angelinians had situated themselves on both banks of the Normas Run, and the Evangeline curren, but Calmann Shoemann in his advance had seen the Angelinians there an knew that nothi not have having his entire force

All his he could not resist this greater force in red uniforms, and who were halled with the fierce Abyssinkilians and Calverinians, and thus the reason had fallen back to the Angelinian curren. And it was doubtful too if he fallen back to the Angelinian troops stationed at Jonnie-Wren-pown itself and if he falled hold out against more than his entire number to begin with he might well have better trained men in the art of war. And most of his troops were faited men who were really unwilling for the most part to meet the againstnass as they were slightly afraid of them in particular the Calverinian temps which had joined the christians.

Then the christ ian batteries opened a desultory fire part of the enemys grees ie, fell back to their proper line which then occupied some of the iges around the two great Run Rivers, and which the landelinians intended held at all hazards. The slight movements in which they were engaged filled clandelinian leaders with continual anxiety, and even during that night lorce of calverinians under general sparr had furiously attacked licknels imells advancing forces near a sound portion of the river and the connect a between Normas Run and this was known as the enggement of the 'Two th Bends where over fifteen thousand fell on both size sides, though an wr were no losses in officers reported as could be ascertained. be result of the battle was undecided though the christians had the untage as it was believed. Many times poor _iolet and her sisters had alled to mind the vision of the Pope's tall figure and sad but holy ding and it kind face as he stood looking in the direction of the enemys ws, where the picket lines of the landelinian troops could be traced moke and dreading from hour to hour the final advance of these troops ald the christians lose the battle that was sure to come by and by. that time violet and her sisters had escaped through the tunna mel and heard the news of Shoemanns advance; a d they were excited and whiled to warn Hanson of the Pope's danger. They feared that they could tescape by this way after all for so a many plandelinians were swarming int and even countless searchlights were flashing and if any one was seen ming from the tunnel, the batteries in the distance would open fire upon

possible for their escape may have already been discovered in that section in that the clandelinians armed to the teeth were searching for them. Violet there sisters wondered how they could get away. It had been difficult and increase to get into the city the first day of their arival, but now it need impossible to get out of the enemys lines either way. Yet to save wir best friend the Pope, they must do so at all risks or die for him one the other. The tunnel was the only means they could see that was the least verous so they decided to do so. Securing plenty of amountain and load their pistols well they made a sudden rush only to find the tunnel guarded liventy men. Rendered desperate they fired their pistols so furiously that thout a scratch they shot then all down and made a m break for liberty.

"BOOM.BOOM.BOOM.BOOM."

In cannon shots sounded almost simultaneougly and shells began to fly all int them. At the same time a score of more landelinians passing by the tunnical saw them running and shouted to them to stop or they would fire. You hand her sisters answered by opening fire themselves, while the enemy the distance increased their battery fire, but the shells failed to hit dir mark only exploding usclessly, and in due time light and her sisters theread the crowds of graycoats and reached the limits of the river. But yet the discovered them and setting up a shout gave persuit and opened fire.

"We will have to make for the woods. 'Said iclet.' There is going

It is an exciting time for us."

It is an exciting time for us."

It is a fast as they could tward the place where they had lately seen a like of horses and finding that they had remained there all that time unmolest that eating grass, the little girls quickly mounted them and set off the full speed followed by hundreds of yelling clandelinians, while they do noticed that six batteries were trained upon them, and they set off the noticed that six batteries were trained upon them, and they set off the speed for the woof woods where the flying shells could not strike them. It is another horde of clandelinians this time on horseback dashed up from the direction endeavoring to head them off so violet and her sisters the shell fell dangerously near them filling the atmosphere with smoke and lying fragments as they burst but they were unburt though violet's ribbon was arried away by a fragment.

illet and her sisters managed to reah reach the woods but the enemy did not the up, the woods itself being a regular nest of gmarian curdes and these add every attempt to head off violet and her sisters, the woods echoe in their clattering fire. Violet and her sisters dodging in between the tess fired with bib vigor, Jennie and joice firing tward the galloping process far behind them while the rest of the , little girls fired upon the derian gurdes.

Violet shot two granians in the ar arm, killed a another, while her sisters a moved a path through the screening yelling mass of seething human demons. Though they broke through, the enemy fired a tremendous volley after them and persued the unharmed fugitives all the harder, and soon the whole woods was ringing with the yells shouts, and the noise of countless shots. All of the enemys nearest batteries were f trained upon the woods but fortunately for the little girls the clandolinian gumers did not care to fire for fear of hitting the persuers also. Violt and her sisters soon er merged into an opening of the jungle and discovered that a great force of graycoats was rushing up from another direction, and if they did not manage to elude thege they would be surrounded and probably killed right there for now the landelinians over the third escape would not take any chances with them this time. There was a curve of the Angeline curren River going through this portions of the woods with a long bridge across it, and this somed to be ther their only means of escape. Onto the bridge they dashed with the yelling hordes close behind and which were already on the bridge immediately as they dashed on. The division in front under the leader ship of a villainous looking landelinian lieutenant also reached the bridge at a tremendous gallop before the little girls could get off, and their chances of escape seemed very little indeed. The la delinianschought they had the little girls this time for sure but they were soon to be baffled. "Those are the christian so dogs who have escaped us three times already." Said the leader. 'See that they do not get away and do not take any chances with them this time and kill them right away -- --- O-O-OH MY ..

Seeing that the grayopats were at it either end of the bridge and dangerously close at that iolet and her sisters sent their horses leaping into the furious stream and this is what made the linian leader end hid his sentenceby the words of;

The Glandelinians were amazed at this great feat for they did not realize that more children at such an age or few women either would ever attempt to d do this. The horses of iolet and her sisrers were good swimmers, and so were the little girls though, though they did not need to do it themselve thomsolves.

glandelinians could not dare to try and make this leap for fear of destruction to their splindid horses so they had to go back all the way to reach the banks firing steadily at the fugitives as they went. By the time they did reach the banks on both sides violet and her sisters were far on the other side taunting them with their handkerchiefs. Yet the enemys horses were all good swimmers and all were across within five minutes, then again wielet and her sisters opened fire upon the persuers as they came on at a furious gallop. Violet and her sisters then galloped away and soon reached the furious young Run River. To swim this river would be sucide so they only went into the part where it was not rushing so fur furiously, the enemy following closely yelling t for them to stop. The Glandelinian lieutenant was far in the lead, but lolet and her sisters did not pay any attention to the landelinians and kept on untill they reached a plank bridge. Wide as this bridge was violet and her sisters say that the slightest stone hurled at it would demolish it in such a manner that the enemy could not cross. After each child was across violet managed to hurl a large stone upon the middle with all her might, and kept throwing stones while her sisters opened fire upon the landelinians to hold them in check. Soon the whole bridge gave way with a crashing roar and fell into the furious waters: Yolls of rage and scorn came from the enemy on the distant shore and they again commenced to fire volleys which failed to reach their mark the distance being too great as the river was nearly a mile wide as at that portion and the wrecka wrecking of a portion of the bridge by Violet had caused the swirling waters to tear away the whole entire bridge itself. Yet the enemy were furious over thedestruction of the bridge and the leader cried;

"No matter what the risk or how furious the river is we must cross. Come follow me. !!

He boldly urged his horse tward the roaring river and soon all were making a most vehement attempt to swim across the furious stream, and though w quite a number succeeded the remainder of them failed on account of their horses being unable to breast it and they had to go back half drowned. Violet and her sisters were far ahead of the enemy by this time, but the survivors steadily gained ground and soon again came withinpistol shot range the leader being three hundred yards behind violet who hailed in her clear childish voice;

that you glandelinians. It will be the death of wither your leader or us if res force a pistol fight for we mean at any cost to get away. We are even bound under any circulastances to send you fellows to perdition where you belong if m go fooling with us, for we are not to be fooled with though little girls is re are. We are well prepared for you butchers and will shoot to kill this the instead of wounding. We will not fool away time with you fellows any longer.'' the me enemy only gave a cry of rage, some saying; utintan to the babies talking, 'and continued on but surrounding their adder so that during the shooting he would not be h hit. Violet and her disters seeing that the enemy did not pay any heed to their warning and only ine on started firing and seven of the graycoats dropped from their horses and. The surviving clandolinians specin speedily returned the fire but fielet and her wisters cintonually sprang back and forth keeping up a fis

h fussilade dropping a number of __landelinians every time they fired.
It the other glandelinians were attracted by the continuous firing and swarm w to the spot their lender shouting; Istop you dirty little christian d dogs. 11

h fussilade dropping a number of

ht with a parting volley which indeed brought the leader down from his kso violet and her sisters again started their horses off at a gallop at the enouge instantly continued the persuit to revenge the fall of their lader and reached the Angoline and Pandora railroad just aas a long passon it train filled with glandelinian soldiers was passing by. The engineer laigh running a clandelinian train was a christian in heart and he seeing Mir peril stopped the train quickly and let them in the cab and to their mprise the soldiers were calverinians but in uniforms so light that at first they were mistaken for landelinian soldiers, ielet and her sisters wing forgotten that calverinians also wear the great but that the form d the uniforms are different. The one engineer started the train quickly while tils viols and her sisters started to fire at the enemy who were cursing and maring in a way that was beyond describing.

be train was now going at a good rate but not far behind there was also mancing a long frieght train which had stopped on account of a hot M. The enemy got open possession of this frieght train in a jiffy by arpowering the engineer, and killing the others who worked on the train d then one landelinian who knew how to run it turned on full power ud the clace was on once again the frig frieght now starting after the usenger train which had of course by this time outdistanced them by nearly quarter of a mile.

t soon the foe had the stolen train going at a terrific rate of speed and whoth trains seemed to be running at an even speed. Every time a Elande him showed himself it was washis death for the calverinian soldiers on the usenger train would open fire. It was a furious exciting ride, and yet sensity we was soon forced to lesson their speed because several of the a cars by the heat of the trucks called hot boxes were set on fire and laing furiously and even beyond control before the flames were discovered. s passenger had to stop also but violet and her sisters got off secured the horses from the baggae car with all their ammunition and held the my at bay with a perfect fussilade of shots untill the passanger train wild start again the soldiers also firing from which windows they could ind then as they feared the enemy would atill follow the passenger train tither they were on it or not on account of hundreds of children that were hthe other coaches they managed to have some of the men displace the tacks so that if they attempted to follow the frieght train would be de niled and wrecked.....

han they calloped away tward the Horma Run River and decdn decending and the bank saw a small Angelinian gunboat ashore. There were only ten was men aboard dressed in red uniforms with golden trimings and ldges and as they reached the docks one of the men shouted; Oh it's the beautiful vivian airls coming tward us, and will ye look who is after them.

"Are they Abbicannians, or hyssinkilians? 'Asked Jennic.

"I do not know. "Answered violet." But we must get on the boat if we have till or overpower the redcoats.....

fielet and her sisters galo galloped up the gang plank pistols in both hands and then they dismounted. A certain man in a captians unliform come out of the cabin door and cried;

Thy are you pretty little girls leveling pistols at friends for we are Abbieannians but dressed u in the uniform of Abyssinkilians.

Violet recognized the man as the friendly conductor of that street car who had allowed her and her sisters to ride free when Jennie had been run down by a train while they were saving her from glandelinians during the child slave reign of terror and quickly put houp her pistols, her sisters doing the same. Violet told the reason why she and her sisters wished to board the gun boat, and so the gang-pla nk was withdrawn and the boat began to make it's way up the norma Run River under a terrific fire from the shore. The steepness of the banks on the river gave pecul ar advantages for such a fire and frequently it wa seen that the guns of the boat could not be ele vated so as to reach the persuers. It was also diffu difficult to protect the man at the wheel from such a plunging fire but bales of cotton was soon placed around the upper decks which were sufficient to head off at least masketry fire. The improvised armor however proved not only in sufficient but a dreadful peril when the interprising landelinian gunners succeeded in discharging from their field pieces red hot shot. It happened more than once that the cotton was brought into flames by so many shots that it became necessary to run the vessel ashore, in which the vessel came near being captured by general J James Bicknells cavarly. But the fire was quickly put out again, and once more she sped down the river. A murderous rifle fire was directed upon her decks from icknells skirmishers on the shores. At one point the river widened out and the channel meandered thr through a an open space of comparatively shallow water. As the gunboat reached this open stretch the man on the wheel had been replaced once or

twice during the trip, and once or twice was struck by a well aimed shot.

The little vessel turned sidewas to the current and grounded bow and stern

across the shannel. A large squad of clandelinian cavarly led by general gicknell seize zei seized the opportunity for a brilliant opu coup. The Glandelinians rode out through the shallows the water being up to the shoulders of their horses keeping up such a sharp fire that the decks of the gunboats had to be abandoned. The cavarly reached the edhe edge of the channel and it seemed for a moment as if they would be able to get on board and the take possession of the vessel. If their ate attempt had been success ful the ship would have been sunk where she lay with all on board and the river would have been blocked. But the men on the gunboat finally succeeded in bringing to bear a gun from below and a volly of sharpnell and grape killed general James icknell and two hundred of his cavarly men at once. Discouraged by the death of their general and so many men at once the surviving cavarly turned back to the bank while the christian gunners again took possession of the deck and the wheelhouse and getting on their stilts (long poles fastened by swing bolts to the side of the vesevessel)/ they succeeded although still under sharp fire in pushing the bow of the vessel around and getting her again under way. Yet the batteries suddenly open ed a general fire forcing the boat to seek shelter under a bank where large fern trees overhung. Here violet and her sisters foolishly got off and seizing some horses they saw mounted them and galloped off after thanking the men for their kindness.

They had no sooner galloped for a short distance wh which before they were aware had ran into a tra set by Glandelinians known as the fierce gargol ian-Zismermannians who forwith made them prisoners. Tramendous indeed were the deafening baw, bawlings, n and screechings of the barbarious Zismermannian Glandelinians as they brands brandished their weapons, while an officer with his fierce hooded soldiers had surrounded iolet and her sisters holding bayonets at their breasts and their sides, the leader screening;

"Are you the vivian Girls.Are you the vivian Girls...." He asked these questions in tones-the most odious and horrifying and at tha their refusal to answer the glandelinjans were filled with the most indescriable ferocity and seven stalward clandelinians stepped up behind the little girls and poi pinioned their arms close to their sides while others took away their weapons. The children made no efforts to resist or elude the gigantic grasp knowing that such would bring instant destruction. Immediately another alandelinian drew his sabre raised it over the heads of violet and her sisters, and this ruffian looked with demons sisters, and this ruffian looked with demons like eagerness and impatience to strike, and here it may be observed that we ourseives locald not have no idea of the almost preternatural fury with which the clandelinians could throw when they are possessed with fero i ferocity, and with feelings of revenge. Neither could we have any idea of the almost preternatural fury with which those clandolinians when unhood ing their heads could throw into their distorted countenences and they were now going to cut the little girls down when the men on the gun hoat saw the child rens danger and began to sont shot after shot crashing through It knowing where these balls and exploding shells came from the gray its with wilder yells scattered, some trying to take the little girls them. But violet and her sisters seeing the mysterious approach of iad sucked themselves loose from their mounted captors and dashed away tward rus Bridge twenty miles away. As they dashed on persued by the screaming an fiends they were suddenly and rudly stopped by Angelinians who at first light they were landelinian boyscouts being unable to see them plainly in darkness that was gathering.

"My gracious Remarked one of the men as they saw at last in they had stopped." If they are not the little vivian girls." But why lease to meet you. "Said the leader tipping his hat politely. "But why this haste. The christian line is only two hundred feet away. Are you ting each other, playing hide and go seek or what in all this darkness the woods!"

landelinians have been chasing us but seeing you soldiers they have blieve turned around the other way. Answered violet. We way want to warn and Hanson our uncle that on account of his apr approach the seige of his-Fren-Town is lessioned and that general consoc picknell is moving for with a large force to compell him to leave his position at cormas

that so!

Wes''Cried Joice herself.

officers face paled as he heard this but s said;

ason is on this side of ormas bridge. **

k was engaging a large force of general Cam Calman 5000 ghosmanns army

t behind to hold him in check two days ago to hold him back from

sing. **Said another officer. ** And we did not know that you were out

if the lines . There were you? **

a Jennie-Wren- own.

i jennie Wren-Wown you say. **

at doing. How did you get in. * 1?

in and her sisters told him all they did of the frequent persuits how in they escaped and how often they were captured only to escape again ill rescued by them.

all you little girls did wonders for children of your age. Said

mor mind. 'Said another general' Hanson is bound to cross even at the

in why should he worry about a battle. "Thoughed another soldier. "Hanson itenty times the size of an army compared to shomann."

It why did general Hanson go to Norma's bridge for! 'Asked Jennie.

1 'Yes that is strange' 'Declared Joice' 'Becuse Jennie-Wren- own is so rice there.'

is caused by this 'Answored the general.' Not long ago he heard of the Shoemann advancing to seize this bridge so that general manson could wose over and attack him on the Angeline Curren. But manson got here first now there had been quite a bloody struggle going on and ending two lago though I'm afraid we will lose in the end if we allow the icknells oin Shoemann.'

that so! 'Gap Gasped Catherine.

17es was the answer-

In we must get to him and tell him before it is too late. 'Said joice talf. We have considerable information that will be just the thing he

We want to avoid a general engagement if possible in such a situation to are in now. 'Said Angeline.''Of course he has a much larger force hany of them licknells put to gether with joining Shoemann but he is on fround and this is where the enemy have the advantage if they do make a junction.''

Hall set out in the direction of the bridge and soon plainly heard to be sound of heavy firing. Yet they he hoped they could reach has hanson is before it was too late. They were just within a quarter of a mile in the bridge when a sudden crash shattered the air and a storm of shells is shricking over their heads, while at the same time there was a treations roar of cannon and almost simultaneously a bugle rang out ad long is of men in purple seemed to appear from nower nowhere firing has a second to appear from nower nowhere firing has a second to appear and the river.

lession whirled by on the gallop struck a rock, being overturned, and by of an artillery wan shot from his seat and went sprawling to the god with a sickening thud.

1

Violet and her sisters knew that a fearful new conflict was raging somewhere and dashed forward to where the they know knew general Hanson must be while while the edge of the woods for miles to their right and front in the far distance was now soming to be riven by the energys fire and the little girls found the earth disturbed as if by an army of frantic moles, and all around them they saw it was so thickly covered with dead and wounded, that they had all they could do to prevent from steeping on them! An ever increas ing mass of yellowish smoke mingled with flashes was rising before the massive purple lines minb' mingled with a continual crashing roar that was carsplitting, while the enemys batteries were fairly raking the ground before them, mowing down the christians at the hundred. Z All of the men far in front who seemed to wear gray were reclading and firing in contin unl fury, and the officers of the christian columns cheered their men and encouraged them under this galling fire, and even shrieked their orders also. Every now and then scorow scores of men would stagger back with a sudden gasp or thick sob and sink to the ground, while a man to violets left rose to a crouching position and without transition, there was a mass of quivering limbs on the ground where he had lain a shell having tame taken off the to of this mans head. The conflict was raging so furiously that poor Violet and her sisters did not dare approach any na nearer for fear of being mangled also for the wicked gray lines were getting the range and mowed down whole swarms of christians who were sticking stubbornly to their position and meeting charge after charge of the landelinians and man mangling their wh whole line time and again. To the south violet and hercsisters could see one large column of clandelinians though blazing with fire from their

by hundreds bled, grouned and writhed upon the ground. The fearful continuous crashes of musketry now near now distant seemed to rend the heavens while columns of more Angelinians swept around a house while Viccet and her sisters had stopped their horses in front of a lieu tenant who demanded;

musketry give way before the counter advance of the christians who had made

a vehemat assault against the whole line while the shells shricked and

yelled about them and mocked them, untill violet and her sisters prayed

that someone would end it. Thousands of builets whistled spitefully, men

"Where are you men going!"

"Ammunition low. "Panted one of the men in reply." We had to hold our fire and the gray columns charged in most frugh frightful mumbers and took our trenches though we did wipe out ten of their columns. General Cainsburry had lost over 30,000 already in killed and wounded. **

A heab heavy tramp was heard upon the veranda at this moment and the sound of men letting down a stretcher brought violet and her sisters to the spot at once. She flaw to the door and shoved it open, and her face was white as she turned tward the men.

"It's one of the leading generals and it's Cainsbury. 'Said one of the men unsteadily.

"Go bring thedivision to the rescue of his forces, while the little girls go inside and see what they can dod for the stricken man. 'Said the lieuten ant.

The litter bearers marched straight into a bedroom and laid the stricken gen general with great cereimony on a soft bed and wiolet heard him hoursely protest as they pressed him back upon the pillows and tear away the chili shirt at his throat. A near by fussilade of storming volleys niles long apprised her of the near approach of the battle and a shell exploded in the open doorwar doo rway shattering the floor and killing three of the other generals standing there, and wounding two others. Violet then went and closed the door. Then the lieutement came out and seeing the men who had fled stand ing there still said;

"Come on boys. We will take back the trenches."

The men who had ran gazed at him stupidily but he cried;

"Come on, or I'll go alone."

The collogouy had lasted but a minute, men hesitated and clustered around the officer and as his sword flashed into the air his regiment started to advance and he cried to the runaways;

"Closs up.Guide left, charge."

His regiment was the first to dash away a reansmited body magnificent with lis life and daring. Behind them the poor wounded general was whispering hourse commands in his little room of the house, while the officers who leaned over the muttering general gazed at each other with blank faces and silently shook their heads.

**Tell-- -- tell-- -- the men to cheer as if they had lots of ammunition. Tell them to give a rousing cheer and to send----to send----to send --- to general Porter for ammunition. Who will go ! "He demanded fiercely. He half rose from the bed but sank back with a groam. One of the officers departed swiftly and a feeble cheer was heard outside. The door soon burst open and general Canders stood in the opening

To have got the trenches back again boys. 'He shouted excitedly; 'nut cannot hold them for another half hour, because our ammunition is almost for heaven's sake where is the wagon train? 'Cried one of the officers. "It's straight across that field there where the bullets are nowing down y grass like a lawn mov. 'Replied an officer.' There through the shell swot mpt woods along the road which lends to the main line no man could live rough such a trip. We are cut off out-maneuvered. ever mind the word danger. 'Said violet.' I'll go for the ammunition. the meantime you men watch over the wounded general.' violet dashed from the room before any of the officers could re restrain the general gasped; todby ----alittle--- -girl---and---and---and---and----god----bless---you. gently pushed the orderly aside and leaped into the saddle and gallop on tward the bullet swept field. The bullets whistled about her victious; tiously as the horses hoofs thudded on the yeilding grass. The enemy id violn violently and am aloux almost unslung her and a backwards glance howed violet that it had merely dodged a glandelinian who had been trying run her through with a bayonet s She quickly laid the felow fellow low with all aimed shot and continued on. A roar that almost seemed to be beside deafened the little rider for a moment but as she flung up her arms ad exu exultation and spurred her horse to still greater speed and shell shattered the tree tops above her with a rattling bang that middene maddening. This noise slackened but as the road wound through the we she was quickly surrounded in a perfect maze of exp, a exploding shells it seemed a worder that she escaped unscathed. Back in the trenches ingelinian rifles spoke intermettingly, while the clandelinians were tering for another rush, and the christian soldiers were saving their fire r the supreme moment which meant de defeat or victory. If this portion forced Hanson despite the size of his army would be beaten himself when energy rushed on him. Soon in front of general Hanson himself violet was king her request. kive got them I tell you sho was saying in violation of the rules of lary rules oretiquette. 'And with another division and another fourty als of ammunition we have got them for good. They are beaten. "I'll give you sixty wagons leaded with ammunition and send my forces the rescue myself. He remarked. dagain over the winding rods roads through the shell swept woods lasbed by the teamesters horses into a fraszy, Violet galloped urging on the fly ragons. But her flight had been seen by the clandelinians and her propose devined, and the crackling roar of hundreds of clandelinian rifles ght the flying calvacade to a stop while in the same instant the dry a piled across the narrow road burst into tongues of flame. Who could one hundred and ten thousand car cartridges through fire! ass cut by a stray bullet bole bolted forward dragging one of the ammun in wagons while his mates joined in the runaway. The teamester of the firs st engon uttered a shrink of despair as the clandelinians scattered from t the blazing brushwood. The shriek was his last. With a thundercus the wagon was scattered high into the heavens the licking fire having the powder on fire. Violet for the moment was dazed by the force of the fusion but when she rested her eyes again on the scene before she ited with a start of joy that it had nearly extinguoshed the fire. The hing brush was scattered far and wide and the road was clean save for Tyly rent where the first wagon had exploded. tire on, drive on. "Violet shouted to the teamester of the second

a but the latter fell back limp and inert upon the heaped up boxes artridges shot through the head by a flying bullet as the glandelinians firing upon them to prevent them from passing. With a bound violet in his seat and had gathered up the reigns and the horse s started under

esting of her lash and in a minute later she was past the fire the in following close behind. Ba k back in the little room where the enl lay wounded an officer was leading over the bed.

itle the tranches the general was saying: "Hold the tranches. It is our

front of the trenches a man in a grag gray uniform was running far in adv a of the now oncoming tru triumphant ly yelling clandelinian soldiers, but At say him stagger and fall as the wagon bounded over over the tur and of the bull's swept fo field. The christian fire had slackened for a while the Glandelinian advance was almost malignantly deliberate the cortainity.

"m, tome. 'Shouted violet.' Cartridges. Cartridges.' trained voice far above the din and roar of the battle was hearc Pillainly and in an instant the soldiers were swarning about the wagon train the boxes being ripped open with bleeding fingers and cartridges distributed from hand to hand. A real cheer unlike the feeble shout that had gone up at the generals command rose upon the air, and as the gray lines surged above the earthworks they were met with a deafening roar of musketry for the length of four miles and the gray lines withered before that terrific terrific fire as Violet leaped from the drivers seat.

But the glandelinian survivors being in heavy numbers recoiled only a minute and then resumed the onslaught and pressed on and it seemed as if no christian force was for the moment available for the defense but their leaders with a musber of aides raised some flags over the rocky breastworks and the leader of the attacking clandelinians getting the impression that the position was too strongly occupied delayed a brief time for reinforce ments. This momentary respite gave time for the general to bring to the defens to the defense of the works troops from the nearest of Hansons advancing columns that was availb available. A division of the ninth corps was brought up and a few minutes later came the first heavy attack, followed by a series of flerce and bloody onsets that ci cont inued throughout the long part of t the dark morning before daylight broke. With some advantage of position and with the realization that the control of the works was absolutely essential for the musterence of the christian line the Angelinians held their own repelling with some heavy loss the final onslaughts of the graycolumns but when complete daylight broke the works and the plains beyond were thickly strewn with dead, the boidles of the purple and gray lying closely inter mingled. Afts the enemy had receeed the main force ca,e up and many hours more it took before the main christian forces were across the bridge, so fierce was the resistance of the enemy and all during the bloody engagement which raged incessantly all day and made the wo woods and heavens roar with the tumu tumult violet reported to Hanson of her experiences and those of her sisters and also telling him of Shoemann abandoning the seige of Jennie-gren-wown, because of his advance and of Shoemanns plans to crush him on uneeven c ground also. ·

'Humph. How did you little girls get away?' He asked. 'I had wondered what kept you so long. If I had known it was so risky I would not have sent you at all. And Jennie-Wron-Town was besieged eh? And the enemy receded from the city because of my advance eh? Well as soon as I can get my forces across I will make Shomann know that he will leave Angeline curren 1 also. The christ ian forces engaged now will succeed in holding off any more attempts of the foe to distroy this bridge, and then I will bring the whole force against the Glandelinian army. How large is general Shomanns army.''

'They are not quite as large as your general.'Answered violety'You I learned overwhelm Shomann twenty to one and he hopes to have the icknells to hurry to his aid to be reinforced. If reinforcements under the icknells will come to join him they may be able to repell our armies to the last.'

Hanson was an amazed when he learned of this and sent a fleet messenger to hasten on the other columns, and all of those who had crossed the bi bridge the threw themselves upon the main line of Shoemanns army and for many hours up to three three o-clock the battle raged on furiously all along the line, Shoemanns leaders one after another crushing their biggest forces against thechristian line which drove them back with more frightful slaughts slaughter than some of that seen during the battles around crowley.

During this conflict signal messengers were sent by the clande linians by means of flag torches of lights by combination of three seperated motions. The flag was initically held upright, one was indicated by waving the flag to the left and returning it from the ground to the upright position. Two by similar motion to the right, and three by a wave or dr dip to the front where a letter was composed of several figures the motion being made in rapid succession without any pause. Letters were seerated by a very brief pause and words or sentences were distinguished by one or more dip motions to the front one signifying the end of a word, two the end of a sentence, and three the end of a message. When using night signals there were mo more than twenty combinations of colored lights w which permit ted an extended system of prearranged signals. White rockets or bombs one red, two green, and three yellow. White flags wit, a red center were most frequent though with sniw white, while a black flag was used and with varying be back grounds the red flag was seen farther. In every important campaign that was to follow the progress of the war and on every bloody battle field in calverinia and glandelinia, the red flag of the signal corps flaunted defiantly at the forefront speeding stirring signals for help, conveying warnings of impending dangers and sending sullen suggestions of defeat. They were seen on the advanced lines during the battle of the Angeline Run closer to Jennie-Wren- own while Hanson was pushing his advance and in the enemys sap and tre notes around the grounds of Kroma Johnston during the fierce battle there, and amid the frightful carnage of the battle of Jennie-wren-wown itself.

The dandelinians on a death dealing bloody angle. At Jennie Wren- Town by the carnage broke out with a fury enough to horrify the world coigns tentage were occupied in high trees and on the lofty towers whence messages a sent to and fro especially those containing information of the position and their formations and movements of the energy which were discussed mercal by high power telescopes an important dut now not always known appreciated.

in their work drew the christian artillery fire. And even the unpleasant arsay of the sharpshooters. The saving of the weakest part of their lines days after the first frightful struggles at Jennie Wren yown was in me part due to the efficiency of the clandelinian signal corps in the lest trees. Finding that the waakest part of the line was vigoriously icked by a superior force the alandelinian genera ordered the officers the signal corps to arouse the men on the other parts of the line.Quickly ting their signal men in a high tower the flag was frantically waved the my advance of the christian foe inciting action. A keen sighted officer elert on the northern section of the wing and catching sight of the flag wred. In a few minutes the officer requested that the christian line be iled and this was so eff ectively carried out as to save the day for the delinians at that part of the field though the rest had been rolled nith the loss of hundreds of thousands. It will be recalled that the th days conflict ended with a bloody struggle for the Importanta ridges to the use of the signal corps enabled the landelinian leaders to wially transform impending defeat into successful defense untill over ping forces of christians compolled them to go as the ridge then became eletely untenable. When the vigorous christian attack on the ridge called mai threatened the certain destruction of the glandelinian army holding the sigla signal corps managed to bring heavy reinforcements to the me and storm the christian lines with merciless fury. One signal station the right was under fire which killed about three hundred men and wounded others near by untill the segesorgeions asked suspension of the gl ging to save the lives of the Glandelinian wounded.

as on the middle of the ridge now known as the ridge of pamenation on the flank of the Imporate ridge which commanded a view of the country around the Wren Town. occupied by the right of general shownans main army under meral called Hairbreadth Harry who distinguished himself to so greatly federaine and other great battles. Heavy was the price paid for flag work this point where the men were exposed to the fierce sharpnell fire of illery and the deadly bullets of Abyssin, kilian sharpshooters. On or beside the besides this signal station seven men were killed or wounded every less or as fast as fresh ones took their places. With rash gallentry than glater held his ground ground and at the most critical phase of this bloody struggle signalled to the main officer on the highest tower.

A heavy column of enemy dragoons and infantry about four thei thousand in number is moving from opposite our extreme left tward our are and right.

OTHER OCCURANCES AT JENNIE WREN TOWN.
THE SPIRIAL TYPHOON.

The main Glandelinian officer saw it himself. The motion revealed to him the christian line of battle already formed and far outflanking their troops outside. The discovery was intensely thrilling and appalling. He was still watching the christian foe when musket balls began to fly around him but he kept his flag waing in defiance . This action however failed to save the dan for the clandelinians for the ridges were carried on account of the displacements of general Mc-Hollester ohnstons left grand division which was almost annihilated. Four hundred and fifty shot and shell were fired again against the main tower in that one day with slight damage however. At the chief generals headquarters the glandelinians had a uniq unique experience. But fortunately it was not a fatal one though thrilling in the extreme. A slight platform was built of a tree close to the summit of the right sect ion of the ridge of damanation where from a height of four hundred and eighty five feet the christian right flank movements were in progress. This station naturally drew a heavy fire to prevent signa work. As the men were charged to hold fast at all hazards decending after two successful shots at them they became accustioned in time to sharpshooting, but the d shriek of shell and their thunderous explosions was more nerve rack ing. One one occasion several shots whistled harmlessly by, and then came ' a violet shock, we which nearly dislodged the platform, men and instruments. A solid shot partly spent striking fairly had buried itself in the tree half way between the platform and the ground. This g luck had the good cause of saving them all from immediate death. These engagements around jennie Wren Town raging five days was somewhat a christin voctory but as yet the foe were not di driven entirely from the region and the city was about to be now besieg ed by the christians the population of the city having flown as the retrw retreating enemy was reported to be retreating the direction of the city itself. During the time that shoemann had recoded to the Angeline curren once more after the battle at the bridge and the five others around Jennie Wren Town the car christian batteries were advancing along with the corps to the northwestern section of the great Mc-Cellan Run occuppied by the main batteries, and these occasionally engaged the enemy in slight artillery

All this while Shoemans right wing had launched a frightful attack on the christians following the last of the five days battle which we no was now & eat its heighest fury and the slaughter was dreadful...... Indeed after the enemy was re ceding and the battle slackening somewhat general Hanson Vivian who was out scouting was suddenly startled by the appearance of a very queer looking cloud which was of a very deep gray color and had a very freakish color. The sky had looked threatening all morning and during the last 'part of the afternoon had the appearance of an approaching thunderstorm..... But as I said before this dark and massive cloud had a very freakish appearance and was very suspicious shaping like a long arch on the top and seemed to roll in three directions at once. What was coming the worsted glandelinian leaders did not know, but as the landelinians were retreating back to their main lines the leaders were filled with a very strange fear and withdrew inside their headquarters. When the engagement was over the loss of the glandelinians was 690,789 in killed and wounded, while the christians lost over 100,000 in killed and wounded. The cloud at the advancing surface seemed full of round co nvultions and under it had the shape of protruding bubbles and Hanson noticing the strange cloud and it's appearance halted his main columns and reported at headquarters at Jennie Wren Town proper tel, ling the christian armies near there that they were going to have a severe and wide tornado storm. By being experienced of all storms raying on sea or land general Hanson or violet and her sisters had no doubt whatever of what was coming and every minute a jarring thunder roll that seemed to split the earth broke the stillness.

dides this cloud was advancing with astonishing rapidity spreading out is thick gray canopy while an benense wall of ink black cloud seemed to Met hover over the southwestern horizon spreading tward the north and east th terrific speed the top or advance guard boiling like the great convol Him of smoke from a city fire, while large columns of the convusled parts stended from the top and to the northern horizon like pillars of white and Hek vapors rising from an active volcano. As it came nearer the under part of the whiter colvulsions was as black as sackcloth or ink and had the mearance of some immense black opening of an erebus cavern. Suddenly there is a burst of thunder enough to blind any human being and thus was accompan al by a queer humning roar high in the sky which soon became a loud roaring trains rushing through a turnel simultanously while in the distance along h southwestern horizon there similtaneously broke loose a peculiar but bodding and rattling roar, mingled with a terrific crashing like the ploding of millions of muskets and vastly visible to all eyes was a vast molving funnel of immense back blackness which looked awe inspiring indeed. we scund produced by the funnle was continue s continuous and without a muk them then came three lurid flashes of light in the form of arches and is m beheld the terrifif f terrific funnel approaching at a terrific rate mading out spirally as it joined the portent above and soon from this cone exped cloud there came an appalling earsplitting rear. All this while the blat thek canopy above was made hedious by a tremendous whistling sound and seemed thurn as red as blood while high above in the black canopy there came a fur is shricking sound like stewn whistles of an engine while at the same time a prion of a large forc forest in the distance and in the path of the storm smed to writhe and twist huge gaps appeared in the mass of trees, and is everything seemed to be going away into emptyingness while almost sim duneously came a more horrible thunderous roar and now the woods in those hat direction seemed to be disolving before the onrushing funnel then the tale region in view of Hanson and the army who watched it from a safe dis aus became a hell of wind and destruction though the southern and western his was now become becoming devoid of clouds. All within sight of Hanson us chaces of destruction, trees by all numbers in the path of the whirling muter being awact c swept away or vaulted into the air the missles of a mible invader, the twister sweeping the entire right wing of Hansons army arying all before it, from heavy cannons down to everything of war they had, iming them of all their tents piling down the tress as thick as bromstraws bill birying the shricking and swearing victims under thousands of shatt ered

erithing was carried into the air by the roaring funnel and Hansons headquar as in the distance within his very sight was sluttered to fragments in the winkling of an eye, while overhead now a feaful cloud spread overshadowing my darkness over everything. Thee storm in sweeping Hansons right wing had and in the most frightful fury and the air was chocked with flying broken the or the hurricane of million brach branches which was scattered on all the by the roaring shrieking funnel. The storms passage only took about ten dutes through the right wing hitting the town of Mc-Ferner in the region ring terrible ruin and destruction tearing all the buildings g to frag ments during its short passage and causing heavy loss of life among the pe stile of the town as well as the christian line. In this town many large and drong buildings were ripped to fragments, while smaller structures were mpt into streams of wreckage which filled the streets in windrows after the usage of the windspout. Sailing vessles were picked out of the Evange the curren river by the raging fury of the funnel which changed into a water but as it passed through the raging waters of the river, the wreckage of ships being strewn on the banks with their dead, while a grain eleva brof the town was carried bol bodily fifty feet from its foundation and hast dumped into the river. Every man and soldier who had seen the funnel Wreaching had made every effort to seek some shelter, thousands lying flat a the ground clinging to the stumps of felled trees, and others who tried to an into a some ravine did not get there in time and were sont flying on their faces or carried bodily into the air and dashed to their deaths on the ground thousands of yards from where they had been picked up. The storm gail il sain redouble fury as it advanced onward fairly piling the wreckage of faother town on the streets the funnel rearing and shattering on and how the whiletents of the town of Randall survivied the storm could not be ascertain Mor did they ever see anything like the havoc wrought. The christian line the banks of the other river being also swopt was in a wooded country and so suffered more terribly than any other part of the right wing. Not a tree mas left standing everything being cleaned out entirely all of the christ en tents being carried away like feathers, every generals headquarters being unled to the ground and they thouselves narrowly escaping death of or injury and the lightning and thunder which followed the wind passage was Torse than any cannonade ever heard and every now and then something would be though by lightning and hail fell as big as baseballs.

G By the whirling funnel of the storm whole stretches of forests along the Norman were crushed the strorm of wind letting loose as quickly as lightning and all the open plains a ter the storm had passed were thickly strewn with the trees and bri broken branches that had been carried that distance. Han son himself had ascertained during its approach of the typhoon the direction of the gyratory movement and knew it to be a Spirial Terrocian Typhoon for at the start it had broken loose with the most irrestible violence and for all of his experiences of other typhocas he could not have believed it possible for the storm to blow as it did, its real violence even could not be described, and it had actually tore the clothes of the bodies of the soldiers clinging to the trees for dear life, and few of these as was found after could have faced such a wind and lived for death had staked it fury on them. The t errific wind funnel had been a monsterous thing and coming on twward M-9 Mc-Wirther_un had the pressure og countless billions of sand, tearing forward at a rate of over 8.00 miles an hour. Just imagine this wh wind sou spout to be sand and invisible impalable 'yet to retain all the weight and denesity of sand. Do this and you may get a vaguely inkling of what that wind was like.

APPALLING FURY OF THE TYPHOON FUNNEL AS IT TRANS THROUGHT! THE CITY OF JENNIE-WREN-TOWN! AND OF THE LOSS IN LIFE LIFE AND PROPERTY.

If they saw it no one could have fog forgot the inconceivable fury with which the storm roured as it crashed through the southern section of the city of Jen de-Wren-Tow which made a clean breach of all the t he houses in the lower southwestern part of the city first and progressing onward with a frightful roar. Hundreds of men women and children were im ediatley buried under the crashing wreckage of the houses, while windrows of it were sent crashing through the strents and swept along in a solid screeching, groaning roaring mass. The seas of wreckages filled the strees for the width of twenty miles the entire o circemference of the storm, and as the storm progressed on tward the main sections all the miserable dunnage of life and luggage poured down into the streest or through the air. It was a ter ible st orm of wreckage including all the store materials and human beings which came head first, sidewise feat first rollling over and ob over twisting, squir ing writhing among the roaring storms of wreckage as it swept down and cumbering the streets. The Funnel gaining litattle more in width carried all before it sweeping on with umprecedent violence destyoying thousands upon thousands of buildings making in its whole passage through the city a porperty loss of over5. \$56,777,000 killed 22,000 men 6,000 women and from the destruction of so many orphan asylumns the loss in killed chi Irdren was over55, 56,789 while over IOO,000 were injured making a total of I84,739.

The storm tore away eighteen blocks in the buisness section, demolishing to total loss thousands of other large buildings, wrecking many churches, to he capital building t thousands of privite residences and even many grain elevators were , strong as ther were prostrated to the ground. Numerous were the strange freaks of the wind . The A railroad yards for many lines of trains going through Jennie-Wren-t own were changed into an expance of flat ruined buildings and trains were wrecked, not a whi whole train remaining in the yards every coach or frieght car being shattered into kindling wood by the teririf terrific blow, while some of the steel pullmann coaches had been picked up by the furious wind and carried like feathers for several blo blocks, while one big pullmann a chapel car was hurled clear through the freight yards and out of the city itself. And even a score of badly wrecked grain elevators had been blown clear across the railroad tracks completely blocking traffic.

During the storm one line of cars of an incoming train had been sent dashing at full speed by the wind into the rear of another train o pulling out this occuring just as the storm broke, and all the coaches were first telescoped and then hurled into storms of kindling wood through the station all t the passengers being killed or injured. The tenders of the locomotives had been forced from the rials rails many coaches were thrown behind it from the tracks and the cars telescoping each other fell over with the f tenders and t them scattered like chaff through the stat ion which also went to pieces. After the pas sage of the storm one of the coaches one of one of the two trains which had remained undamaged except its windows being blom in, was seen to have been hurled lengthwise from the rails and st ood almost at right angles t o the piles of wreckage. The storm had not been wide enough to sweep the whole city but the path of destruction covered over twenty miles in breadth, and the transing. Violet and her sisters all this while had wondered what into wreckings the streets being fu fil Med with the wreckage of the damaged buildings and smashed railway cars blown into them from the various stations. Mnay human being covered the streets but the woundedcwere rescued byn the many survivors who brought them into the other parts of the city which had not been swept by the st orm, and even that I will not let them take you, and I will not let.
in these sections though the buildings were allright tons of wreckage from the damages with such a fool. they could do themse wes to aid the wwounded and bury the dead and attend to therir displaced batteries and clear the wreckage of fallen trees from the earthworks.

The christians had not suffered so badly as it was feared touch the city was partly demolished but he had all the injured aided and placed the tents and restablished his lines to better shape and by the morning of the next with whole army was in good condition the whole army having worked for hours with tessing, but unfortunately the enemy were better prepaired for they had been swept by the storm and only slight destruction had occured. The day after the stor isson had recieved a letter brought to him by a GirGlandelinian cucriar who was y while the main christian general read its contents. It was from the king of Melinia and Hanson read thus;

"Keep your armies away from the region of Jennie-Wren-Town or there will mable. I ought to have revenged the assault of the Angelinians on the Glandelin ismies at Crowley and you will have to yelld up all those child lahor plazes you in from my men in Calverinia or they will be ttaken by force. If you weild to this and from my men in carvering of ency wall from Angelinia, otherwise I'll do all I can withdraw all my armies from Angelinia, otherwise I'll do all I can are all of Calverinia sacked and burned, and will force all the captives to insult Il the False Gods in their heavens they worship and forsake them also and you had Her keep an eye on your neices for they will be r taken some day by the soldiers given up to mee, so it a is also better to give them up in peace, and I will in not to the troops at Jennie-Wren-Town to make any attack of any sort but shall have sithdraw, and not allow them to kill all in the city and level it to the ground i have first ordered. You wel' know that in the time of our rebell ion we won got free from your government and if you make war on us for that trifle Crowley mire wo will be bound at all costs to win. !!

King Manley.

um was surprised over this letter and showed it to his officers. They all agre nd that Hanson had already made the soldiers of Angelinian inflamed with his the at Angelinia Agathia over the crueilties if the Glandelinians to the child and to the Vivian irls and that there was no turning back now. So Hanson Ediately wrote back;

for forces are not beseiging Jennie-Wren-Town for they have changed their ideas I came with my armies, and I even promish you that before this letter even reach by shoemann and his other leading generals with their armies will be routed. No this all you foul demands. I know that You and your hosts were once Angelinians now as you rebelled a hundred years ago and got free you need not think that you an over us as you see fit and we are just as powerful as you, and I would ra continue my quarrels with you rather than accept your demands and I have already and a general war which cannot be averted, for the whole nations o is rising and mas possible, you will find a fearful invasion into your country for we mena mean much the child slavery out of the world, even if we have to appeal to the other utian nations to back us. You may think that because your fath foster fathers the first war on us poor Angelinians that you will do with us as you please, but bayen you will soon see you folly. As for capturing Claverinia that you will never or if you send armies there I'll have Calverinia torn with your mangled armies. ime of the Calverinians will forsake Christ, no matter what will happen. and yould rather suffer from the effects of a terrible way war than submit to any fur demands. We were not voctorious in the battle of Crowlety but were in the other of three smaller ones that followed and are bound to save Jennie-Wren-mown from ther seige at all costs. And further more do not write to us Angelinian officers core as for facts we have nothing to do with the matter, and if you write to mergeneral Vivian and he does as you wish then I will abandon the war, but I The will laugh at you letters and only increas the fury of the war for every you sent. Anyway not one of us Angelinian general would do so either if we were Robertvivian and do not sent any more letters to me for they will be sent back ound unopened.

GOVERNER GENERAL HAND HANSON VIVIAN. ..

the got through writing the letter was carefully sealed and given to o to Clandelinian bearer who was allowed to go back to his army and prepare the letter liment was all about and learning asked the reason why the king wanted him to send

He wants you maybe to kill. ' Answered Hanson in a surly tone. 'But I vow That before all in heaven that I will not let them take you, and I will not let.

**But uncle you know we would not be such fools as to ask you to let us spie on the Glandelinians when it is so dangerous. We do not want to go to that old king and we won't either. 'Said Violet.

All this while work had been going on in throwing up works the enemys lines being in plain sight where they had a halted after the last fierce struggle. The enemy knew of their presence but were not in the courage to attack as long as Bicknel'l and his other generals delayed so long in coimng. All to hat time the pope himself had thought that Hanson would not att alk attack but because he could not grant the favor, and thought that Hanson was sore and was allowing him to be at the mercy of the enemy. But this was not the case, and the christian armies were never to the city than he supposed. All that day the work went on batteries being put int o place it is after daylight appeared these forces were fa lling into line of battle, while and double entrenchements being thrown up. All work of defense possible were made and abatis and logs thrown in the way of the first line of works. The day when the first lines of works was being thrown up more Angelinians had arived consisting of small parties of Proton antians, mormonulans, domdoblans and Abbieannalans and abyssinkil ians which had a in surprised when they heard of the out break of the war and being citizens of the nation and wished t to join. Hansons main line of battteries was north east or Normas pun supported by three hundred thousand men and one hundred cannon.

and fourty thousand men and t wo hundred guns and general Genuaine ivian on the north all the discharge of musketry became blinding, while a fearful art illery fire was west sideometh the same number of guns but with three hundred and sixty thousand and one million altogether. altogether.

The main batteries in the center of this immense christian line were fixed in such a position that they could sweep the enemys batteries with terrible destruct ion while the other batteries were fixed in posit ions to resist any counter charges that the foe would dar to make during the progress of the batttle.

Tward night time Hanson himself was astonished to see to the southeast of him many bright flashes proceeded by dull booming sounds like the muffled t hunder of far distant cannon. He wondered what it meant as he had not ordered the gunners of his lines to fire as yet, and thought that it was perhaps signal guns from the ens but soon the glowing shells from this new direction directed for his batteries began to explode in a cont invove roar, and for a time he and even violet and her sistere watched this tremendous display with wonder. Then all at once from another point he could see by means of a strange red glow in the far distance, by means of his field glasses that more of the enemys cannon were turned tward his right, and soon to hi surprise the very heavens over the positions in that direction was shaken be by a tremendo us cannonading. The cannonading raged without intermission and feaful fearful volleys of shot and shell began to pour among the christian chain of inacti cannon at the rate of three hundred and sixty five shots a mu minute, and the uprox of these shells in explosing became deafening and not having orders to ret urn the f fire the artillery was speedily being withdrawn under more shelter t hough some of the batteries had at times made a feeble respond. At times recieving no response the Glandelinian artillery fire sem sessed to slacken but at times would direnew the funof the action, the very sky being dotted with the screaming shellsv which looked like hundreds of bright blue and red flahses as they exploded, and violet and her sist en almost received earaches from the tir terrific noise. Hanson made investigations to see why the batteries were in action fearing that. his gunners had opened fire without his orders but he soon learned that they had not disobeyed him and t hat the enemy had started it t hinking him off his gouar guard.

''Some aid must have come to the Glandelinians.''Said Hanson to one of his general officers. 'I beleive I'' Il give them a general answer in an iron hail of cannon also."

"But I wonder who could they be, and if Bicknell was really ignorant of shomans danger or not.?"

M 'Maybe they must be his Glandelinians all right.' Remarked one of his officers. "Hark the cannonade is increasing."

As quick as possible Hanson gave the order for all the batteries on the center to answer back with all their might and within a n hour these guns were roaring forth in dreadfull fury the cuncus ion shaking the ground. More and more guns were added to the action increasing the roar to a redoubled fury and increased and continued to increase ad and soon became a warfare of titans, as more cannon broke into action and soon all the christian guns not only on the center, but all along the entire lim commenced such an uproar of artil lery that each broadside became a continuous with ing discharge which did horrible daman damage among the enemys lines. Hundreds upon hundreds of bright flashes came from the cannons from both sides and the flashes of shells were just ad as bright: , while strange weird sounds came from the direct of the enemys lines which was probably their shouts and yells as the gunners would find their marks, and bright red lights mumbered by hundreds would flare up continued Soon however the Glandelinian artillery fire began to slacken and continued for two more hours in a sort of desultry fire, vollleys being discharged here and there in the space of every three minutes.

TERRIFIC COLLISION BETWEEN THE OPPOSING FORCES FIRST BLOODIEST CLASH OF THE ARMS OF ANGELINIA. AND GLANDELINIA?

h the next day after the artillery duel which caused the loss of 1,000 killed and 1456 in wounded on both sides, Hanson had prepaired his general officers on the ex was left to make a general at ack in the region of Normas pridge and within few At the same time all the prepairing Angelinian generals noticed great signs of illvity in the enemys front and beloiving that t heir prepariting for battle had midiscovered and having been informed by other officers of the enemys intentions mking vigorous advances for the bru bridge resolved to seize every advantage they all by opening the batle first.

All the ingelinians were aroused beyond doubt and as soon as all were ready May a swept on tward the lines of the emeny to make the att ack. The battle at once General Hansonnia was on the north, being in the center with three hundred that tremendous fury that was su simult ansous. A heavy at ruggle ensued med at once on the advancing christain lines, and the landelinian columns not all held their ground with merciless fury but! hommered away with eighty nine guns bt despite the frightful carnage the christians charged again and againin heavy muss with awful impetuousity on the smoke wreathed gray linesonly however to be wised each time with the most tremendous losss. Never before sione the war began there been such slaughter, the very air was clouded with thick powder smoke, shells filled the air and though the heat of that bloody day was almost int clerable the will still raged with fru frightful fury and suddenly as the large and last charge the christians was repulsed there was a terrific yell from thousands of enraged Endelinians and a portion of wicknells men having recovered from the shock of the int series of fiercs c onsets of the christians had fully gathered up their strength er fierce effort and ten thousand Glandelinians came rushing forward with transn

h ingelinians allowed the large co, columns of graycoats to come within easy mus trange and when they were a rod from t heir works every Angelinian behind them rug to their feet almost simultaneously and poured upon the Glandelinians a st orm ciliberate murderous volleys, in a series of fierce discharges. But there was a anderous withering sheet of flame from the muskets of t he enemy, and the Angelinian mivors, discomfited, enraged, torn, t ottered and bld bleeding, t heir dead and miled comrades piled in heaps where they had fallen drew back from their works, t war and the main line fighting with such sto stubtorn fury as they retired, and with the courage as to fill the onpressing clandelinians themselves with admiration.

The works and ground was red with gore ane and so thickly covered Ath the bodies of the slain and wounded of both sides that they seemed to lay pass moved down by the lawn mover.

The gray and pul purple coat s lay in many common heaps wiles or inside the shattered works, and the trenches were filled to overflowing the dead and wounded. Mnn Many poor fellows on both sides after many hours suffering and almost bled to death were found writhing in mortal agony, while the wis in which the terrible battle was raging was badly torn and rent by hundreds of fulful shells, and every tree were peirced, or almost cut to pieces with innumerab winnie bal lisvo balls and shell fragments.

While the conflict at t his point had been ring on immense columns of Angelinians were seen forming on the edge of the long woods th crowns the banks of the Mc-Hollester Run river, and when they were formed for furious charge they were going to make, their front was about six miles and a is half in extent and as it swiftly emerged from the havoc maitten woods and began sove steadily and firmly tward the gray lines, a great to hrill of admiration passed wigh the heart of the Glandolinian generals themselves who was watching this ter His collision between the - opposing forces.

The christian advance was a splinded sight and was ma well fitted to call forth great admiration in the breasts of the waiting glande Inless themselves. The large divisions of Randdon composed mostly of infantry and a arrly was singled out and appointed to be a cloud of skirmishers. Randdons men were are quickly formed and arranged in a long line of battle four feet deep and the littance between the Angelinians and Glandelinians was about a mile.

or the attacking party there was a large plain and as the col umns of Angelinians huced suddenly all the ridges where the enemys batteries were seemed as if covered swept with a sheet of flashing flame, and rolling columns of smi smoke while sim hamously came the loud deafening thundering roar of Glandelinian artillery, and the hundred ans sixty guns from their angry mouths poured death and frightful des Auction on the advancing christian lines. All the christian commanders ordered their to take every advantage or protection as t hey advanced.

Though all this was done, and nothwithstanding every precaution, the destruction and the christian ou columns and the wooded regions themselves was something t errible. Hundreds of sold solid shot, chain shot, stones shess shells and canister mowed immense gaps and fell with deadly effect among the christian lines and felling the trees by the score. At every volley hundreds of men and horses were dreadfully cut up beyond describing, and as the main columns of the forces did not recede, Bicknell ordered his own batteries in action.

Instantly all those re ridges seemed ablaze like a volcanic eruption and the din be came frightful, the thunder of artillery along the intire line of ridges rivalling in fiercer grandeur than any cannonade in the Glandco-Angelinian war,, and this deaf oning granduer of the Glandelinian artillery increase d in redoubled fury as the christian columns continued to advance amid the frightful carnage, the Glandelinians fairly hammering away with t heir four hundred cannon, and t he columns of christians seemed to be rushing into the very jaws of death. But despite the increasing artillery fire of the Glandelinians the firm and steady step of the christians was not effect ed and though whole ranks went down at every volley they advanced on their yells going. A failed to advance on account of the flercecattack of the christians upon him and t far above the din of the cannons. On and on came Randdons men in the face of the most withering tempest of thousands of shells innumerable bullets, grapeshot, canister and hundreds of hi h high explosives which at each successive volley mowed t hem down by hundreds.

On and on t hey came furiously, yelling like deo demons and defiantly waving their flags, and it was already a question among the clandelinians whether they could resist; welinian divisions back mowing down five hundred at each volley, the battle now in this fierce onset and defend their lines from destruction by those fo firm and compact wing with tremen dous and frightful fury, the bloody fighting raging along the enti christian columns who numbered about sen sevent y thousand . Yet the clandelinians were well prepared for the fierce at tack, as Bicknells and Magies forces on t he right were well advanced in a large grove of fruit trees and his left at a handsomely shaped angle with the main line of glandelinians.

Calmann shoemann was more to the right with one quarter of his entire force of Glandelinians and Omerian-,urdes and Calsce in front .. From the direction in which the large thickly massed assaulting cou columns were moving it semmed for a time as if the first heavy blow of the assault would fall op upon Bicknells forces, but such however was the severity of the horrible artillery fire and the discharge of musketry from the intire gray line i of skirmishers that by the frightful carnage and havon among their ranks, they were forced to bend more to their own left . Still they moved on under the fearful withering fire, their line of histile murch now bringing the Angelinians under Randdon more directly in front of the part of Cl Calmann Shoemanns forceb.

Now come the opportunity for the brave clandelinian forces who second in no haste to waist their ammunition and who allowed the christian forces to come so well forward and so near that al 1 their entire flanks were fully exposed. Then Calmann shoemann stood boldly upon the works and waving his sword shouted;

"Now in the name of Saten give them Hell." All at once the entire line i of works was fairly riven by a sheet of flame, as all the Glandelinians poured in rapid and nearly endless succession for t en minutes the most destructive volleys, and now the trembling christian columns already frightfully torm torn, tottered and bleeding, with thousands of their dead and wounded lying in heaps besides the enemys works were under a most ter-ific artillery fire of ten batteries in charge of Cammillia on the nearest ridge of hills.

The main body of the attacking forces however pressed on with t er ific fury and inclinging still more to his own left. Hansonnia was moving with his forces straight on the divisions of Bicknell and the off other officers.

"Hold you fire at all costs men, those christian dogs are not near enough yet. ' Said Bicknel | as he moved calmly and composedly along the ranks under a heavy fire of bullets.

The immense swing made by the advancing cou columns to their own left, after the terrific blow recieved by them from hoemann, a had the tremendous effects of flinging Hindernine who commended Randalls divisons well tward Kalves right.

Calsoes men were well posted for his right was well advanced and the position of the ground was such as to enable his men to open a most galling fire on Hindernines troops not only with his right and left but with all of his ent ire lines in take rear-All the clandelinian batteries were also in position and the most dest ructive effects of a very cloud of bullet s was aggravated by horrible tempests of grape and canister shot. All at once and with werciless fury this galling fire fell upon the already torm torn and cocimated christian columns under Hindernine. Terror stricken Hindernines men broke in utter confusion, and Hindernine though wounded was able to retain command and vainly strove to rally his men. In spite of the dreadful artillery fire which was mowing down the Angelinians in ranks Hansonnias survivors rushed rushed bravely on, their lines fairly flashing fire from the fierce volleys they containually delivered. They were now close to the enemys breastworks and the Glandelinian divisoions defending it aft er delivering a palling fire which moved gaps in the christian lines yeiled and felil back to the main lines in the rear. Vivian and many of his officers was at hand the retreating columns were quickly rallied and re formed despite the mud murderous discharges of the captured cannon, and now their lines were held together despite the tremendous fire which was mowing down the graycoats

Yet the battle inflamed Angelinians had pushed themselves over the long line ireastworks and though six hundred and seventy shot and he shell were rained upon t works perm winut e by the enemys batteries on the ridges the christians had planted is battle flags on the works, which was soon covered three feet deep with the bodies the dead and wounded purple coat s. Yet they held to the works despite the awful art by fire, and the struggle soon became more fiercer and terrific. It became a furiou and to hand fight, man facing man and fighting with the encurry of despair, hundreds ing together in frightful deathstruggles. The clothes of thousands of the men on sides were actually burned by the powder of the exploding carturidges and scores o hells.,, and the hindreds of landelinin connoncers stubbornly refusing to retire bayonect and shot to deathund clubbed at their guns. h Hansonnia xwas noe left ent By alone with his forces. The divisions under the other officers which had intened inded to cover his right had been defeated captured and driven from the fields.

But however Vivian, whose duty it was to hold his works right wing of his division by Hindernines advancing division had been cut up and de mid. Bicknells was now forced to mass all his men on the point which was in danger the works. Chaered by words and by example of the officers thousands of aft or thous ands of the graycouts pressed bravely forward, but the chrisations showed such seri resist ance that they were enabled to again push the entire advance forces of the G dibe of breastworks, which the christians had managed to ret ain though at such fear i losses.

Shoemanns batteries was bombarded on the second day and a large force was sent to seize the works from general Bernard Dunnervetter at all costs. General Leonia Lansin with a troop of ninty five thousand men was to assault that of Dunner vetters eighty thousand. The assault was repulsed the Angelinian columns wavering and falling back before the galling fire they met the tops of the works being fairly strewn with their many dead and wounded comrades their general being among the slain.

A second desperate assault was made in spite of this but new divisions of thevfoe under generals Collyer and Calyon drove the second attack back at the point of the bayonet. General Gannonia then took command and met a third christian assault in which millions of shots were fired for a qia quarter of an hourand the christians managed to sweep clear over the works, but after a fearful struggle the enemy being a again reinforced and after hundreds after hundreds fell riddled by bullets held this attack at bay though not repulsing it. Hanson also tried to force the enemys line in the region of normas Bridge but those who tried to cross the bridge were compelled b to fall back their line being badly shattered.

Three more assaults were directed by Hanson vivian but he was frustrated by an explosion which damaged the brd bridge and so he dotermined to forse Angelinia Curran and advanced heavier forces egainst this point. These were under general Nogoodins and they were driven back by twenty thousand clandelinians with great and horror horrobis horrible loss. The clandelinians then counterattacked making every effort to take the christian works.

o One assault was repulsed but two others were made by the fee under general Gandon, and Pliny. The third assault was almost successful especially on the right but the christian general Jennings changed the tide by pressing the left of the fee line back. Another assault was then made, and handsomely repulsed. Again the attack was resumed and with redoubled fury. It resulted in the christians being driven back and with their generals Frank Holstine, and General Hinio Kincinia killed. Other generals fell who were wounded being George Boblin,

George Sander, and Henry Mulsbeery. Hanson saw indeed he was not making as good a success as he thought he was going to make so he decided to make an ernest nenew batteries were put into place and heavier columns were thrown forward against the assaulting columns in gray.

General Hendonia and pob made the first chagre and ca got caught in the way of general nicknells cannon fire. This repulsed the bloody attack but a second was made with desperate energy. This assault appared probably successful. First general Hondonias and Gandononias men were fist near Bicknells headquarters while general La Linanns divisions were attacking the foe works almost immediately afterwards on the right. Though almost successful it took the foe a long while to repulse this attack but only temporary untill the main bodies came up. The attack was then resumed by general Dunn on Bicknells left, Handonia quickly reformed his troops and followed, while Nartens divisions was also thrown upon ricknells left and though suffering severe loss soon rolled up the left and center of Bicknells army. The blandelinians under Wailenclung to their own works against every desperate and fierce effort to doslodge them untill annihilated .. gik gicknells whole force had rallied by this time however and came back with ire t irri irrestible fury to drive the christians from the captured position. This counter attack fell with the greatest force upon general Gandons corps but the christians under him made what front they could and continued the stubborn and bloody fight untill the attacking columns overlapping the right wing of the christians forced them to give way and the whole of Gandons army was rolled up from the right of the main line and retired in disorder along a creek bank as far as Germanias position whi which now repelled the attacking force.

Germaine vivian himself took charge of the main line at this front. Germaine vivian after sending a message to hasten the march of other troops galloped for a moment to the rear of his demorilized troops and was assisting the other officers in rallying them and directing a terrific fire of artillery when to his surprise the head of Jimmie vivians columns appeared swinging down tward the enemys lines at a furious trot and moved obliquely to the left to meet the right and left of the clandelinian columns which was attacking there and which had swung around in that direction during that fearful counter assault.

The clandelinians were then checked in theittheir sweeping advance by the arival of the reinforcements and thrown back upon the first line of works they had captured and here they made a furious and stubborn stand.

The plandelinian t troops were checked in rheir their sweeping advance is by the arival of reinforcements and by their murderous fire and thrown back o upon the first line of works they had captured and here they made a most furious and interestable force and with his whole commandat that, and after a bloody at ruggle which Germiane vivians tri troops of seventeen thousand was reduced to ten thousand assaults of the enemy on other parts of the line and were hurled back during wing again made another irrestible advance while t wenty thousand Tripoligonlians of these of numbers flanks or support dashed directly upon the other sections of the ming gray lines and as they surged above the works, there was a deafening and murd mands of muskets.

less than hakf an hour one half of that devoted twenty thousand Trip oligonlians m lying upon the field a in piles and strewn upon the works d dead and wounded other, but they had delievered a staggering blow to t he Glandelinians and for a brook broken the force of the Glansdelinian advance. Nr Neltcone and Maltoes cam expromptly to their support and the whole swept forwaard under a withering fire tother and again captured a line of works and had only held t hem a few moments under his of shot and shell when a great force of Angelinians under Gannin came with amas the fire along the entire gray line being so terrif wrific terrific that whole regiments seem to fall. The christians all along the ms recieved with merciless fury and the christian lines in this attack to hey mad bairly riddled by bullets and shells canister and minnie balls but the onslaught set stopped or either was it checked being attacked furiously in front and on the the by fresh forces the christianxs seemingly to fairly advance backwards wit hout dding on the order of their going untill Naeltcone reached the front line of works in the Angelinian forces driven back recently were now storming all along the line ling a vehement assault and though they won at one point that were successful at the of seven officers killed and thire thirteen wp wounded.

However the surviving christ ian soldiers were now press the fee hard and stubbornly but a great section of works on the extreme line of the alt of the ridge was held against a series of determined and vehement assaults in wh the clandelinian general Hendandon was shot from his horse as he rode up close to is right of the m line on the min road going up the rif ridge. The bosisiton illion was becoming untenable by reason of the death of thier leader of and of the ments of the christian troops a long the left and g center of Bernards dunns div an of glandelinians and their leader aslo having been kil lied they were forced to hally retire, while their left wing 3 under Goodwill was rolled up iin great con in and heavy loss down the slope and tward Normas creek and t hen back upon to hel main position with more heavy loss and God Goodwill wounded. hamile Handernines whole force which had followed Hansonnias continued a heavy bloody attack on the north of a cross roads near the ruined bridge driving cloudli milins divisions back with heavy loss, and as Lovefriends men came to the assistance continued the offer offensive driving the whole line of Glandelinians back from finicity of the bridge and beyond an extensive line of breastworks with frightful n Simultaneously a unsuccessful attempt was made to turn the left flank of these Melinian columns and heavy and bloody assaults following one after the ot her were upon these lines of Glandelinians and so persistent were these attacks on the fro front of Calloes brigades who were holding their works at all risks risks that by large troops were brought up from the rear to its support but during the persist and bld bloody struggle they could not hurls the chrs christians back, who winnletter advantages pressed on furiously and lapping the right and left of Barneys

Taken by surprise of the onset and the dreadful dreadful targe of musketry and cannon that came unexpectedily the Glandelinians were driving a large portion of their works with their dead and wounded piled in heaps and the of three thousand prosperisoners general lader being among the killled.

As the angelinians pressed on furiously dreader to the content of the

As the Angelinians pressed on furiously immense bodies of the Malinians and Omarian-gurdes under Ganders threw t hamselves in heave masses upon significant wing which assisted by the timely arival of wa Walt er Jennings brig a repulse p repulsed the attack with loss that was appalling.

General Gan ion was ariving by this time and he moved rapidly and milley tward the Glandelinians on Angeline curran and attacked Bicknells extreme lamp by a con counter charge and driven back with frightful loss and three more latin officers fell riddled by bullets. Meanwhile Gajnnon was not idle and as he officers to rally the panic stricken dis division he commensed vehement efforts that through the massive Glandelinian columns the assaults being made with bloosy has and Gan on from from the displacement of one of his wings could not progress that and was soon met with a complete and bloody repulse. But again

He quickly sent an order for a supply of ammunition to be

Though slightly wounded as he was he made a third t attempt and with horrible fury the a large purple accolumns presented pressed for ward to the attack and though on part on of the line was sent back with their columns mangled and bleeding and with the ground fairly strawn with piles of their dead and wounded the mian columns continued the the assault the Angelinians being reckless of their losses coming int o full view after another first in quick time, then at a trot, then with a furious rush tward the works. The first columns disclosed disclosed befire before the pitiless storm of bullet tempests that met them but those in the rear pressed forward with tremendoud fury and over their deadd and wou ded comrades reached that portion of the works held by the Glandelians. These gallant graycoated fellows despite the odds stood manfully and stil bornly to thier their works and though their double and solid lines were bent backwais by the pre pressurex and by the fury of the christian fire, they continued the furious fight in the reur of the works keeping up a murderous fire point blank with their pie tols and muskets and assailing the Angelinians with bayonets pil pikes and clubbed

Fortunately for them Callices brigades had cleared its own front and a large portion of it tur ed upon the flank of their assailants with tremendous fury crushing Gannond line to fragments and driving thme out. The christian survivors recoiled leaving many ranks od, of dead and wounded out side and inside t he works.

While this great christian attack was in progress anoth er more furious and quite determined was made further to the right by the christians in front of Baldwins nivisions and art illery men and the Angelinians furiously atten pted to capture these works but after a bloody struggle their lines were broken and se swept back with dreadful loss. But as the con counter attacking force poured through t the immense gap thus made Danilels Joe Jones Brigade on the left side and Penirlines on the other draw back from t heir receding lines and fell upon the flank while Emery Page and Johnnies Johnsons brigades were hurried up from the left under a terrible ten ppest of shot shell and canister and thrown across the Glandelinian front with mighty force and great violence. Assailed on three sides at once and mowed down by the thousan from a terrific withering fire the Glandelinians were for ced back to the main line of works and over then them where they broke in disorderly confusion and retreated in a panic, while most dense columns of the Angelinians emerged from a palm forest half a mi mile to their rear and rushed to the attack.

They came on in great fury but with a narrow front cand extending as far as eye could see. Bicknells best batteries of artillery unfortunately could not be brough brought into action in time to fire upon the furiously advancing columns which offered such a very fairl fair murk for artillery and which could have covered the t ret rest retra retreat of the Glandelinian columns which were sos had hard pressed, but how ever the guns were brought up so a soon enough, but only in time to he captured by Johnnie Johnies christian dim dis divisions.

The infanty of the christians and the Glandelinians fought as long as fighting was of any use, and the gray lines deprived of the assistance of the artillery which could do little to c e check the furious onward rush of the christians forces which soon bea began to overrun the whole entire angle shaped works north of Normas Bridge capturing sixteen gener 1 officers sixty eight pieces of artillery and over three thousand men-

The whole thing happened so quickly that t he extent of the disast er could not be realized at once, and no one could report it either for generals Maltonin and Cainders had been killed while general Brooklines Genders , Sabric and Schloiedne had been wounded two of the latter mortally.

Johnnie yohnnies Johnsons troops who made the bloody assault from the start in the region of the wormas Bridge, he being the chief leader next to Hansonnia, reco vered their formation and extending t heir lines across the angle of work works under a heavy fire on both sides of the breastworkds had a resumed t heir advance when when John Bladers brigade of field corps and immediatley on tthe right of the captures works could not do anything without their leader who had been killed long before this happened rapidly drew back to the unfinished lines in the rear under a st orm of shet shell and canister. However as they slowly fell back every one of his ranks poured in galling fire upon the christian left flank and wing which soon checked its advance with severe loss but failed to throw it b back. General clandlin whose divisions was in reserve under orders to support any part of the line about the works hastened to throw in front of the heavy masses of Angelinian columns a st rong line of battle, and re pelled the assault as furiously as they knew how, and after a most feirce and bloody struggle in which ranks were mowed down in quick succession the Glandelinians or the new comers at least were forced back from the base of the main works.

And to make matters worse the Glandeliniums did not cover their we whole front. On the the left of the works where Mapkins division had connect ed with Gorgonians the attack was at il. pressed with great determination and bloody fury and here the carnage was

General Mapklins drew out Buds brigades from the right and center of his lines a General Mapklins drew out Buds brigades from the right and content of the pressure of the first and restore the line between himself and Gorgonian. The struggle now became a whole thrilling mass of writhing himand beings upon which fearful. Buds brigade swept the trenches the whole lengthof his line with frughtful for the but did not fill the gap and his right was exposed to a mon conest terrible withering fire from the works still held by the christians.

The struggle now became a whole thrilling mass of writhing himand beings upon which foury by but did not fill the gap and his right was exposed to a mon conest terrible with taken a fine position on a slight rise of ground in the rear of the line withering fire from the works still held by the christians.

pore brigades of his own dic division was ordered up. Paul Marcuslin which was . to arive under a heavy fire too, rushed forward through a fearful withering el of minnie balls, ajd a storm of shot and shell ad and after a fearful and bloc bloody struggle recovered a a part of the line on organians left. Bud during ally carnage general Marcuslin fell dead from his horse just as he reached the wx seemingly blazing works. General Glandlin had been killed and though Bud howellly wounded he remained in the trenches wit h his men under a furious t em Residulity wounder he remained in the trenches wit himself under a furious tem And shot and shell. Maplins right was still hardpressed and he himself was mortally shile maulish jones and Claindesberry were also killed. Harvens and Hennisons as were ordered forward despite the horrible rain of shot and shell and these through this blinding storm and tempests of bullets into the works on Ruds right lightnians still held the greater part, of the works t they had cap captured, and the plandelinians were unable to drive them out these great purple columns for could get no g further on account of the severity of the glandelinian fire all the line which resembled the blasting f furnaces of fistures from the terrible douds flauhes and terrible ri roar.

Whanis Johnsons forces which had first made these terrific assault y on this il works and which also had the ruijed bridge in t heir positio ps possession an reinforced by Desplaines divisions and now the battle increased furiously.

Artillery had been brought up on both sides the Glandelinians and hims using every available piece upon the two lines of works increasing the ter maks or curnage and then Harm h Hansonnia went down mangled and bleeding i side of the _candelinians.

Bicknell had by this time put up every man that could be at that time to defend the angle of works and for the restoration of his broken which crossed the region of the normas Bridge, and longed for hosman n to send ifor he feared that he could not hold these postitions much longer.

It now became a matter of endurance with the men themselves. me hours within the region of the bridge and along the Mc-Hollester Run, the ad conflict raged with increasing fury in the space covered by these body torks and the slaughter was terrific.

Rveey attempt to advance on either side was met fiercely and re with merciless fury from the other. Mnny of the hostile but pretty battle flags defiantly over different portions of the same works, while the men on both sides like fiends for the position of either line of the works, firing at each other miling each each other and doing damange of al kinds of description to each other It being war to the kin knife and the knife to the hilt. Despite the frightful diversaion tried to made make charges by but they would only be moved down shilated. It was awful indeed, the conflict being so fierce as to caused the ation od die dib divisions of an army. The very mouths of hell se med to have milenly opened and was roiting in its sulphurious fumes. During the first hour detadly conflict many diversions were made on bot hesides to relieve the pres tith conter. .

A fierce attack made upon Andersons corps (christian) by Relios clandelinians murley repulsed with the death of their leader and the wounding of the Angelin Hir, while on the ot her side of the works General Nohp Mohope who was bridgely with a part of A) A-Hickaddes corps to strike the flank of the christ engageed in a bloody fight to here for a half an hour and succeeded in defeat the christian corps with the death of their leader. At the same time large forces were advancing to at ack A-hicakadde un der a withering fire of a hun buss of artillery which swept all the approaches to etonemans lines, and soon ticking force was also badly brook broken and driven b ack in disorder and heav less before it came well wt within reach of the Glandelinian musketry. bet through some cause Stoneman was wounded and as all the works had not been and there was a delay among the glandelinians which caused time for reinforce thrive for the Angelinians and soon heavier columns taking advantage of the Prissed forward under a new deadly fire and made a very heavy and bloody attack dic division of Hope and Shawhill. Pefore this storming assault Clingramids his and infanty infantry on Hopes right and left gave way under a destructibe. il fire, ans Woodruffs on Shawhills right and center being turned after a blood tagagement was forced back with terrific loss.

As to the many assaulting columns of Angelinians swept over th thurder a deadly and galling fire a loud cheer was given as it rushed on was over the angle of works. Its front covered more than the line of brigades duty which was of more than fourty thousand men, but despite the serious fir

to fierce and, so incessant that he feared that they wol would soon exhaust all their boz boxes before the attack of the christian columns ceased. He quickly sent an order for a supply of ammunition to be of into the lines.

hurt but remained among the dead and wounded rather than t ake any risky chance of the host destructive mannger and soon the other brigades or came to their support lines of works. The Glandelinian artillery was hundled suberbly during thid this furious and stubborn action. Major general Sangine c hief of the glandelinian artual thing fearful. The smoke which had been dense before was now intensified by each artillery not onlycooperated with energy instrengthening the long gray lines but directions of the energy and musketry to such an extend extent that to be ed the destructive fire of all his guns with great skill and bravesy during the first scuracy of the enemys aim became very uncertain, but neverthesless they kept up two hours of the bloody attack reaching not of only the front of the attacking christien the direction of the advancing christian columns. ian columns but its flank also as well as those of the supporting troops. While the eights onth corps were now in the bloody action on the center of the general line the at tacking columns a general advance of Hannonsonn Hansonnias chri stian divisions that and furiously up to the very muzzles of the Glass made to support Johnie Johnsons divisions which had made these at tacks so long the broadworks to be Angelinians for a and without comparative success, for he had seen that the result of this bloody action reaching the breastworks the Angelinians for several minutes had the advant in the center and along the intire line of the angle works from a grand and ha ious attack, into a desperate and bloody at ruggle had led to a crushing and bloody repulse, and he was bound to force these positions at all a costs.

On their right where their firing line extended tward the north east it was now broken at one point by the fury of the Glandelinian artillery fire in another and he bravely cheered his gray columns of clandelinians, and begged but was at once restored by reinforcements though with heavy loss to rimnie vivient samage was indeed appalling. A hundred of f his five hundred stafff officers had troops which was attacking there .

er possession themselves of the works. Though checked so many times by furious countries and the sixth be six besides a seventh had been killed and he was narrowly er assal assault and a terrible galling fire the christian advance was now more res less and simply tremendous upon reaching the second line of works under a withering tempest of bulllets and canister and which was held by a portion of nummus Dunners divisions and who by this time discovered the disaster to their comrades, and Hanston nia met with stern and and furious resistance, his ranks fairly raked through and through by the tr terrific artillery and musket ry fire along the entire gray limit apparently exultant Angelinian columns. These gathling guns about a hu ndred and

in the meantime had bee hurrying troops to Riddings from Jenson on the right and gend on the left and d center these hr heavy columns were sprung upon Hansonnias forces with such impetuousity and fury as to drive the right wing h hastilly back tward the right of the line of wi works, with great loss be n big gaps a rod wide being torn i their lines by the enemys incessant fire. But again Hansonnia being able to advance made desperate and titia titanic efforts to restablish his right wing despite the fury and destruction caused by the enemys artu art illery fire, and soon glandelin forces were hastily retiring at the southern point near his left before the concentration ed attack of Hansn sonnisa red and purple columns, and these with ten thousand wounds lined the roads under a most deadly fire of the Angelinian batteries which s were splitting the tops of scorexs of trees showering t e tgem them with branches and occ ionally knocking a tree down. The christian columns pressed forward and soon cleared oths other trenches of this angle of works with the bayontet and reached an inselle fen covered with dense high grass. It was my dear readers really a mirical how the whole christian columns survivied the sharp and murderous fire, that cut the blades of grass as it sweet through their ranks killing hundreds, a fire so keenand murderous that it moved immense gaps through their invire line by the score. All about them the shells shrick shricked and roured, the minnies mouned in a furls

concert and the shrapnell granades and canister picked out victims by whole platent continually. This bloody ag angle along the Mc-Hollester Run was horrible to behild. But there the main angle of works were, being constructed with great skill for immediately in front of the rushing christian cuo columns was a long line of abat is arranged and conss si consisting of limbs and branches, interwoven into an

It was awful. At this bloody morment Johnnie Johnsons strong line of tatt selected for the works of retrievonille fashon appeared t brough the thick wreaths of smoke and as they came on five thousand were suddenly mowed down wit him the space

must us held at all harzards for more had come to the aid of Hann Hangonnia with with artil, lery and if Johnnie tohnson and Hansonnia with the increasing Angeliniss

It was now eleven oclock in the noon time and star.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t erritic roar.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t erritic roar.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t erritic roar.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t erritic roar.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t erritic roar. rested in front, and now began a desperate andmost portinacious struggla.

He then went down to the long trenches on his side of the angle nearest to the brit mais aided by Baldwins artillery fire began to p ush large bodies of troops for to rg regulate the tremendous firing and through the storm of bullets and shells despite the enemys scathing fire determined at all hazards to capture the works he soon reu hed the trenches and found or ni noticed plainly the terrible have made includes of the heavy withering fire of Baldwins artillery and thecdeadly musketry in the rake ranks of the ascaulting columns, and never before had he seen such dresimilate men which were thinning the gray lines in a terrible manner the clandelin ful carnage. It was not fit to be called war, but murder. Over more than seven the stock to their position stubbormnly, their leaders wondering among themselvexs thousand lay in front of the works many killed or wounded and many othere were there all their men holdout until the remainder of their brigades would come to their who were too badly wounded to leave the field. A mong them were hundreds who were no clandelinians to retained their positions stubbormly retrning the fire hurt but remained among the dead and wounded rather than take any risky change. The Glandelinians to their brigades are carried to their states and the second to their brigades are carried to their brigades are carried to their second to their brigades are carried to the carried to the carried to their brigades are carried to the going back under that merciless fire to the christian lines who still held the first tile several troops of infantry ariving also went in on t heir right. Thus reinfor ce lines of works. The claudelinian artillery was handled suberbly during thid this milested the Glandelinian redoubled their furious exertions and the firing because ' thing fearful. The smoke which had been dense before was now intensified by each

Meanwhile they were crawling forward under cover of the smoke and maching a certain point and raising horrible blood-curdling yells, charged untly and furiously up to the very muzzles of the Glandelinian cannon and after a f

if the Glandelinian columns and began to make horrible use of their muskets , rifle pistols which were fired at point blank. The Glandelinians were shto shut down by t undreds pwr minute, all their artillery horses were down, the gallent general will being t he only mounted officer in sight. His hat was in one hand, and his

Jimmie vivian had led twenty thousand of his men which had pressed forward upon the lither killed wounded of or dismounted, all their horses being killed. Bicknell foe with terrible fury, and leaped the breastworks after a fierce hand to hand encuring six horses since the engagement began on the angle of the ri region of Normas id by a bursting shell which killed a score of men right in front of his eyen.

At this criticam moment and while the open ground in the rear bichristian lines was chockee with troops a large section of batteries under gener ml wa Wall was quickly brought into action and increased the frightful carnage gening at short range with double charges of grape and canister. This staggered th As Bichnes in number in the maze of the the critical moment was run up by hand close to the pied works and fired again and a gain and were only abandoned when all the drivers danoneers had fallen.

plattle at the Bld Bloody angle was now at white heat. Baldwins artillery v contin to plough the ranks of the Glandelinians and clouds of smoke hung over the scene itses shutting out the horriors of the frightful charnage. Despite all of this eleches of demons the Glandelinians stuck to the second line of works to which the Fellmians had drifen them to, determined by their rakking withering fire to keep to be legoligians from springing up. In a few moments seven pieces of the enemys artill we tat and hacked by the great storm of bullets of both opposing forces and lay worked with their muzzles protruding over the works, and their wi who is half su nk hin the bloody ground stosaked into mud by the storm of rian which was now pouring arrents amid crashing thunder und blinding flashes of lightning.

teen the firing lines of both sides and near at hand the horses of all t tt hose s pieces od of artillery lay ridiled and comp etely sliced by bullets, and slashed the butchered children by the flying fragements of sheels shells, whi e the many n of dead and wounded were torn of pieces, or or cut and sliced up like a butcher at coalf by the rian of shot and shell, and bullets and canister, as it swept this ground where they had fan fallen. The glandelinians were now fi forced to doff from the second line of body strewn works receding a few yards, abandoning ta while their twelve pounders and scores of a large gathling guns, but still keep No a marciless withering fire.

Then the Glandelinians soon closed up their shattered lines, and

er many times forming foot locks of the most dangerous characheter character and over the breastworks mowing the christians down by the score . In the meantime as the settled down to their tuske their murderous fire being now directed to the top In lire increased two more of their brigades went into the fierce action on their th continually deliveing a most galling and destructive and gallinf galling fire whice avoid gaps in the christian lines and the next approaching Glandelinian columns of four minutes, losing nearly six hundred ranks of their gallent regiments at work bringing up more artillery and hammering away with both the cannot GeneralCannian saw at once that this part of the Glandslinian soft lirearms. Two more brigades and infanty under Bernard Sengine had now hard at work bringing up more artillery and hammering away with both the cannon isnt up to their assistiace and they now reached another part of the angle of the with artillery and if Johnnie tohnson and Hansonnia with the increasing Angelinias and major generals majorson went deep into the other state of columns should ever recover these works they would be able to sweep back their whole such termific fury that the whole scene stretching along for the discontant would be able to sweep back their whole state and a state an It was now eleven oclock in the noun time and still the some immense forest fire from the saudge of saoke clouds.

The raor of firearms was deafening and worse was the t ereific roar of rested against the works at the command while the other is were slightly refused and front, and now began a desperate andmost pertinacious struggle.

Call but four being hard him with

The prescriveed limity of the work s around which they were fighting so stubbornly , was the great difficulty which also preluded or precluded the possibility of getting more than a thoussa thousand into action at once. At one time the long bul et swept ranks were crowded o in many parts seven feet deep by reing reinforcements and the losses of the glandelinians was frightfully heavy from the cont inuous and rapid withering fire which was maintained upon their ranks. But all the Glandelinians who were in the front ranks repiled with the greatest vigor increasing their furiously redoubling withering fire. Major Hener of te the riddled Glandelinian brigades was killed and general Charles Anders and K Lieson who succeeded him were shot dead a moment lati er, while major gen eral Carl by bullets during one of his several atte mpsts to get his men to cross the works and drive off the stubbiror stubborn Angelinian com columns. What remainded of the many different Glandelinian divisions who had been in the first part of the engagement and colrs colors upon the linne of shattered breastworks in front of those captured by the Angelinians where they stayed untill shot to pieces by the storm of bullets and shot and shell, had been reduced to only regiments.

never slackened for a moment hundreds of pack mules were brought into, use each animal in return and wave from the very spot where its former bearer fell. carrying three hundred pounds. All the boxes that were unwrapped were dropped close behind the Glandelinians engaged, where they were quickly opened by the many officers plums of deployed brigades and other armies, and it would have been great excit emen who incessantly served the ammunition to the blood stained men. Bicknell himself fire ment to have watched this great passage of arms. four hundred rounds of amounition and all the firing lines as many more.

Fijding that the Angelinians were not to be driven back the Glandelinians g began to use more discretion, seldon exposing themselves, using hundreds of the loopholes in the battered works to fire through and at times whole earthbanks saizing the trigger ans amall of the stock, and elevating the broaches with his lumnitte could not for a time get the guns at all, their lines being so badly

So heavy and continuous was the witherinf fire on both sides that the head logs of the breastworks and thousands of trees surrounding the long battle lines were cut and torn untill they resembled hic hickory brooms. Many lag large palm trees about a hundred in number which grew in the n rear of the works were completely knawed off by their withering converging fire and fell among the Glandelinians with a loud crash killing hundreds and wounding ten times as much.

The trenches all along the lines seemed to fairly run with blood and had to be cleared of the dead and wounded bodies every quarter of an hour. Tward twelve oclocik ar after three hours of this stubborn fighting preparations were made to relief we the Glandelinians who were by this time nearly exhausted and had fired one thousand rounds of ammi amminition per man. The christians had suffered hor ible losses from

The lips of thou asands of the men wet were encrusted with the powder from biting carti cartridges, while their hands and shoulders were coated with blo ed that had adherred to the butts of their muskets and rifles. The large divisions that were to relieve them now moved up t ook their position and opened a galling fire as the other columns torn tottered and bleeding fell back a short distince to rearrange t heir shattered lines and get theur meals in whi in which they were in sad need of.

They fail fairly dropped from exhaustion. Hundreds after hundred of dead Glandelinians or dead wounded and dying lay piled over one another or in many ranks while many of the " fallen on both sides lay five or six feet deep in many place and with but few exceptions were shot in or about the head or riddled by bullets and torn to pieces by the rial rian rain of shells, while thousands of arms, seven hun dred accunterments, countless numbers of canno n fragments, shot and shell, broken foliage and scores of ha shattr shattered trees were strewn about. It was the most horrible sight Bicknell had ever witnessed in his whole life but! still the fierce conflict of the angle raged incessantly, the fresh divisions of Glandeliniand draw ing galling fires from newely discovered battereis and setting whole series of whole lines of musketry and gathling guns ablaz ablaze wit h the dischagge.

Hunseys divisions under a rattling fire of shrapnell moved up in long lines ith skirmishers well out, while Stalley a chief general officer of an artillery division arranged four active batteries to keep the christian columns from moving ara around their unprotected flank, and that the brace young officers commanding seven g brigades against the storm of bullets swung their divisions around to to follow the bend in the christian lines. The very air was clouded wit h screeching shells and storms of hullets, coming dangerously near while columns after columns were adjusting themselves from the deadly conf lcit. Soon Gandons divisions were having fearful stru gles which continued steadily the loss of the enemy being seven thousand every five minutes. The others however coming to the help of the glandelinians'm m m made a an attempt to secure a part of the line of works from t he Angelinians but t heir front was attacked furiously heavy columns surging around their left with t errible fury and so they were repulsed.

Every hattery man and support . supporting in fantry did well and even wonders, still if it had not been for the prompt arival og of more hep help Bicknell whole entire line at this whole see raction would have been rolled up and dispalced. General Catitinewho had been sent in time with ten thousand men brought up his divisions as quick ly as man could run or march and though Biv Bicknells brave artuillery men and other divisions succured before being forced to yeild their ground, the Angelinian columns ame on nevertheless cheering loudly and cond confident that their superior numbers Ma jor general Henory Johnson commanding one would give them success. They approached to within t hree yards of the Glandelinian columns and firing rapidly, when a great blinding sheet of flame seconed to leap from the enemys li es, there was a deafening and terrific roar from all their nusketry and Sladoer who had cont inually excited the admiration of the clandelinians fell rid fled little which sounded like the uproarings in 'Hell8' and the countless dead and wounded Angelinians lay piled up before the works but over the works surged thousan mousands after thousands of the surviviors returning the same terrific and destructive lire point plank making greater haves than the enemy did to them. A Glandelinian who had concetrated under a galling fire at this point had planted their tattered colon colon bearer while his thousands of demorilized comr ades were ret iring a few yards, for better cover of the ground, was chargined at the defiant yelll from the Angelinian slumns swarming over the wek works, unfurled his red yellow and blue flag and swing t to the b breezen but he was instantly riddled with bullets. There were many other To keep up the sup ply of ammunition during the horrible firing which never hads to grasp the pretty Clandelinian flag however but it never came back

The Christ ians continued to advance in many big he divisions of Angelinians had a seized another part of the line of trenches by be time they were able to recommence their de dare-devil advance, but one of the divisions was stopped before a mort of lunnite holding a score of cannon, but after bloody resistance the Glandelinians were driven from their other section of trenches th ousands of the Clandelinians placed the muzzles of their rifles on the top logs and but the Angelinians meeting a continious and deadly fire of musketry and cannon from battered by the terrible Glandelinian fire that they were for a time demorilized.

But despite all this some success had been made for the left of Bicknells enter had already been drive n in with frightful loss s in which both sides had marged back and forth from time to time amid the most horrible carnage, but at last this grand division had failed to repulse the last charge of the christians and were riven back them coelves under a heavy infilading fwithering fire.

Journals showey columns immediately draw upon it the deadly fire of a battery of eighty nine o cannon, streams of shells bursting over the heads of the wancing men with indescribable rapidity. The sound of the new cannonade speedily dre insw Johnnie Johnson to the point of danger and is d immediately led a great onslaughy minst these batteries but fell wounded himself.

the enemys musketry fire the havor being more terrible among them than emong the gray has back, Prosens field corps and infantry on also. They each formed parellell lines In the meiantime Pecvishes divisions of Omarian gurdes having passed on faced abou ir columns and met Gz Gannons assault with tremendous fury. Again and again Gennon ant forward through the hok helf blazing forests under a long continuous galling fire such time to run upon log barricades within sight of the very ruined bridge, and these hre so throughtly man red by the Glandelinian defenders that to take them under tills ideadly fire was impossible without flanking them. Of course this meant or sem seemed Cannon a successession of crushing and bloody repulses, and the losses from these Andelinian trenches in his front, and from withering artillory fires that raked his shumns like a raking machine was very heavy and inconsiderable and two of his general Micers Chamberlane and Crosceina were wounded mortally and another by the m name if Pyrcharine was killed ro right in front of the log barricades.

The fire along the Curdeian line had been terrific for Gannons assailants, b bt Cannon would not give up despite his o losses and repulses and went at it again, mile the Glandelinian fire grew so so hot and deadly, that when they gai e gained the edge of the many felled trees the many thousands that penetrated fell close to the Omarian parapentsm w while the rest were forced to sought shelter behind the logs in rocks in rifle pits, orc depressions in the ground until! they couls manage to fall bek, having lost enother general by the Name of Scianilin who had been shot dead from he horse. Harklem moving with other christian troops to cannons support cheerer on Us men and when they were forced t to stop by the heavy Clandelinian fire he rallied thm again and made a second vigorous effort in which e he fell mortally wounded.

Darves effort was like Harklens he meeting the samecwitheing lire from a st rm of rifle balls and shells and was ortenally wounded also. But despit lispite the fall of the two leaders the christians managed to make a shelter also which they kent close to the Glandelinian works, and here for a while under a destructive dihering fire they stayed, when suddenly more christ ian columns came surging over ud from the works with great noise and fury.

As to the surprised Glandelinians , many of t hem were protected by high piles of rials, but others had no t ime to barricade . Liebjenmanns masses Myanced successfully and with frightfull fury from his right so landlin was still uniled by not the former armies along, but these also and frightful was the carnage.

Hiscfifty thousand rifle men and fifty d cannon firing with utmost steadinelss and amazing fury so on stopped and badly sti stopped and repulsed the front attack, whi will points for house the Angelinians met the Glandelinian columns with great deter with their incessant fire but whole whole battlalions went far east of them despite the destructive artillery fire. Thomas Nelkins a creek saw them and turned twenty thous and reserves upon those advancing Angelinians and hurled seven hundred and fifty shot and shell per minute into the christian lines with his two hundred and fifty cannon sweepingathe purple columns as far as the cannon would reach producing the most hor rible carrage and destruction.. The hostile flan ers under this hostile batters battery fire broke back in confusion.

In quick succession grey and Nelkinne recieved the oncoming human waves with dreadful fury, and though their ranks were shaken badly in places and even broken of he other divisions supported by Camlsons, now came up to the mid but nothwitstanding all this they could not drive back the christians suffering heavy loss to themselves and the loss of ten staff officers.

T It was i impossible to imagine the loud boolmbg roar of cannon and the angry flashes of musketry as the glandelinian conitnued to repell the assault with titian fury and with t all the courage they could assaume.

The whole gray line was steadily pouring in a withering cross for fire of artillery and musketry and now Gannon tried another desperate assault which soon swept away the desperate Glandelinian columns, making a furious charge in double line. But in the impulse many Angelinian divisions passed beyond slaorders extreme right.

Four divisions came from Donald Aurand, while inspector general Hobert Bowen, led thither the three from plaine Nightlinger, armed with repeating rifles and the chief of artillery placed several battereis so as to sweep that exposed flank.

These were brought in at the right moment and after a furious and cont income discharge, the repeating rifles being remarkable in their bldd bloody execution, all the group of flankers were either cut down or had sought safty in flight, under a most galling fire of artillery and repeating rifles.

At the same time the increasing roar of musketry indicated so sharp a conf lict that Lieutenent general Hardee was requested to sent Hat chees brigades to keep off the christians at Sam/lillia creek and to take command there himself. These bloody occlisions soon decided the titianic contest for the angle, and was a gain and again repuls repulsed he himself being killed by a shell. A sharp engagement was occur ing at the same timr on the crest of another part of this line of works where Can time right and center joined between eddies brigades holding that point against the troops od of Angelinians fourth corps, which were attacking so furiously that it see second to be a hellish a slaughter. It was a much larger force that assailed the Glandelinian columns at the works and with great determinition and fury suffering a loss proportant ate to their brilliant courage and daring. Assaults as vogorous and as bld bloody and resolute were made at the same time on Amiles divisions, but the Glandelinian her here who fought under o cover had but trifling losses in these cob combats while the Angelinian troops fully exposed had lost very heavy, the more because Angelinians cannot be driven back or repulsed without severe losses. All this time spirited and bloody f fighting was maintained by the Angelinians on the whole front a very vigorous and bloody attack being made by Jimmie Vivians divisions, the sharp fighting continue ing steadily with so much vigor that hundreds after hundreds of the assaulting chir christians were moved down thous though thousands of the x surviviors pressed up tio tthe entrenchements with gret fury, and the surviviros were driven back under a severe fire of grenades.

A little before one oclock Stalwarts divisions of christians under miane section of the Mc-Hollester run attacked Ralices troops and this severe and bloody actions continued without an h intermission for an hour when the assailants war at last driven back. But the terrific rain of shot shell and canister from the eighty Angelinian field pieces and musketry of all their front ranks at short range effected heavy less upon Helleicies men who had advanced to make a counter charge.

At this time Shoe amann seeing that Bicknell could not make any head way against auguinst his assailants sent getneral Abner Mc-hollester to engage the Angelinians also along the Mc-Hollester run but through a great cannonade by all of the christian artill ery under Baldwin, (his maij batteries at a die different section) their lines of assault moved on tward the Normas Run instead of to the bridge regions where he had been sent, but seeing his mistake and that now he could do nothing to repair it, ha nevertheless assailed the christian works ex excepecially in the right and center with murderou d murderous fury, while the divisions of Omarian Curdes went against the other in heavy columns drawing all the fire of the christian art illery and mus ketry which downed them in whole thousands in a very short time. The carnage here so sudden as it was wax was frightful. Although suffering losses out of all proportion ns to those recieved in other divisions along the regain of the Norman bridge, or which they inflicted upon the Angelinian troops the graby lines only conitinued to press up to t he christian enterenchements furiously in many places maint sining the unequal conflict with the perservening courage of the Angelinians themselves and the two entire host ile lines as far as they extended (probably twenty miles) kept up a furious ans deadly fire of artillery and musketry a o hundred thousand being engaged: on both sides along this point.

ation and courage and in great numbers keeping up a mox most destinctive firebut Glandelinians fought very bravel y as usual a usua/ usual and many thousands the upon the christians breastworks and pararpents but many hundreds were killed je j minute by the incessant fire of artil lery and musket ry. But on came the lyors bein g still in monsterous colukns advaning oon steadily and as resistless avalanche. All the guns defending the christian works kept up a fearful fire. ea tremendous fr fire from their musketry seemed to make the works fuirly bluze min of what chell comister and bullets being sent into the Glandelinian columns siticut causing any di delay to the approaching array of glandelinians.

A fi few minutes mere, and with a blood curldling yell the great wave of Glandelinians swept along with terrir terrific fury and seemed to engulf ingelinium columns which had so sturdily awa ited it. The first terrific shock com of cous course upon the firmly placed divisions of Patricklin which though they delivered a most destructibve withering fire had to retire before the human lanche and not without some terrib le disaster.

Before the irristible sweept of Mc-Hollesters divisions the Angelinia less under Patricklin had only to make their way as best as they could under a fire to their second line of worker. In that terrible wild rivid rush if no iriand or foe were badly intermingled, hearly maken thousand and seven hundred the clandelinian side were killed within half an hour and twice that number off diank dead and wounded. But worse of all for the christian side the men of the of Sivisions though they opened a destructive lire with gathling guns and musker by the enemy new more like a wi, wild horde of demons than an organized army M not stop even themselves on account of the hard pressure of reinforcements be rear and though their ranks were moved down by t he score from the christian they swept up to the very second line of works with amazing fury and desperatoion hardly a check from any quarter and frightful was the struggle. Bilerce was the rush and so hot the engagement that hundreds of the fleeing An:

blisian f officers and mon dropped exhuested into a trench and lay there while the dic bloody conts contest raged with tremendous fury over their heads.

On general pixions left to the mian part of the abandoned works, was witten thousand men infantry , dragoons, battalions and brigades making fourty and all together, but the tremen dous irrestible onest, the wild yells, the whole wend uproar, and deafening din of the bloody runi running fight was too much for and as they saw their courades from the advanced s of works rushing to the rear they too after a feeble resistance turned and fled the contagion spreading, there soon was a disorderly at room of human beings the down dw.desw down th tward the main line of works. All the gund were abandoned the works for a considerable space of time decerted, only to be occupied a minute er bt by Mc-Hollesters Glandelinians who swarmed over the works despite the metive fire u opened upon them by Vivianian battwroom. bat it ories.

At this critical just juncture General viebie had brought up his lagr the mand near the works and seeing the fearful peril ordered forward his engiore itens which deploying ad they advanced were soon involved in a fierce hand to hand The divisions Noro viviania had remained steadfast despite the full fury of immys tramondous assault, and else rallied to the work and now 1 a large part tiansloss men who had also remained firm came in and gave the enemy the hottest ption they had aver had.

This horse was abor from under him and he fought on foot at the head of his column by everywhere present, encourageing and cheering his mon. At the same time General helan galloped to the front as soon as possible and did all that a brave man and do untill his divicion of tw twenty thousand men was reduced to five thousand burdred, and had to be withdrawn with the loss of three generals, Snider Joneshore Miss Rainder: This carnage was dreadful far exceeding that of the fighting in Pigics of the bridge. Many of Mcp-Rollesters men in the captured works manned the Thinking guns in the works and as the c r christiand made a fearful chag charge they thet with granter slaughter than over and with the deadth of Liebie.

However when there was nto nothing to hinder the fire of the dinians the thousands of muskets and pistols of the envito entire m line of ps ple coats made feaf fearuful havon how have among the gray lines while the chir fillanviationies at the band of the Angeline railroad ploughed immense furrows sugh the lines of the attacking foe their whole length but again and again land in by means the foe rushed up to the very edge of the works, but the immense columns the face of the awful withering fire never crossed them, or who ever did only as Prisoners. More than ten co, color bearers were shot down on the paratpes and it. hossible toexaggerate the fierce energy in which the plandelinian columns threw resilves against the works 'ighting with what seemed the very madness of despair, the manufacture of works and works are the black and works and works are the black and works and works are the black and the black are the black are the black and the black are the black are the black and the black are the black are the black are the black and the black are t this capt used would enable bicknell to advance on his assailants near the bloody the Normas Bridge. There was not a single breadt h of wi nd and the dense which bean to settle down upon the field so that after the first of the great and Assault was over it was impossible to zee at any distince.

provinced the same strong and also

Through this blinding medium the clandelinian columns made assault after assault with terrific energy on a of t he christ ian generals reporting to Hanson after ward that his lijn lines had recieved as many as twenty titian energitic assaults, in four hours and a half and that it took all the desperation and fury of his men to repulse them. Where these great assaults were made the fighting was the most fiercest rand the most b/ bloody of the day, and here fell many of the clandelinian officers who a that fateful and bloody afternoon madely gave up their lives. General Harvest, Clement and Leonia Guarrest of Sandfords corps was killed under a terrific rian of canist: a canister. Harvest's horse rode astride of the christian works under the deadly fire of canister and shot and shell and he himself pitched headlong into the christian limit the fragment of a shell tearing his heart a id intestines clean cut.

General Schroeder of the same corps under Sandfords, was severely wounded byy bullt bullets and canister and Sandfords also was wounded severely thous with bandages around his legs head and arm still retianed his coo command leading and cheering on his men despite the pain of the severe wounds. Quinnent and Aethe were kill ed near the Angeline railroad during one of the bloody charges, while Hoffman who was in danger of being captured fell riddled by canister inside the works at the white heat of the contest. Through all this not a christian officer had fallen. The heaviest loss in all the Glandelinian divisions engaged in this titanic conflict was in the right wing of Mc-Hollesters columns and of the long expected reinforcements stationed at the right of those columns which had forced the line of christ ians at that point at the loss of tenthoudans in killed. At the first of this great assault and which caused the christian who were surprised and overwhelmed to break and run, and then to rapidly change front and hold against the for with indescribable stubb ornless was where the terrible losses in general i officers occured.

While this desperate battle for the possession of these works was going on General Busshy had crossed over from the main line with his divisions some distance west of the works where the Christ ian columns were pouring in a territic fire of ertuillery and gathling guns, with the evident purpose of getting Wilcoms works on the christian left, but Walsh and Zeta by general Casaels directions which fell upon the christians with such vigor and stubborness that after a merciless fight forced Wilcomes christian columns to retire were also killed. Despite all this haves the Glandelinians kept up the fierce attack with indescribable fury and with such fury and desperation that after two hours more after bloody fighting in which both sides suffered heavy loss drove back the christians under Hanson himself, but as the min main line still hi held its works Mc-Hollester crashed his main columns upon them in a more fierce and bloody attack in which seventy thousand were reduced to twenty and then all the christian line gave way but in good order. But as Mc-Hollester was also badly wounded the enemy did not at tempt to follow these successes of occuring at three thirty.

The Glandelinians armires at the Normus bridge had also been successful by this time the carnage all along the line of battle being beyond describing Hanson alone reporting a loss of One One hundred thousand at the or during the assaults on the ridges and seventy thousand for the second ridge which the Angelinians under Hindernine had tired to carry. Along the chrit christian lines assaulted by the Glandelinians under Mc-Hollester over ninty thousand christians had fallen, the entire loss being two hundred and sixty thousand in killed and wounded.

It was certainly a terrible battle for such an early part of the war and showed that a titanic war had come, that if is if Glandelinian meant to really show her adversary fiercer resistance as the war progressed. Bicknell himself lost one hundred and fifty thousand in the engagement at the bloody angle ninty six thousand in holding the two ridges, and in the onlone one laught made by Mc-Hollester about ninty nine thousand, making a total loss of about three hundred and fourty five thousand.

Hanson was not discouraged because he had failed in his attempts, and declared that as he had strong forces yet and that as more were coming that he was boi bound to win this titianic st ruggle even if it lasted two months.

who even if it cost me my own life and the annihilation of the whole army. "Was what the high standard of the many freed themselves from the Angelinian governments many hundreds of year ago in a quarrel betweent the two parts over the subjects of Popes. We had our Pops and then they thought that two Popes would make the nation better, but the governments that it was wrong and refused to have this done. Then these traterous Angelinians have wrong and refused to have this done. Then these traterous Angelinians have and now think themselves the st rongest of all nations because of their victorous wars on other nations weaker than themselves, and make us war on the about 11. The clandelinians have done this to show off as we can all see and besides the st annihilation proved to be like a series the provision while the annihilation proved to be like a series the strengest the gray about 11. The clandelinians have done this to show off as we can all see and besides the strength of the angle of weeks, for they had sreughly the gray about 11. I don't see shy Bicknell doall the provision of the angle of weeks, for they had sreughly attended to be like as a large division of fights for them anyway, as he is no Clandelinian, only a Protestentian, and is very as much in all her troubles."

I the clause of the support of the support to the left, and had started on a rapid foolish to fight against a nation who he knows or ought to know befrender Protestent to the transfer division encouraged by the success, also

and har sisters had done all they could for the wounded during the awful ich not sharing in these unequal struggles as they were too horrible and basicus spinoy had witnessed the wholeproseeding anyway in their works of mercy b similed and dying, and they had doclared that all the similators in the horr-Mainsinian prisons was only a childs play suspered to this bised never by see anything like t this before, and to save their lives they could not the major of dead and wounded if it took them five weeksell the works in and estable and also on top was fairly packed with the mangled dead and wounded. not my to down to even the Engelish and other rivers, and along the banks of inges on itself the ground was strewn with piles of deal and wounded. of the deed being all cut up beyond recognising, and having all kinds of wounds e slighted sent places the bloody goes was three inches thick, and the hitheristres were becomered with blesself and infeed a nad eight to even use purious reminers of gains and Triberts praying for the dead, andgiving Extreme is to the wounded and dyingstron for some overlage unknown reason children had fund lying swang the dead christian soldiers, having no r doubt risked their wire their father, and many women knowle over their d dead husbands, who had live h is is threatened city, while wall affer well wont up in an increasent charac and say one was hear head heard it wothers lay besides their dead children. sylvested grigoss ins grivery one bal ing the three cameed by the nathi contest and utream whent, compless numbers he had fallen form down by bureting sholls they exemultion carriages, and with many broken cannons, and immunrable hale were essen on the carth caused dastnot end le colora engacettectes den true solienes true allena guifored e shed closed at four o-cleok charr still hung in thick fog clouds ever the and look upon this was enough to make any one wasp for it presunted a most dismal distrib trearthly still about had presented the desirating time of the titeste the fally broken by the species of the wanted, and the mills of the broken beard mildle otruggle i had leated for two days and on the second day ented the hat after half post fett, and set material after did the work of marcy is small and the state of the same in the state of the same is such as the same of the desir put up were filled with these

> The other libration confided green, the librat yells, the libration of agent, the libration of course, the services of agent, the greens of course, declarated with one, then of underlibrations becomes

> > THE PARTY OF THE P

and the strong force of Complitation which grounds appreciate had not been than the property of the complete o puries into a glorest transmission firing non got in, while common also a the The lies of the course had been district and the districtions, retricted the sum in the course firstly being school of depolation estates reinferred by the course opening firstly being school of the last school of the files had been been been that through the game to fromt of the estimated line of works, and empt with the try upon the main verbusine bandrance could elected with going and challe the first constitute were trained upon the ground where the bold for the fire them are depolitated escallants moved the chaile, the great divided farth, and the suchatry of infinitry were discharged upon the hal the lectural was an enfol empriso for the curprisons, and the bondred The being top there in great of the aboute, victim of a guick blunter, and the a worket this blocky repulse did not out itside corriers closed up reside. the last relatored, they tried it equip and equip with great desporation, but the last also then water a galling fire they split into equip and never so the had and not annihilation proved to be also a sure on appearance the florocomes is presented of the angle of works, for they had aroused the tiger florocomes is the interior by deing their bloody work too vallette atuming blow given to be the present by the landelinians occured just as a large division of the landelinians occured just as a large division of the landelinians occured that are a large division of the landelinians occured that are the second to the landelinians had filled into the a world for to the last, and had started on a rapid and along the tremches The flashes of rifles and carmons was fearful as these trains moved en, and another division encouraged by the success, also Hith, and at the very outset, with momentary check this movement was met oncealed better is which opened fire, and also a

The enemy spened upon the christians with all the artillery could could bring to bear, the entire column making properations to meet the threatening constantit, from the divisions coming against themethe venturesons Augalinian columns had been borne down all furious epposition and with closed up ranks came bounding along in a furious rushelt a point of a few yards from the advancing columns the ground was u out by a ravine, and from there it rese to a very gentle grade upe up to the very line of branstworks the navaroing troops reserved their fire while the double rank of glandelinians beldly mounted up to the top of the breastworks, and blazed suny vij with all their firenesselfts forescent assertionts continued, the sain line however and coming on defiantly the stern restatores of the Amplifulors or Alexalinians a man again stirred up the tiger florenzar of the Angelinionsofte significan besteries opposite the works on the other line of the angle, gave the glandeliness a flares response, and the enversing columns new willin easy range, sout the glaudelianisms a storm of mirrie beliefths very air between the two light was full as spelie, which on account of the long faces did not employ in the tase tay demonstrate expenses althoughout of blanchings with baring total besting about in a gelectronic of them cholls fell intast the funes going electrones of circle would be seen in the air at cost with perhaps directly over the engle of works, and many those they relied about like feetballs, or bounded along the percents, and lexied in satery detained But it was not long than the Argelinian gamers got the r engaged then their velleys beens misseum

About i'are plantalization were calming a flog on the v center of one of their breastration of an estimate a grant production on his result on a mail sugar their and these time length of a sugar front there by the process of a his familiation machine are, explicited on the mark and with a transmission to research beard for total and throwing up a column of dirt, fragments of creature, and exche charle for the height of a proceeding even busined frequences a series of man training business party from the mighty explanica, were instated betally used up into the for he the consideration, and was made to say they save unament, but these expenses grantly, and five thousand five business man more billies, severally parts away from the explosion and their bedien builty manufed by the heavy transmite, and two thousands two hundred more who stood mear the flag blanking carry of the compelitudes were bloom to carth or beried in earth, while five handred more mortally seminativet became of the soldiers who sainted the flore wallsould the go at that the was the work of one gang-gang-chell doing terrible haves like this to elight thousand two bundred and five human bounds beings, bearing things gap in the wills of the breastworks, making a exister in the grains, and herling the singlessed trappents and the disabled flag to the distance of a theorem pures and garacter of hale in the ground two thousand feet wide, and marky three imprired feet the a pofero the fire bundred wanded wan could be removed, a cosed shall, a best shall this time explained in their midet, wanting a seare now, and idling threship charging column ware age within three or ten rards from the work, and not all the common blazed away furlamby sheet men computer messagely chart ands on these char charging column by their destructive firship was come for the reas like of christians, and only increased the flary of their criticary firegree fragilities poured in a storm of she cold shot, and had fourty colors with mention as more than in a value, and of these two colds in properties of the world reciprod its full explanation world works of the colors in the full explanation.

battery had beth his arms town off by the burst of a grown white he was nounted the gun corresponds to the first to the contract of th then left the piece with a lieutenant general with instructions to centime working it on the elevation funt out, while he went to propose his battaries for flore eath actions The Lieutenant general leaved upon the gan staging, when another another gang-garahall over turned it in its flight and then emploise with an car emilities erach which resounded for and wide, blesdag the gas and earthque to pieces, halling a hundred men two hundred fest away from it, wounding w twice as many, risping gaps in the works and leaving mines meet out of the dering lieutement greated, these remains with many others lay in the four bandred crate foot erater turn in the ground by the high explosive the analyting depolition columns was preceded, by theusands of starpshooters the moved denn the clamicalizates defendant by the score but as the assembling columns removed the works, they broke and fell bank, under the withering firm of the eleminism common and meshatrys
The Angelinian columns seemed along the advanced works of the lim for shelter

from the terrible wit hering fire, and succeeding bean to pour in a terrible fire of their our, plumb into the rebel column, and also gaining on their race workerfor now began to thick of their beyons to office entpost supports of the enemy had by this time been driven bank, their flago had been shot may by the christian fire, and all the colors of their main positions were does, and to make notices weres a long range of christian batteries on a binif near the Argalinis railread boom to tess a rain of shot and shall into the workseries baldest of the christians still advanced, pistrall holding his fire for the last energency andde ly the main column columns heavily redulered dashed dashed tward the Clarkelinians but the works seemed to suddenly blaze, and whole masses were out down, but the survivors present on furiously, running a regular gauntle gauntlet of game which had cross and infileding range, and now the carrage was dreadfule The rebols however made a domonstration to show the christian columns the learning the responded to and sall as the

or of artillery and musketry waxed louder but still on swept the daring times the gumers on each side sighting the true situation of their pos in increasing the tremendous firing and soon the discharge of artillery and intry became terrific. It was the ground for such engagements and general maked wit nessed hundreds of desperate christian energes but none of wellar as these. The whole space of rolling surface before the front line itisk and the second near the works was farlyl raked and don dominated the clande linian and christian guns. As the immense columns of Angelinians pt on despite the havec in their ranks all of the landelinian guns opened the christians with increased fury while the omarian guns back of the wor by took part and swelled the deafening cannonade to a warfare of titans. air was clouded with bursting shells poured also from the christian are who opened with all of their available pieces pieces on the works and been impossible for the glandelinian defenders to move saftly within the whee as the shells were clashing toget her and bursting all about them mly raining fragments and every man would have been ground to earth had been forced to move away from the sheltering walls of their breastworks

gen plains where the christian columns were charging offered no shelter ger for scores of mortar bombs came upon them almost pero perpendicular Hile their ranks were being continually swept by grape and canister. Trees Exscept down by the irrestible mass of shells, and gun carriage were med to earth. The columns of christians under Gannon at the left fared atter. than did the other columns. The heaviest landelinia guns pounded incessantly to reduce them by ploughing scores of gaps in their massive and their projectiles ploughed the embar monts of the christian breast stosing the logs and sandlags as though they were feathers. The Elande is wore determined to drive back the Angelinian columns at all costs, so these brave christian columns were the targets of more guns than had concentrated upon more than one point of assault during the opening of second tremendous battle. Here for once after all the previous day of carnage was a realization of the grand and terror of the fierce war. the christians it was no longer a question of forging ahead, but of bg back out of thebloody net into which they ha plunged so recklessly. other fortified glandelinian batteries defended all the works at this while where on Bicknells rans also ranks also shattered by the christian was spread the glandelinian artillery reserves stationed between the line of batteries created on a perfectly unbroken chain of cannon barring aristian advance tward the railroad lines. Supporting all the guns was a line of eighty thousand infantry just ga gathered hastily from the

and left and covering every avenue of advance. The retiring christian lines were swe swept through and through to of the most destructive withering fires. The rifle and nortar batter nd sharpshooters in the massive glandelinian ranks took for a target the forward wing of the recoiling christian troops the murderous fire being wi into these columns with cruel effect, and the Angolinian troops began is scramble back to their main lines, the advance columns covering their ant, while shells were dropping all about them and killing them by masses. Einells men at times brought up all the shells and canister needed making countlet in which the christian columns were retr retiring through a of bloody and nerciless slaughter. Bicknells mind however sickened as he hassed it all. The poor victims were not only fighting but were struggling prately between life and hon home and for the helpless wom and children the Pope in the stricken city. The christian officer Gannon himself on a to horse rode out under the range of Bicknells guns and attempted to rally confused masses. He soon wheeled about with fifteen thousand men. He drew entire confused division out of the range as the main columns of Ricknells prepared for a main and final advance, halted them, and formed for a the meantime other columns of Angelinians a about fifty thousand in for arived, and this great movement was distinctly seen by the lande ans under sicknell who continued to hammer at the christians while the atry once more formed besides the works and the battle which had slacken little before went on with increasing fury, the cannonale sounding a volcano in action. The large columns of the storning party moved on the parmain part of the works as if determined to avoid contact picknells destructive guns, but the clandelinian muskets were well aimed they ranks were thinned o t terribly with every murderous discharge. The sassaulting columns crossed the ravines under a withering fire and trenty of their officers fell fell while hundreds of the Angelinians Mear Gannon who was unburt and the second great spasm of the christian thit ended though gradually the Angelinian masses who were still within plandelinian sight and who had not fallen back being annihilated because

would not surremier.

The Angelinians under Baldwin in the meantime had not been idle. He had brought a new battery from his left to bear upon the breastworks while he prepared to lead his own columns to a fisce assault. Special attention was giv given to the long line of landelinian artillery but for some reason or other the landelinian artillery and musketry could not be silenced and the terrific storm of shells canister and minj minnies only continued to increase. The firing on the works itself was now incessant and murderous and it was so heavy a withering fireof canister and solid shot as if continually poured upon a single objective line of works and now more divisions of men started forward to make a desperate charge moved by the right flank and soon eighteen thousand charged with the most tremendous and irrestible fury tward the works which were still in the hands of the foe, yelling t like that many demons. The terrific fire along the entire line of the enemy was becoming more incessant and destructive and indescriably severe which the christians were subjected to especially from the enemys deadly infantry searching fire in front and partly in the whole left flank as they charged.

A field officer of one of the landeinian divisions in the hardest of the engagement seized a stand of colors as he saw his immense gray columns fal tering when they met the shock of the christian attack and mounting the very biggest portions of the breastworks waved the brilliantly colored flag defiantly ans zealiously smid the frightful storm of shot shell and canister but the gallent general Frander Lockvenbar by name fell riddled with bullets from the top of the works. For two hours the landelinians kept up the awful withering fire against the christian columns who charged again and again in heavy 'masses soon driving the purple coats back with the most heavisst losses. When this second great charge of the christians was repulsed all the Glandelinians cheered deafengingly, while the christian generals d downcast and sullen withdrew their crippled divisions one of the generals shaking his fist at the _landelinians as he yelled;
'I This is not all eyet and if you do not believe it I'll make you you infera

infernal human fiends. ** Hanson from his points of observations saw thesechristian columns falling back and so Baldwin-was preparing for a fiercer and grander attack and joined by general mindernines survivors, he himself being at their head, made a furious advance in double column and was not the enemy surprised when they saw monsterous columns of the Angelinians again advancing to make the third attack, and though they opened a more fearful fire with their cannins and small arms to hinder the charge of the purple lines, they nen nevertheless continued to advance extending their lines for over five miles and advancing steadily, despite the withering fire that was pu poured upon them. The andvancing columns came on with the same tremendous fury as before and it seemed that nothing could stop them-now. Their right wing was in advance of their left and center where Consce Bicknell was in person camanding his own glandelinian troops whom the christians rushed tward with seeming irrest ible fury but in the face of such a sudden destructive fire they met the front columns dissolved as fast as each volley was discharged. It was awrul awful and never before had they met t met such a destructive fire, but though being movededown in so many masses the survivors still came on with the same tt tremendous fury while the right and center was advancing tward the left and right wing of the foe holding the region of the bridges. On and on came the great number of survivors returning a resounding withering fire all along their own line of advance now. Nearer and nearer they approach ed while the glandelinian batteries on the nearest ridge which had been silent before now opened simultaneously a most severe and destructive fire, causing more terrible havor and canrage. But gith formation unbroken they still came on fur o furiously and attacked the landelinians defending the fra front line of works and after a sharper engagement drove them out, pressing on with great fury and fearful force tward the main angle of works defen ded by Bicknells men. The right wing which was far in advance of the left and center now reached the line of works under Bicknell and threw themselves heavily against the graylines, and fearful was the struggle and fearful was the carnage. The aril artillery on the works and from several other plandelinian batteries did their best to increase the char carnage as the christians swarmed up to the works and the Omarians who were swarming to general Bicknells support against the christian assaicants did their best to hold the right wing of the christians at bay but it seemed of no use at all all. The more they moved down the more came on and after a furious and bloody hand to hand struggle on the works the glandelinians were indeed driven back for nearly a mile covering the ground with their dead and

But the other wings of the e emy had held their ground against assaults that came on with the fury of angry seas on a breakwater and which caused the works and ground all along the line to be filled up with the dead and wounded of both sides. The Angelinians along this point had made a series of most frightful attacks but whole regiments were swept out of existance, and Baldwin

Helf as severely wounded, and though general gamen was also wounded he substitute to retain his command having narrowly escaped death during the fright arrage.

Per leaders taking their places kept up the furious attacks but Germaine plan was badly wounded and his division badly shattered. Gannon who had ally went into this assaultvreleved a second wound, but rallying his shat red troops he se soon swept forward again and though his columns succeeded respturing a line of works near the enemys main line od of positions near bod bridge he was killed. Hansonia himself was wounded as he had simul cously made a terrific onslaight and succeeded in driving back the center if dreadful carrage, but rallying the glandelinians made a ferful counter age with frightful fury, but this crushing charge was also repulsed by the plinians, who fairly out the enemys lines to pieces, and thus enabled the ristians to capture nearly the entire angle of works. One wing of the foe all held the angle immediately in front of the bridge, making one irrs metible counter charge after another only to be repulsed each time with redful loss.

tand her sisters had seen some of these engagements at certain periods minever had the Angelinians or landelinians even who charged back and the so many times seen braver children, who would in the face of the hot and of the enemys fire stand boldly upon the top of the christian works wave the regimental flags throughout the series of engagements and apprithout a sinh single scratch. Their beauty and bravery had had at times and even the most human and righteous of the alandelinians who would the almost any circumstances fiercely oppose the butchering of diren and these landelinians being enraged so fiercely that most of In fire was purposely directed at the children but they were not hit willuck to their guardian angols who had placed protection over the , little the Five times nearly a score of hundreds of these very good omarians his enraged over the bravety of the vivian girls had charged with the comes and vehemence of shu superhuman giants with the determination wizing violet and her sisters with their colors, and only were shot to ins by a horrible storm of grape and canister shot. They had also ran great risks during the maddened engagements to attend thewounded and dying and once violet was almost hit by a sniper in a tree

they had also ran great risks during the maddened engagements to attend the wounded and dying and once violet was almost hit by a sniper in a tree with she happened to see in time and who she brought down dead with a good to this second contest for the angle of the works had been equally as blood that as the first and during the time it raged the rest of the christian has were getting ready for the main action of the day, for the enemy also getting ready to make a fi final attack on the whole christian line, which had decided defeat or victory of the other and for this reason the assault been made against the works on the angle with both heavy columns of men as the of stong batteries of cannon for Hanson vivian knew that if he could take the angle there was no use of fighting any more for he s would only lose.

THE FINAL CONTEST OF THE DAY AND HOW IT RESULTED.....

We this terrific struggle seemed to cease for a while the lull had lasted only an hour the co conflict having raged in the morning fron twenty to at eight till nearly eleven o-clock. By this time immense columns of nearly is bundred thousand Angelinians were now formed for the fierce and final walt, general manson having given orders to his officers that the iges must be carried at all costs. This whole force of christians had made parations since the second struggle for the angle and they were already med which had taken all this time the conflict raged their front having thextended to about four miles and as they began to move at eadily forward mand a thrill of admiration passed through Violet n and her sisters, and the Ma they gave the warning that large columns of the energy was also advance by means of the flag signals. The Angelinian officers saw the signals A their signal stations on the hills and ordered one of their wings to stand the might and main and not to recoil unless commanded to do so. lower the Glandelinians had in the meantime seen the christians add Unicing, and they also halted, but the main columns of the christians. talined on a perfect avalanch of rushing human beings. Bicknells lines at toposed mostly of veterans, and infantry and battalion divisions who had a singled out by Calamin Shoemann to lead the van of the whole of the

attack of the christians, a d not advance themselves.... As the large column in purple advanced in splindid stly style and formidable array all of the guns of the diristian batteries on the ridges facing the enemy suddenly open ed with a deafening titanic uproar, and the Clandelinian columns which had sto stopped advancing were go groupoing grouping in the midst of the very jaws of death and seeing their men going down in thousands they made a rapid and swi swift recoil. The art illery fire of the christian line which supported the charging columns increased to a titanic warfare of titans but it did not in the least effect the other columns of clandelinians and though the most withering tempest of at art illery storm mowed them down in very columns they would not yelld their ground or give way, but just the same it was a question for general cornsce Bicknell the main lader whrh whether their own immense lines of defense could resist the irrestible onslaught of those most firm and compact Angelinian forces who were now coming on more furiously as the clande inian batteries were not as yet in action and surely it seemed as if the first heavy blow was moving tward Cannanias h one hundred thousan thousand Omarians, while the other assaulting colu ns bec began to bend to their own left for some strange reason, and soon these came first before general Mc-Hollesters one hundred and ninty thousand men. He was faced by three hundred thousad advancing christians. As the Blandelinian batteries were still imactive the christians cont inued to move on yelling fiercely

The clandelinians under general Mc-collecter had especially in such a desperate situation and so they allowed the large christ ian columns to advance so near their line of works on the summit of the ridge that they were within point blank range and this indeed gave the landelinians the chance to pour forth a well directive and destructive fire with all their musketry at once and whole divisions disclved before it, and noe these immense christian columns bing already torn tottered and bleeding with masses of their dead and wounded comrades in piles and windrows where they had fallen were suddenly under a most destructive withering storming fire of ten or twelve batteries of machine guns from the long works behind and the christian line was torn in pieces completely and recoiled in wild panic.

nell managed to hold their lines still more firmly but on and on pressed the christian columns at this sectin section, the heaviest fire suddenly opened not being able to check them, and soon the two immense divisions began to in cline more to general picknells left and now advanced with murderous fury straight on the main line, and as these hostile columns were now within twenty yards of the clandelinian front and far overlapping their own rear the entire christian line under Hanson and the other gannon met a destructive fire of as simultaneously many whole regiments went down completely into dead and wounded.

The destruction of the christian columns was something terrible, but well directed the aim the response was more furious and desfening and now the battà battle resembled a contest between two hordes of all the nations of the world that could be engaged in a battle at once. Down went the landelinian defends defenders themselves in dead and wounded by the thousand every fifteen minutes at that. A great and terrific swing was made by the other advancing christian columns which reached the Glandelinian right after the terrific repulse that that the other christian force had met when riven to pieces, cand this soon had the effect of flinging thee four hundred and fifty thousand Angelinian murderous loss for both sides. Shommans and the result was with the most these christian lines which was also commanded by Galle and Andrew Schumann these two christian generals however goind going down mangled and bleed

All the christian batteries were noein position as o while from the Glandelinian cannon on the heights a regular cannon tempest was frightful and added by the storm of bullets and canister. This horrible and unequal withering fire fell all at once upon the great columns of Hansons main line of assault commanded by another lader called Meldonia Bicknell which were badly torn and se erely desciminated. They for a time became terror stricken for Bicknells Angelinians broke into terrible confusion and began to also recoil in a panie but Bicknell soon rallied them and in spite of the dreadfu artillery fire which were nowing down their thousands at every step Bicknells countless survivors encouraged by Shoemanns daring repelled the other Bicknell with ann their strength, but the Angelinians were now close to the works and all its defenders after delivering a last deadly fire for the time being were compelled to fall back, their generals, Murfrey Sweeney ad Nolen being killed as the christians came rushing up, while Donald Hanson who repelled the other christian-line was severely wounded with his two aids general Dargins and Connie, while Cornsos Bicknell who was at had

tried to rally the retreating Glandelinian columns saw his best officer of go down mangled and bleeding as the men were reformed and y together while generals " Patrick Johnston and Buster Hendon were elso fled as they they mounted the largestworks to view the scene a little bette by and get better sight for their men. The monsterous columns of the ilinians under general Hanson vivian and Ricknell now swarmed over the bra trois on the summit and planted their torn and tattered battle flags on parapets and now the conflict became fierce and terfi terrific it being rious hand to hand fight h scores of thousands of men on both sides fac ech other and fighting-with all their courage for the poss ession of with and here cornsce Bicknell himself was wounded: All the clothes of k Marcely fighting soldiers were actually burged with thepowder of so many vilges and sholls exploding. Hundreds of the landolinian cannoneers stub ly refusing to retire were assailed and slain by the furious dinians while the rest of the main line of christians inspired by the bras mry of Shoemann and Madon Bion picknell who took cornsces place cont in stand their ground against the christians a paying no attention to brific fire from the christian artillery and musketry they had to endus re along with repelling the desperate assault, but the Angelinians had ad the right wing under general Henry Brooklington and Genning Swearing ack with the slightly wounding of these two commanders, and then the general Bicknell want down mangled and bleeding. Never before did genera mm have such a fearful time in the arts of war and he swore that he Inever engage in another battle for the scenes were too horrible for him

pions of the christians with bloodcurlding yells dashed on tward his col ms bayonotting hundreds who still opposed them and advancing with the of a great avalanch against his Columns despite the desperate resist the Glandelinians keptuup. As the Angelinians were pressing general ags Roberts columns of Glandelinians back with frightful loss Shoemann forced in despair to hurty up his main reserves, and then as general et Jennings was wounded he had to place general Ballings in his p and and while the conflict increased in horrible fury and while his lines still hard pressed he also fell severely wounded, regiment after bent of his army being swept out of ex existence. Giorcer and fiercer be the struggle which had already raged for four hours amid the most The slaughter and still on came the furious Angelinians, Shoemann and his forced columns now standing their ground with such great stubborni erness that more frightful was the slaughter of his col ims columns two more generals James Gannon and John Scanlon were killed while generally was wounded in the head. From the right of the main woods the inians were advancing with the same velcity veli velocity and indeed the woods were swarming thickly with the advancing columns of purple coats walready thrown forward in many huge divisions and rushing on swiftly 4d themselves upon Shoemanns army in the most heavy waves. The Angelinian ys under Bicknell were continually coming from an open glen these christassilants pressing him harder and harder, and the foremost of the delinians after keeping up a persistent galling fire which dealt still aviul destriction destruction among the christian columns lost two more stal they being Hanson Snidernine and Nedrick Caltonia who were instant Hilled-by a bursting shrapnell shell above them:

the clandelinians knowing themselves that the christians were not checked to becoming disheartened over their own frightful losses and the surviving mals and other clardelinian officers could see by the gleam of fixed mets through the thick see of smoke that scores of thousands more were on to impall their men. The christian came on the Slandelinians know by the re reflection of their bayonets that the Angelinians were not check is the least. Shoemann who had been in many wars and who was over eighty ts old was having the worse contest he had ever engaged in h in his whole , and the many columns of Angelinians had already reached one of the aced second line of works on one of theuridges the conflict steadily grow discor the advancing christians under nicknell f seeming to fairly wase in musbers, fairly hewing their way through great barricades of Im trees despite the withering fire that was poured upon them, and this moment five great christian generals Richardson Helstedine, Hone Allis, Omar vivioine, Meldon Angelinic, and Meldon Hyone going down mangled bleeding almost at one time.

plandelinians kept harmering away with a 11 their firearms and cannon bearing their dreadful wi fire with appalling rapidity mowing the thitians down in ranks at every volley, and wounding the general icknell by thom. Shownann had now rode up to general Randsonia picknell his general ranks and the flying shot and shell and remarked;

260

"If you can only check the advance of the christians here thecdesperate fighting of your army-would decide the contest."

"But I cannot check these furiously advancing christians at all general. "He gave answer. "They have got the best of us now as I can see and worsewers of all are advancing against us all in overwhelming numbers". "Well let it be a fight to the end. "Answered Shoemann slauting." But do not retreat unless necessary and not unless the other wings feel to

"But do not retreat unless necessary and not unless the other wings fail to hold out."
With this he galloped back to his own command while the titanic roar of the

Glandelinian cannon co timed without intermission and regular streams of shot shell and canister crashed through the solid christian columns dealing the most awful havoc continually and not even a lull or intermission was in the deafening and terrific roar of musketry itself and the smoke became so thick that the Angelinians themselves could not see the effects of their own wither ing fire, and neither could the enemy see the effects of their fire, though they knew the Angelinians were still advancing steadily and it seemed all in vain to check them.....

No change had come whatever, the s situation had only remained the same and not even a slight pause was in the tremendous onslaught, and now three more christian generals fell dead/ jes Jrensin Wesley, Hank Webester, and Frank wiley, while ten of them george Hackers, ohnston Murry Donder, Francis Handrop Handroe, Temiedie, Bayonnie Julo Bel Benligan and Julice Bengling fell wounded. Hany of the Angelinian colums had fallen already before the tremendous fire of the enemy but on came the survivors with fixed bayonets while two of their other leading generals Julo Callio and Hannonia Franklin fell severely wounded. On and on rushed these christian columns despite the loss of their leaders and reaching the advanced works of the landelinians the they fiarly hurled themselves against the massive gray columns with the most tremendous fury but were hurled back pell-mell with the loss of three other generals Alfred Nolen, Henery Gannon, and Manley ohnson while at the same time five Clandelinian officers general Standard, Genene, Meldorfe, Woodroff and Carl Stailen were killed.

The Angelinians who were driven back rallied at the approach of the main columns and opened an insedious fire which mowed fearful gaps in the enemys lines and then the immense columns came on again in human waves defiant of the awful destruction among their own lines and already once again the huge purple columns swarmed tward Shoemanns main lines though masses of them were mowed down as fast as they came, with three more generas in killed, these being Calmann, Callmann George White , and Henery Reeling. The lande linians were having a harder fight than before and steadily the christiand under Leonia Calmann we were advancing with yells that would beat the very eshrieks of the demons themselves. Shoemann was filled with indescriable amaze amazement as he saw how steadily the Angelinians were advancing, and though he himself was exposed to the christian fire he recklessly held his perilous position in front of his great columns and ordered them to fire away for all they were worth worth. The enemys fire still s tore scores of horrible gaps in he lines of christians but the christians closed them as quickly as they appeared, and with fierce yells of rage, defiance, revenge, and in monsterous columns kept on advancing, angered at white heat at the stubborn resistance of the glandelinians, and were madly compelled to advance to gain the victory oh the clandelinians at all costs.

The christian ranks were now dis I disol ving like snow before the enemys fire, the carnage being horrible but again the christians as bfore closed up the gaps and continued the attack with still greater fury. While lawns and plain plains stretching for miles were already strewn with piles of dead and wounded al and also two lines of orchards and four cornfields already have havecked with the clandelinian fire were fiarly swarming with the dead and w.u wounded Angelinians.

Whole masses still went down by the score before that dreadful galling fire yet the woods on the slopes of Holans ridge filled with the advancing Angelinians was being swept by the terrific artillery fire which split the tres trees by the hundreds with the storm of byrsting shells, but the christian survivors were not being checked and the landelinians at the left of the line though giving the most stern resistance were soon being swet back the christians attacking them with the most greatest fury. Shoemans columns were doing their utmost to movemow them down but despite the fury and fiercess fierceness with which they he d their works they could not seem to stop the great and onward r progress of the christian columns which were already making a clean sweep of one of his main grand divisions, while the christian down fury while scores of shells nearly every moment were bursting among the mumbers....

Afternas disgust and surprise he saw the awful columns of christians swarm to two tward his center in one whole place and these monsterous columns rule place in tward his lines to make a me merciless attack the whole stretch woods on that part of the gentle grade of the slopebeing fairly purple with moreoving men to the terrific plandelinian fire extending along his whole has and yet the though the fire moved them down in very columns the many privers rushed on bravely and this did certainly look very discouraging to he seemly for the christian survivers were or seemed to be reinforced and ancing in more heavier columns, gaining more steadily, and it seemed easible to check them even a moment and his center was now being pressed by the Angelinians advancing with still greater vigor and speed.

the open spaces in the woods on the summit to his main right were now swam ming with the Angelinian columns who were indeed pressing forwad with the tirestible force and the whole battle field seemed as if it was becoming ming like a blasting volcanic crater of great lengthbut of narrow width a seemed to be filled with great moving streams in purple forcing itself plast the grayer masses who were trying to resist it. The monsterous columns a semingly advancing all from one direction and to the clandelinians it and all the more impossible to resist them though shoemann was throwing full the rese reserves he could spare at this point of the line. The faces the clandelinians were red with excitement exti excitement and as his whole dir was in danger of being pressed Shoemann threw his reserves upon this at also and so the center held its ground more stubbornly than it had done Was while seemingly from everywhere the column of Angelinians swarped ed Shoemanns line and the struggle became so fearful sand the ,losses mful that from that day those ridges were known as the hills of blood. landelinians before this horrible charge had been fully prepared for defense, but so steady was the pressure of the christian onslaught at his whole conter yeilded at last and the clandelinians fell behind works first and then went down the slopes slowly the works fairly swarm with the dead and wounded and seemingly barrels of blood lay over the m of the breastworks and on the battle field. The last line of the utians now ermerged from the woods below which were also completely filled the many thousands of dead and wounded which lay in many heaps and windre froms, while over the works on Shoeman s center the Angelinian columns rush ud, but the other wing adjoining poured in a fire that mowed them down in tole line General Shoemanns, Cornsoe Ricknells, and Hansonia icknells udelinians were suffering terribly from the heavy attacks of the clinians, and were nearly played out, while the struggle between shoemanns and his assailants we was more horrible and persistent than before and whole regiments on both sides were swept into eternity, but yet the ngle raged, and it seemed to Shoemann and his officers that their own ins could not hold their ground much longer though fresh forces were alrest mdy supporting them.

a Angelinians had already seized nearly all of the works on his main er, and though their ranks had been mowed down seemingly at every volley Angelinians had indeed made unchocked advances, while the wings assailing mbell and Aronburg were coming on with the same tremendous fury and soon foremost were within th three hundred yards, and though general Arob aburgs clandelinians plowed the christian lines through and through with b artillery and musketry fire which filled the dr with dense wreaths of te, the Angelinians were still attacking and soon both sides closed in a Tific collision hand to hand. After a bloody hand to hand contest Shoemanns At wing was rolled up along with Aronburgs divisions with shattered lines idriven back with the loss of over one qyar quarter of this three hundred mand men, and for Shoemann nearly all of his staff officers had a ready andy fallen. The Angelinians assailing Shoemanns left were coming on at tremendous rush and at every deafening discharge of cannon and musketry Weral large gaps were seen in the christian line, the columns being torn the avoid githering fire, but every time they closed up their torn tot hi and bleeding line and came on with the same fury and soon the survivors ing over the works amid the dreadful carnage.

Back and forth both the purple and gray lines surged and the of the fight became a regular slaughter, but the whole of the left wing during the works we was soon rolled u with the most heavy loss and driven the other idea of the slope; the works being captured and the guns being upon the recoiling enemy. The heavy volleys round incessantly, the and detonations of the gang-gang shells seemed to split the earth, and cloud the storms of bullets, and smaller shells, sharphell, canister and cannon

fell like torrents of hail among the retreating masses, and whole

divisions soomed to disolve before this terrible death and destruction. The immense christian columns still came on the winner. Indeed it was hearte heartrending, and Shoemann had tears in his eyes as he witnessed the retreat ofhis left and center, and of the dreadful scene of carnage. The landelinian Glandelinians under general mandonnon now steadily fell back, and just as steadily did the Angelinian columns foollow follow despite the terrific slaughter on their own side. The landelinians indeed seemed to be getting the worse of it but nevertheless this sutuation reminded the foe that they must fight harder if they had any expectations of winning this bloody battle. From the rear of Shoemanus remaining wing which still stood its ground came the tremendous roar of cannon trained upon their flank and the sudden roar of musketry at an a new and unexpected queter quarter. Hore stubbornly shoemanns men stood their ground using the dead bodies for breastworks while thousands a reloading their guns within rag range of the attacking forces waited for the to come close up when they were all shot down or galled y by the bayont bayonets being exposed too much to the awful fire. As the enemy kept up the violence of their deadly fire ,t e the Angelinians wereamazed, while the poor Clandelinians were themselves amazed to see a more monsterous column of Angelinians swarming forward at such arush that their flank was fully exposed, while every abandoned line of breastworks were swarming with the Angelinian victors. Shoemmas entire line for the moment now seemed entirely hidden by a pall of smoke as the landelinians opened a generals fire with all their muskets and cannon had they had be brought up to use, but t he Angelinians despite all this continual havor were pushing their way stubbonrly over over the wel defended works, while Shoemanns men were vainly striving to check them.

All of a sudden from the main line of christians, and from behind the Glandelinians still hooding their ground there came a terrific yel! that was most earsplitting and great monsterous columns of the othe Angolinians came rushing on from these points, placing this wing of the enemy between two withering fires, while the Angelinians in front now came on in a headlong rush the clandelinians under general ciacono obstinite being the only ones who did not give way, and his men stood stubbornly to his works, trying to check the onward rush of the christians, but indeed it seemed of no avail for soon Shoemanns entire line was rolled up and displaced the Angelinians now being entirely in possession of the ridges along this point. The clandelinian leaders thought within themselves that indeed this battle was lost for it was positive now that nothing could check the advance of the christians, not even the most stubborn resistance of the main line applied directly on the right wing. Bicknells clandelinians also n could not at all check the strad steady attack of the large columns of christians, and though the awful withers withering fire did pour a tear awful gaps in their I main line of assault they only closed them again, and as quickly as they apeared as before, and con tin continued the attack with redoubled fury.

landelinians in front of Bicknells main christian columns had been the first to fall back the grand attack of picknells Angelinians pressing the entire gray lines back and clear out of their position. The now moved furious ly on Obstinites mm, and these Glandelinians despite the fury of the desperate christian attack retained their ground stubbornly though they were , literally surrounded. Indeed moving with the most irrestible and tremendous force tward the retiring clandelinians was a line of battle more than fourmiles in length under the direction of Hanson vivian, and in their most great force and fearful action hundreds of thousands of rifles and muskets, every sword, pistol and cannon, flashed fiercer and brighter, and indeed the fierce onset made by the christians had been all the time met by the most stubborn defense but in vain. Far across the works they charged, many of their columns even being riddled by bullets. Line after line of riflepits, field fortificat ions, and intrenciments were captured by the Angelinians after a most fear ful struggle, and now their fla s waved in triumph. The thunder of the christian batteries and the still murderous discharge of firearms broke the loud deafening chorus of the victorous hosts and as they shouted their approaching victory along the entire line. In the meantime one of the generals had withdrawn about fifty thousand men before any more of the Glandelinian columns were pressed back, and charged the christian batteries with bloody and murderous fury, but ran into an awful ambuscade, while the Glandelinians amid the most dreadful carmage of the battle were for a time in the greatest confusion, while the Angelinian ambuc ambuscaders closed in upon their adversaries and a titanic struggle raged hand to hand with deadly fury. The main officer of the arillery men saw the critical situation of these Glandelinians and opened fire with agreat musber of guns only to have their own shells fall among their own comrades and increase the confusion, while the landelinians tried with all their might to force their way through the ambush but was hence hemmed in only the closer. The clandelinians furiously resisted the attacking columns of Angelinians but were beaten back and driven upon the bayonets in their rear.

gain encouraged by the desperate commands of their offices the Glandeinians fought like demons to try and get out of the ambush, and though they peresuccessful this time the survivors could not stand before the terrific thering fire of the swiftly persueing christians but at last with fixed syonetsand after fo reforming their shattered lines, they charged the yelling lades, who were driven into disorder, but they rallied, and made a sweeping unter charge, and a fiercer struggle raged, but the charge was roulsed with wrible slaughter. Two moreflercer onslaughts were made by the Angelinians and on the clandelinian batteries themselves were captured and not those of the ristians as had been hoped for by the Landelinians, and the still resisting isi defenders were either killed, wounded, ro or taken prisoners. Then that Shoemanns forces were hurled out of their position as described fore, and of Obstinites force still stubbornlyhood holding their ground, stimate having repulsed his assailants, turned his line of guns around, while tile al, of the remaining clandelinian batteries themselves were all the e rearing and thundering awa like blazes still, and then almost simult waisly over seven thousand cannon opened on the flankers of Shoemans gress and all these ridges to picknells surprise seemed to be suddenly seru tion eruption, but the carriage wasnot hardly increased this time as of the barrage of shells exploded too far to the rgar of the christian of assailants and did little harm. The rest of the landelinian batteries the had lulled for time to cool down resumed their own crashing thunders is more on the christians a minute later and indeed the very din sounded sif ten volcanoes were blowing to pieces, but again these shells only all too far to the rear of the christian linew and exploded with frightful desaid destruction among the woods without hardly doing any damage to the ristian troops. The range of the enemy could not be effected as the christian sistian assailants wr were too near. But then smaller guns wereplaced position and these finally found the range and the shells now dropped frightful noise among the assaulting christian columnsonce more caus the most fru frightful det destruction. In vain did the tens of sands of Angelinians try to seek shelter besides the captured works under ws, and nehind them, or any kinds of objects of protection, but many thousa miands were badly cut up, and hundreds killed every minute.

The artillery they had captured baggage wagons, indres hundreds of amountion wagons and gun carriages were such smashed blown up and on the body strewn ridges immunerable trees were stripped of it and limbs and even many trees were cut to piece pieces by the terrible test from the landelinian batter batteries, that had been turned upon the surprised christians. Breastworks were fairly ripped open, and the lesions of the shells when many went off simultaneously produced a most dening and terrifying roar. The detonation od of the frightful cannonade his thousands of windows in the city of Jennie-wren- own, while the trem the spound caused by the concussion of the thousands of terrific lesions made by shells, and other ourbursts of power and cannon leveled lew buildings at intervals.

a rows of fences numbered by the hundreds, and small stone walls were rly riddled by the horrible storm of bullets and cannon and even torn mgments at sections by the horrible tempest of shot and shell and other re dangerous materials which came from those thune thudering thundering eries on the ridges, and at this point hundreds upin hundreds of ranks wristian soldiers had went down before that awful fire, that had seemed n sweep upon them from two sides. Every one of the divisions under _icknell mened a terrific fire with their own musketry and cannon upon the sur and Angelinians, and suddenly while the ground was trembling actually with their feet a heavy/ra downpour of rain set in caused by the fearful therge of gun powder. Therain came in terrental sheets but still the wonde went on, and long lines of christians were actually swept out of tiance, the storm of canister raking the demorilized torn tottered and bles Hing Angelinian columns, and it seemed as if the Angelinians who were hold the captured works would be fairly buried under the falling clouds of dirt trocks thrown up by the fearful force of the scores of bursting high osives The greatest cannonading of the battle was kept up for over hours and the christian lines in possession of the captured works were bribly torn and cut up by fresh forces of the christians being shot down bevertheless the survivors finally charged Bicknells army so furiously tha they had to give way or be annihilated. The battle along Shoeman's lines teased for his lines had been demorili zed by the attack but nevertheless a lattle was still rraging furiously on the right under the leadership Awral Aronburg.

In the height of the contest along his lines shoemann had exposed himself so much that though he did not fall, his coat and trousers were in shreds from the bullets that tore through it. All this while Aronburgs rallied divis iojs were assailaed more vigorously and he was soon forced to give way also and the christian columns drifting to the right after moving on furiously drove in the grand guards of the foeand soon overthrew all before them. This success had occured at two o-clock so attention was now turned on the thundering batteries and so as rapidly as he could general manson threw one immense divisions after another against the line of cannon only to have them most frightfu'lly desciminated. The batteries were impossible to be carried and when night time came on Hanson vivin abandoned the assaults intending to resume the engagement in the morning.....

But during that night i under the f full fury of a series of most wild and violent thunderstorms which had at times threatened to grow into hurricanes with the furious wind squalls the Clandainians made hasty preparat ions for a retreat, and by the next morning under the cover of a heavy fog mantle and a scourchy steamy heat of the Angelinian trp tropics galmann Shoemann disasteriously beaten retreated tward the boundary lines Yeaving all of his artillery in the possession of the christians as there had not been time for these to be brought with the retreating a army. Hanson himself had been wounded in the breast, abdogen and head slightly, but he could not get time to follow his enemy as the landelinians had during the night pu t up all kinds of obstructions in his way. Though the wounds were recieved he had remained upon his horse all during the action and it was just as the battle storm was ending that one of his b neices, though name not mentioned who had been near him as he was coming back to his headquarters, who noticed that he was wounded, and who with the help of two officers led him over to the place the little girls being fairly deafened by the noise of the conflict st then still raging along the right. The wounds were attended to by the doctors and repred cross nurses who declared that the injuries were not dangerous but somewhat painful, and that he would probably be laid up for a couple of days at least.

> PART TWO OF CHAPTED THREE, THE SANGULBARY CONFLICT AT PULLAWAY OR JUNCTION DIE....

So on account of all this and of his wounds general Hanson was not able to follow general Shoemann and three days later reports came from the scouts that general Bicknell was in personal command and that calamnn shoemann had resigned because hewas not in favor of any war with Angelinia who he declared fight their enemies with overwhelming numbers and slaughter the glandelinian soldiers in most rathless numbers. The battle of Jennie Wren pown or Evangeline curren had raged for fourty eight hours at least and was one of the most terrible ever seen of any wars before and surprised the world when its consequences was known. On the chrisian side four hundred and ninty eight thousand had fallen in killed and wounded, while twenty eight generals were killed and thirty six general officers were wounded four of these wound ed being mortally. Hanson made another addittion to the list of wounded. On the side of the Glandelinians the losses were less in privates being about only four hundred thousand mut their losses in general officers was terrific. There was about one hundred and fi fifty nine of the them slain while seventeen were wounded. There were ten extra officers killed also making one hundred and seventy altogether. Hanson had threatened to see the King of Glandelinia as written before in the last chapter of part of this chapter I mean before the battle had started that he had r would rout shoem Shoemann before he had ever got the note and manson had failed to keep his threat for the fact that Shoemann was not the manto be routed as supposed, -because he was an hold man and had engaged in many battles during the Glandco-Abbieannian wars and had not seen his armies routed then. It was only the stubborness and desperation that made Hanson will win as foo good as he did for several times he had been threatened with disasterous defeats, and only his persistency in his great onslaughts, had enabled him to keep the energ enemy off his front and saved his arry from being rolled from the field and probably crashed to fragments.

the point who whore general Mc-ucllester had carried the christian works had Hon recaptured by the christians during the second day of the battle along a portion of the Mc-Molloster Run, but here the enemy had shown furious resist mee for a whole day and had not been driven back without inflicting upon the christians intolerable and crushing losses. .

A great conflict raged at Pullarmy or junctine pine at the same time of the great struggle at Jennie Wren wown. At midnight on april Eth 1912 general collyer and Benjimann J.B. Evans in command of forcin forces of clandelinian invaders crossing the boundary line and advancing on the Angelinian city of Pullaway had recieved a telegram announcing the first meat christian victories at Jennie-Wren-morn and by noon information that jicknells army was under Shoemann and other picknells was predicted, and that a great christian army under Hanson was concentration upon shoemann done in overwhelming numbers. This was followed by more information that meral Robert vivian was advancing with a great force of christians to make function with Hanson Vivian his brother. The main body given in charge of AB. Evans by the king of glandelinia was then marching with the intention of driking a blow at the town of norma Angelinia on the northwest portion fire uiles above the boundary line, which christian forces under general homs I Phelan wore intending to defend at all cost. The strength of Mans force was heavily added by another under general James Henry urger an Abbicannian gusssaur and the whole numbered 10,000,00, which has found too heavy to attack as he had only one millio million men.

Think to invade a christian nation which could the throw as it seemed all baven and earth upon thom. It seemed astonushing to the entire world.

kmeral collyer's first words were;

"I must save Bicknells army from being taken in flank by general wians army and to do this I must strike general vivians army a blow to pre not his junction with his brother general Hanson although a long time friend d sine, and even though it hurts me clean to the heart to do it. If I had from who was to command the christian army I would not have taken command of the army I'm leading now. But it is the will of god that it should be but if is once a engaged it will be the last battle I'll fight in this war. I'm by way too old for to lead armies of savages w o fight with the lust to ill innocent children. Though I'm a glandelinian I do not approve of my country people favoring such deeds and would hope with my heart to see ludelinia pu i punished if she does not desist, and immediately make settlement with the governments of Abbieannia. "

He at once determined to abandon the line at thecity of Pullaway which besieged, and concentrate his forces along the Pullaway Run River, and possible give him fierce resistance. He ordered Evans to move away from forms Angelinia and not engage the overwhelming force there untill reinforce We After a hurri cane that followed the battle of Evanstown he moved his men wer the middy roads, and fallen trees, and wreckage strown by christian sol liers who were then retreating and moved to the Pullaway river during a wet id stormy day. Nevertheless he assembled his army of one million one hundred lifty thousand men there on the thr third day after the news of the approach if the Vivian general, full of enthusiasm and with the spirit spirit of c

combet prepared for battle. h the meantime another great landelinian army under supretendant general Elrannia Shoemannia having arived lent collyer and Evans all the aid in his power with all his men of two million nine hundred eighty thousan thousand. It the capture of Calman city which happened at the same time spap sp aperated the country in later times into such a way that enable the c'r thristian armies and powers to prevent all invasions further into Angelinia and enabled the christians to both in wade clandelinia and Calverinia and mdo these countries into two distinct theaters of terrible way for over four bloody and horrible years. Calmannia shoemannia assigned the districts wes west of Pullaway river to general Collyer. This great general officer had addenly aquired a high reputation later in the bloody battle of Angeline Em and Shoemannia naturally intrusted him with a large discretion. He sent his instructions to concentrate all available forces near the pullaway river a novement previously begun, and ordered him not to engage the christ in army in general but in a desultory fashion as he know full well the size of general vivians army alone. Besides the reinforcements brought up general Cam Calmannia Shoemannia, another general called Leonia Heldonia licinell also came advancing into the western districts with 5,445,478 mon und under general Whilliam Hanksin and at or near the city of Pullaway between Anction Dine three hundred thousand Blandelinians under general Glent Malkingstick, and Spider Lonseon also was concentrating, and fifty thousand under Roy pugar, sent from clandelinia by their wicked king was contestrated at all the fords and passes to prevent thec christian advance 1/00sible should general ivians army arive too soon....

Knowing that the Angelinians under general Vivian would arive in nother day Cdmannia Sheemannia hearing that Phelan and parger were coming to rein firce general vivian, made elaquent appeals, which brought him quickly nine more divisions, and this kept on untill he had over four million men, then came six hundred and ten thousand syenty seven hundred and fifty more men, who which were also concentrated tward unction pine, and then aother five hundred and fifty thousand arived which he disposed in defending the bridges of the river, and then as another division came this was put in to protect the rail roads from capture by the advancing christian forces under general ivian fresu fresh from its inactivity so far during the outbreak of the war, and which had soon ceased advancining as he learned and was concentrating on the other banks of the same river. General Vivian Shoemannia learned had IS,000,000 men and what would be the total if parger and Phelan joined him. Think of what Shoemannia and the other Ind Elandelinian commanders only

General Calmannia Shoemannias plans of camapign against general vian may b be summoned up on a pharse. It was to concentrate eat Pullaway Run, to throw up an unassailable position, and interpose his whole force in front of the great bend of the Pullaway River called Jehovah's Bend, the natural base of th the christian forces, and thus to effect the crushing of the christian armies under general ...ivian before the arival of Corinth's, Dargers, and Phelans forces which were now advancing from the direction of the city of corplin which had been guarded with strong defenses since the c Crowley and Jennie Wren-pown had occured. This meant impodiate and descisive action which would defeat even the biggest christian armies. The army of calmannia ... Shoemannias was now ready for the bloody contest but general Meldonia _icknell who had arived from Glandelinia and concentrated on the western outskirts of Pullaway, and even collyet and Evans represented h to him that the troops collected by the king was unable to mayor without throughout organization and that it was best to flank general ivian rathe than engage him open ly when the christians were so overwhelming strong in force and so ten or twelve days were consumed in this work of reorganazition. But corinths ovements-were closely watched and hearing of his approach on the twenty third of April, Shoomannia resolved to delay no ling longer but to strike at once a desci decisive blow. In the reoranization of the army be assigned general Collyer as chief of staff with commands of a corps. To Leonia Helod Meldonia micknell he tendered the immediate command of the army in impend ing battle. Coming int this s district who which he had assigned to Ricknell Calmannia shoemannia felt disinclined to deprive is him of any reput ation he might acquire from a victory. He had not the slightest idea however of abdicating the supreme command and said to friends who remonstrated to

"'I will be there to see that all gos goes i right." Governer general , ivians armies had been moved up the same river also and had taken position on the left bank also at unctijne pine ten miles from the great Bend. General ...ivians first object was to destroy all the railroads which centered at Pullaway to Pandora twenty miles to the northwest, and indeed to recapture that place from the enemy at any time as he felt sure he could even capture the whole of Shoemannias army without even a battle once he got it seriously handicapped. But his advance was only part of a great plan for a combined movement of his own, and corinths armies. With Junctine Dine as a base the christian army was to occ c ocuppy the not north of the OPullaway riger, command the entire railroad system in that section, larance logan forced his way down the river and take general icknells forces by the rear at Pullaway and try is if possible to surround the whole of the Glandelinian army. Nevertheless general Shoemannia devined the movement before it was begun and was there to frustrate it. Indeed the whole of general Vivians army was assembled at junctine Dime only a few days before Shoe mannia completed the concentration. For a time after this general vivian had been severely critizied by Calmannia Shoemannia for placing his big over overwhelming christian army with the wide river in his way. But the government governor general was there to take the initiative. He had the first larger army under cover of the frigates, he was expecting corinth, Darger and Phelan paily, and the ground was admirable for defense. Shoemannia decided to work a secret sceme to prevent the advance of at leastone or two of the other christian armies.

Indeed the christian position was a natural stronghold. Flanked by the Norma and catherine and Bondonia railroad line, and by the Pullaway River, with with their marshy margins, and with his front protected by swampy valleys he occupied a quadrilateral ofvgreat s strength. His many immense divisions were stationed on many heights which were wooded and generally screened by heavy undergrowth ad approached across by great ravines, gulfs, precipices and open fields all esposed to his batteries.

The map was a fortress in itself and the line of retreat afforded at every depended like point to rally on Governer general vivian did not fortify is camps, his men did it, but he was there for either defense or offense, and also for attack if possible. Such was the position of April the 23th then Calmannia Shoemannia learning that corinth was rapidly approaching resolated to advance that very day, and attack general vivian before the wind of reinforcements. His general plan was very simple in outline. It as to march out and attack the christian lines by columns and divisions it a scattered portions, to make the battle a decisive test, and to crush phoral vivian utterly by confusing his army incessantly by striking repeated by here and there and at unexpected play places, or lose all in the attem to thempt, this effected to content with corinth, for the possession of the liver and the west.

meral Leonia Meldonia Ricknell had been on the field of war during the mat struggles outbreak and his ability of ariving so quick with his armies b his support warrented general shoemannia in committing to him the inhoration of the details of the march and order of the battle. prortunate, y general grans changed what seemed origionally general _ik the lis purpose of an assault by columns of infantry, into an array nto many parallel lines of battle which after a full day of frightful mage at scattered points just as Shoemannia had planned in which one bired thousand fell on the energs side and only a few thousand on that of schristians soon produced extreme confusion among the clandelinians, when a second and third lines advance under a storming artillery fire to su pport ifirst, and intermingled with it. General Calmannia Shoemannia during a height of the conflict gave orders about three o-clock for the advance the main columns to the attack, but the other troops did not frecieved misve them from the adjutant generals untill three thirty, and by the time by did recieve the orders, the first attacking parellel columns had been shed to fragments and rolled up, and driven extremely from the field th intolerable loss. When the other columns of Glandelinians learned they me going t out to fight, their long restrained ardor burst into a blaze of rut joy and enthusiasm. With hasty preparations the movements of the intelinians began, and picknells corps was twelve miles south from the y of Pullaway, but his troops could not move very fast, being impeded by heavy conditions of the roads, through a dense forest, and across many th quick sands, sloughs, and marshes. They had been ordered to attack as m as possible possible to restore the broken and shattered lines a r ready rolled up, but the troops were not in possible position untill late at afternoon. All this time while the battle was going on with theother ries, the advancing clandelinian armies had pushed over the tangled and why roads, hindered and embrassed by a pelting rain and the full fury of screaming tempest, and in the pitchy darknesss of the storm, with no er shelter but the trees, which were being rapidly scaked through with his. From detention from thehurricane and the rain, ignorance of the reads s confusion produced by the order of march, some of the glandelinian divis zs failed to got into line, and the day was wasted, and when he managed to last engage the attacking Angelinians, he himself got into a tight fic and to prevent his armies from annohilation, had to withdraw through woods have having suffered a complete and bloody repulse.

As this action was going on and while the they were waiting disposition of the troops a council of war occured, in which calmannia terannia, Leonia Meldonia picknell, Aronburg Federall, Jesipine Jensin, to was nicknessed _mash-In-The-Head, and Thomas Cleveland, who was nickness or called Break-In-The-Neck took part. The Glandelinian army was in full attle array within one mile of the city of Pulla Pullaway and wivians ristian lines Calmannia shoemannia was now within face to face with is fee and that fee really unaware of his intentions. His front line under kknell being forced to change his position during the night now extended fra and they Mc-Hollester and Pandora railroad to the Pullaway River and was that four miles long. Aronhurg Federals divisions of eight brigades, and seventh corps occupied the center of the gray lines, and Break-In-The-pock the left and mash-In-The-Head the right wing a effective total now of that million two hundred and fity thousand men. The second line commanded I general Frank Donodest was three hundred and seventy thousand. strong. The bird line of reserves was composed of nine strong cavarly divisions, the with corps and battalions under general Hinnie Shilioh and a number of rigade divisions under general ohnston Francis generally called Hard-Ingyo. Shiloins divis ions IIO, 000 strong in infantry and 234 in artillery ... followed Damodest's lines, at a distance of about eight hundred yards.....

The The full strength of the christian division that was targed the first day of the battle Shoemannia could not find out but it was marly one million four hundred and ninty nine thousand, and on the first to the enemy there had been IIO,567 clandelinians killed during the bat the with Bicknell and only 2,345 christians killed or wounded.

But at worman Landing six or seven miles distant was general larance Bogans division with 3,888,822 present, and 6,877,771 approaching. General Corinths divisions had already passed the vorma Railroad line, and was about seven miles distant. General _obert Campos divisions had also arived.Governer generals Vivians army in totall really engage with a part of Shoemannias army and Bicknells as he really found out had bee about four million four hundred and ninty nine thousand, and had been added by greater numbers just before the Bicknellian engagement was completed. On that first day Shoemannia had with only nine hundred thousand men struck a blow at an overwhelming force and -had been beaten. Some skirmishing on the twenty sixth of April between the Glandelinian cavarly and the Angelinian outpost in which a few men were killed and wounded aroused the villia vigilance of the Angelinian commanders to some extent, and some apprehension was felt among all the officers and many of the men among the christian army, and general century had the thrown forward forward general D: David Porter with eight divisions on the Pullaway junction roads. Davo David Porter felling his way cautiously encountered general Shiloihs skirmish lines under general Hard, Heartedem, and thinking it an outpost assailed it vigorously. Thus the Angelinians really began the second days battle. This first of the struggle was brief but spitited and bloody. Two more Gln Glandelinian divisions came up and the contest increased in a part ical fury, and pavid Porter fell wounded.

The Angelinian assailants gave way and general Whilliam cut-Throats brigades persued them furiously. General Hankerton Hardhearted while his divisions moved on furiously in the face of a hurricane storm of bullets and along a line of wood and drifting to the right drove in the grand guards, and also the outpost after considerable fighting, untill they struck centurys camps.

This camp was considered unassailable, a fortress stronger than any formed by nature and guarded by eight hundred thousand men. Into this burst the two hundred thousand clandelinians with the fury of demons, and so vig orous was their attack and so wild, that despite the overwhelming numbers confronting them, they neverheless overthrew all before them.

Theessential de fearu features of general cabiancia Shoemmia's strategy had been to get at the poor Angelinians as quickly as possible and in good order. In this he had succeeded. His plan of battle was a sin ple as his strategy. It had been made known in his order of battle, and was through outly understood by every commander of the clandelinian armies. The order on this day was that every effort should be made to turn the left flank of the Angelinians so as to cut off their line of retreat to the Horna Railroad and to throw the whole christian line back on Pullawa on where they would be obliged to surrender. Well my dear rw readers you have seen for the first that these orders had been carried out and that the batle was fought as precisely a as it was planned..... With preak-In-The-neck holding the center of the from front line of battles as a pivot, the turning movement began from the moment of the overthrow of Century's camps. While this fiedd fierce and frontal attack was made all along the line with desperte courage, which would have swept away any ordinary resistance from the field, and with losses that told fearfully on the assailants, they were seconded by assaults in flank which invariably resi resulted in crs crushing the christian lines, with the most destructive force, and strewing the fields for miles with the dead and m wounded. The christians though opposing the Glandelinians in overwhelming numbers were flanked, the clandelinians though fewer seemed stronger at every given point throughout the day, except at the center called . The Devils Pits' where the christians eventually massed ten divisions.

The iron flail of war beat upon the front and flank of the christian line with the regular and ponderous pulsations of some great and might; avalanch or engine, and these furious assaults resulted in the crushing crushing process, which was continually but slowly going on, as the brigades and divisions of the christians yeilded to the cont imuous and successive attacks.... When this terrible battle of Pullaway began Break-In-The-weck following the ridges had easy ground to traverse, but Aronburg rederals large divisions and brigades on his left center and main center with its supports

moving over a more difficult country was slower in getting upon general Clarance Hogans front, consisting of the christian right.

Clarance Logan himself another commander and his army was aroused by the long de afeninf deafening roll of advancing musketry, and the rush of troops to his right, and he got his division into line of battle, and was ready for the assault of Federalls columns which was made desperately at exactly sleven o-clock. General Bicknell who had followed close after general Break-In-The-neck urging on his attack, asaw Federalls columns begin its attack or advance, and then turned where Break-In-The-neck was gathering his forces for another assault, having been repulsed, in his first assault by Angelinian reinforcements from an unexpected quarter Federall moved quic quickly through thevfields and though far outflanked by the angelinians on the their left, the gray colu n columns rushed forward under a most terrific fire

hathe seried lines x drawn i up in front of the camp..... A large morass payerssed Federalls front, and being difficult to pass, caused a break in large part of this gray line, while deadly and most destructive volleys me cared upon them, from hales of hay and cotton and other defenses, as by advanced, and after a series of desperate charges the Angelinians, the minians were compelled to fall back but had beaped up mountians of dead diers in gray with their annihilating fire.

while ogans men were repelling rederalls assault, general pobert gray on cogans left sent up five brigades to reinforce his right, but genera wal Frank Donodest ,e led forward Shiloihs grand divisions against genera meral Logans right, while general micknell himself put Herdrude Hardeelees igades in position on their left. Supported by a part of general Federalls es they attacked general Logans forces furiously and the resistance this point was as stubborn as at any other point of the field, and the gray soldiers had to use every kind of shelter as they advanced to prevent & melves from being annihilated by the withering fire of the whole christian which finrly tore the bark of the trees with the hurricane of bullets, ding shraphell and canister. Generals romodest and Shiloins fell my wounded their divisions were torn to pieces,, while nevertheless genera? ert cidneys christian divisions were swept from the field by the fury of onslaught but suffering only considerable loss, while in that one assault this portion the Glandelinians lost 30,000 killed, and 50,000 wounded, 10,000 captured or missing. This is what comes of attacking a force too to test their own little strength and it was only a miriacle that were able to worse such an -overwhelming force at that. General Childheadgardrans immense brigades of Break-In-The-Necks divisions joined in this furious charge on the right. As they hesitated on the crest of a hill me the christian fire seemed to threaten the annihilation of nature he self, general calmannia shoemannia came to the front and urged them to stack. They then rushed forward with inspiring yells and with ilin Calsins brid brigades tried to ev envelope the Angelinian troops mintely in their front. In ten minutes the latter completely melted away her the christian fire, but nevertheless the second wave coming up hurled selves forward, and though it was torn to fragments and widly scattered ibeir o losss, they managled to drive the christians from the field after st superhusan desperate hand to hand fight in which the slaughter this on both sides was something terrible.

The whole christian front had n been broken here and there from energys furious assault was getting ragged, and gave way under this hammer rocess but made the battle field at this point look like a forest fire their furious mustetry musketry storm. On front and flank they fell back we a ravine firing all the way, and retreated to another strong position mind the Pullaway and Angeline Railroad, and general larance ogan at of retreat was marked by the thickly strewn corpses of his own soldiers.

At last pressed back_tward both the norma and pullaway froads with heavy loss general ogan and idney found safty by the intertition on their left flank of general ivians fresh divisions, led by gene mal Water waltering Jennings who had advanced about eight o-clock so that brys command found a refuge in the intervals of the new and formidable istian armies with general clason on the left, and kinders and ogans stered divisions on the right. Clarance pogan himself had been attacked rily also but had held to the last. Genwal shoemannia had pushed general k-In-The-Neck and another leader called goneral Francis Break-In-The-Head, the right and the front, sweeping down the left and right banks of the Laway River driving t in the pickets of the other line, I untill they cuntered calsons christian divisions on the Angeline railroad. Calson was ringly posted on a steep hill near the river covered with thick underuh, and undergrowth, and with an open field in front. Archie pence was his right and rear in the woods. General Mard-In-The- ye attacked general this scence who hard pressed fell back after a fearful st ruggle, and eral Archie Broak) wine went at Calsions divisions with theu utmost fury. s command reserved its fire untill Breaknines men were within fourty yards then delivered a heavy and destruv destructive withering fire, of one mill one hundred thousand firearms, but after a bloody cone contest they were a odriven back, but it was the enemy who again re recieved the heavier This closed the contest of the second day.....

On the third day general Rreaknines right rested on the Pullaways tto and he then fought down the banks tward function pine with merciless Ty. The left of the overwhelming christian line was completely turned, and christian line was now crowded on shorter lines a mile or more to the rear their first position with many of their gr regiments hors-de-combat .

198-1991

new line of battle that morning morning of the third day was estab lished before nine -clock all the landainian troops being then in the front line except Bieknell or Break-In-The-Necks divisions which were moving to the right of the Glandelinian army and soon occupied the intervals to the right of the clandelinian army a and also soon occupied the intervals to the left of icknell and preaknine... Break) Break-In-The-weck, Sheemannia, and Hard-In-he-wye was pressing general Logan steadily back. Smash | Smash In-phe-Head and Federall met about nine o-clock and by agreement general mash-In-T he-Head led his troops against general sin sidney, while Federall directed his operations against the christa christian center. There now began a gigantic contest which lasted more than five hours. In the impetious rush forward of divisions to fill the gap in the front line (even the dis division organization was broken, what though there was dislocation of commands there was little loss of effect al force. The The assaults of the Glandelinians were made by rapid advances and in many times connected, a d and unconnected charges along the entire line and never before in any war at all aeven at Jennie Wren mown was there ever such carnage on the grounds or fields of Pullaway. They were repeatedly checked and repulsed with bloody loss to the clandelinians and sometimes frightful. counter charges drove them back for short or long distance, but whether in assault or recoil both sides saw their bravest soldiers fall in the most frightful and stupendous numbers.

On the christian left center Waltering Jennings and Rov Robert ivians immense divisions were massed with Centurys fragmented divisions in a position so impregnable and thronged with such fierce defenders that it won from the Glandelinians the men mem orable title of the Hell's hornets nest.

HHere behind a dense thicket on the crest of the ridges was posted a strong force of as hardy troops as ever fought, almost perfectly r protected by the conformation of the ground and by logs and other rudely and hastly propared dow defe ses. To assail it in an open field it had to passed infiladed by the fire of lits batteirebattieres. No figure of spec speech would be . too strong to express thecdeadly peril of assault upon this natural fortress. For five hours brigade after brid brigade was led against it but am almost dosilved by the awful christian fire. Break-In-The-pecks divisions which earlier in the second days battle had swept everything e before them were reduced to fragments within an hour and paralized for the remainder of the battle, with the'r leader severely wounded in the arm by a bullet. Breaknines divisions also made fruitn fruitless assaults with greater loss and he himself was wounded. Then Bickmoll ordered up general Hq Hardise and other leders with their divisions of seven brigades. The seven brigades me made a most gallant charge but like the others receiled from the withering fire they encountered. Under a cross fire of artillery and musketry the seven brigades at last fell back with very heavy loss and with Alfred Lotze wounded. Hardise asked that artilleryes should be sent to him, but it was not at hand and gicknell sent orders to charge again. Hardize thought it hopeless, but nevertheless led them again to the charge, and again they suffered a bloody and crushing repulse and with general wq Waterbury wounded. The seven brigades were seven t imes repulsed with frightful loss, but maintained its ground steadily untill general maltering Jennings position was turned, when renew ing its forward movements in conjuction with cheatingmoneys command it help ed to drive back their start opponents, but Hardize recleved a dislocated hi hip from the fragment of a bursting shall. Cheatingmoney charging across an open field with Hardize's brigades on licknells left had been caught under a murderous cross fire, but fell back in good order and later in the day came on in Break-In-The-Necks left in the last assault, when the christian general Century was killed. This bloody fray lasted till nearly four o-clock without making any visivle impression on the christian center. But when its flanks were turned these assaulting columns crowded on its front aided in its capture. General micknell was with the right of Hard-In-The-Eyes divisions confronting the left of Hardizes divisions of seven brigades which was now behind the crest of the hill with a depression filled with chapprall in its front. Swoops divisions was further to the right of the line, being in line with Hard-In-The-Eyes, which touched it near this point. The Glandelinians held the parallell ridges in easy musket range, and as heavy a fire as seen during the day was kept up on both sides for an hour or so. It was necessary to cross the valley raked by this deadly ambuscade ambuscade and assail the second opposing riage opposite the one captured in order to drive the Angelinians from their strongholds entirely. When general Shoemannia came up and saw the situation and the stubborn resistance of the christians he decided to put the bayonet to them. It was the crisis of the third days conflit conflict. The christian key was in his front. If his assault would be successful successful their left would be completely turned and thevictory won. He determined to charge. He sent general nicknell to lead all his divisions not in the action yet, and after a brief conference with Federall, t hat officer followed by his staff appealed to the soldiers as he encountered them, with

in fine voice and manly bearing. General Shoemannia himself rode out in the total showly down the line. His hat was off, his sabre rested in its table ri, and his presence was full of inspiration. He sat on his horse with sty command, his voice was persauvasive, encouraging, and compelling. His total sare few.

Men those Angelinians are stubborn, and we must usothe bayonet ''He cried. Men he reached the center of the line he turned and cried as he moved tward we christians; ...

yill lend you....

we we of clandelinians was already thrilling and trembling with irrestible restible ardor, which in battle decides the day..... With a mighty shout th by lamielinians moved forward in double column in a furious charge. An mense sheet of flame te ten miles long, and a stupendous and earsplitting er burst again and again from the christian stronghold. The gray lines Thered before that awful raking fire but there was not an instant pause mg the survivors. On and up the ridge they pressed, and the crest was had anid the frightful carnage and soon the Angainians were in flight. battle was well fought by the christians under general rivian but in alling his troops from the hd hd hegihts heights before the enemys tacks which commanded the enemys landing he gave way the strongest posit so which was quickly occupied by Calmannia Shoemannia and his charging home thus gaining the high grounds which had been defended at such a at. General Shoemannia had passed through the ordeal unhurt, yet his horse whot in ten places not fatally, his uniform was fairly torn to shreds by isiles, and his boot sole was cut and torn by a minic.

Knots and groups of christian soldiers kept up a desultory fire they retreated upon their supports, and their last line now yeilding thered volley after volley as they sullenly retired.

divered volley adter volley as they sullenly retired. At this final moment there was the most pepere perfect regulatory, in the miopement of the plans of battle. In all the secuingly confusion/// thre was the predominimance of the intelligent design, as a master mind sping in clear view its purpose, sought the deweaker point of defense, and y massing troops upon the flank of the christ ians, and kept turning their ink, making one of the greatest turning movements ever seen in actual warfas afare against the biggest army of christians ever mustered before in any v. Now was the time for the claudelinians to p sh their advantage, and closing in on the rear of ' Centurys and Jennings, to finish the third days title. The A gelinians under these two leaders showed greater resistance In the other columns did, mowing down thousand upon thousands of Indelinians within half an hour with a terrific annihilating fire, but mann threw forward division aft or division, and ten to twenty times was cavarly forces of concentinions were hurled upon the clande inion milants, which were met by the Mc-Hollestinians and cargolian cavarly the fray of the men and horses was terrific to behold and the thunder of ir hoofs fairly shook the earth, but finally after a hellstorm of slaugh the christians fell back and left the field making some desultory but perate resistance, and the landelinians soon went forward daiberately king some desultory resistance and attacks themselves occupying the capture tured positions, and thus helping to envelope what christian forces they ld in the center. Break-In-The-Necks brigades and other forces on account being crushed to fragments and with their leader wounded did not make any ther charges, and there was no further general direction or concentrated rements. The determined purpose to strike down general ivians army that I had failed on account of the furious and most obstinate resistance of mings, cidney, Sedney, and Centurys divisions, which had been holding pinst series upon series of frightful headlong onslaughts, the clandelinian clumns be before their slight success success being only as waves of the a going against a strong breakwatr water only to be cut to pieces by its mecountable resistance. So through this strong prize fighter and of the mense christian line had only been withdrawn and not beaten or through with to fighting yet, and the immense bow remained unvent unbent elsewhere, where uso bloody and desperate struggles occured, but they tended to nothing for

Thuse ended the third days contest with the three other christian comman broad the third days contest with the three other christian comman broad the third days contest with the three other christian comman broad victorious. At half past ten on the morning of the fourth day the contest which had trobbed with fitful violence for three days already was renewed with a three thre

aid crushed these wings by the violence of their assaults, and many troops on both sides had been strewn into dead and wounded. Calmannia shoemannias tr troops wrestling with the Angelinians remaining at the position overpowwsed overpowered them by sheer force of bravery and poured in over the devil pits and shared in the triwmph. General picknell ordered his divisions to charge the fleeing Angelinians and general Hervert Poist Position captured a six gun battery though at the risk of his own life, the general being killed calmost instantly. All felt now that the victory was won. Calmannia Shoemannia, Break -In-the -Neck though wounded, and smash-In-The-Head were at the front and in communication. Their generals were around them, another new li e line of battle was formed and all was ready for the last fell swoop to compell general Robert wivian to retreat. The only position of thechristian line on thecenter left to the Angelinians was held by general Amiel Stacy of vivias staff who ha who had collected some three hundred fourty five guns all gathling and machin and manned them with volunteeers. Soon after eleven o-clock Break-In-The-Neck and the others proceeded down the slopes of the Pullaway piver, while Centurys dea th occured and came upon this position. The approaches were bad from that direction, nevertheless they attacked resolutely, and though they were repeatedly brepulsed by the Angelinians, and with frightful loss at that h they kept up their furious assaults untill night fall, but failed to carry the entireposition, though at one time they drove some of the gunners from their guns. General vivian attributed his salvation and that of his army to these repulses of the glandelinian assailants, and the honor was claimed respectively to Stacys artillery, and for corinths army which came up at the last moment. But neither they or all what was left of the christia lines though still overwhelming the enemy as they were could have withstood five minutes more the united advance of the the enemys lines, which was at hand and dealth the death blow or stroke, had it not been for their salvation from heavy reinforcements under general Hobert Feature, which suddenly arived, while while general Frank wallace, had also come up 100,000 strong. At this crisis came from general vivian an order for the withdrawel of the still active troops to prepare for Bicknells final attack which would be made the next day. In the meantime Shoemannia observed the exhausted, wildly scattered conditions of his own army, and directed it to be rec 11 recolleted recollected and restored to order as far as possible and practicable, and not to only occupy the captured works and encampments of the Angelinians, but to renew the attack next day. For a time all and array in the christian lines wa was lost, and in the next morning at half past five, they met the furious atta attack of nearly five hundred thousand Slandelinians who assaulted their overwhelming enemies with no hope of success, except from their b native valor and the resolute purpose aroused by their recent triumph. Their fortiude, their their courage and the free offering of their lives cowe rec equal of the pre vious hours of the recent cent third days, but now it was fu fruitless and use lesx useless to continue the assaults, and they retired slowly and sullenly and shattered but not overthrown back to the positions they had captured and occupied them. Those hours of lull in the battle was a period of great confusion, doubt and ignorance among the immense christian lines. No one seemed to have any idea of what will actually result in the renewed gontest. At eight o-clock that morning general Vivian telegraphed to general landico at Angelinia Agathia for information as to general Hansons whereabouts, and how the march tward Jennie-Wren-T own was getting on.

Glandelinian army under general Hubuem Johnston Hanley. It is advancing along the boundary line tward the Pullaway Run to Shoemannias support. They are planning to lay seige to your armies.

Two hours later when the engagement was on again landico te e telegraphed that he had reason to baieve that the clandelinins were moving into the Pullaway Run valley with a larger force.

General ivian ordered. Weshar shall probably want them all in the direction of the Pullaway Run Valley.!!

All this while governer general vivian heard heavy firing which had been going on along general pouble Day Federals center, and sent his word there that the workd should be made perfectly safe. At the same time the governer general sent a telegram to the fortified city of Angelinia Agathia near the boundary line of Calveinia Calverinia itself for reinforcements, and still advised Doubleday Federal to holdcall the troops he could get for the defense of his lines.

TIENTY

FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE ALONG GENERAL DOUBLEDAY
FEDERALS LINES. AND THE RESULTS FROM THE ENERGY SS
HALLERING ONSLAUGHTS......

ble pay Federal ordered general Handon Butterflys corps to defend all the deries on his own left and particularly at the Jennie's Bridges. The main wipal thing to be feared was a strong cavarly charge made by the venemy upner their lines durning a critical moment of the acio action. The glande has leaders took good care that general crinth and even landico should plenty of reports. When what purpoted to be an official report from edity of Annie Aronburg (Angelinia) assured governor general vivian that leady was moving detward poubledays lines in spite of facing the common members of Angelinians, and would attempt to cross the river was retually true, however, and though he was holding his ground stubbornly last the assaults that told more fearfully on the landelinian a army other is leaders did not hear of he bloody battle he was waging untill the result alts were known by general vivian.

To relieve the frightful pressure on poubledays right and center ral Julo Beppo J-Jennings opened a frightful counter onslaught upon the rue left of the Glandelinian columns. The Glandelinians charged fiercely this in turn, but his forces lay on top of an abandoned out, and after wrifts combat with the combined forces of the christians which lasted with timous fury for two hours a part of the assaulting line was driven back tappalling loss.

the day was holding hisposition untill more men and artillery should arive widd not care to ot persue his advantage after the relief from the tak caused by the bloody action of jennings men. His men did not give an i of ground all those two hours of deadly conflict, and yet knew nothing the sharp fight ing which was to occur that bloody day. At one time the wing forces delivered their awful voo volleys at each other at the distantians of ten paces, and hand to hand fights with bayonets and clubbed hits were many. On the extreme right of pouble Day Federals christian line, lalick advanced most furiously with his clandelinians and swept the first ditian line with a headlong rush, but yet the Angelinians brought up rapidly heavy reserves, so that further progress of the clandelinians was

thole christian line had not been driven as yet permanetly a rod from position they wished to hold during this day. After some minutes of sharp smading by the Glandelinian artillery _icknell was order ordered to mee his a ain main forces against the christians again, who were still hi the embarkments. It was gallently and heroically mae made but for a anid a torrible storm of carnage ir was failing, for sheltered behind mbankmen s embanm embenk cembarkments poubleday was a secure as cart h s could make him and his forces and his guns poured a furious fire of and shell as the landelinians began to charge up the long-slopes. In tion to this murderous fire the Angelinians under general putteryfly ed seven batteries from an eminenco near his position, and after to hours of fruitless charging the Blandelinians under nichardson wa'k lers were broken and cut to pieces and put to flight, but the main columns the plandelinians went charging on. As Butterflys divisions with his aid ichie gutterfield stood their ground the clandelinian infantry along this at of the line was invisible on account of the thick scoke, but in the when the smoke grew thinner there seemed to be a great commotion among sen enemy and soon the whole side of the ride ridge and the woods espec ly the edge of the woods swarmed with a perfect wave of graycoats who not been seen before. The effect of this ambuscade was not unlike flushing towey of quail. General Jensine who commanded two strong brigades and infantry divisions seized a good part of their own divisions or positions ak again and held it furiously, and throughout all the hellstorm of carnage till he was fairly enveloped by the clandalinians whose line was fairly oming with fire.

is retreated only when the rest of general gutterfields divisions had been then back, compelled to bear the whole onset of gicknells desperate advance. Though outnumbering the glandelinian assailants three to one gutterflys divisions retreated first down the hill, and then to the main line of coubledays the immense columns of clandelinians coming on furiously. This great

defeat k of a good part od of noubledays christian army gave great eno encouragement to the main army of clandelinians who regarded their charge as the fiercest of the battle, and were beginning to believe that they could overthrow the whole of the christian line strong as it was. They had watched the this former assault of their comrades with grave anxiety of its outcame but now it seemed that they could breathe more freely. They had been in doubt as to the powr power of general cubleday rederal to cause them much trouble. But this assault had only demolished the works held by no Butterfly and nutterfield, which had been regarded as impossible to carry and extremely impregnable, and they had they had tr trembled for the fate of this onslaught in its results, but now that the christian was positions under nutterfly and Butterfield had failed to remain firm, and were now only breastworks of human bodies from those fallen on the landelindan side-alone the main clandelindan generals and the men were again hopeful. General poubleday rederal however had not the slightest intention of abanc abandoning his own works, andedid and did not purpose to do so for the very devil himself and al all hell to back him, and when he met Bicknells columns he gave then such a hot recpet reception that their right wing was demolished, and their entire line driven back shattered to fragments, and with general am mad mash-In-The-Head wound wounded and general Toney Charters killed. To meet the donti ngency brought on by their recent failure to hold their positions Jannings and utterfly, and gutterfield decided to attempt the demoltion of the glandelinian center con sisting of heavy centemeters and gun rifles and howitzers at a distance of two miles by firing up op upon the assailants in rs rapid succession gost incessant volleys. The nearest approach to it was between two valleys and the fact that it was impossible to throw heavilor metal and do heavier wok work now than could have been done the day before, showed that the placing of guns against the center which was begun promptly, drew the heaviest fire from the enemys batteries on the left consisting of two thousand cannon, and two christian generals Henry Camile and his brother sendon were killed. On the left two hundred and eighty parrot guns or rifles and ten howitzers were placed in batteries at a distance from the enemys center ranging from

The slow and very hazadous work of heavy guns placing into position and mounting them was done under a constant and a galling fire from the enemys cannon. The fire from the enemys batteries now became so severe, that it was determined to operate againsththe enemys center before trying to make theirvfinal charges..... In two hours twelve bree breeching batteries were ready for operation nounting four hundred and ninty eight guns, and twelve motars and other howitzers. All the time this had been going on general Doubleday Federal was resisting another heavy onslaught. Socon two of these batteries opened fire, and one half a hour later all were in fearful operat ion. The result was even more destructive that than anticipitated. Ablu About four hundred and ninty eight projectiles fell among the center of the enemys lines every mimute, every one of which inflicted incurable woundds among their monsterous waves of men. Large masses or columns of the enemy were rapidly reduced to fragments or completely cut down by the score. Bernard pindernines troops were surprised by general smash-In-the-head an hour before this cannonade opened and almost before Doubledays divisions were repelling with success the heavy onslaught made on his forces. The heavy conflict had be been going on for about an hour. Smash-In-The-Head having the advantage in eve every respect, before he was wounded, and then he retained his command. Denderine sent one of his staff officers to general vivian to ask for assist ance. Although he failed to impresse on general vivian the seriousness of the situation, it was a fact that two of George Killarns, divisions had been routed leaving their batteries in the possession of the landelinians. General David Marklin also had been driven back after a long and furious engagement. R General Robert Vivian directed the officer to reu return and tell general Dendernine to hold on like grim death. It was not long before a second officer came to general vivian with the news that the right of the christian line was being driven in with frightful loss. Obstinate had also been driven back and also Valiant for truth, with David Marklins and Dendernines forces which were in peril. Shoemauckers divisions was sent into the palm woods to support Obstinate. The scene that et governor general vivians eyes as he

hurried to the right would have unerved a man less od of less military T Hundreds of thousands of sta stragglers from pi pendernines routed command were swarming to the rear, through a field of sugar cane. The lande linians in breaking up governer general vivians plans for defense or seige had succeeded now in carrying his first position and the fearful carnage. Even general Fredrick Hance in the center had given way. The only divisions that still held its original position was that commanded by Doubleday Federal, and it was certain for any or without any desputes that the energy could not fr force hid his strong and impregnable position. It was the most importance

at the fourth brigade of these forces commanded by pouble day Federal should uld stand, and in firm order to cover the formation of the new line general vivian was forming. Fortunately these troops were well seasoned wans and although they were attacked in great force and fury, all attempts drive noubleday from his strong position net with bloody failure. During entire battle without reinforcements, without newly ariving artillery, or ports he held his position with the tenacity of a million bulldogs, and reported to general vivian afterwards that he had never seen such fright carnage. With the exception of general mash-In-The-Heads brigades, all Break-In-The-Necks commands were engaged before noon, When Dendernines norilized divisions and battalions fell back on general pinds nine and pavis vises flank, the latt er found it impossible to ger get his lines into sition on accou t of the horrible carnage, and he was obliged to fall the Galloping h r hurriedly to general vivian he explaised the situation. me miles from their former position the Angelinians at the ondon and aion railroads which ran side by side through a deep out formed a deadly de pit. Further back there was a gentle but high swell of ground stretch g for the length of a mile which once gained and held would prove an regulate position. With general vivians po pondission general per Dendernia mernine withdrew hus men to this point. Henry goy, and Meldorf Wodestys literies were posted on the left, with general quardians gathling gun bat riss, and were strongly supported by many brigades. 2 Stone Scribners prigades took possession of the railroad cut, and Barney Growleys disions held the crest on the right which stretched away to the edge of a m or orange trees. Scarcely had the new christian line been formed when gray clad lines of gmash-In-The-Heads cll columns was seen ermerging n the palm woods. The hill on the left which the battery of gathling wand the others had been placed commanded the space in front of these als, and as the glandelinian columns came out into t the open, their ranks are sowed down like grass before the scythe by the terrible withering fire utillery. It was impossible for general mash-In-The-Head to crush or nendernine from this strong position, and every attempt to advance minated his divisions, and even no mowed down columns and scores of pregiments of his men. Obstinates desperate stand, and prompt reformat of the christian line had transformed impending disaster into temporary complete victory for the day at least. The contest was are renwe ared with considerable vigor on the part of the [landelinian s.Bicknell ected a heavy cannonade against the christian center from seven strong teries and followed it with severe and fif fitful demonstrations aga inst the christian right. This was not continued however for it was y intended to make it clear whether general vivin still-kept his same pos in great force. His cavarly scouts had reported to dalamnia Shoemannia at the christian commanders had showed some signs of retrograde move is. While the clandelinian leader was speculariating specuriating as to sintention s of his energy and before Shoemannia was aware of the right n, general plander Dornbie quietly recrossed the Pullaway River on rafts ha large division and gained a position on a hill that commanded general molls lines, infilading it and making it necessary for smash-In-The-Head gicknell to withdraw.

Calmannia Shoemannia them then massed the whole of icknells div ims in front of the threatening position heavily supported by artillery a cavarly. Then they opened a fearful fire by one-o-clock and his fierce cult which followed was so well directed that pernines forces ret ired otmost confusion to the other side of the river. Soon however the situation the retiring christian forces was exactly reversed and the persued became was the persuers. Just across the river from Breaknines position was the et from which the battery of gathling-guns and the others had poured such arderous fire into the ranks of the Glandelinians. General Pai tience who commanded on this point of the field now ordered his batteries open on gobe general Breaknines charging Glandelinians, who was trying push the advantage they had gsined upon Derni Dernie.

The firing was terrific and the havoc terrible, and ifter an hour of it the glando indans ret reated more whickly than they dadvanced. In fourty mimites Breaknine had lost 25,678 in killed wounded captured, while the christian losses in this part of the struggle Within the same fourty mile minutes had indeed been less heavy for they at 5,555 men and 7,000 wounded, and had captured from the enemy 10,000 thousand prisoners. This made the christian losses in this engagement a total of the one hour of fighting about one fourth of the immense columns

· began

Nevertheless both sidews lost the ser services of important general offices officers by death of by wounds. Brigadier general Joshuia of pindernines divisions was killed on the field. On the side of the landelinians geneal James C Homer, Henery Johnson, and Meldon manson were killed. At least only twenty five pieces of artillery had fallen in posi possession of the enemy and only a small number of prisoners had been captured by the forces of Meldon Hanson before he was k g killed. During the same time the battle n had raged so furiously general _oseph wheels-In-The-Head, had succeeded in gaining the christian rear, and had captured a large supply of wagons loaded with supplies that general vivian could not afford to lose. So large was the christian cavarly that general wheels-In-The-Head was able to make an entire circuit of it joining Meldon Hanson on the left and was surprised at his own feat . This terrific fighting with general vivian and pendernine ended with the complete repulse of general smash-In-The-Head, Break-In-The-Nek Neck, Break-In-The-Head, and Breaknine on the right, and icknell on the center. For a time during the evening of the fourth day of the engagement there was a complete lull in the contest as micknell only made a few cavarly raids, and fought shy of a general engagement .

General Robertyivian made no attempt to force matters for he needed fresh supplies of f.od food and ammunition before resuming the offense. All he did was to occupy the works he had been driven from except pendernine who remained intrenched among the two line of railroads and to guard against surprise, general wivian resorted strategy by a wide disposition of compfires and by the this che succeeded in impressing Calamnnia shoemannia with his stra strength on the right and for all that night no further effort was made against him. This important military event known both as the series of battles of Norma Railriad Junction, and as the batt le of Pullaway Run or junction Dine was fought for five days entirely already, but the main actions that were decisive, or those that were not decisive, as to its character and result took place at ten after eight the next morning along the Pullaway piver. The princial part of this bloody battle was done on the banks of the Pullaway River which partly ran through the clandelinian riv army. Both pendernine and Robert vivian made arrangements during the night to begin the final action. On each side of the bulk of the fighting armies was massed the left wing.

Bicknell expected to worse Dendernine and drive general vivian off the road connecting him with Junctine pine. General vivian intended to crs crush general calmannia Shoemannia, and ge" het in between the enemy and Pullaway and besiege t both. Since the christian left wing hady to be brought across the river in order to carry out general nobert _ivians plans the latters movements were subjected to considerable delay so that he was anticp ipatd anticipated by the clamelinin landelinian leaders. Robert vivian had instructed Dendernine to hold out stubbornly should be be attack ed by micknell, thus insuring the success of the attack on emash-In-The-Head and Breaknine which again would become a repulse. At the same time arrange ments were fairly under way for pressing the Glandelinian columns under genral general Callie. The latter was neares t by regular approaches. I panediately after the frightful repulses of on mash-In-Tho-Head and Breaknines columns a large parellel line of graycoats stretching as far as eye could reach, and seven deep, and followed by a second swept on tward different sections of the christian line, and though their men were moved down by six hundred at every volley the survivors continued to advance in a line running diagonall y on the side of the hills northwest and southeast. The ridges were now again strewn with the dead, dying and wounded, but on the rest of the sections of the fields of carnage, two more parellel lines advanced stretching across the scene, and came sprawling up, and it indeed seemed perilious to resist the approach of the hostile clandelinian columns though inferior in numbers as they were to those of the christians. F Five more parellel lines came marching up the hills and though all of these parellel lines were literally torn out of shape and fiarly shot to pieces, and desciminated, and almost enveloped in the smoke of thundering shells, and showers of grape and canister, , and facung perfect walls of rifle blasts the survivors moved on steadily.

Indeed the frightful volleys breached the assaulting lines fearfully. This assault though successful only involved into fearful loss of life and not only that but many christian forces even made fearful counter charges, and drove the Glandelinians back again and gi again and hours of this frightful carnage. The desperate stand that the Angelinians made had not been without bad results and so vigorous was the assault that it saved the Elandelinians from a complete disasterous defeat at once, for the assailants carried the position and stood their ground against counter charges behind a mountian of dead. Out of I, 170,000 men Dendermine had on the first and second days of his activities had lost more than 50,000 men in killed and wounded while the enemy lost over 600,000 in killed wounded and captured entirely. The stress of the severe conflict hd had fallen upon the center of both armies.

he the main attack had slightly succeeded and the christian resistance this new position had been a failure the whole christian force was a again ordered to fall back, and the armies once fell back in good Mer. It had not been whooly g beaten as yet for the battle was not entire y over. In the terrible fourth days ongagements the entire loss of the landelinian armies was about 438,400 of Bicknells alone, of Shoemannia is lossos was much heavier being 567,789, in killed wounded and prisoners. Mannia ascertained that the number of prisoners captured by the ugelinians numbered more than 100,000, besides II,673 wounded left on

the meantime there had been attempts made to gai gain poss ession of unctine Dine. For four hours operations had went on amid the earsplit ing rear of battle, while at the same time a fleet of twenty Angelinian hips heavily laden with high ex explosives were sunk on a bar on in the allaway Run River with the purpose of obstructing the river and causing to necessities of a blocakde the explosives having been removed removed be We the sinking process commenced.

of four hours of horrible canrage and axdrama of slaughter by the wholeale to horrible to relate in detail was occuring along the portion of te christian line at junct line pine, and then all the advanced works along to the Rivers ba k banks filled to overflowing with dead and wounded was amoned. Five minutes the christian recovered and the enemy were driven us with the loss of ten thousand in thirty mi u minutes. But this did not scourage Shoemannia. He had gained other advantages so he was decided or mildent that if all his forces were brought into action at once he could mep away the christian lines, probent a seigo of Pullaway and junctine hie, while a military force about I, 100,000 strong could occupy and hold actine pine under cover of the guns of the Glandelinian batteries.

The preparation for the attack on the christian lines was a ll lecopleted within an hour and at noon of that day 400,000 men moved slow down the ridges and proceeded to the attack. The attacking force was mosed of nine or ten large columns, while the rest unfe under picknell useld under reserve. The orders issued by shoemannia were that the columns all pass the main line and tward the christian center, and opene open brious fire when within range of the purple lines, disre garding the ade inian batteries on the ridge, advance to a position northwest of the n c r christian wing in order to attack the weakest front, and fire into ir lines with precision rather than rapidity, and having reduced their dest front turn their flank. The advange had been delayed for an hour ever. These columns of fierce looking landelinians followed by their two serve divisions was bearing down upon the Angelinians under general julo digan who was armed with three hundred guns. These Angelinian forces knew thing of the real power and fury of the advancing Glandelinians by which the by were threatened, but they stood defiant. Calcumnia shoeman nias guards I the lead and for a time they were checked by the ost deadly fire, and account of the frightful carnage and confi confusion they became mixed and tuinutes delay occured. When this ovement was resumed the entire advanced pressed in on in silence despite the galling fire that cut their ranks a rapidly. At length the advanced line of graycoats came within full of battery mumber nine, and the main batteries under general julo ligan. The effect of the terrific fire delivered upon them was frightful. er lines withered under this wi deadly fire and were also halted between field and the christian lines by an unseen obsticle a stout ha weer retched across the fields strung with dangerous and sharp pieces, and dangerous T.N.T shells. Thus balked in their passage the Glandelinin kindelinian columns suffered terribly from the christian fire and were oblig Uzed to chanc change their course and also to take the left ridge between t priver and the christian lines.

Beyond this was seen another row extending for a longer distance a further scu scrunty disclosed a third row, beyond which lay seven hundr wired and seventy contemeters and kru ppt guns and almost eight hundred athling guns and other cannons. Thus the original designs of reaching No Ben ligans weakest point was frustrated at the outset, and there was

make the situation still more unsatisfactorily the largest columns of clandelinians caught by a deadly withering fire were cut and torn to epents and the panic among these became urmanageable. The right wing of clandelinians and two infantry divisi ns divisions suffered from a errible infilade and driven into confusion, and a valuable quarter of an har was lost over a hundred thousand clandelinians having fallen here. All the time and in the thick of such difficulties and carnage the clandelinian tolimins were simultaneously in an angle of most deadly fire which concent aby upon them from all the christian batteries along the entire line.

The range was less than nine hundred yards and the terrific fire from guns of heavy calibre was indeed horrible. For more than two hours and a half this terrific fire poured out upon the demorilized clandelinian columns in its most fiercest volleys at the rate of one thousand six hundred and sixty shots a minute. With continuous fury they tore among the biggest clandelining

Glandelinian columns in unbroken succession. From all the christian batteries in h this terrific engagement not less than 77,567 rounds were fired by the Angelinians to no response from the foe who were too panic stricken to return the fire. Before this the first or advanced line of the foe which had advanced to within three thousand yards of the christian line had retired crushed to fragments without striking a single blow, having been complete ly riddled with shot. Calmannia Shomannias advanced guard had lost nearly nearly half of their own two thousand men and their lines had been badly and completely penetrated by red hot shot, storms of canister, shrapnell, and even high explosives, having recieved thirty large gaps in their columns and the flying shells as the men were jammed together killed scores and wounded hundreds on per second, and the few surviving lines were in such a rickety condition that every solid shot crahing through also killed and wounded many.

The other lines were also broken and their panic for a time unmanageable while the rest of the large columns had recieved so many huge gaps that they could not be closed as long as the frightful artillery fire and carnage continued.

Calmannia Shoemannia hastily withdrew his columns and reformed them when cut of range of the christian guns. To follow up their advantage the christians now made a furious assault and assailed the enemys lines in heavy numbers but were repulsed and driven back to their main line. Jule Benligan new swept forward with his men and fearful was the struggle that raged between the two fierce enemies. The fighting was insedicus and vehement, and during the time the Glandelinian works were strewn with dead and dying landelinians and christians come combined other christian columns came to the support of Jule Benligan in heavy numbers and the fighting along a battle line of twelve miles grow so foer so fierce and deadly that Shoemannia became horrified at the slaughter and wished to cease it but picknell told him that he was bound to see it through and would not give up now for anything.

Simultaneously general walter Jennings one on with heavy forces to add to those already attacking but now the enemys batteries having in the meantime arived opened fire upon thechristian divisions with with frightfy frightful fury and walter Jennings army being threatened with annihilation withdrew. General Modestine was also in this great at struggle which raged along his lines for two hours and his assaulting columns were only driven back when he himself fell mortally wounded. Two more times his men made a charge but those two times amid the dreadful carnage they were driven back again with three generals James Benedict, Frank Illion, and Hander Werner severely wounded. The landelinian works seemed to blaze, but despite their deadly fire Julo's men themselves swarmed over the enemys works in frightful overwhelming mambers driving back the glandelinian columns, and though they tried to retake their works the glandelinians were driven back with the most heavy loss. Though the landelinians were exposed to a most destructive withering fire they charged again and again with frightful fury, the roar and din of the conflict keping up as steadily at this point as at any other.

These charges were also repulsed with the most dreadful loss es but the clandelinians troops returned again to the heavy assault against the overwhelming numbers concentrated, against them, and despite the continuous and dreadful fury of the knawing and insedious christ ian fire, and endeavored with all their fury to recpa recapute the works, and though they were beaten back with torn and tottered lines, they continued the attack with utmost and mazing fury, surged up and over the works, with the ferocity of demons, but I, 100,000 Angelinias Angelinians opposed them and amid the dreadful carnage and dreadful losses the christians surprising and sad to say were last driven back from the works, the enemy having charged again and again with titanic ferocit driving them back, and then recpatured all thethe worlks along junctine pine driving the christians away with the loss of II · IOO,567 in killed and wounded along this point, along with the others. The Glandelinians had slightly won the five days battle of Pullaway but at a terrible cost having lost over 800,000 in killed and wounded while the christian losses were less than that in proportunate even of those captured but something like 234,685 in killed wounded and prisoners. The christian losses had been at first stated to be about 987,566 of which 789,000 had fallen in killed and wounded but these losses had been completely exaggerated and were not so at all. The only success the enemy had accomplished was preven preventing general vivian from at once laying seige

Whileway but had at least prevented him from concentrating upon their lines property way that would have caused the immediate capture or destruction of the plandelinian army. Nevertheless general ivian suffered a severe defeat which not think it wise to remain at that point long and such preparations pretreat northward.

SETER TWENTY ONE.

ANGELINIA AGATHIS THREATENED.

the beginning of this gigantic war between Angelinia and clandelinia & fortifications of Angolinia Agathis, and Beppo Lansin the main capitols the christian world in Calverinia were only designed to resist attacks fiends from hell maybe. After the terrible outbreak of hostilities at towley Run and Jennie Wren rown other works were added in rapid success M.In addition to the works, Fort Angelinia,, Fort Jennie vivian in honour that brave little vivian Girl, and Fort Calverine, and several parks of ing batteries were well erected. On the ba beautiful hills seven other literies were, constructed a and a mile further south a long line of earthch. The old forts chalirty and modest were strengthened, and their cannon ni other arms were increased as much as possible. Old fort Kindernine and winde Angeline a newly erected fort which were blown up by fire during southreak of the war by Glandelinian incondurities and government agents M been rebuilded and armed with heavy guns and made of solid iron and zerste, and besides port golden Hair and fort Jennie Turmer and Francis milit were constructed. Besides the battery formations and fortifications long line of works was builded on both sides of the Angeline liver for isixty miles, with fort Offensive, Fort Thunder, and hundreds of heavily sed stockag stockades near its northern extremity. An inclosed works of mon on magners hill, and three hundred thousand heavy guns were mounted the intrenchment along the river banks these defenses being constructed er the direction of general Leona James Bicknellian one of the most pable of military engineers of Angelinia and who showed great courage ing his commands in the progress of the war up to where the campaigns into Berinia started Two days later general Leonia Ricknoll with a force about sixteen million six hundred thousand Angelinians came to relieve peral who retired alone to Angelinia Agathia leaving the two combined armies lay seize to Pullaway. From Angelinia Agathis he telegraphed to Jennie m Town asking how Baldwin, Hanson, and Gannon were getting along, and sleved word that a battle had raged there with a complete christian vic 7, that their injuries recieved were slight, but that thousands upon issands of the Angolinians were just recovering from a raging plague illed Rabriara. In the meantime general concentinian Aronburg had taken mand of large christian forces formly under general Horo viviania and wonia, and Nero, and gradually recieving many other commands, and hearing general vivians thret of having gene Glandelinia invaded decided to it themselves, not as a general invasion but a show of demonstration so to prevent the enemy from invading Angelinia while manson and the others maied Calverinia and overthrew the Glandelinians there. While he was dng orders to general Hansonia Ricknell to concentrate near the beline Run and keep a firm hold on Pandora as well general ivian reciev word that general Aronburg had purposes of making a furious invasion into a energy country. As he was then advancing to lay sage to Pullawa and to Time Shoemannia he gave the permit, but told his boyf boyhood friend tenburg not to start anything he could not finish, not to penetrate we far, as the enemys country was very treacherous, and that the King y mobilize armies that will crush him if he gets careless and to thanion the invasion as soon as it is correct to do so and not to make it " all general.

Aronburg gave statement that his force was IO,000,000 strong and well like to make the invasion without danger, and as he started out he never trained what a war he was going to make on himself in the Glandelinian count by or what serious resistance he would meet with He had abandoned the shall two of Crolweys Run long before this after burning her to the ground so that that the fee could not possess her and on March the tenth set off on the with an after two days traveling reached the main objective point of the ene enemys country and laid seige to the first city he call came to talked Titanic Fair. from the impregnable positions that surrounded it.

Immediately a domand on general Physician for the surrender of the city with the assurance that if the reply were not satisfactorily fire would be opened on Titanic Fair from batteries already established within the city, Py Physciasn returned the note unopened. As soon as he had arived with a secon se ond army of 23,678,888 men general Kindernine had been constructing batter ies around the city, as most of the inhibatants had been reported to be fleeing. General Physcisasn resigned his command when recieved the note which he returned to general Arol. Aronburg unopened, stating to the king that he would not serve in the war any longer for it would only only man his ruin, so general Aronburg Phy Pyhiscian was put in his place, and this leader even made to reply to Aronburgs second demand to surrender, and which had been refused by the other leader who had become sa scared as believed, and after waiting ten hours beyond the time speciafied in his second second notice to the second glandelinian commander, kindernines batteries of three hundred thousand cannon opened a withering fire on the city with such destructive effect that buildings by the hundreds of thousands per hour were destroyed, and hundreds of thousands of others razed, splintered and blown down and also set on fire. Ten desperate and bloody attacks which shook the earth with the roar of battle was also made and remilsed by the two sides and this all occup occured on March I2t h. This desperate and bloody action on the part of the christian commander brought a speedy and vigorous protest from general Pyhiscian who accused general Aronburg of barbarity disregard of the customary usage in giving very insufficient time for the removal of noncombatants, and of failure to attatck attatch his signature to the letter detanding surrender which he had not recieved till that day, as the scout had been captured and had not been searched quick enough before he was hanged as a say. In reply general Aronburg admitted-that he had omnitted his signature, that he would not give his signature to Glandelinian leaders, and also declared that the Glandelinians at Crowley and Jennie Wren rown did n not give the inhibatants time to get away before the massacre occured and refused to call off the bombardment for another day though it was partially slackene slackened however, and Aronburg felt confident that there were few noncombatants remaining in the already burning city. CHAPTER T WENT Y TWO.

THE PROGRESS OF THE GREAT INVASION
TOTO THE COUNTRY OF GLANDELINIA, AND THE SERIES OF
EVERY DAY BATTLES AND CONCLUSION.
THE GREAT BATTLE OF BRISTLETOE STATION.....

Aronburg continued his parelellel approaches to within two miles of the city and on the next day recommenced the terrific and tremendous bombardment which was continued for hours, n and though the garrison convinced of it its inability to maintan maintain its positions slipped away from the northern walls, and all but five hundred made to their escape. This ended all the aggressive operations against this point of the defense of the city of Titanic Fair, but from Beldons point a steady and destrictive banbardment upon the interior of the city itself was continued, untill the whole city was battered badly out of shape shape. Aronharg then atta attem pted an intrence into the city but a great force of the enemy had hid behind the long line of breastworks, and as an open assault was made, fearful loss in life involved, and though Aronburg made this sacrifice he could not capture the formidable works, which bore upon its weakest point many deadly cannon. Three serious and violent attacks were made on the defenses of the city simultaneously, at three different points, which were repulsed with the most frightful slaughter, new fortifications havi having been builded here called the Callion trenches. The following assault the next few hours was made by the christians in overwhelming force, who by this time carried all before them, and after all the labor and cost involved in the defense of Titanic Fair, and in offensive operations against the city, it was captured by the Angelinians after a sea severe but not decisive battle. As soon as general Abandonia with a fragment of his great-host reached wagnersville in his own invasion through the northern part of clandelinia, and had left general Had, Hardelee only a single line of retreat, the latter under Pyhiscian decid ed to evacuate Titanic Fair.

At this time general Pickerninny who was in command of a force of Glandelinians at Jamestown was on the northern border of Glandelinia collecting forces, and awaiting regners troops from the south, and the large divisions under Bedeldia Lienses command from the city of Glandelinia and from general James Body Lace, and Cootie as well.

mics Pyhiscian evacauted ritanis riar on the night of March the Twentieth, and noved southward so rapidly that he managed to joing general Handonia Carolinia's forces in the south twelve miles away from mitanic Fair before be could be intercepted by general Abandonia. Simultaneously general homburgs army entered the city of Titanide Fair and raised the national flag mer the fortifications. The five hundred a d fourty thousand guns captured it Titanic Fair were about the on only consideration which made its possession of value to its captors. After this battle and capture of mitanic Fair, then general Pyhseian hd managed to succeed in making i his escape across they the Titan River he took the same positions on the ban's of the mitan giver where the battle by that name occured with the plandelinians and Abbieannians, and which we a victory as soon as the Angelinians turned upon the enemys rear and increased. the battle, and then crushed the whole line of the enemy. He seemed now to have in contemplation some other offensive move ent but owing to the swollen conditions of the mitan niver caused by the ingelinians during up a large portion of it the plans of operations which had Men contemplated when they retreated across the mitan River could not be nt into execution, and before the waters had subsided the desperate and mancing movements of the Angelinians induced Pyliscians clandelinians to goss the Ri Red Ridge Run at its lower fords, south of the Titan and Glande linian rivers. Aronburgs plan of march down the south side of the plandelinian river was not well adopted though he had intended to strike the landelinian army a general blow as soon as possible.

As for Pyhscian it was necessary for him to decide in what maner his inferior force could assail the christian emeny, which had so athlessly driven his forces out of ritanic Fair. Aronhurg himself decided to itreaten the flank of the clandelinians and menance Pyscians communications by advancing a o along the east side of the Red Ridge Run, being led to his decision by the fact that the clandelinian railroad which traversed he valley of the ritan River was insuffed insufficient to supply his reat army. Since Pyscian would be compelled to retreat up this great red values through some large gap in these wooded regions, and attack the flank is quickly as an army as it passed in its retreate....

squickly as an army as large as it was could move, the christians crossed in than River in hot persuit of the retreating clandelinian forces, and as one as he discovered that general Aronburg was on his tracks, Pys Pyhiscian toke up his temporary quarters along the river banks and began a rapid such up the banks and the valley of the ritan river once more hoping to such the railroad ledin leading to the Bristletoe Run before whilliamsbur a Zimmermann who was in the lead of another christian forces caught up the him. Thus it happened that the two armies were moving rapidly in wallel lines with the Red Ridge Run between. In this peculiar march each unshut out from knowledge of the moveme ts and positions of the other, excet want then. The next morning when he reached Snowflake Cap Zimmermann armed from scouts that the clandelinian armies were exactly opposite his type lines. Instantly it occured to Zimmermann that his opportunity to throw then forces through the gap and attack Pyhiscians center was now at hand.

If he ordered general constantine campaigns troops to make the attack of this battle began on March 30th. After several severe charges in which is suffered terrible loss general campaigns Angelinians pushed through the gap with considerable opposition and after two whole days of fearful conflict seasing fury and with the losses on both sides dreadful the Angelinians than up in what seemed to be a still stronger line of battle. Aronburg has all the necessary preparations for the resumanation for the battle and was of the opinion that the clandelinian general would be compelled to fight for the reason that he had halted his retreating army, so to safe and his trains and had engaged Zimmermanns army for two days already.

But again the keen witted clandelinian general had decieved his stagonists, for several hours later after the battle had been resumed a raged for eight hours with fitful violence, it was discovered that a liter the closing of the bloody contest that the whole clandelinian army had anished. The remainder of what had appeared to be a stronger line of battle we only a long strung out rear guard of hundreds of thousands of big murnles and clothing tai, lor shop dolls, with guns fixed in their wooden arms.

retreating swiftly by roads further to the east. Having thus eluded his per the landed at Beppo mecklace where he had a considerable battle and slightly checked a christian force for a few h days. Having failed to strike

his intended blow-Aronburg withdrew from gnowflake Gap, and marched on slowly slowly tward the clandelinian river. At that time the Angelinian army numbered at least 29,876,345 as men, and the clandelinian force only about 18,987,666, but had more on cannon than the christians did. Knwoing that he was greatly superior Aronburg decided to advance on Pyhician and force him to a geoting. During this time a great effort was being maked by the king of landeling clandeling to strengthen Pyhiscians command command. And in a few days more it was increased by five hundred and sixty thousand more, while a, s also an increase of the christian army had taken place by the arival of immermann. Now Pyhscians army was still inferior that to Aronburgs, and soon however go e general clappe n and his divisions were sent to the aid of Callel hard pressed by the Angelinians along the boundary line.

Aronburg then crossed the boundary of the landelinian River and established himself at Pepper-Mecklace, while Pyhiscian after giving vent to resistance more furious than any he had given before and wiping out TOO,000 christian soldiers in a day and wounding a million, fell back beyond the town and fixed himself in a position naturally strong, and soon made stronger for tifications of works and parapets. During the second days battle of Pepper Necklace in which two hundred thousand clandelinians were fairly slain, and two million wounded, and in which a hundred of their be nobles and generals fell also slain, a large force of landelinian infantry and cavarly were observed moving on kindernines right flank, and the christian commander who had all he eguld do to hold his position as his whole line was shattered by the violent landelinian enslaughts, was puzzled to know whatbthe meaning was.

These movements were really suscepttible of two interpretations. At first kindernine was of the opinion that general Pyhdician was falling back still further before the thundering onslaughts of "immermanns Abbisannians far to the main christian I right, and that his bloody demonstrat ion on the ghristian let left was intended to throw his enemy off the track, while the landelinian army badly torn mangled, and widely scattered by the vigor of the christian advance under ziomeraum was withdrawing from the victorous advance of zimmermanns advancing main line, and were moving south ward. Later while his forces were moving forward after charging in the face of an annihilating fire ten times across a corspe strewn field, and advanced again against the now receding Glandelinian armies, the christian generals was con vinced that Pylisician was attempting to gain the rear of the main christian line, and to fall upon its communications, which depended upon a single line of railroads, from Pepper-Necklace to Northward. Borore the battle had beging begun it did not seem likely that Pyhiscian would assail him at Pepper-Necklace with his much inferior force, and he had been sai satisfied that the plan of the clandelinian general must be to turn his right flank and assure a position in the rear, which would compel him to fight at a disadvantage. So while his forces were now pressing forward, Kindernine order ordered Nero to withdrew his forces across the rivery and hardly had these or christian forces landed on the other side of the glandelinian river, when scouts out spying reported that immense clandelinian foyces had moved on Pepper-Necklace a parently with the intention to crush ivianias right wing, and offs offer him battle on the very ground which viviania had selected. Aronburg had no wish to avoid a meeting uns under such circumstances, and he sent over the other divisions he could spare, and moved these forward tward Pepper-Necklace and here the battle raged furiously.

While this order had been carried out and while the battle was now raging with all its violence, the christian cavarly which had been thrown out to the right, returned with the information that the divisions which had recrossed the river, had been attacked so furiously by the clandelinians that two of them had been reduced to fragments, the main line was torn to pieces, Zimmermanns main army was shot to pieces in standing his ground against desper desperate assaults of the foe, and that all of two other divisions were driven back frightfully shat thered with the loss of I89,000 in killed and wounded, and that a portion of the whole clandelinian army was on the march to gain the christian rear.

This information proved to be too true. Knowing how the first line of the christian forces had been severely depleted during the first day of battle, and not aware of the strong accessions it had recieved at this period, Pyhiscian had in mind a repetition of the movement how which his glandelinians had worsted the christians on the bloody day before. This time however instead of Arob Aronhurg supposed of marching west of the Red Ridge Run and cross the fords, and carefree Gap he intended to skirt the southern extremity of this region and gain apposition in the christian rear on the railroad. Having thus cut off Arob Aronhurgs con communications the latter would be compelled to resume his attack on ground selected by Pyhiscian. Arob Aronhurg su pposed that general Pyhiscian would try to occup occupy the strong position at claterville where he had attacked the christian line with the fiercest fury, and this plan was so

all carried out by the glandelinian commander that Aronburg knew of no other planthan to abandon the battle in which he had lost altogether 2,400,000 a killed and wounded and retreat with all speed to the north of the Titanic der hopin; to reach it in advance of Pyhiscian. So the retreat was commenced by Pyhiscian s did not follow having lost over 5,500,000 in killed and wound and did not care for further engagements with Aronburg untill he could be havily reinforced as he feared that if he engaged further, the other christian arodes would come up and destroy his e army entirely. As it happon if Aron Aronburg retreated up the region tward the direction of the rail perent he moved so so slowly that when the head of his column reached it have days later his whole army with the exception of Kindernines had passed that region only to sight a harm force of a new foe, which was found to a under the command of general Mc-Hollester Francis johnston one of the lighest of all the Glandelinian generals, and one of the worlds greatest war-

The safety kindernines army had been been delayed by a sharp skirmish at interville with the glandelinian forces under general heart Runway, and in the they resumed the march there was a consideral interval to cover. Later it as kindernine was nearing Henriettia from which the christian rear had mently departed, he found himself confronted by Copyrights glandelinian army. It was a perilicus sition and nothing but the quick wit of the christian commander saved his insigns from instant destruction. With instant decision kindernine sent are of his divisions to seize upon a d'deep cutting in the railroad. These shad forward at a swipst race like run and were just in time to secure the sition when Copyrights advancing forces came up. The glandelinians were recised with a withering fire so severe and destructive that they fell back her making three of the most frightful enslaughts in which their three likes main lines of attacks were blown and torn to fragments by the christ acamon, and in which terrible slaughter occured on by the christian side

the time the frightful battle was raging the roar of many thousands annon was heard all along the line on both sides with the most fearful dence and volcano of flame and din. General St _ustace threw himself A his fourteen squadron squadrons of concentinian cavarly against the my glandelinian cavarly which the G Grand Duke of constaines landelinian colians had sent against windernines main line of infantry. The ground mbled like an earthquake under the hoofs of the horses, every time the cavarly forces charged each other, and ors crushed and tore one another rangled pieces, and the sky was obscured by the smoke bet caused by the ful blinding firing of musketry of both infantry sides. Twenty eight ace and sanguinary and bloody duelds raged between the Angelinian and adelinian cavarly before the clandelinian cavarly was finally shattered and rally and routed back to their lines. The ground was reddened by the m of hundreds upon hundreds of thousands of brave soldiers on both sides. then times the glandelinian infantry charged against the christians, n and then times the glandelinian waves were shot and torn to pieces and routed in to their main lines. General Drouot Handerson of the fee and Rapp twon were wounded. The landelinians gave way, and gather again, and has the charge with redouble violence, recode and gather once more while earth seemed to rise into the sky from the series of frightful explos be of shells that tear and gap the main line of the enemy. The Angelinians ally after pushing forward with might and main and by changing the region the a seething inferno of b, blocdcurldling slaughter gain ground. The enemy he now entrenched behind irmonse mountians of corpses. At last the bloody ittle of Henriett ia had been decided. The gacred Heart of Jesus had won to more. In all those christian divisions which kept up the extremely lody fight for twelve hours the christians lost 3,430,000 in killed and onded and yet captured 177,000 prisoners.

The landelinian loss was 9,376,000 in killed and wounded. Meed Copyright had recieved a most severe shock, but nevertheless general Meenine was still in great peril. The remainder of the landelinian army mader general Mee-Hollester Francis johnston was coming up and the christian trops under Aronburg weremoving farther and farther away every moment apparantly in ignormach ignormace of kindernines plight and danger. Kindernine findernine could not hope to battle successfully with the whole entire dandlinian army, nor could his abandon his strong position, and continue

Fortunately the main cludelinian armies were slow in making their dispositions to attack him, so slow that darkness and a heavy rain and thunderstorm closed in, and under its cover general kindernine and his army stole away and fun finally rejoined the main army on its march taking with it all the wounded but leaving behind their dear. Though the invasion has only started the glandelinian army really seemed prw practically desitute of great forces just now, but neverheless most of the chief cities and towns along the northern portion of glandelinia were considereded considered unassaiable by the christian armies. The operation of the christian led leaders concenting an Aronburg, and Zimmermann in the meantime had been to make a strick and strong seige of the city of meptune of a fouling a foul smelling river which recieved the name of Onion giver as the oder was much like onigns.

They also planned to make-expeditions up the clandelinia river soize Bristle moe station, crush the clandelinian army there and then move north ward to Angelinia again and abandon the feint invasion as planned though it did seem indeed to be a real one at that. Although nost of these offensive land operations were on a smal scale comparatively speaking, they were worked by great skill and boldness, and were very ine interesting and intensely thrilling. One by one the minor cities along the Onion River were seized without any resistance, as there were no arnies to defend them, leaving only Neptune, slader, cavannah, and Ohmybile which could not be taken without bloody battles, and which were probably not captured for a long time. One of the first importance of this minor expedition was the one that resulted in the capture of Fort Manley, and the for fortifications of Malnlyey situated on a high bank of the dirty Onion piver and commanding the approaches to the city of Oh-My-Bile. After a series of Inherous approache approaches begun by Zimmermann, continuded by Aronhurg, and brought to a successful termination by general Frank Goodnows batteries bearing on the forts were placed at a distance distance greater than that from which a sorious bombardment of a fortification had been attempted. After Goodnow had got his batteries into position there were seven hundred batteries in all each mounting mounting a thousand guns, all motars, and other kind of heavy guns. Hindernine made on general Nemo .ohnson for the surrender of the fort, and fortificat ions but Nemo replied that he had been put there to defend the for and the fortifications at all costs, not to surrender it and that even he could not surrender it as it was not his to do so. **

Then a most tremendous fire equal to that of the bombardment of Titianic Fair was opened and for twelve hours the Angelinians gumers rained a ternade sterm of shot shell, and high explosives upon the fort and fortif ictions which replied more vigorously with twice as many guns of artillery and after an entire bombardment of fourty eight hours which shook the ground for eight hundred miles and broke windows in all the towns around from the con concussion and made all furniture dance the tange, and caused a loss of millions of dellars in dishes and other earthenware and window panes, the fort and fertifications were reduced to ruins. Hindernine came into possession of a very large store of ammunition and had captured one hundred and fifty thousand prisoners.

Though his force was lage, now an attempt was made to carry the city but after all day fighting most savagely the christian forces met a bloody failure. He had however barred all acess to Oh-My-Bile by river, and made it useless to the glandelinians as a port on entry. Not long after goodnows fore forces appeared off Onion city and demanded its surrender, but no measures were taken for a while to force the demand. It was not untill later under a similar storm of high explosives as at Titanic Fair, or at Oh-My-Bile that this city was reduced to ruins, but it took a four days bloody resistance of the enemy under Failen before the city was surrendered and the whole glandelinian army of 5,678,833 with it. Kindernine ordered goodnow to hold Onion city, but a portion of Mc-Hollester Johnstons army had arived, and the next day when the battle was resumed furiously and raged for thirteen hours the glandelinians making a series of x sweeping charges drove the christians out, but not without most frightful loss and soon recpatured the city.

But pindernine decided to again take the city and with his own forces. The city was now again garrisioned by less than II,500,000 Glandelinians since they were expected to hold it against the attacks that were sure to come. This consisted of many divisions all of which were in ser viceable condition. Hindernine had a land force of four divisions of cavarly, and sixth corps all being sharpshooters, and these desperately assailed the glandelinian forces on the outskirts, and for a whole day the advanced forces of glandelinians held their own against the furious attacks. But on the other day most terrific onsets were made in endless succession eacharge this time being made simultaneously along the entire line, and soon the center of the glandelinian army was disabled by the desperate onsets, and this bended the entire line so badly, that when on the following day the christ christians again attacked and grappled with them, the unfortunate clandelinias

melinians were hurled back with heavy loss to their main line close to the front of the city. Then a sharp fire was poured into the main landeblan columns from Hindernines entire line throughoutly protected by barricad writades of stonewalls ,xbarbwired fences, stone walls, hillocks, haystacks mes, and rocky ravines, and then finally on the lalast day of the conflict whole force of glandelinias charged again and again and after a fr folias engagement the christians were finally driven from their seeming, y uningly impregnable position, and their own personal works carried by mm. Two of Hindernines staf f officers generals Whilliam Knowland, and refrick gandranns were killed in the hand to hand fight. Thus this fine wition fell into the possession of the Glandelinians with inconceivable es to them however, and seventy thousand clandelinians had been made pleoners during this part of the fray. As knowledge was, rushing up to the ane of bloody conflict his forces were full within full range of batteries at the glandelinians had established on a ridge, which opened a hot fire on them. A hundred and fity christian cannon got stuck in the mud and bogs, and though the men after firing them again and again untill thousand lay dead besides the guns, tried to finally drag them out, they id not budge them. Seeing that it was impossible to save the cannon their Mer resolved to lot them go and escape the deadly infilade into which y had run; and which were destroying human beings by man hundreds per u minute. A hundred thousand barrels of turpentine and gasoli gasoline er unleaded, ready to set ablaze as scon as the troops wereout of range the deadly artillery fire. After a nearly all of the men had retreated rhalf a rod the turpentine and gasoline was fired prematurely by a score ed hot shots. The barrels blew up with a def deafening roar one after ther making a lake of liq! liquid for a distance of nearly a mile burning furiously, making a perfect sea of clouds of smoke and setting to nearly whole forests of trees near by. The indirect result of daring exploit was of greater importance than were the impediata diate results of the second capture of Cinion city. The whole city came possession of the Angelinians, and the successive captures of Alhambra Career, Foamous, famious, Fort Calson, and Beehive after desperate les gave the christian forces command of the greater part of the great m river for the time the invasion was to hast. All this happened between the First, to the eighteenth, 1912.....

Chapter 27 Prediction and throuts

At the time that the invasion started it was feared by the relinian aurthorities at their main capitol that if the christiand stians succeeded in winning series of victories they would make an attompt murch along the river bank into the far interior of the country, to seize line of railroads connecting Glandelinia and the far south of the country Mandelinia. While general Hindernine held the command at onion city he not regard his forces of 6,000,000 men as sufficient for such an interprise aprize and the exigencies of the case; campaign then going in in the try of landelinian. made any reinforcements for him out of the stion . The most that he could do wat to hold the point on or along the m bank that he had correspondence between general Pyhisian and general aburg..... The pratice of slaying women and children as an act of great Alation' Wrote general Aronhurg' 'Had happily fallen into disuse, with repentance of some other clandelinians or officers of the wicked Helinian nation but that the terrible demilition and piliage of the the unoffending little villiages and towns may be permitted to stand and wouthout parallel upon record. 'Answee Answered general pyhiscian thtily. You choose your tie and place for an attack upon our defense seities and people, and should therefore see that the defenses or defen is and the innocont of your own nation are out of the way of pullaway, christian hellhound. For res t assured that the fire will be returned For will hold yourselves answerable for the deaths of the innocent.

This was true in fact for in the bombarded cities TOO,000 who women and children had been either killed injured or died from sheer light. General Aronburg answered back that he must eig either surrender is a positions at Vanity Fair or retreat, but he recieved a defiant in proposition from the christian general general to yeild to superior from the desperate assault himself, however to be shaded with mangled and shattered armies. In the four hours of the terrific

''Gnaldeinians don't know and refuse to learn how to surrender to an enemy of saten, and if Aronbrg Aronburg or that old zimmermann can teach me let them come on and try and see the reception they would get, one worse than they ever gave me.''Is what he said after the bloody repusle which he lost over three hundred hundred thousandin killed and wounded during those four hours.

"I have been beed ordered to hold my defenses at all costs and it is my purpose do to do so as long as it sho I should be in my power. The aurthorities in the near by towns also refuse to surrender." Indeed the aurthorities in the near by towns did add to his fo fierce refusal and one of the fiery fiercest battles of this campaigns and probably one of thefirst of the bloodiest of the war took place especially at that c time at Vainty Fair.

''So far as the municipal aurthorities are concerned.''Said the lands linian general before the outbreak of the terrible battle which he won too,;

We a have had nothing to do with the construction of the defenses here, and we certainly have no right to surrender to the christian child butchers, which does not belong to us. And furthernore if they try anything, we will show those blasted christian dogs that they have made a war on a nation, that is well prepared and can lo lick them at any time.....

After the first of the engagement in which over three hundred thousand clandelinians and 234,567 christianschad fallen within those four hours the Angelinians raised their flags on arsenals and other public buildings along the river they had captured and leaving the conduct of the municipal aurthorities and forces that "still retained their position to do as it liked. Aronburg supported by a new coming force of Abyssinkilians went back to their old positions at cappalnitia. The enemys position was at once the most important, and the most defensible position on the banks of the Glandelinia river. So little idea we was there of any general and seserious struggle for the possession of either position that the christian officers felt the least anxiety. The enemy just now after their crushing repulse showed little signs of activity as they believed that the christ ian besiegers would never occupy it, and if they did the christian ar i armies would not gain anything by marching into the country, and so fe Angelinian soldiers would be afraid to go so far into the interior, where fevers of all kinds occur, and were they were in danger of the outbreak of the most frightful battles that on would appall the world. During the same time the glandelinians had been making the frightful enslaught a large force of Abyssinkilians reached a positionon a peninsual opposite the energy position, who opened a desultory fire with their batteries. At that time the Glandelinian force defending the batteries and strong positions, numbered about 30,000,000 and general Francer Marieter had only twenty regiments and four fields pieces but he set to work immediately to dig a canal across the peninsual, which if successful would throw the enough position and its defenses six miles inland. The proposition was now made and agreed upon the junction between Aronburgs forces, then south of the energy position, and that of Hindernine and Kindernine also north of the enemys position. Run ning the gauntlet of Glandelinian batteries was no now a dangerous thing and Aronburg did not regard it as a matter of special magnitute or peril to move across this cold river to attack the Glandelinian defenses. Anyway Aronburg decided to make a heavy demonstration against the enemys position, and naturally he was disposed to strike the heaviest blow possible with the force he had in hand. That night he had everything in readiness, to open an artillery duel, or make a demonstration, and an order was given to advance in the early morning of the rising sun..... According to a plan agreed upon general Foltillia villia, who had his position in excellent condition, was to cross pontoon bridges , and open assaults upon the Glandelinian batteries at seven o-clock. His part of the movement was to be similar to which he had so sus successfully carried out in the counter charge against the Glandelinin Glandelinian hordes in the first days engagements, wi which had lasted four hours, st to stand still and let his artillery engage the enema enemys batteir batteries, while the other divisions should cross the river by means of pontoons and assail the engys energy position. The assaulting force was to be under general Ned Van Dourner, and consisted of three divisions of battalions, and nounted infantry and lancers, and pike en. These divisions were to for double lines of advance, of cavarly, corps, dragoons, veterans and long infantry ranks, while the christian batteries were to open fire the same th time they assaulted At two o-clock on the morning the order to advance was given, and as the columns advanced in the darkness, they saw seemingly thousands of strangely colored lights, which was observed among the hostile lines in the advanceed distance, and which seemed to be moving in all directios, while there came a strange noise, which was enough to make any one feel creepy and suspicious..... This displa display tept on untill daylight s shut it out of sight, and all of a sudden

by found that a tremendous artillery fire was opening on them so vigor ally that the rousing echoes reverbrated throughout the rivers 'river for the startling all the near by towns with the deafoning uproar......

Yan porners narmy still kept on advancing untill he soon saw great columns is gray come issueing out of the wooded districts, and soon though his larges overwhelmed the enemys ten to one he wowas doing his best to repell series of bloody assaults, which continued with such unabated fury that he as capelled to send a hasty appeal for aid, stating that all his batteries had been silenced and captured. An order was sent to him to withdraw, and he Hiso, the enemy coming on and engaging Hansonias center with the most frightful fury imaginable. The assailants who had succeeded in silencing an porners batteries, recieved some injury from the upper christian batter is, and suffered the loss of fifty thousand in killed and wounded athin fifteen minutes. The Abyssinkilian batteries along general Hansonias anter were also in the fiercest operation, which works herrible slaughter uong the glandelinian columns rangling and shattering them frightfully. Williams of glandeliniams sawr swammed forward in one laught after onplaight only to be crushed to fragments, and driven back. Mc-Hollester shaston came up and he supported the assaulting columns with nine battieries it he heaviest columns decementrating it feasibility in the most possible anner.

To have on wo, won on the once and we can do so again, and as often sit may be required. 'The Glandelinian general had said. To can do more than to silen e silence the christian batteries, and carry wir positions on the hillside behind. Was what general Pyhiscian had said, also a combined attack was moving on tward Bristle-Tow-station and con sting of 3,300,000 men which was made against the strong position of esonias center, and such an attacking raging for four hours in the fury the est frightful of description accomplished and resulted in the capture la part of the position. But mor motar hatteries was in full possession of river and places near the waters edge, and though the glandelindans had a the thus this crushing assault gallantly and fear, lessly, which was a handm thing to be done during the war, they were forced to recoil before batteries on the river which stretching for miles opened a dangerous where destroying fire upon them, which in the fury of the shell and explos outburst almost changed the shape of the hunds landscapes, and blew usands upon thousands of trees to splinters and oblicated many divisions the glandelinian soldiery. The terrible assault ended with such little pression on the position of the christian line that the Angelinians came the conclusion that they had nothing to fear from the Glandelinian engranh groadments, and that they were able to furnish a strong contrast to the a fortunate divisions which had suffered such crippling losses during mornings bloody engagement. But the glandelinian divisions had been phiforcements from he heavy troops from Mc-mollester johnston, and more exps were ariving while Pyhiscian was himself waiting for more reinforceds, and so again an hour after during a persisting and earsplitting homriment from one hundred thousand cannon, an another assault of redoubled y was made to assist in the capture of the position, the batteries above d below, and the frightful line of battle and slaughter rolled on for les and niles, across plains shelled by high explosives, and over meadows tewn with hundreds of thousands of dead and wounded, but back it roll ed rin crushed to fragments with their glandelinian leaders, generals neut Sanctuary, Pascals, Frl Franklin, Tabernackle, pidelis Agathia, Gray killed, while generals Pontiffic, Hilliary, , Doyle, Elleinn, pielder ilder, Obstacles, Sullivan, Revers, and Anthony were wounded.

Estite the two crushing regulaces the landelinian commander decided to make to decisive action. He had during the assaults crossed II,000,000 troops w finding overwhelming christian forces on his right, Mc-Hollester Johnston the a storming assault in full force, but finding the position untenable in finding it impossible to supply the troops with enough menunition, the wistian commanders after many hours of most frightful carmage, especial y specially with clubbed muskets and bayonets, and their losses unaccountable, withirew their troops from the clandelinian front and these hard pressed streated in the greatest confusion. At another point thechristian position bld by Kindernine, Hindernine being wounded, was too strong to be carried in no instance t could they be driven from their guns, who fired for hars upon the swiftly assaulting columns and deliberately but with well aim, 4,111,999 shot per hour, and also there was on the river front eight hundred in position, and palasades which had been erected, and which were in Affect order, and that while it was possible that one lundred thousand men that have carried it by assault, they could not have held it long, so no We attacks were made along those points. The main line of christian works We very strong, and the christian forces were in good spirits and rady half, and who who n more assaults were attempted later in the afternoon,

the fire on the clandelinian columns was extraordinary heavy. In these series of en engagements which had lulled be for an hour between times, the losses on both sides had been terribly heavy, although upward of fourty five or fifty casualities occured among the christian lines from the bursting on of one ton gathling guns on several of the Angelinian batteries. The loss thus caused was greater than that inflicted by the assu assaulted forc assaulting-forces of Glandelinians, greater this time intensely than even the total clandelinian lesses in the two main heavy enslaughts alone. All tha that afternoon during the twenty assaults that were made in quick and endless succession all of them being general and with herculean violence, and which caused the most inconceivable losses to both sides, the batteries kept up a frightful hellstorm of projectiles upon the christian lines, but the following attacks made by the clandelinians was vastly precisive and effective than the former conslaughts, but the losses was more terrific in men, and general Pyhiscian himself was borne from the field seriously wounded, with two other generals guster johnson, and Henry Secillia, while general Shellenia Shelbic was killed.

The whole line of a christians who were attacked fou h fought nobly, but during the assaults which were like the hamnering of tidal waves against a a storm torn city, the Angelinians were driven from their guns, all of which were sped speedily silenced and two disabled before the christian column columns came back in rearing counter charges, and by wildling attacking crp crippled the gray lines completely and drove them back once more. The fearful firing of the clandelinian batteries kept on inc incessantly giving the christians no time to repair injuries and making special efforts to dismount the guns of the main christian batteries. During the battle christian generals also had fallen nearly tyenty of them being j killed,, those named being as followed; James An gelia, Johnson,, Anthony Red Reed, Frank Reed, Mulv Mulvey, Bobby, Mcvior, Reverend-Franklin,, James Sullivan, Henry, Da igomie, Frank Quicksilver, Tom Soleman, George Percy,, Gobb albhons,, Jim Aronhurg, Tim Libyannia, Santa Anna Marten,, Frank Brookfield,, Brookland Hayward, Latenia Salutaris.

Everette True Brookfield was severely wounded with three-generals by the name of James Hoyne, Donohue, his brother, Donnellianand Nobis, while five others, Melter Donetia,, Jimie Terminie, Partia Parrie, Frank vittiam, and Whilliam Crowley were all mortally wounded

Losses in officers was indeed frightful. All the whice of the rg ragung assaults were going on active preparations were also going on for assaults upon other portions of Aronburgs lines. While all the time-shot and shell from six hundred christian guns, were beating up the wicked glandelinia Glandelinian breastworks doing the works itself a little more damage than the main assaulting columns, but neverthdess time and again breaking up the assaulting Glandelinian columns. Crhs Christian divisions under general Pemberton Chair Charity were also defending their o positions along the river face and general gamulals divisions were also storming with fire against the omrushing Glandelinian columns who were trying to carry their works on the land front. However these two christian generals were also wounded anid the dreadful carnage, and five generals on the side of the Glandelinians by the name of George Hamilton, Harry Reheean, George Heenehan, James Steevans, and Dennis Cashwann were killed, while Patrick Fullamann, general Frank Gallager, Heldon Kissane, Helternonia Hennessy, Patrick Howard, Hank Lorean, Edward J.Carr, Patrick Joice Hickey, Frank J.Scoot, and Hanson Colangelo were wounded, and four others Frank wolfe, general Early Page, P.J.Bushammn, and Charles Hc-Kinney were mortally wounded.

Despite their terrible loss in general officers the Gladdin landelinian s supported by the vigorous bombardment of their own batteries continued the assault making an almost simultaneous advance along the whole line and the christian lines were badly rolled up with the loss of six more brave generals by names, Amiel Mecob Mecombs, Frank Hagel, Herman Judge, Gormann Crowley, Gennings Oberlie, and Jerry Barry, who were killed, and generals Frankder Durkin and Loren Rediy Reidy were wound ed. The main Glandelinian batteries could not be silenced by the christian artillery even at the conclusion of the battle, and the glandelinians pressed on despite the frightful carnage, fought their way from works to works, and traverse to traverse, overpowering the Angelinians entirely and driving the remainder back with the loss of fifty thousand arms, and four hundred and fourt y cannon, and 100,000 in killed alone. The batle had been desperate had and lasted during that day only a eight hours the christian ,losses in Chairtys command being TO, IIO in killed, and 30,789 in wounded. Among thelatter there were other fourteen brigade commanders wounded in the con I conclusion of the fight being generals F.X.Wenz, C.H.Powers, John Fritze Patrick, Handerson Godfrey,, Hanson Teresitia,, Whilliam O'Neil, Michael Early, Herbert Winters,, Roy Bauer, Hicheael Boer, Georgianna Mc- -Loughlin, Leslielily, Handondon, E. J. Meagher, Hansonia Mc--Mahone, while whilliams Fordes, S.H.C. 11, Duggan O)Conner and Frank Donohue were

bring the time of the main assault which had carried the christian works der Chairity an event occured that in a moment turned the victory and joy distory into moun mourning for the glandelinians. By some culpable neglimiss a large division of clandelinian troops were allowed to approach the was, when a storm of gang-gang-shells exploded in their midst killeing in wounding IO,000 and among the severely wounded was major general m-Hollester Adden. As a result of the forcing of the christian works the landelinian fortifications once captured were again in possession of the graycoats. Pyhiscian held a strong position also across the great mentala, and his flanks were secure having thrownup more and more works their trenches indeed being impregnable against four concluding attacks f mighty vehemence in which four other christian generals were killed may being generals Clocklin Wrigley, Hennie Spearmintt, Flavor Hanson, mi Addennia, while one by the nale of Clintonnia was wounded. Pyhiscian funded as he was decided that to win, the christian line gust be turned of the left by the batteries, or by a march of the landelinian army round a swamp covered ground on its right. This movement was adopted, and result was successful without much loss at this point, but the christians remioned the position who alone had suffered heavily from the attack. At is same time another force of clandelinians gained the left of the inistians on this part of the line, but was routed after atitanic struggle an hours duration, the christians at this point countering charging putring IOO guns and 35,678 prisoners. In the whole battle the lande mians had lost over 867,889 in killed and overI,789,000 were wounded i 100,000 captured prisoners, a and including this were thirteen undelinian generals killed and twenty seven wounded, five mortally. The isl loss in generals was considered fourty altogether. The christians at 700,000 in killed, and over I,888,999 in wounded, and over 900,000 dieners were taken, making a total of 3,488,999. Thirty four christian grals had ben killed, and twenty seven wounded, five of which were mor lly wounded. This made a total of sixty general officers altogother.

The bloody battle of Bristle-Toe-Station starting after aral Aronburgs insulting answer to general Pyhiscians protest at vanity was one of the bloodiest seen in the war up to this time, and so alled were the two main clandelinian leaders onaccount of the losses th crippled their armies, they did not follow up the crushing advantage y had won, and had they done so they would have completely crushed churgs still overwhelming army and routed him out of the country instead mly breaking up the invasion. But yet the main dangerous adversaries to yet were Kindernine and Whilliamsburger Zimmermann, and to make ther assaults upon Aronburgs christian army while these two were still in my was out of the question so general Mci Mc-Hollester Francis -ohnston the wisest thing himself, and this was to retire southward, but still ratening fight in case general Aronburg would follow immediately.

Other Glandelinian armies under Maldeonia then continued dwance with the intention of driving out the invaders entirely, threat the Tappo River above the town of clareington Run and general merton giarner after his men who had given stern resistance for four n were in danger of annihilation from the concrated attacks, set fire is headquarters and stores of ammunition and gave u up the struggle, after making stil 11 another stand abandoned Glareton and Glarington

Simultaneously another glandelinian army in thewest occup pied the town choffield after two days sanguinary fighting. All this while general twis Hansonias main line in this battle was assailed furiously by the foe ir general Mellenwillow Chickachaw and though these Glandelinians were Palsod with the loss of sixty five thousand in killed and I70,000 in and 78,000 missing, they only returned to the assault again and again still again with fearful violence, and in increased numbers tearing and meling the christian line with their fury, and soon tward evening general ramia unfortunately was severely wounded, and without a leader the army ions disconcerted, and failing to stand their ground against further assault the enemy was rolled up from the field with the same thing happening to erished and mangled Abbisannian armies under general Aronburg Zimmermann. hid the nest frightful onslaughts however which continued without abatement a many hours in the night Aronburg Zimmermann held their own ground to the let by throwing forward heavy reinforcements and thus saved the christian y from a frightful disaster, though the battle ending late in the evening d the next day terminated into something of a glandelinian victory.

It had been the purpose of the christian generals to alwaich the imsion of their own accord and instead they were being forced out complete topletely by the energy and could not help retreating before the wild hereos f alelinian savages....

The battle of pristletce station broke up the invasion of the christians intirely. It was feared by many that the war was now lost but nevertheless there was no signs of it as yet. The glandelinians at the victory of Brist letce Station decided at once to make an immediate invasion of Angelinia from both the north and south, and to do all in their power to crush the christian armies as well. So immense armies started to move forward. Strange to say in this attempt there was not very many great battle fought nevertheless the Glandelinian incided to move completely. They could not succeed in getting across the boundary line at all.

Great actions however happened at jennietonia and at 8 c Spencerton but the glandelinians were crushed and thrown back across the bound ary line with the greatest disasters staring them in the face. Reports came at this critical time that the Calverinians failing to take the advix advise of general Hanson in guarding the fortifications had lost them with the cities of Aronburg and Federal and wickey To the enemy who had seized the Mc-Whirthian fortifications as well as all the navies of the Calverinians and war were fortifying all the places along the Mc-Hollester Run, and thus great Glandelinian armies were invading Calverinia from the sea. Along the Calverinian boundary line in the north a score of unk unamed battles had occured and which had tor the christian lines who resisted the enemy to pieces, but the enemy met disaster upon disaster nevertheless and it was found completely impossible to invade the Angelinian country from the northern states and neither could they got as far as grangeline unotion Angelinia where the mightiest conflict of this section and nonths of the war occured where the enemy lost millions and the christians less in killed and wounded. Along the southern bon dary line all was now quiet excepting in . the location of Crowley and Jennie Wren Town where some activity was still continueing as here the enemy were still trying to invade Angelinia from the south.

Helt Helitoria and Sacklen were the scenes of some severe battles and disasters to the enemy, and just now the war was raging with a most lively gate in Angelinia in the northern section. At Growley Section, Angeline Run Angelinia, and again to at Jennic Wren Town, unction pine and Pull away all in Angelinia in the north the enemy fought fiercely in striving to crush the christians and invade northern Angelinia. Some battles were went by the enemy but no success was obtained. The enemy made a drive on Norma (Angelinia, and also against Tamerline but met disaster and were compelled to fall back. Great cap campaigns were also going on elsewhere along the northern boundary, and at other points the christians made the fiercest attacks but were meeting serious resistance in every battle and the capaigns were by broken to pieces, but nevertheless the enemy crossed only a portion of the northern boundary only to be swept back and dissilusioned.

The war progressed northw northward at the western Angelinian boundary line as with the christian foe the invador. A great defeat at Grahams Lanes occured in which the foe were disasteriously cut up and thrown into great confusion, and for a month hundreds of millions of the guns along the boundary line and elsewhere were in an unceasing uproar.

A big slaughter of clandelinians occured at the battle of Violet Lansin, and another at Violet Paul all in Angelinia, but the encay were worsted again and had to fall back with the loss of provisions and generals. The christians carried all before them in northern Angelinia at the big battle of Calmanrinia Junction fought a drawn battle at Apple Orchid though no advantage was reported on either side, and though just now the christian are crushing back the enemy and preventing them from invading Angelinia nevertheless it seems impossible for the Angelinian armies to invade Calverinia as yet. All this was occuring between the months od of March and June 1912 in which some conflicts athAngelinia Agathis were also reported raging in Calverinia in which the enemy were meeting utter failures and in the east were fired on at Lady pecie and were starting a great campaign which was called the Kintergarden massacre.

Simultaneously Hanson vivian had been moving northward with his armies and was steming the enemys intention to invade Angelinia from the northeast striking the enemy a terrible blow at Big Bushy Run(Angelinia thus enabling his brothers shattered armies to recover from the dread ful shocks received during recent mediam battles and winning a great and brilliant christian victory as well. Loo Losses were too severe on both sides to be reported, and also the loss of general ar f officers were great on both sides.

The war at times along the northern boundary was progressing the varying fortunes on both sides, but at the western section of Angelinia of the boundary line the enomy were now almost invading the great easign of the christians being entirely broken to pieces, the christian ries recieving blows after blows. A great Angelinia Agathis drive was also ing on, and at Belmont the fee was sweeping all before them, and in Cal rimin in the east it was also reported that frightful massacresof Calverinia illdren was going on added with wide spread desolution.

At one section the enemy were also reported slightly

storious at Angelinia Agathia, were victorious against the christian ar is operating in the east laying waste to everything, and causing hellish instation for scores of hundreds of miles, while terrific battles which to not named were raging in Calverinia. Hanson vivian was apprehensive of situation, but he felt more relived 1 relieved when he learned that eral vivian reversed the enemy at gretchen in a bloodcurldling battle king there for three days, completely breaking up a portion of the enemys masion o in southeastern Calverinia, but also recie ed the news that meral vivian could not advance any further and follow up the victory, n need of Money and bigger armies. A battle also raged at Calverine ing the boundary line, another along the Mc-Hollester or Aronburgs Run Halso along the Codernine all in Angelinia, then following with titanic alliets at Big Beppo , Angolinia Agathia again which were the first of bloodiest battles of the first part of the war in those for months. But though victories were christian, the same situation still prevailed, and big forest fires which had been started by the enemy or by battles ontinueing to burn everything for months, consuming hundreds of miles forests, and scores of cities. Federal and Manley fought general dian at Jennie Francis Turmer Angelinia, or first battle of Kittens Liech a, where the world was horrified with the fury of this titanic struggle re it was reported that in ten days over ten million glandelinians were de directed during worse ensets upon the christian line under general Miliaushurger Zi mmeramm. Greatest slaughter it indeed was ever seen higelinia, and was one of the worse battles of all so far: General Francis wonin was killed on the foe side, his last name being He-whirther!

Hanley had strove in vain to stand before the great charges

to by the christian armics but of no avail.

The war along the boundary line was now at its first highest and had only raged about three months. Despite two other great disting victories the situation was still very critical, and the fury of var was becoming very inconceivable. The enemy being so fiercely supressed invading northern Angeliniawas mobolizing new and fresh armies throughout Adelinia to be sent to Calverinia to supress a threatened invasion of herinia.Simultaneously it was reported that general vivians grati storious son General Germania vivian had been victorious at one great tile raging along the Erminie Run in Angelinis Angelinia called Sackle ala. The christian army was reduced to one eight of its number but to safe nevertheless becaused the enemy feared to follow up their adstage because the christian army was still very powerful. The combined was terrible in the extreme, and it was are ported that general wian and Hanson his brother were wounded but the news cannot be confirmed high a little girl called certrude Angeline had been killed in running rough the shell swept regions.

At another point a great enemy victory happened along the Erminie is called the battle of Evanville. There was a heavy cannonading report tall along the line, and that millions of guns were fired, and that is enemy made the most frightful onclaughts which tore up the whole christ in line but that nevertheless the christian tide was only slightly checked is not entirely halted.

Now the war along the northern boundary line was assuming a most highful fury. Radcliffe Angolinia was a scone of great fighting, the many attacking with great violence, and also the enemy won a great battle war Big Girlknool, but did not carry much important points. Here forest lies were raging, and it was reported that the whole half of gastern alverinia was being laid in waste. Mc-Whirther Run (Angelinia was tern a great battle, and also a severe engagement occurred at Mc-parran when large Glandelinian army pouring down from the north attacked General functions army of Angelinians. In this battle it was reported that general function was severely wounded..... There were so many armies now that himiteds of small battles were reported raging simultabeously throughout the whole length of the Angelinian boundary line.

Destriction of Angelinian towns and villiages along the boundary line was occurring and still more massacres of children in Calverinia was progressing. While he was learing that the christians were beaten at Marcolcellio twice, and again at Erminie Run with the main commander wounded, Hanson was I planning to move his refreshed armies upon the glandelinians in the west by forcing his way northward across the Angelinian boundary line and crush the enemy out of the extrems West of Calverinia and put down at all hazards the great Kintergarden massacre going on.

So ordering his two nephews to push on with their armies he started the regorious camap campaign struck at Vivian wickey, and smashed a Glandelinian army who opposed him along the Sunbr gunbeam greek or near Jennie Vivian. His first section of the army was severely handled and repushed at the battle of Vivian wickey, but won the battle of Sunbeam creek.

A lull in the conflict in the meanwhile prevaled along the eastern boundary line of Angelinia. Federal was now acting under Manleys orders in Western Calverinia in the final invasion and preparing to push with all the strength possible and throw panson and his armies out of southern Calverinia. It was sure evident now if Federal would be successful it would indeed place the country of Angelinia into a grave danger of being invaded and desolated like the Easten Eastern Portion of Calverinia.

Federal and his aids moved forward as swiftly as an army could advant advance and after a weeks marching fought the battles of gidelights Run, and concentrated other armies on vandalla, and smashed at the christian lines again and again at Zoe Due, Rae Becjh, and Evangeline St clare but did not succeed in crushing Hansons armies or beat them back, and were compelled to recoil and move northward.

General vivian in the meantime was reinforcing general plain Nightlingers christian armies in force. Nannando Anna clandco was now commanding the fee armies in the east, the clandelinian general Nannon having taken up the command of armies in the middle west of Calverinia and preparing to move on Angeline Run. Hanson had taken personal command of the christian armies now moving through the southern parts of Western Calverinia and was watching the movements of general Ambrose Edwin Fuller, while general Kindernine being laced in general vivians I place was watching Federals operation in the north, and operating against him at Vandalla, while genr general vivian took a trail train and placed himself in command of the christian armies at Mc-Hollester Run. Calander took command of the christian armies in Central Calverinia, and was reinforced with the christian armies under Bermard, and Nowelll all watching the movements of the sixteen Tamerlines with their Glandelinian armies:

General Tribune of the christians was placed in command of the Angelinians in the east watching the movements of the enemy under the Shoeman, Hoemann and three Bicknells, and though in series of bloody con flicts at Sidelights Run it was reported that the christians were beaten it was evident however now that the fee were greatly outmubered th and that soon their armies if attacked propertly would in no time be completely overthrown. The enemy was still advancing in the east, but nevertheless there was evidence of the enemy soon meeting great resistance.

Hanson had with his own w armies already pressed northward, to quite a disatance untill he reached the northeastern branch of the great Mc-Hollester Run River called little Mc-Hollester Run. The battle came with the Glandelinians who met him under generals shooman and Leonard Franklin. The struggle was frightful and raged for over six days with varying for tunes on both sides, but nevertheless general Hanson was at first victor ious and then thrashed, but nevertheless he recovered, when fresh armies reinforced him, he resumed his advance for thirty miles, and then eg engaged the enemy at costelled Run. In the east it was reported that one chris ian army was left to oppose clandelinia, that the clandelinians were again striving to cross the boundary line into Angelinia, and that the situation of Calverinia was growing at its worse. Five christian armies were reported disabled in their drives through the mountian region of Eastern Calverinia and that the war was drawing to a close in that section with the engay vie torious. It was also warned to Hanson that an overwholming force of clande linians were again menancing val Vandalla, and so he pushed forward with his armies and struck again as hard as he could. But the enemy failed here completely, new christian armies were forming, and the war along the bound ary line was on again with redoubled fury. A greatymassacre of children also occured along the boundary line, and general vivian in trying to force the enemy to leave the location of viviania along the boundary line was slightly repusised. repulsed.

Hanson in the meantime was pushing on tward the city of Angola Angelinia Agathis and prepared to engage the enemy along the stream called the Little Aronburgs Run. Callahan was ordered to crush the enemys lines between the towns of Ophelia and Chamberlane. He moved forward with his forces

idelifer terrific fighting for twenty four hours finlly cut finally of the enemys lines to pieces, but he did not follow up the great advantage what gained, and was attacked by reinforcements coming up to the aid of the enemy, and he was killed, amid the frightful carnage, and the remainder of his army driven back mangled and in confusion.

General Hanson ordered general viviania to hold his ground at the foot of the Carnation, Stanck, Mc-Hollester and Mc-Whirther ridges, which the enemy was occupying, but though he did obey, he blundered. He as exceedingly victorious in crushing all the assaults of the enemy attacking him, but he foolishly and rashly drove titanic assaults upon these great ridges, and though he won them after dreadful fighting his losses as so severe that they could not be replaced, and ten hours later the enemy remed the strugglo, and recaptured the ridges, driving the Angelinians well with the most terrible losses.

If the second day the christians renewed the bloody battle, but viviania is not wish to obey Hansons advise of turning Manleys extreme right, faring that it would end in disaster, and so he stood his ground untill is lines were overlapped, and then he was compelled to fall back or be threat ad with annihilation. In the meantime the other portions of the clande this armies occuped the Little and Big Catherine hills, these Glande thins being mostly Mc-Hollestinians. They were commanded by generals were Leonia Meldonia Bicknell, and Calmanrinia shoemannia.

Reswell Buster johnston went forward to take these hills, but he was mostly wounded in the titanic struggle, and his army practically whilated. Kindernine strove to hold his ground along the Mc-whirther inchester Run, but he failed to recieve any aid from the main mittien army, his force was annihilated, and he barely escaped being the prisoner as he fled through the storm and strife.

General vivianamas right wing was annihilated as he successfully m his ground against the attack of the foe, and scores of divisions h christians made-fourty charges with the efforts to take the enemys a at Ophelia and chamberlans w but were dissilusioned, and thus general manna was compelled to withdraw his western wing which caused a ser disaster, and only the prompt arival of general vivians and Hansons forces stopped the tidal waves of glandelinian assaults and saved the for the christians. At this time the christian armies under other unders had been besieging Norma Jul-o Callio, and ivian wickey and sthe reason that general Manley strove to take Angelinia Agathia and n when Hanson came up engaged him at Annie Aromburgs pun. It had mod that for an hour or more since the christian center had been and that victory for the christians seemed to tremble in the balance, maileys armies were cut to pieces and finally defeated after the most while slaughter and so impared in strength that general vivian was soon to manor manoeurvre his main left grand division from the Mc-Hollester without another resumenation of the great battlealong this part of line. The first part of the last day of the battle had been appall and almost resulted in an appalling appalling disaster to theychrist funies. Six army corps embracing probbly one fifth of general jiviens in force that early morning were not only defeated, but cut to pieces routed in that engagement, the commanding officer killed, and the wilized obristian forces driven through the Mc-Whirther and Mc-Hollester where they were rescued and rallied by Hindernine, and Ho-Hollester. second part of the second day of the battle had been fearful. Hensonia littly but unsuccessful stand along the Evangeline st clare railroad at of way, and Ophelia saved the christian army from danger of defeat, ill yivianamus western wing was being rolled from the field for twenty lu in the greatest confusion.

his was one of the fiercest conflicts the world had ever seen a battlefield afterwards, being a regular-sea of dead. The towns of aberlane, and ophelia and Evangoline St clare were burning, and the family and catherine hills were captured and retaken over and over again. It is third and last part of the battle had a fury that was inconceivable to losses appalling on both sides. The christian and enemy columns amid to volcane of flame and din sug surged back and forth in the mightiest was ever seen in warfare. The christian forces were rolled up time and aim with one fourth their numbers killed or wounded, only to be rallied, then the attack with redcubled fury, and crush their assailants. The perior part of the battle was the titanic art illery duels, in which thousands a seemed in turnult from the din, and when the christian center had been substituted in the situation had seemed to be very critical untill panson threw the his seemed his great reserve forces and changed the tide of battle

completely completely. The battle however was entirely won by the christians for during a driving counter charge Hanson succeeded in crushing rederal and then Man chanley was compelled to withdraw his armies from the winitty of Angelinia Agathia and retreat to save his armies from total destruction. The was the end of the second mightiest hadde on the Calverinian soil near the Angelinian boundary line, and the results of the battle sent a thrill of joy thou throughout the world.

At the same time the movements of other christian armies was causing a battle to threaten along a stream where long lines of w Weeping Willow trees f were growning on both sides, the christian who were concentrating here being under general Hansonia, while another general Federal with a big Glandelinian army confronted him. It was at this time of the war the biggest assembalance of armies ever seen in the scuthern theatre of the Glande-Angelinia war, and now for the enemy itself the situation seems seemed very dangerous. A battle had raged at hambers orphan asylum result ing-in the annihilation of a christian army, and simultaneously a large force of glandelinians marching down on the town of clocklin with the intention of massacring children there were captured by a large body of Abyssinkilians.

Later Federals Glandelinians attacked Hansonia at Weeping Willow Run with the intention of forcing his way through and make an effort to cross the Angelinian boundary line but the christians were victorious. Jimmie vivian also advancing northward had halted at Maufimann, then thrashed the enemy there, moved on vigoriously tward Aronburg captured the enemy and city forces there after terrific fo fighting, and also captured the well garrisoned fortress called Protestia after a gallant battle. His brother general Germaine vivian was worsted at the battle of Yorndorf but with this exception the christian advance was not hardly checked.

Latervon the cities of Julo Callio, Norma Catherine, and the Now Whirthian fori fortifications, and the small town of growley in calverinia were taken from the chri by the christian besiegers, though at fearful losse losses, but in the great battles at Anna Maria, and grancis Atlanta, and another at Glorinia, and a second at Francis Atlanta, in which the energy were victorious the Glandelinians by main superhuman efforts retook the fortific ations of Mc-Whirther but the other places for a time however were safe.

Glorinia was reported to be still raging, but the de cision though known was withheld. Great destruction of towns and cities, and villiages were occuring in the southwa southwestern parts of calverinia, and extensive forest fires were reported to be raging. Along this section now the war was raging at its highest fury, and small engagements such as Mc-Hollester Run junction; Mc-Whirt her Run;, Menericatta, Chamberlane, Aronhurgs Run, J Kittens Riecherts, Beldon nunction, were raging along the boundary line where the enemy here and there were making still more fierce fierce efforts to cross the Calverinian boundary line with the intention of invading Angelinia but the conflicts were all christian invaders and their endeavors were in vain. The christians in alverinia in the west also worsted the enemy under Baldelinia at Terwilliger or Marie Osborne, but the christian generals, wienstien, , viviania, Evans and Feldorf were wounded and the army unable to move forward for several days. The fee was com manded by general john Manley, his father johnston Jacken Manley, and his brother Huebaum Manley Germani a vivian the second chief commander was wounded in the engagement.

This battle raged in July.

A battle also raged at Brigano and two of the vivian girls were almost mortally wounded at that battle. A similar occurance occured in the third year of the war when all of the vivian girls were wounded by the explosion of one of a great series of Glandelinian mines.

In the meantime the kintergarden massacre and horrib horror was increasing, and general Hanson made decisions to stop it at a 11 hazards and to strike everywhere possible as hard as he could. Violet and her sisters had been with Hansons armies during these great occasions in which the war segmed just now in favor of the christian cause, and day after day they had seen without a pause all the prisoners that were captured, come in, and then be entrained for the prison camps in Angelinia and elsewhere. Many of the Glandelinian prisoners were officers of high and low rank, and few of them ever appeared to be generals. All prisoners that were taken were searched and examined and everything suspicious taken away from them. Their own private belongings, such as money, and other little trinklets the Angelinians allowed their prisoners to take or keep, but everything else which was suspicious looking the Angelinians kept for incestigation. If any of the prisoners ever proved to be spies it certainly would go hard with them, as now in their rage the Angelinians had no use for spies, and would shoot them on shot notice.

the violet and her sisters were investigationing more on the subject of the kronburg mystery, they found in the possession of some claudelinian planer who had been sessarched on evidence of being a spy a certain large plane, and opening them found them to be letters written to some body bleh were axiny and most interesting and which ran as follows:

him I912.....Prodiction.

Retainment of the Aronburg phtograph causing great progress of christian armies at the battles of Growley, Angelino gun, Jennie-ren-town, faction Dine, and Pullaway-Many the christians entirely win the blood-

indiction and threat............July I 9 I 2.

there of Annie Aronburg gone. Hysteriously missing. Aronburg child reported thin by Federal Tamerline but was really murdered by Raymond Richadson Heral. Great campaigns in Clandelinia going on Christians meet serious wistance in every battle, and invasion is broken to pieces. War after tampted invasion of Angelinia progressing northward in Calverinia with the toricus foe the invader. Defeat at grahms Lanes and other battles . Hundreds fallions of guns in unceasing roar. Big slaughters at violet tansin and that Paul. Great christian victories at Calmanrinia and many other places. Drawn battle at Apple Orchid with no advantage reported for the side. War seems in favor of enemy. Recovery of picture and the destructed the murderers reported to be the only thing or chance for christian weess now.

August 1912.

main and terrible ferocity of the Glandco-Anfanian Angelinian war wied June 12th 1912 and is fearful in the unceasing battles. War promised up to Jamary 1913 without any change, and it is blaned on account its loss of the picture of little Annie Aronburg taken from "The tag o Daily Noise Paper of May, June, or July 1911.

It is reported that in case of no return to owner, which ISI6 the wicked Glandelinians will not be forced into submission, while progress better than before, whipping the peor christians to the for end-Petitions for the return of same said picture was requested some in March ISI5 and it is reported that a year from then only can give me for christian success....

Mition, Sepatember 1912.

ter originated in March 1912 progressing up to Jamuary 1913 with varytertunes on both sides,, but with greater number of successes for the foe, the cially at the seas of blood during the series of horrible battles of matter and Angelinia Agathia, which occurred during the whole month of maker and December 1912, and September 1913. August I5th. 1912.....

Hanson Vivian stems the foes cyclonic like advance at the battle of Big Bushy Run thus enabling his brothers shattered armies to recover from the dreadful shocks recieved during recent md mediam battles, and winning a great christian victory as well-Losses too severe on both sides to be reported-Losses in general officers great on both sides....

Prodiction and threat. October 1912.

Despite the new situation in the war, petition must be granted within March 2Ith or cyange will come in favor of the enemy.

H.J.D.....

Great cap campaign of the christians being brol broken to pieces. Christian armies recieving blows upon blows. Great Angelinia Agathia drive going on. Foe sweeping all before them. Frightful massacrs of children and wide spread desolation.

Prodiction.
November I9I2 to I9I3.

Enemy victorious at Angelinia Agathia. Also victorious in east though worsted disasteriously in west and south. In east laying waste to everything and causing hellish devastations for scores of hundreds of miles. Terrific battles in Eastern Calveinia. Whole of Calverinia devastated. Apprehension of the net eural nations......

Prediction.
December 1912.

Fierce war two years duration. Author Henry Joseph Aronburg parger war cor respondent taking in scenes of glandco- Augelinian war made discoveries that that great war is more terrific than it was eve expected to be Will have to look into matter..

Great christian reverse at gretchen or gretia. General ivian defeats Manley in a bloodcurldling battle there completely breaking up the enemys invasion in eastern part of Calverinia. Cannot advance and follow up victory fr m from need of money and bigger armies. Fault of Aronburg mysteries?

Yours truely.

The Author.

Prediction .

Jamuary 1913.

Have looked into the matter finding the battles of Calverine, Mc-Hollester or Aromburgs Run, Cedernine, Big Beppo, and Angelinia Agathia g to be the first of the bloodiest battles of the war. When will the battle be fought that will far surpass these.....

P98 - PD3

miletion.

ensituation in the war as previously written. Big forest fires continueing winths consumes hundreds of miles of forests, and scores of cities.

Federal and manley almost crushed to pieces at Jennie Francis mer or liadge Evans or first bloodiest battle of ittens ischerts.

10,000,00 O Glandelinians desciminated in thirty minutes tring worse onsets upon zimmermanns conter Greatest slaughter in the Angerian drama or war of war. One of the worse battles of all.II,000,000 glinians making fields and plains for scores of miles a vast morgue. It of milliojs wounded. 10,000 Glandelinian ol onslaughts. Death of general meis Hansonia Mc-Whirther foe leader. Defeat of plandelinian armies under they mo tried in vain to stand before the christian counter charge.

detion and threat. G Barch. 1913.

at highest stage of terrific var.Despite two recent victories, christian ration very critical. Fury of the war becoming very o inconceivable. Last the following success. If No further as enemy is mobilizing new and more power names to supress a threatened invasion. No time for success on April heat destruction will follow......

ention DI2.

win Vivian of Glandelinians of victorious at the battle of Erminie of Sackletonia Junction. Christian army reduced to one eight of its but are safe nevertheless and are able to still advance, because the fearing the christian army are still more powerful refuse to press it advantage gained. Combined losses terrible in the extreme.

Isom and general vivian wounded. Child called certrudo Angoline slain.

2:10n. E I I9I3.

the heaven for the petition. Though rightly belonging to me am saving to books and magizanes for gister Mary Rose. Asking the religeous somewhere that to pray daily for granting of petition. Creating alter to pray in order to obtain petition before the destruction of the christian is arive.

cilices will also be made for the granting of the petition!!!laking the made and clean no matter how much work. Buying materials of all sorts brine.Read Bible every evening ,say Seven posaries, every day, three likes per day, offer novemb prayers every day and Recievo Holy Communion of Sunday.

' Yours' truely .

indiction and threat.

in for the petition must come by end of month to save christians.

Prediction and Threat. March IOth 1913.

Nine more days for chance of christian success. No granting of petition yet. Fatal times coming. War assuming frightful fury. Glandelinians attacking christians at the battle of Radvliffe Great Glandelinian victory at Big Girl Knool-Nore forest fires raging. Petition will be redoubled. War lasting mearly two years. The whole half of Calverinia laid in waste. Great bloody scenes of horror at Mc-Whirther Run and Mc-Farran. Hansonia reported severely wanted. Glandelinian cause almost wrecked. Results of battles doubted though.

BATTLES WITH HALES OF CHILDREN.

Easter Starring. Jennio nichea. Catherine C Decio. Anna Aronburg. Evangeline .St.clare. Jennie Turmer-Zoo Dug Rae Bech Annie . Harwell. Madgo Evapo . Babaria.F ancis. Angeline Richee. Mildred Greenburg. Vivian Wickey. Angeline Francis. Vivian Francis. Mildred Maxwell. Mildred St Clair. Joy St Clare. Josephine Schmidth.

PREDICTION. · CAUSE OF PETITION, OR DEMAND FOR PETITION.... March IIth. 1911.....

When fir t first arived sometime in 1910, general Thomas Phelan Tamerline, a make of pious, but secret-and treacherious enemy of god and all his creat ures, a treacherious sneaky clandelinian s y in the disguise of a priest, a murderer of II,000 children, and the worse of criminals caused loss of man uscript, either by stealing it, or destroying it, because he declared it thrash and refused to own up what happened to it when asked.

- At this time the child slave rebellion was raging at its worse. War with glandelinia threatening. A few days later started new manuscrit manuscript, only to rescue it from destruction, the next day . Pholan sus pected. A feeling of enemity arises against him. First quall quarrel. Then enemies. Twice destroyed pictures along with annie Aronburgs. War on fiercely. Christians meeting disasters upon disasters, and fierce defeats. Two of phelas Phelans slanders which are resented to the bitter end. Clash in death struggle. Phelan is shot. In the meantime war progressed ror for two years. Terrible battles by hundreds. Destruction of cities and towns and massacres of children.

Glandolinians quite successful at Annie Aronburgs Run then wh worsted. Hore successes for fee and thrashing at series of battles for possession of Angelinia Agathis. Hundreds of thousands of acres of forests wi ed out by seas of fire.

Christians beaten at Marcocollio twice Main commanders wounded at Erminie

Run-Glandelinian commander reported killed.

At the same time fierce battles at Jennie vivian or Sunboas creek and vivian Wickey. Christains repulsed and roughly handled at vivian wickey, but vic torious at Sunbeam Creek. Lull in war does not help christian nations. Zron burg picture must be found before the end of Harch or all will be lost. Federal acting under Hanleys orders making final invasion of Western Calverinin. Nation of Calverinia in general danger. Frightful battle at gidelights ' Run raging. Y Concentration at Yandalla. Battles raging at Soe.pu.Rae.Bech. and Evangeline St Clare....

rediction of situation of general armies Aroli 12T. 1913.

Main Wightlingers christian armies in fu 11 force. Warmando Anna Glandco com anding main foe armies in east. Hanson and general ivian in command of west on christian armies who are driving all before them at evoty point a regular pleane of flame and din in every battle. Henson in person operating against broseEdwin Fuller.Kindernine in general ivians place now operating a Northern Calverinia against rederal at Vandalla Calander in Central Alverinia with the christian armies under Bernard Dunner and Nowell watching the movements of the granian armies under the seventeen Tamerlines. Christian proval Tribune in east watching picknells and Shoemanns glandelinian armies and other forces of the foe.Battle of sidelights lost.Christians in oast laten in many most series of bloody conflicts. Enemy in east still advancing.

Andiction.... vil 12Th 1913.

and victory atyt the battles of the planets at Vandalla. New christian armies ming General ivian rushing heavy reinforcements tward Eastern calverinia a smaking foe At Mc-Whirther Run. Fearful stage of the war along the whern Colveri ian Boundary line and along the Abyssinkilian Frontier. all the christians surely meet their downfall? Petition is too late? my of Annie Aronburg captured and shot down like he assassinated Allren. Big battles without names reported raging with frightful fury along dibyssinkilian boundary line with the glandelinians victorious. Abbieannia wing hell upon He-Whirther and the Calverinia shoreline. A storm of mating war along the whole Calverisian coast east and west. Great more of innocent children. General viviania repulsed at vandalla. Musamis of great-explosions. Great appears at Hildren Greenburg. in Francis, and Legan Zoe Rae Run. Dreadful battle of the worlds rag it Virginis Run, B Virginis Corbin and Francis Atlanta. War a seething

aliction. 1913.

sause of general Zimmermann almost losing the battle of Annie Aronburg Erst battle of Glorinia is as follows;

wan refusing to follow up his advantage at the towns of phelia and ebriane where he had crushed twenty large clandelinian forces of plans, wiped out ten cavarly divisions and captured tens of thousands flandelinian artillery. General ivianias rash onslaughts in the attempts at capture from the foo the Carnation, Stanck Mc-Whirther and the collector ridges, and refusal of Hansonias advise of turning Hanleys ex right on the Ms-Hollester and Mc-Whirther plains, and saving his own

is results of Hanson vivians disasterious onslaughts against the Free and Re-Hollestinian lines under Federal, Bicknell, and Shoomannia. loss of the little and Big Catherine Hills and the terrible destruction inerals Roswell Buster Johnstons and K ndernines army and also Hansons It wing along the Mc-Mirther and the Mc-Molloster plains. The annihilat of vivianannas right grand divisions and the dissilusionment of scores thristian divisions during the Ophelia and chamberlane engagements and is withdrawel of vivianannas westen wings by mistake. Only the prompt inks of the main bodies of christians brought up by Zimmermann himself, and restoration of the bro en broken and tern christian lines stopped the tal rever of assaults ,ademade by the fee and hurled them back crushed and

ď.

Prediction. April 26th 1913.

Battle of Weepingb Willow Run threatening between general Hansonia vivian, and general Federal. Biggest assembalance of armies over seen in scathern threatre of great Glandoo -Angelinian war. Situation over Aronburg mysteries dangerious. No hope for christian victory unless Abbieannia helps Angelinia, in full force. Battle of Chambers Or han-asylumns with the annihilation of christian divisions besides capture of Glandelinians on way to murder child ren...

Prediction. May 8Th 1913.

Battle of Weeping Willow un. A shocking horror between him heaven and earth. Won by christians. Aslo great victory at Kauffmann, Aronburg, viviania, and Protestia. Great titanic battle or of younderf lost, but the christian advance is not checked.

Prediction and threat. ! May I5th. I9I3.

The only success is this.

The battles must be increased but won by Angolinians at the cost of the lives of their main commanders generals Hanson, and his brother Robert. ''Vivian, and general Jack Evans to be placed in main supreme command....... Aronburg mysteries making the situation so. As her picture has not been recovered by March 1913. It is already May....

Prediction. May I5th. 1913.

Another report on Glorinia the Ith or Annie Aronburgs Run..: Bloodiest battle of the two or three years of war. Manley having attempted to raise the seiges of Norma, Julo Callio, Lucille jorden, Francis Atlanta, and vivian wickey, makes a storms of assaults upon the christian lines and for an hour or more since the christian center was crushed victory for the christians seemed to tremble in the balance, but Manleys armies were finally defeated after the most terrible slaughter, and so impared in strength that general ivian was soon able to manosurvre his main left grand divisions from the Mc-Hollester Run without anoth another resumanation of the four days bloodyiest of batt les along that part of the line.

The first part of that conflict had almost been an appalling disaster to the christian armies. Six army corps embracing probably one fifth of general vivians entire force that early morning were not only defeate defeated but routed with terrible loss in that engagement, the communding officer killed, and the denorilized christian forces driven through the Mc-Hollester and Mc-Whirther Run where they were rescued and rallied by Kindernine and Mc-Hollester Henryson.

The fourth part of the battle had been fearful. Hansonias bloody but unsecu seem successful stand along the grangeline St t clare and ophelia saved the christian armies from the dangers of defeat.

Fiercest conflict the world had ever seen, the battle field being a regular sea of dead. Ophelia, chamberlane and granfeline St clare in flames. Big and little catherine hills captured. But retaken. The lst part of the fourth days battle had a fury that was indescrible, with losses that was appalling. Christian columns surging back and forth in the mightiest thross ever seen in warfare. Christian wings rolled up time and again

198 101

This one fourth their number killed or wounded only to rally and crush their initiats. Loud thunder of hundreds of thousands of guns. Heavens in turnling din. Condition of christian lines very serious. Christian center crushed driven in. But big battle is wen. Christians victorious. Hanson crushes Merals army by a furious headlong drive. Hanley after three days defiantly after confronting christian army retreats. End of first mightiest battle.

bliction.

his found impossible to capture the capt capitol of claricalinia or impossible to capture the capt capitol of claricalinia or impossible to capture the capt capitol of claricalinia or impossible to accounts of these wonderful feats was in that man in the return of that manuscript alone can in these wonderful advaturers to happen. Otherwise these wonderful feats this willfully be held back come what may. It's loss shall be avenged to the utermost limit.

miction. In 9th 1912.

hkilion. h 19.1973.

tes general vivian fails to capture julo Callio the responsibility will for him.

Liss own death and the destruction of his angles.

I transportation of the Vivian Girls his daughters into Julo Callio

Lives intill some other general comes to Julo Callio and causes its fall.

Aiction.

thans bank went to small Great sum of saving lost or threatening to be in lesses irreparable, inexcus inexcusable. Either vivian girls, or thin nations shall suffer if money is not recovered within january I.

thanky will be shone. An an enemy against the cirristian cause, and desire that my heart to see to it that their armies are crushed, and that all see to the winning of the war for the glandelinians.

Results of too many unjust trials. Will not bear them under any ditions even at the risk of losing my soul or causing the loss of many and vengeance will be shown shown if further trials continues. God is to me. I will not bear it any longer for no one.

Prediction. 19(3 1913.

Modallio, Norma Crowley, and the Mc-Whirthian fortifications taken by

the christian besiegers. though at most fearful loses. Great intelerable batt les at Annu-Maria and Francis Atlanta. Another at Glorinia Francoama. All christian victories. Glorinia Francicanna still raging. Decision known but is withheld. Great destriction of towns and cities. And extensive forest fires are raging. War seems to be at its height. Battle of clorinia Francisanna have many manes the chilf ones second battle of Mc-Hollester nun or Calverine, or Mc-Whirther Run, Henericattia, chamberlane, Annie Aronburgs RunII. or Kittens Reicherts Junction. Raging for seventeen hours. Fiercost ba battle in the extreme northern part of Calverinia. Christians severely worsted. Losses unknown or not given. Devastation of christian limes.

Prediction.

In the whole two years of war christians have as reported won III2 battles while the glandelinians won one hundred n and two battles.....

rediction. AugustII....I9I3.

On August 1916 Club through reasons not stated, here, was broken up? Great loss in pictures on account of it. Hakes situation for the christian cause wore worse and worse. Alter pulled down. Cain to be paid to the christian armiss. and nations in particular.

Christians to be saved now if God e penuits me to gain the means quickly of owning o property so that I can adopt children without suffering them or myself the dangers of privations and unsupport. Only chance now left. There will be no other under any conditions so serious that progress in manuscript is delayed.

rediction. Decomber _th. 1913.

Inlisted into the Glandelinian army September 20th 1913. In expectation of having chance to see the great war. Reduced in health at the most critical time. Failure of limbs, and sight, and shoulder to support me i to make success in drilling.

Eyes go on the bum.Rejected from them military service of glandelinia December 6th 1913. Sent home. Another cause why christian defeat is imp impending. Most serious break of all. Will not relent in threatening safty of the christians.....

Prediction. Date withheld.

Battles at Terwilliger or Marie Osborne will-rage between christian angles and the fees under the leadership foof the wienstines, viviana nna, and Evans,) (Christians) and for the foe Germania vivian and the three Manleys. Battles if rageing will be written October 24th no other time. Results is not yer known.

CHAPTER TWENTY FOUR.

A GRIM AND FINAL WARNING.....

it is to be recorded that the great clandoo-Angelinian war raged for nearly tree years and that already a fearful battle occured and is still raging n or near Glorinia Zoe Run called the battle of of Bunna Vistia. Its out is is not yet known though should the foe win the nations cause would be sized as its safty is now trembling in the balance. Since September ISI, 1910. A mammaript containing the Abyssinkilian Abbisannian and Tri digonlian war had disappeared most mysy mysteriously, and as long as they hil to be red overed, the christian nations now allied against wicked findelinia will have ver little chance of winning the great war, and all will

The frightful situation at Bunia vistia and the disasterious catas trophe along the Aronhurge Run at Evangeline St Clare gives ovident proff

Cal verinia is desolated, its ih inhibatants almost annihilated, almrinia is fully invaded as the frightful carmage at Francis Atlanta

his good to report that the Mc-Whirthian cities and fortifications which We cut so long against the poor christians finally fell, including Julo Allie, Jennie Richee,, Horna, and Crowley, but ain' t there danger of these Alix retakentitii

is sarning also concerns the Arenburg situation, the red covery of blantonburg, Big Girlknool, and corinthia, and the red recovery of the in pictures of the children. To avoid these tragedies the prayers and sipetitions for the return of said articles must start before the wicked Milinians overrun all during their invasion.

by 16th 1916 passed. Little hope of christian success now. War may rely be lost. Year already close to end it being near November . And what idill worse the plans Nomen and pleasen have not been carried out yet and in seems an impossibility of carrying them out. Tragedy at Brigano. be of Aronburg mystery. Vivian cirls almost fatally injured. Their lives Wreally be lost on July 4th Mineteen fourteen if lost manuscript his not returned by that time.

Either they will be lost, or their parent general ivian day the cost with the destruction of the christian armies under his temands. In this case under this sorious situation there will be no m shown whatever. The loss of pictures of children, manuscript, and re allen from Glandolinian army shall be avenged .. ! ..

distion. ¥ 19₁2....

littack on the forts. wiful carmage at Cn Confection.... the of Angoline Run. tile of Bondinia. da battle at Marcecocellio. tile of Jennie morn or Gertrude bevenderline. we battle of Bondinia. tile of Beidinin. rage of frightful horror at Jennie Francis gurmer..... lings at Jennie Tory. ther bloody fight at Confection.... Mestion witnesses still another great battle. tile once again at Jennie Torie.

tile of Pullaway

Prediction.

Losses in christian generals at the battle of mildred greenburg.

Total40,887...

All of these notes were inded peculiar to violet and her sisters. The little girls looked them over closely and seeing the last one studied it. It ran as follows:

Federal Johnston Cannoa Cannonia Break-in-the-necked-abbeteched-ab HeHollestor jordinnia de la companya Husbaum Manlayer's best and a second Henry Johnson Hennie Shoemannia John Jacken Hanley.....3433.

Violet and her sisters were inded surprised and decided im edaitely to take all of these before general Evans at once. These were important papers and so obeying the instinct they at once gave then into his hands. They were very important to him and after examing them he deiced to seef he could not trace the writers and see what they meant by all these predictions.....

BA CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.

ding the frightful scenes of the war in gastern calverinia, in which Tivian Girls were protected by the christian armics under Francis Evans, Her Starring, viviania, viviananna, Wienstien, Bicknell, the two great smins, and noro viviananna, little is mentioned of these chape pters of the operations of the christian armies in the west and along Calverinian coast. But these christian generals with their mightiest als were perfect avalanches of human tornadoes and cyclones. The wardig in the west was the greatest upheavel that world ever experienced. ins for the infuriated, wildly enraged Angelinians the most complete wthrow of Glandelinian armies of all the wars that tore the lands. les the horrible war storm of the Angelinian soldiery who swept away imposition in the extreme west. This section of the bloody war was a ver the reign of terror for the wicked Glandelinians when the christian the bathed the country in the blood of the glandelinians sparing not even highost generals, while other armies strove to main tain and obtain mussion of all fortified towns in the hands of the enery along the coast. the battle of Ribespierre-Dantonia the death of general Louis rum me sent a thrill of horror throughout Glandelinia, and ten new armies hurled upon Angelinia but met too strong opposition to benefit any s of crushing the christian tidal wave in Calverinia. General Hanson libbert Vivian the two man main christian commanders proved to be two tterrors.Crossing the Mc-Hollester Run with their mighty armies they riously "struck here and there as repeatedly as a series of dreadful and soon had brought the greater part of Western Calverinia outside blo Callio, Norma and Vivian Wickey under his control, and were able ant new armies es east custward to crush the Kintergarden horror.

The eastern reign of terror, with its horrors, es exceeding whingly great battles, destruction of property property and children there the greatest numbers of the whole wars battles raged was such that and indiscriminate slaughter of soldiers of both sides, and of the people of Calverinia, the nations property, immense forest sites people of Calverinia, the nations property, immense forest sites arraises fighting there would be totally wiped out raved like the figuratic war, and made such attempts to crush the fee that the Angelinian forces fell upon scores of clandelinian armies at once its same number of battles, the fee forces either crumbled down into a shameful ruin or entirely melted away like snow before the heat of

Handelinian soldiers in the east fought with the most extreme bravery in the overwhen overwhelming christian tide coming in from the west the plans of the Angelinians worked perfectly and grad grandfully families moved as steadily and as remorsalessly as a machine or gream and disaster smoth the clandelinians at every point. The battles where, Evansville, Lucille, Lotte, gravewhite, Cedanna, and Jonnie disanna all spelled terrible disaster to the clandelinian armies, he many other battles ruin and terror. The main clandelinian general at location taken, the c vict orious christians marched to urner unction though the armies resisting defended defended the city as tenaciously the resistance was in vain, and the clandelinian armies fled panic

The struggle in the west was an initation war of the worlds many section of Western Calverinia. The resistance and offensive of the was redoubled, but in vain. The glandelinians humiliated, and strike ernormous an ammounts of territory once in their possession and they had sacrificed so many lives to obtain, were cut off from the shut from the Confederation of the South, and with the bitter defeat wember River called Logan zoe Rae Run struggled in vain to regain four hundred thousand glandelinians were buried by the victors after the last helish contest. Millions upon millions of glandelinians had invaded mand escaped in that dreadful overthrow of glandelinian at november or Logan zoe Rae Run. The situation of this great war was verypeculiar.

The enomy after many varying fortunes had succeded in smashing down the second christian attack at Crowley but the second battle of Jennie yren wown had resulted very disasteriously for the onemy, and even so the first battle of Jennie Wren Town had made the enoug unable to prevent the great Angelinian armies from fr crossing the Angelinian boundary. It is true that during the great invasion which costs both sides oceans of blood and disaster, the Clandelinians after their crushing disasters at Vanity Fair, and other places which were well p defended, tore the christian armies to pieces at Gandandon, Apple Orchid, and pristle moo Station, and practically destroyed a or, christian army at Easter Starring, and by this means did finally crush back the christian invaders, but to invade the Angelinian soil was out f of the question from the south. The enemy did attempt it, and strove with the fury of St Michael and his angels to do so, but only got as far as Jennietonia, and Angeline minotion gouthern Angelinia after a storm of horrible slaughter the west boundary, and then were hurled back again in the greatest confusion. From the north from out of calverinia they did succeed in invading by pouring across the Calverinia boundary like a human flood but got no further than the city of Angelinia twenty miles north of Mt yivian the Helican Volcano. Here at this battle thirteen clandelinian armies orcdivisional parts of armies were torn in pieces the main line and army shot to pieces and scattered, and in which battle the invasion was not only disasteriously wrecked, but smashed down for all the war. Glandelinia never did try once to invade Angelinia after that. It could not be done and it was best for the term to be put in for scaebody else as already known; ''LET GEORGE DO IT.''

The result was a floe of dejected beaten and torn ros armies tward Calverinia pressed on all sides not what appeared to be Angolinians to the Glandelinians but wild hordes of Angelinian demons tearing up every Glandelinian army that opposed them in the terriblest battles the world ever seen. A most desperate attempt of the foe to check the rushing christian tidal wave was made first at Erminie creek,, then at Erminio Run and the frightful battle of saxten Run, calverine or Mc-Hollester Run II. -and also at Snyden Barn or gan grand Forks as many called the battle of wine Pines and Zoo Callent Run. These battles at most favored as enough victories, and caused the christians several dreadful disasters that shocked the world at hearing of it, but only saved their sadly depleted armies from utter ruin, and did not check the christian tide any better than a low sandy beach checks a great tidal wave rushing full speed in from the sea. Osmondonson, Cedernine, and many other great earth tearing battles-though mostly christian successes finally with the capture of norms, and julo Callio which the enemy succeeded in capturing managed to stem the christian advance tward the north for only at some points but losses of the foe in these severe and staggering battles was intolorable, a shocking horror before even God and the angels of heaven and very littlesuccess was obtained in the west even then as the christian armies a cted like a great flywheel and suddenly came crashing down upon the unfortunate glandelinian armies from the north from unexpected quarters with the suddeness of devastating tornadoes, and the armies of the fce we were like fields of corns in the path of these dreadful christian storms. Then when the Kintergarden massacres in the east was at its height that most of the foe invasion in the west with the fall of Julo Callio, Norma, Crowley, and vivian Wickey, and the capture of all the Glandelinian navies went down into a bloody wreck forever.... In the west the terrible Scourges of god, the christian armies were called Angelinians but were mostly Abyssinkilians, Concentinians, and Tripoligonlians the worse of all the soldiers of the christian side. Of all, these proved to the enemy a dreadful christian foe, and led by generals such as the two dreadful cyclone Vivians and others whose names have been frequently mentioned in the chapters, fought like demons against demons, and though worsted in a fe battles, however won the nest number, kept the enemy at bay at all points, frushed every attempt to invade northern Calverinia, and made it impossible for the glandelinians despite the fact that they won the first four battles to set a foothold on the important Stronghold of Dolores Mc-Hollester or Angelinia Agathia, whore scores of mighty armies of the foe met destruction in the series of great battles for the possession of the city. If the foo had won completely here, the christian cause would have been dissilusioned. Thefoe won the first three oryfour battles, but met dis aster upon disaster in the others, dissilusiments of many large armies, were cut off from aid from the other main cladelinian armies, cut off from all communications and provisions and suffered losses so heavy that they were never correctly estimated. The war of the very worlds was blooted out

strely by the fury of these ravaging titanic thundering conflicts at ins No-Hollester or Angelinia Agathia. The regions for hundreds of miles been scathed by the terrific shall fire of both sides, extensive woods then ripped and torn apparat, forest fires were started, and for every the because a wast morgue. All the horrors of the war in Europe could not aval this or equal it. Hore the grout war reached its highest tide, Anthis Agathia being regular waterloos and noc noscows to the glandelinians esters that never was seen in any battle in gurope or the great sivil in they United States. Dolores Mc-Hollester was a veritible yerdun of Hell to foe, who suffered excruciating losses in men provisions, amminition, generals in the scenes around here. This centre of the struggle the nation ims of the oustide world watached watched with expectation and apprehen sould the enemy win, then Christianity would fall into utter ruin with cause and all that goes with it. But the enemy did not win, and even the sisses in the other three battles was so costly, and so slight for the enem my that the struggles were called drawn battles, and that the sutia bition of the Glandelinian armies became so excruciatingly critical and his, and their losses so dreadfully heavey that the enemy under leaders light it sucide to make any further serious attempts in this gigantic hiss of Angelinia a veritible thousand Gilbraters of Heaven as general in called it. The losses of the enemy was so indescriming to that Manley has storming the christian armies at other sections with similar disasters fired general Mc-whirther Francis Corbin and Jorden Mc-Mollester, to aban abeir at tempts on the capture of Angelinia Agathia and get away before mil Hanson's advancing armies trappedchim and cut off his retreat......

Angelinia Agathia is about sixteen miles southeast of glorinia in gun and also the scene of the wars mightiest of battles that raged All St Saints Day nova novamber Ith to Decomber 9th. If the dread lattles of Annie Aronburgs Run as the struggles at Angelinia Agathis moningly called had ever turned out as a victory for the enemy, the of Clandelinian armies would have str c stric struck Angelinia and commin also the most r crushing blow, but the crushing blow came to iussy instead, which not only broke the full invasion of Eastern winia but caused the fee armies to flee southward through Eastern hillia not as an invader, but as a fugitive beset on all sides by Angelin but Abbicannian armies, untill compelled to fight fiercely to break t my through and check the christians at Madge Evans or Jennie murmer denough to draw away their badly shredded armies from total destruc this battle depleted the enemy armies into f fragments at this loc as Angelinia and Manley by a mountianious rout was compelled to get wie Western Calverinia again to escape out of the hornets nest as he the country of Angelinia where he never won a single battle and was wheed with horrible disaster as every step. The enery did not win the and the christians but nevertheless held the christians bek untill the escape cut of frightful Angelinia of the Glandelinian a of which fragments were only left, and beset on all sides by over win overwhelming great numbers of Angelinians.

General Hanson vivian was the suprecendant general of direction narmies and worked so frensiedly, frantically, wildly, and bitly, that he mamade himself sic six hundred Napoleons in one and his literic and rearing terms of like career was to inconceivably ter that he was a person much dreaded by all of the fee generals, and his by all the nations of the world, and by his own wife, and brother liter as well.

His brother general Robert vivian the father of the militale vivian cirls called violet and heresisters was equal to all Hanson in his career, but got wounded more often in battles of daman his, and thus the fee had two desperate and dreadful enemies, that were the daunted by anything whatever. They were two cabriels and St Michaels in It was these two great christian leaders that with their armies not blocked the enemy at Angelinia Agathia, and crushed them, but also be vigorious cyclonic advances forced the guebaum Manley to flee from thout offering a battle, and then throwing him with his armies against himsburger Zimmermann who crushed the first mightiest Glandelinian at Jennie gurmer and compelled the fugitives to seek the Angelinian actions as their only escape from the effects of the inconceivable

The general Hanson vivian who stayed the foe at Lucille orden, Madge is, Sunbeau Greek, and crushed the enemy beyond recovery during the write battle of Angeline junction. He stayed Manleys army from advancing the rescued of the besieged at julo Callie though he was whipped at title near the city with Manley, he took janning wren from over-thing numbers, saved general picknells army at Easten Starring, destroyed disperate at tempts of the enemy in the battles of Norma and Normas Run, while the invaders out I entirely from crossing either border of Angolinia

AiD made the enemy move time and again from the vinicty of besieged colverine and Pullaway without fighting a battle. Both he and his brother captured Pullaway when the other christian armies could not even get near the city on account of the enemys pugnacious resistance, and also made a deadly barrier for a vast army of the enemy at cedernine or stanck, almost annihilated a greater army of Glandelinians at Evangeline St clare, and Marcocellio, and put out of commission a Glandelinian army at the second battle of Madge Evans, and also captured many for forces, besides completely destroying a large force of Glandelinians at the battle of rine Pines.

All this happened in the shortest time possible and before the war a peared to be a year old. After all of Hansons successes, it yet appeared that things were about to go wrong. Only a small christian army was left to defend the city of Angeline near the river of Angeline Run in Cal verinia and a large force of Glandelinians under general lic-Hollester Lenord was advancing fast to obtain the stronghold. Aronkurg a christian general was also making flying compaigns in an endeavor to give Hanson time to throw a large army in the way of general Lenord or Lenoard. He moved here and there with the rapidity of lightning, and struck repeated blows here and there but it did not avail anything, for general Mc-Hollester was fast gaining upon the town of Angeline, and the small armies of An gelinians were quicaly gathering to repell the glandelinian invaders. General Hanson Vivian realized that whe was too far away to reach the town in time, and learning that general ivian with his army was only twenty miles south of the city asked him to take the situation in hand. He recleved Hansons message and promptly advanced northward, and reinforced the smaller armies; taking personal command and strengthening the works so that the enemy could be repelled successfully.

CHAPTER TWENTY SIX.

PARANGELINE RUN, SERIEST.

THEGERICHTEUL BATTLE OF ANGELINEURUN!

AND ANOTHER BATTLE DURING THE SEIGE OF PULLAWAY.

IT RESULTS IN ANOTHER ANOTHER GREAT GLANDELINIAN VICTORY.

Indeedceverything of the war at this section besides all of pansons clashes along the boundary line had occured within the same space of time as Aronburge invasion into clandelinia but that mansons was somewhat the lengthest and had lasted fully a month with all those battles. Indeed while this campaign of Aronburgs army was going on, general ivian vivian having left thearmy and Bicknells to besiege Pullaway, had at Angelinia Agathia gathered a more immed banense army and moved forward tward Angelinia Agathia gathered a more immed Angelinia Agathia, having learned of the Glandelinian armies approaching to prevent an invasion of Angelinians into calverinia, and knowing that he was in danger of being intercepted by a large force of clandelinians under gen general Mc-Hollester James Lenord, he decided to at once give battle and so non this very ground and along this small rivor on both banks he threw up hasty but strong positions, and then formed battle lines to meet Leonards attacks which he knew would soon come.

Before he started any engagement with coverner general ivian the clandelinian leader Mc-Hollester Leonard telegraphed to the King at

'I shall attack the Angelinians to morrow. if they still stand to fight, and if they rrtreat during the night I shall persue them, throwing heavy cavarly in his rear to destroy his trains if possible.'

But Governer general vivian was not yet ready to give up the coming struggle. Under cover of the night he shifted his position so that when morb morning came and Retorts Clandelinians advanced he only found skirmlahers in his front which were quickly driven in.

General vivians new line was about fourty miles in front. Part of the christian army forming an angle extended part way across about one thousand yards apart, very close indeed for armies of such great size.

glandelinian advance was open to the observation of the many Angelinian ca commanders who harried forward great numbers to meet the attack. The assalt was made by I,500,000 Glandelinians and recieved by the Angelinians fith a tremendous fire of grape, canister, shells, and musketry. The furious plandelinians moved forward steadily untill within one hundred yards of the jorks, when the Ange intans arose and poured into the assaulting lines their hole la length a nost destructive fire, tearing the whole line to fragments nd causing the survivors to waver, and then to fall back leaving their dead a in wounded indiscriminately mixed mingled, lying amid the abatis, the gallant plandelinian general Francis Auction among the wounded. In the furious enthus um following this temo temporary success, general vivian decided that the y was won, but his prophecies were doomed to refutation. When general imard and his aiding officer general Leareneed Frander learned to that a ertion of the christian line under general Brotherline Francisanna had been mkened and failed to support the main lines thus attacked, they again whed forward with terrible fury, and after a frightful struggle that raged Whall its violence carried all before them irreparably breaking the christ in line asunder under Brotherline in a dozen places and capturing all his Hillery and IO,000 prisoners. General Hacker Confed with a large force of marly and infantry made a simultaneous attack on general protherlines rear, illing on the flank of the christian force and cutting then off from the With Angeline Run River. By this time Brotherlines army driven as no her army had been driven before and with only a remnent of artillery and sabandoned its guns / flung away its muskets, and everything, that might rede its flight and scattered in hopeless confusion through a large plain.

Had's general vivian been slow nothing could have been md Brotherlines army from capture of or annihilation. But quick as thought, had his batteries swung tward the ranks of the I,000,000 persueing milants and opened fire with such deadly effect as to reduce that one Mion to IO,000, and so horrified were the survivors over the dreadful inconceivable massacre of their commades that they retired in precipitate int, and this gave general Brotherline time to rally, and now other forces M by reinforcements waswept forward, and after a furious and dreadful unguinary engagement recaptured the artillery, I slaughtered a whole a of the foe who refused to give way, and kept up such an incossant fire hold the indignant glandelinian columns of Herdrude Aronhurgs Mo-Mistinians at bay and which had came up at the moment to make a tremendous ater charge. The whole scene for twenty miles was a screaming thundering am of hellish damanation. The dead and wounded of both sides were piled mifore the works so rapidly so rapidly did they fall during the engagement it seemed a wanton massacre and the firing roared like a sky of burst planets, and the thunder of cannons fairly shook the earth.

Fierce as it was yet nevertheless strange to say it had only m.Along other points of the line untill late that afternoon the con conflict went on with extreme fury and so fiercely that it was something a massacre of hell. The Glandelinian columns charged furiously twenty e clear up to the very breastworks and were torn and shattered to more pents, but a strong Clandelinian battery strongly posted behind a ,long ant was captured after a furious counter attack of three hours duration mich a christian line of ten miles long was shot to pieces, and the delinians overwhelmed had to abandon the position. The slaughter was beavy beyond description and after some unusual firing for an hour a tier charge was ordered however by the main leader of the clandelinian er, but though they tried again and again the landelinians threatened annihilation could not stand up in the face of general vivians artiller dillery which poured flerce broadsides of shot and shell and torce asunder most immense waves of men like a mow cuts gaps in a grass lawn. kind of bloody fighting was ept up for over three hours more without mission the enemy yelling and screaming with frenzy and fury returning hand again to the charge in double columns, tearing and sacking at the stian line and secothing the whole battleline into a deafening informo Charghter only to be repulsed each each three with frightful wholesale is. Yet they still held their main position on the south side of the fline Run River and when he heard the sound of battle increasing with tibled fury and seeing the massacre of his troops, Mc-Hollester brought is main batteries and sent his main forces to the scene of conflict, tassailed the main wings of the christian lines with the greatest sence and a frightful engagement raged with inconceivable fury and filerce was the firing that all their battle flags was torn to shreds with Mets.Brotherline himself was severely engaged in front and rear at the time and his forces although divided was still strong in each part.

1982604

Between him and general vivian's position there was a large forest into which the greater part of the christian line under Brotherline had been the thrown. Here in these woods which turned into a seemingly forest fire from the fury of firing the enemy launched the fiercest assaults against general protherline. The first of these terrific onslaughts fell with great force on Anderson Bedildias christian force it being the desire of Mc-Hollester to pis push back this mounted force of cavariy, infantry and lancers into their powis positions and then capture it himself with an overwhelming charge but he found it more difficult than he had expected. Bedildi as men were not easily driven, but after a gallant resistance for over an hour in which they fairly out down ten charges of the enemy they were played pushed back to their I main line, but the clandelinian charge on the posit ion itself was repulsed with inhuman slaughter and with thirty plandelinian generals killed similtaneously and one hundred wounded severely. The clandelinians despite this horrible scene made several more veherent and most desperate assaults on this position fighting with the atmost fury of desperation but were remised again with greater slaughter and fifteen more of their generals harrowly escaped being captured as they fell wounded along side the christian works.

The entire christian line under Brotherline lay oppositie the left and right of the whole assaulting landelinian army with an impass able swamp on its on left and front. The clandelinians at the same time had attacked some fortified hills on the front strongly guarded by the fierce Abyssinkilians and Concentinians and also Calverinians, fifty thousand men having fallen on its slopes for a minutes time, but and the frightful storm of carnage the clandelinians chacharged again and again for fully six hours turning that hill into a hill of dama damanation, while simultaneously general Francis Joneburg had made several desperate attempts to cross a large sand pit under a deadly infilade, this being at the right of their own position. When a third assault was made a lodgement was effected on the table-land across the swamp.

A FRIGHTFUL DISASTER.

Tuhis was aci achieved by anaudicity never surpassed in the history of any warfare. General Frank Bayows I, 100,000 men crossed the swamps at a point where the left banks were covered by tangled abai abatis and the quien quickdsand beds of the swamp, which was two feet under water. Through this bed Bayow led his men leaving his horse floundering in the quickeand behind and carried two lines of rifle pits and entrenciments under a fire that nearly moved down two quarters of his best men. It was a useless sacrifice for his Glandelinians. Despite such bravery no lasting impression was made. So deadly was the fire from the christian breastworks and batteries above that the surviving forces of the Gla delinian divisions shattered to fragments broken broke and fell back leaving many more dead and wounded, and victims of the deadly quicksands. In the meantime the clandelinian leader had waded across the stream at the same time with the rest of his men and drove several christ ian divisions from their positions . Reinforced by nine brigades the Angelinians ralled and drove the Glandelinians back across the river with their main lines shattered and torn. The columns that crossed the Angeline Run to make this attack lost nearly 612,345, killed and nearly33,000 wounded. At another part of the charging columns where it musbered fourteen divisions of infantry and artillery were engaged, the clandelinians lost 222,000 1 killed, 444,699 wounded, whice Bayow who led other divisions lost II4, 888 in killed, and 34,566 wounded. The total loss of the christ ians in the sanguinary conflict at the swampy grounds was I60,699.

At this time the entire clandelinian force in front of general Brotherline numbered about 2,500,000 and over a million had made the onslaught across the swamps. During the time that general Brotherline was so vigoriously engaged large christian forces came dashing to the rear in great disorder. This infantry force and a force of cls clandelinians cavarly facing overwhelming numbers had met like two street cars running head ontogether.

The christian force of infantry crushed to pieces had been driven back to the main line under a heavy s fire of shot and shell. All at once there was nearly ten thousand shell shells coming similtaneously and these were the perarranged signal for general vivians minth corps to concentrate upon the t; threatened point and scarcely had the charging colums of Glandelinian cavarly reached the christian line when they were assailed by terrific volleys that nearly wowed them all down and all at short range; and the survivors were driven back to their main line with intolerable loss.

Ameral January's men also continued assaults against the christian lines mill night fall but the christian lines could not be forced. The bastle ende aled with a tragedy as general Mc-Hollewter Leonard was killed, the Glande limin army was rolled up disasterously from the field, and the christians bi won a sort of victory that the Prussians won on hapo'e Napoleon at in battle of Waterloo only that the rout of the Glandelinians was more than in times complete, and only by the main efforts of other armies coming up ill the disordered glandolinians finally be ralled, and threw back the christa dristians wit, with great loss. Knowing that the christian army flush with their sweeping victory would resume the conflict the next day and not being alle to fight another battle in the crippled and depleted condition of his my general vivian Molteeburg the general who took command in general k-Hollesters pla place clipped away i under cover of the darkness, the igninians following hotly the next morning. The loss on the christian side as also severe. In general vivians whole command it ammounted to about 135,000 in killed and wounded. The christian artillery had been worked min such promptness, and the christian lines had shown such stern and arious resistance that the clandelinian losses wwwere such greater, wing exactly 7,345,677 in killed in killed and wounded, with nearly a baired unamed generals killed and wounded, and with general Auctine mition wounded, and the main glandelinian commander of the whole army dead. This ir fearful and unaccountable battle lasted fully twelve a hours only who out on May I I(I2. I9I2.

ANOTHER BATTLE AT PULLAWAY.

There was no doubt that Bicknells position during his seige disliming was one of great strength, and there was little wonder that has unwilling to abandon the seige as commanded by Calmannia shoemannia, that recieved reinforcements after his battle with general vivian. If they was captured, Shoemannia would be forced out of Angelinia entirely brior to that of shoemannias still, and Leoninia Meldonia pickell also, the hills and ridges around Pullaway which had been fortified by the fittines under Shoemannia Hanson Corbin was now connected by means of the pits and formed a vast fortified pit that only God himself alone was not disposed to give up. He was so brave from one reason.

Though a clandelinian general of high ranks he was really pious that Question, and believed that the war was not from the outbreak of the ther at Crowley but that it was the purpose of Angelinia to overrule om matio, and that in one of his statements he had said;

tations troops at Growley and Jennie Wren Town, but nevertheless I believe hit is another purpose of Angelinia to wags war on clandelinia. The pur has long as I have to ill feelings against God and his angels, I willingly do so. But if I find any of my men that would dare lay a hand this long as I have to elsewhere, or harm children in any will wish he had never been born.

No clandelinians under Shoemennia ever harmed children during beign in command. They would have very such liked to do so, but then they had not. He and his commade micknell and all the other high generals of tarriy command who followed willingly in his feetsteps though landelinians has best friends in of the brave little vivian cirls and never from the best with one day of bad luck though fighting fou furiously against with one day of bad luck though fighting fou furiously against will as they did. For being good as they were is the fact that god himself allowed these generals to slightly prevail against the christians item to save their armies from capture.

Bicknell had lost really more than he could afford, and was that Shoemannia was about ready to make a terrific assault, and he was to get some advat advantage and to save Pullaway from a speedy termination. What he saw at Pullaway did not convince him that we shoemannia that he was about to ascive an easy victory on the christ was, but he or Shoemannia was not the men to recede from his purpose, with the uncer tainity of the outlook, though they both wished it was to light with the Angelinians whom they had to contend with as in reality they hated

CHAPTER TWENTY SEVEN.

CHAPTAN BLYS.

THE STRUGGLE. A MASACRE OF CHILDREN, AND THE BRAVERY OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS.

On the previous day while the glandelinian army was getting into bt better ositions to withstand the rigors of seige or assault and in colleting supplis supplies and strengthening various weak points in the firtifications there had been flerce and bloody skirwishing on the Junctine pine grossroads, where general Break-In-T he-Neck in command after recovering from his slight injur ies recioved in the battle with general vivian, was wounded again, and very seriously this time, and believed that this misfortunte told him that something something was wrong with clandolinias cause, and he desired to send in his resignation but he was forced by the n king of Glandelinia to remain or be charged with desertion. At the same time the christian engineers had begun to lay bridges, when they were assailed by a senthing stone of rifleshots at short range from the opposite banks and driven back with heavy lloss. The bridge builders returned to their hazardious task time and again but were shot down in gru groups and driven off, almost before they laid a plank. Thus two or three days was lengthened to six and the wide stroug was only half spanned. Seeing that the case was desperate general Bicknell of the christian side ordered that a cannonade should be opened upon the ensays position from the two hundred and fifty thousand guns that crowned the opposite crests. For two or th three days a constant fire from these immense batter ies was poured upon the glandelinian position committing havor and destruct ion that made it seem as if volcanoes had blown up by millions and defaced the landscape for many miles, while now during this tremendous warfare of titals another attempt was made to complete the bridges. This was frustrated by the Glandelinian sharpshooters, as the others had been showing that alsmost one hundred thousand shot- and shell from the big guns per hour had failed to dislodge the main clandelinin army from their position and all the while their own immense chains of cannon had answered fairly shaking the earth like a convulsion for hundreds of miles from their din and concuss ion. It certainly was a most tremendous artillary duel ever seen before. Just & at the close of this bombardment a portion of Ric nells army under general Francis Christian came into ci collision with the glandelinians not far from Junction Dins. A frightful struggle waged for f over five hours with unabated fury, and though it seemed to almost result as a great christian victory a Glandelinian force consisting of Omarrian Curdes swett swept across a sugar farm, and these joined in the assault in the sixth hour, driving the christians back with terrible loss and with their leader wounded and captured prisoner. Instead of only besieging Calmannia Shommaia any longer Bivknell of the christians resolved to attack the Glandelinian army with his entire available force, so leaving his came on the 2Ith of May he started for ward a division of 2,000,000 infantry, 170,000 cavarly, and 140,000 battalions, and sweeping on to the attack drove in the glandelinian pickets.

The next morning he was was getting ready to attack in main force when a delay in the advance of one of his leaders caused him to refrain from the attack untill the next morning . There seemed to be nothing to prevent Bicknell from first destroying general smeah-In-The-Heads force and theu then turning upon the Clandelinian Ricknell to and fe defeat him, and that is what he made up his mind to do. With the object of masking his movement from Shoemannia, he disposed of brigades of cavarly, so as to make it appear he intended to attack Shoomannia, while the main body of his force was to move against general micknell.

However the battle did not break untill the last day of May. And that day seemed a beautiful one, and never was a grander sunrise beheld, but it really meant a day of bloody carnage. The battle by some mistake oppened differently than what Bickmell expected. General Daniel ions on Getr Gertrude Angelinias Hills with 600,000 men made a furious assault upon Calumnia Shoomannias main wing and met a fire so deadly that he was forced to fall back with the loss of fifty thousand men killed and nearly eighty thousand wounded.

he was reinforced by five hundred and fifty thousand more, and he resumed massault, the men swarming up to the very works of the enemy but Calmannia homannias lines seemed to fairly blaze and the deafening roar of artillery mi musketry and hundreds of christian ranks were moved down at every volley. Tet general Jones was not to be daunted. On upward to the crest he pressed his men, but the nearer to the energy position his divisions got the furer the deadly volleys became, the glandelinian cannon pouring terrible grents of shot and shell mingled with canister upon them. HIs mon became parilized and again fell back unable to cint i ue the conflict from their whierable losses. Simultanrously a general conflict opened on Beppo has lines and for all that morning the battle raged with unabated fury. high the christians were repulsed time and again they only returned tohthe with amazing fury. Bicknell was also moving forward to support the milants but one of his wings which had been dep loyed across a large mfield and wheatfield combined and ten deep in a long mile line came within es of the clandelinian guns and as an annihilating fire was poured upon in they were compelled to recode, despite the frenzied protest of their a 1 foolish commanders, generals Oscar Zimmermoon and Heldo Henryson who m badly wounded in trying to rally them.

lithe same time there came a blasting infantry fire along the whole gray lin balong their front and the carnage now became terrible. The very ridges med in eruption their sides were completely strewn with the myriads of istead and wounded and dying. Again and again the christians charged up bridges in most frightful numbers but each time the yel ing enemy recieved muith such appalling fury that they we were only driven back with the most gendous lossoc. A frightful cannonade of one hundred thousand guns in swantime was opened upon the enemys position, while Bicknell formed over D,000 men for an extra assalt on a difedifferent part of the enemys m, and these one million one hundred ten thousand men started forward to plarge but simultaneously Bicknell of the enemys side had formed eight med and fity thousand men for a desperate assault himself unconscious is intention of the christian commanders, and those two bodies came to or like the terrific collision in a train wreck. Fearful was the deafening ming screaming thunders of countless mumbers of firearms, the ring of el on steel, and the banging of clubbed muskets, and the snapping and eracking of pistols and the noise of sabres, and the bloodclrudling yells wh sides. Yet despite the frightful carnage that fol, followed the two der onsets the christians being in heavier numbers and though badly inattered and shaken withstood the tremendous shock, and within a few b hruled the enemy back, and opened upon the shatteredcclandelinian as a destructive withern withering fire, then rushing forward again the most tremendous fury crushed Bicknells advanded line to fragments.

Yet despite the frightful destruction and havoc in ranks, and with the main forces of Bicknells columns coming up, the to then rallied with loud piercing cheers, and pressed forward again belves in heavy masses, and though they were moved down as fast as they scores of thousands upon scores of thousands of the survivors came liglike demons and assaulted the massive lineof christians with al whir bravery. Yet these gray lines literally withered before the the fire they met from the christ ians, but the survivors managed to then back to the main line of works with frightful loss, and charged on alling the main line, but after a frightful struggle of two hours in which lesses on bith sides were frightful, Bicknell of the foe was driven but being reinforced by smash-In-The-Head and rallied they again went assault. They made assault after assault, keeping upthe frightful ge for seven hours along this part of the line of battle, the battle rags live O-clock, but the christ ian Bicknell managed to concentrate so much the assailants that at last they were driven back with no slight loss firer. The Christian Bicknell decided to press the advantage he had ed or already made upon the clandelinians, and so the next day he poi to throw nearly I, 234, 567 mon all at once to the charge, and these red in long paraellel lines tward the energy position.

For five minutes and a quarter of an hour there was only eltory firing on the part of the enemys lines at this section, then all ts encrys positions seemed enveloped in smoke from the frightful firing, many this time fairly harmoring away with all their firearms and can thich they brought to bear upon the christian lines.... But despite the mation of the frightful slaughter the christians in solid lines pressed to the very muzzles of the enemys cannon only to meet with such a destruc withering fire all along the line of gray coated demons fighters, that balls assalting columns we were badly torn and gapped, andfrightfully cut thost to fragments and were compelled to retire leging scores of thousands dead and wounded where they lay.....

The m enemy now decided to follow up their advantage, and made a most sweeping charge upon the ch retreating christians and became badly imterming led in a bloody hand to hand death struggle. A lively scrimnage ensued but yet the enemy managed to be driven back with more terrific loss tward the Pullw Pullaws Run. Bicknell who was a daring general had in the meantime gathered over two million two hundred thousand men and made such a daring and irrestible charge upon the appaently victorous clandelinians whom they so enraged by the stinging fire, that the clandelinians yelled in anger and all their shell guns, gathling, and motars, and musketry roared in such tremendous fury, and poured down such terrific torrents of shells and canister sharpnell, and minnie balls that the christian columns were badly torn and cut up. All of the attempts of the enemy in counter charging however wer were in vain and the Angelinians only returned to the charge with still more frightful fury and after a series of most frightful engagements, that succeeded each bloody onslaught the christians finally over overwhelming the enemy captured his entire line of works....

But at what a cost. Hundreds of thousands upon hundreds of t housands of dead and wounded lay cl closely intermingled on the sides of the ridges, but more frightful were the numbers of the slain and wounded, piled up before the works. Thousands of dead and wounded lay across and inside the works, the dead and wounded being in some places five feet deep. The str ggle was more frightful now than it had been before. Cannons, musketry, bg guns and other materials of war reared more incessantly, pouring streams of

minnie balls, shells and canister upon the clandelinians as they made furious attempts to recpature the posti positions they had lost. Calmania Shoemannia was the most reckless in the chage and though his hosts were moved down by the score of thousands a seemingly atevery volley delivered by the christians, the clandelinians pressed on up the crest, and swarmed up to the works only to be met by such a vigorous withering fire of masketry and cannon that they were compelled to fall back badly broken and shattered, out up and disabled, having suffered the loss of TO,000 in five minutes t hough the assault lasted fourty minutes, and Shoemannia recieved a wound in the

left arm. 100,000 shot ad shell had been poured into their seried columns which had caused such frightful slaughter. Yet throughout the whole day the clandelinians returned furiously to the charge repeatedly only to have their entire lines swept away each time, and the main columns torn back with the most frightful loss of all. It was awful. It was indeed a very strong position the christian christians had captured, and it was hard for the enemy to retake it. The whole side of r the ridges was continually swept by the terrific fire of canister and grape, and the charge of the enemy was met with the most dread ful slaughter. They clandelinians were finally forced to retire from the assaults, but not defeated as yet for their leaders had not given up, and as the battle had continued elsewhere the next day they had hopes of winning the third day of the battle. On the third day of the battle a third a sorious disaster which had occured along a part of the christian line under "icknell was the cause that almost made a great victory for the clandelinians. Terrible numbers of Ho-Hollestinians had been advancing under general James Hennily Pyhiscian, and these rearly in the morning had been thrown upon the christian lines in the most heavy masses, and so fearful was the conflict here that thousands seemed to be killed every minute. The disaster occured along Bicknells extreme right. The losses of both sides in this contest was certainly tremendous, and had it not been for the tragedy all would have gone well with the christian armies, and the disater would not have occured. General Bickmell had sent general Handon Cet Centainia with a big overwhelm ing force to make a vigorous advance against the glandslinians who were attack ing there, and with orders to hold his ground at all costs and not to give way unless ordered to do so and no matter what his losses were either. He made the advance, and his men seeing the tremendous carnage, deployed as they advanced, but they were som unable to advaccan; advance any further and were compelled to repell charge adt after charge which raged in end less succession. Hundreds of thousands upon hundreds of thousands of the Glandelinians throw themselves with terrific noise and fury upon the main christian lines, and all this while the terrible firing was redoubled to such an extent that the clandelinians again fell actually in whole lines. Yet Cam Calmannia Shoemannia was not yet ready to give up, and ordered his leaders to continue the assalts with redoubled fury, and also had brought most of his whole am army in frightful action against the christian Ricknell. The right wing of the christian army was now p pushing forward after the mos most bloody struggle had raged along that part of the line with unceaing fury. Certainity had made desperate and herculean efforts to drive the other assaulting glandelinian columns back, but along here it wa ueselss, and he sak sont a report to Bickmell that he could not follow out his orders, for he was fiercely attacked, and could not advance despite his overwhelming numbers

which repelled the clandelinians.....

pirannia Shoemannia had in the meantime led his center inthis final attack mi though his whole front line from one end to the other was subk abjected to the most destructive and galling fire from the christian guns, by pressed one on once more with the most terrific fury, and assailed the Adristin line with all the violence they could assume. Yet the fire they stdemorilized them and they would have fallen back had not Calmannia Shoe gamin rallied them. In the meantime the highest fury of the battle raged be wheen Certainitys right and the enemys left, and here the onslaughts of the undelinians was so fearful that their losses became something terrific. Yet Angelinians were themselves aroused and held their ground against the many with all their strength and courage, repelling every charge that the many made. Yet on pressed the Glandelinians bound to win the battle or die. wer before was there such horrible carnage. It was really double as bad withat at Jennie-Wren-Town. All the dead and wounded were dreadfully cut up With tempest of eanister, and every hour between fulls the works of th sides had b to be cleared of the dead and wounded. Bicknell on the side the enemy had only two officer generals of his eighty four generals of Me staff, who had been either killed or wounded. Hundreds may thousands of a artillery horses were down riddled with bullets. Hundreds of thousands of wes were knawed away by the storm of bullets and shot and shell and wooden mees taken for breastworks resembled hickory brooms. Buckets used to clean muon with were riddled by bullets, and encounterments, baggage wagons sunition wagons, were destroyed by shells, the ammunition wagons killing al wounding many of their drivers or teamssteers as they blow up. The scene s worse than any in the great glandco-Abbieannian war of 1841. Long lines ithe enemy fairly displyed before the heavy christ ian fire, and the dead a wounded were piled up as high as the works themselves. Yet the enemy so not damunted. The whole line after another lull was now pressing forward miltaneously and the conflict along Certainity lines was growing fiercer and Greer every hour. It was now half past two and still the conflict raged with abated fury and yet only increased. Yet despite all their desperate airges the Glandelinians seemed to makeno impressingon the christianlines caugh they haved awful gaps at every volley they returned at close range th the Angelinians.

mannia Shoomannias center moving against Certainity was the most fie t flercely engaged. Bicknell commanding the christian center did all he ald to hold his battle line, and division after division went forward to well the enemy, and on the side of the enemy charges were continued nigade after brigade being swept out of existance, but more and more of Clandelinians came on anew and assailed the christians with mighty yells. ry discharge of the cannons and musketry moved the glandelinians down by thousand, but the enemy only charged again and again. The struggle was ind med fenrful, and all the glamiclinians having reserved their fire as they anced rushed to close quarters withthe Angelinians, and simultaneously and upon the christian lines a most destructive storm of musketry which Esred a whole line in purple, and mowing down thousands in the second

arly fourteen generals,, fe'l in the fado of this awful witheing fire,, and the christians rerturned a more heavier fire with a 'll their musketry and amon mowing the enemy down in whole regiments, and this terrible firing ald be heard at Jennie Richee (Angelinia) fourty miles away. The furious Addinian columns already torn tottered and bleeding, while their many wes of thousands piled up before the works were under a most terrific he fire from the christian right chain of batteries..... but in s meantime Calmannia Shoemannia had a large force of landelinians dir Dargin Groverner and these he sent to attack the christian in ink, and these h had charged silently tward their rear, and as the most brious part of the firing came (Which was malready described) came, they miled the christian flank with the most vehemence, but the flank had on its guard a d repushed the foe ten times, but however certainity w killed amid the dreadful-carnage, and one of the main clandeliniaj perals also and soon when picknells army learned of it his wholearmy in the greatest confusion, and within another hour Shoemannia and all other forces had all they could do entirely to prevent the christians w fiarly carry all before them.

Such a rout of Bicknells Glandelinians was never seen in any war fore. They fled panic stricken tward the Pullaway Run River in a wild a confusion and stampedo that no one could describe, thatto beimagined vitnessed, and they were persued by general Hansonia and cinia bisinkilian army, n and in trying to rally them and in his fury and sperate James Bicknell, and also James Pyisciahn were severely wounded, It they managed by reserves and by hurling tremendous onslaughts to tempor bily checks check the headlong onrush of the christian tidal wave untill bething could be done to restir restore order and check the fearful pro has of the dreadful disaster.

General Leonia Meldonia did not know of the disaster untill nearly night fall set in, and all this while he had with the other of his own forces been resisting all the hammering onslaughs onslaughts that the wildly pro gres progressing christian forces could have made upon him, and then he learned that most of his other forces were strewaing to the rear like a sea of stampeding rabbits. Though the rest of his main line had been able to hold its ground to the very last moment, Bicknell learning of the dis asrer and hearing that he no efforts could rally them saw that there was no further hopes of continuing the battle with any success, and so when all fighting had coased he ismediately ordered a retreat, and this would have been under way, but Shomannia who had held his own ground successfully and threw back the christian armies with terrible loss, forbade the retreat, and rallied the most of picknells army during the night. Bicknell had routed the other micknells army and badly breached the clandelinian army but he did not follow up his advantage on account of Shosmannias fierce resistance on the following day, which though it ended as a sort of christian victory did not however raise the seige as yet. The second battle of Pullaway hadebeen more severe than the first and over four hundred thousand "lande linians had been del declared to have bem killed cutright, and that about 900,000 died of their wounds of the battle. His main llos losses he would not reveal. General Shoemannia had declared his own losses as to be fully I,000,000 in killed and wounded. The main christian losses were also withheld as their leaders did not think it good for the cause just now to revea the number of slain or wounded.

Calammia Shoomannia was enraged over his defat and over the stubborn resistance the Anse Angelinians had shown in their fury and he therefore being more stubborn himself and excitt erreedingly dr derisive and defiant decided to remain in the vicinity des i despite the seige and not to yeild, rather die than allow himself to be forced from Pullamay itself. About nine hundred thousand Angainian wounded had been taken prisoners by the Glandelinians. This frightful battle occurred on the girst day of May 1912/...

THE REIGN OF TERROR ALONG THE CALVERINIAN ' BOUNDARY LINE....
THE SEIGE OF GENITORI.

This defeat of general Bicknell of the Glandelinians at Pullaway, arcused the whole nation of Angelinia with joy and enthusiasum, and also the A Abyssinkilians were excited, abd besides indeed the outcome of the war did not seem pleaseant in the least for the Glandelinians, who had been lecturing and tutoring the poor Calverinian countries like the cruel and in uncalled for pedagogues, shaking over their ferulas of fire and steel. It was not long now and the rev clution of the child slaves and Calverinians was in full sway against Glandelinia, but now the war having broken out Glandelinian armies had landed be by seaports with the intention of preventing an invasion of Calverinia by Glande Angelinia and now the clandelinians thinking her armies in Calverinia strong enough to prevent a invasion

had now tried to prick and fillpiped and afright calverinia into sub i submission with the intention od of drafting calverinian men in to her wicked armies, and found they were in a tigers den. However weeping little children sat helpless in their homes, and gathering in on all sides of Angelinia with their woes of wicked child slavery which they had ran away from from, and all other scenes of sadness and horror had pricked Angelinia to the quick, and she had sprung up, and her blood was up, and she now beg an to front clandelinia in calverinia also with that terrible strength of nature-which no made had measured which went down to madness and Tophet, and the clandelinians saw that they would have to suffer hard times to deai deal with Angelinia even if she could have wi won the war against her christian foe. Whatev whatsofever was cruel in the panic frez frenzy of thw 925,,000,000 Angelinians in the north, whatsoever was great in the greater simultaneous death deliance of the same number of Angelinians stood here in about contrast , near by one another, and began to form immense armies to hurl into Calverinia and fig fight the wicked gray coated clandolinians on their own chosen ground. A million wildly excited Angelinians dashed in desperate defiance tward and from the city of Angelinia Agathia to defend the boundary line of Calverinia and others also arouse to defend the boundary

initery against the foe under Shoemannis and Pyhecian johnson who was being fired back by strong Calverinian forces tward Jennie Tory. Volunteer defends pleasers, millions of rifle men or pike men in pr purple or red defiled leng the boundary lins of Calverinia, moved immense armies tward the direct im of the threatened city of Ju o Julo Callio and Jennie Tory with the maniles brandishing of arms, always with some touch of Leonideas elequence, of the with a fire of daring that threatened to out Her od Herod the Gallier-is. Hany great movements agaited this great nation of Angelinia, a rushing mainst traitorous enemies in gray, made movements which co clou could not restrained by no known rule, strongest passions of human kind, drove them that over all in Jennie Tory a o among the helpless women and children is were being guareguarded by an immense army of Calverinians.

At the beginning of the approach of Glandelinian armies into calveria herinia twelve thousand slain children at the openingo of the war in perinia from their dark catacombs there in deaths dumb show seemed to ied for vengeance against the Glandelinians. Such was the destructive rage the Angelinians in those few months of war already going on that invasion alverinia could not be even stopped by the Glandelinians, and the christ has poured a across the bounds boundary like a flood, and strong forces me already reported meeting the clandelinians in death grips. In the emities the retreating clandelinians under Calmannias Hosmanniae 's forces bli seige to Genitiri and the result inside of that Calverinian city was knitic. The clardelinians having captured the city without any resistance west had become regular howling mobs menancing the helpigss with awful bung with their war twabrills, and sleeping thunders. The clandolinians were wining and ravaging about the whole vinicity and entrendments were made, who til glandeli i glandelinian batteries were playing their briskiest on a adm of country a hundred miles long. There was all the time for two mis terrific firing from bohind ditches, death volleys miles long biting out of thickets, and ravines and rivers, buts, small towns and houses ther towns may forests were burning, pitful feet of women and children brying to refuge only to be captured and slaughtered. Way worn, dirty and limartened many thousands of Clandelinians opened fire with their own canno mons on Genitiri volom volcanially sputing fire and death and destruct sior many days, while many fugitive children reaching the christian lines the fleeing for weeks with their parents seperated from thei them in the All gave the most pathetic details of the frightful carrage and slaugh iging on over a space of country extending for hundreds of miles along at on of the boundary line.

Imagine the cannona cannonading of the great war in Eroupe has spread over every square mile of the Calverinian Boundary Line the maximum intensity of one hour to form an idea of the horror of the tiling this section. Of course it was a war ten times fiercer than to hundred such wars in Europe and along only the boundary line at at and if all the planits had bombarded this point of the war stricken win it could not have made havor more complete. From two in the after me the city of Genititi was struck with sudden silence, except for the kiling of drums, the tramp of marching feet, and ever and anon the droad thunder at a distance of hundreds of thousands of Glandelinian cannon Edering its volleys upon the whole region in efforts to check invading minians. All the streets were soon van vacant, beset by guards at each and all citizens who proved themselves loyal subjects to landelinia a ordered within doors to escape clandelinian sharpshooters who may mis is them for christians instead of friends of comrades. On the Norma Merine River which ran through this section there folated many sentinels brgss, burning ships loaded with explosives going off like musketry, Marriers hermetically closed less the Angelinian invaders should force white entra retrance. It was indeed frightful and the sky was dense with wh of thousands of conflargrations. A terrible war it was turning out to

but four hundred women and children hahad been seized previously by the indeliniance and an unspeakable ter terror had fallen on all. A certain man also seized his young loved daughter with him who refused to quit him. The are arrests that were following may give the reader a chance to have what he the prisons in Cenitit i Centiri were going to be. Crowd that confusion, jostle, hurthurry, vehemence, and terror terror. Of hundreds poor wome woman and children whi had come of out churches had been with and committed i elsewhere to prison and the serveant of oe of the generals in his sih shirt sleeves with wide staring reves entered

to seek you for areest. They are keek kneek kneeking like to break down the

they were in fact knocking in a terrible manor. The general hastily flung

on his coat forgetting even his waist cos, nothing on his feet but slippers and asked the servants about the noise. Anx And the poor serveants ala answers answered mere negatory, incheerences. As the general looked through the shutters of his window and crivices in front or rearward, the dull street lamps disclosed streetfuls of laggard fierce ugly, counteances, t hese clamor ous clandelinians bristling with pikes and all kinds of weapons, and he rushed distracted for a safe outlet but found none, and he had to the take refuge in a crockery press down siar stairs in the basement and stood there palpitating in that imperfect custom, while lights were dancing past his keyhole, tramp of feet were heard overhead, and a turnit as if gaten and his host were there reigned for four hours, and yetmore. Many women and children in the building started up afright and in abject terror as the clandelinians had entered, and though many laped garden fences, the rest were cruelly dlaughtered in cold blood, while those who had leaped fences were also caught and thrown into prisons.

Terror was in these streets of Genitit Genitiro and Genit ori, terror, and rage, tars to are and fronzy, am and mise rable cries pealing through the air despee desperation of the clandelinians rushing to the slaughter, mothers with streaming eyes and wild and frenzied at seeing their children die.

The crammed prisoners inside the city seemed about to burst so full were they with women and children. Madness, murder and horror was committed by the rn enraged Glandelinians . The far distant clandelinian cannon was now roaring its loudest, with some five thousand children wit height y poor priests were forced along to the main prison by the angry plandelinian mulitudes who were cursing and swearing as they moved.

"Accursed priests this is the most terrible death you and the children are condoned to do die. 'They howled. Hany terrible reproaches and abuses these poor priests and children had to endure, and worse spoken in on them by frantic clandelinians, and alis the next moment the prisoners were blocked and surrounded by raging endless turnlits, in yells deaf to the cries \$ for mercy and petious streams or screams of the children which the clarife linians only answered with sabre thrusts through the heart. Thepriests them selves were cut, hacked, and torn in pieces, and the children were fright fully massaured about the prs prison yards untill their life blood covered the streets. Everywhere there was a howling turnit, the poor children being intersingled in a howling sea of graycoats. And under an arch of wild sabres, axes, bayonets, and pikes, and weapons of horrible torture, many of these poor little ones with even women and nuns sank hw hewn asunder. one after another sank with dying cries and soo soon there were formed a pile of corpses and the streets began to run red .. Fancy the yells of these wicked Glandelinians, their faces covered with sewat and blood, the fiercer shrinks or more women and children cryingg;

''Mercy, oh please havy mercy.'' But there was no mercy. Any cowardly man may be even forced into battle, but the bravest heart would quail at this inhuman slaughter. Hundreds of women and children clasped each other spasmodically, and hung back, only to have their throats and breasts, and bellies ripped open Many others thrown among the piles, and dying of thousands of wounds were only abused by the wicked Clandelinians who increased their torture by putt ing sai salt and pepper in their wounds. Child after child was cut down, men and women too by the wholesa wholesale, and onward and onward went the butchery, the loud yells of the clandelinians wearing down into bass growls. The brave were not spared nor the beautiful, nor the weak, nor the rich, nor the poverty stricken, by these howling human fiends. A crippled girl of the age of twelve years was ale also led to the hell gates of these slaughter prisoner prisons, and though she shivered back at the sight of the bloody sabres, she was too helpless to get away and she was dragged onward. Her fair head was cleft by the sabre, the neck was severed, and her fair body was cut in fragments, with indignities and horrors which human nat ure would fain find incredible. Her head with its ashen hue face and protruding tongue was fixed on a pike, and paraded under the windows of the prisons of the prisons that the rest of the still mos more hated crippled prisoners may see. The circuit of the prisons were guarded by Glandelinian officers, and the clamor o and infinite tumu tumilt increased the terror. A very old man whose a name was James tohnson was also doomed to die. But his young little daughter , very preety, pretty and of ten years ca clasped him in her arms with a an inspiring ele elequence with a love which was stronger than very death , but the heart s of the hateful Glandelinians wewere not touched and she was the very first to die being burned at the stake in a slow and most torturous manner that human minds could think of. The bloody pikes rattled in afrightful manner and the tiger yells of the clandelinians increased to tenfold. Mappy it was that violet and her sisters were not here to witness this. Two hapless pretty little girls in the penitentairy saw two fierce looking landelinians

their hands covered with blood, and armed with sabres, and a man with mes lighted them, and pointed to the hard stone beds of four little Miren who begged with pleading voices to spare them. The men paused but the Alker cried;

may with t hese christin dogs. ..

my sore curell cruelly massacred in the prison cell, while the other two ille girls looked at each other in silence, and clasped each others hands thit carful eyes. Motionless, with fixed eyes, these broken hearted little the gazed on the pavement of their prison on which lay the moonlight, habred with the tre triplex stancheons of their windows.

At three the next morning the glandelinians were breaking into of the prison doors and the two frightened litt le girls thought they caring to kill them in their own cells, but heard voices on the ati er stair case, that it was a room who where some men prisoners had barricas ricaded themselves. They were all butchered there as the two little girls a learned. Two priests were soon cast among them, and after the graycoats they saw to the little girls t hat their time was at ah a hand that by must compare themselves and recieve their last blessing. An eletrick piric movement not to d be defined caused them to throw-themselves on their his and they recieved it but pr promished any thing to god should be foil iglandelinians in coming for them. These two white haired old priests Essing these two terrified children from their place above, with death how rig over their heads on all hands environing them, was a moment never in forgotten . Half an hour later they were both massacred before the m eyes of the litt le girls and dragged out . Tward for four o-vlock kick prisojers were called cfrequently and cruelly slaught ered. Tward m in the morning the grate which led to the cell of the little girls was ged anew. Four men in gray uniforms with drawn sabres and blazing torches sup near the corridor of the little girls proceeded by an officera and se entered an apartment close to that of the two children, and slew the prisoners who were mostly children inside that room, fairly t earing their w very vitals. At this moment two others we were dragged out hanother hallway, and these were also massacred and cut t o pieces, and wheir vitals strewn on the floor. One prisoner had previously escaped, and Islandelinians stepped into the galliery and questioned a guard there, mg him what became of the escaping prisoner? The wretched guard was now their hands, and he lost his life five hours after for not watching the emer more closely, and he had answered with trembling knees that he ill not tell what had become of the prisoner. Determined to find the prisone bmer and kill him or her more cruelly than they did the others, they mged along with this punished guard through various apartments, but but effect. Then one of them said as they entered the room of the two

''Come lets search among the pile of corpses then, for we must where that prisoner is. '

No one could fancy the terror those words;

"Come search among the corpses then. 'Had thrown the children into. rely had these others left , when there came two other men in gray forms, one of them whose arm and sling or a leeve up to the very shoulder wall as the full length of his sabre were covered red with blood, and call We the little girls to follow him. They pleaded in vain, for thay were tild past the fatal outer gate and laid near the corpses. As they got ibir feet they gave a cry of terror at the sight of the heaped up bees, and covered their eyes with their hands, but the killers obstinately ased to kill them saying that their time had not as yet come, so they h taken back, while other children died of immuserable wounds. Yet after is the two little girls thought they should hear their cwn names called mary time the grate was opened, for all the rooms of this corridor theirs had been opened and cleaned out of the child prisoners. There four more yet in their room whom the clandelinians seemed to have for-Men! Yet the litt le girls addressed their prayers to the Eternal t o be th delivered from h t his horrible peril. Not long after a tall stern ting claudelinian entered their room to see thei the prisoners still left. two little girls took him by the hand and conjured him to save them as he wan officer, but the noise coming from the grates made him hastily with It was the noise of some twenty or thirty glandelinians armed to the th as the ,little girls lying flat to escape being seen could see from Hel aindos.

"Upstairs there are more prisoners." Thundred a voice. "Let not one hin.

It was between seven and eight o-clock in the morning and a score ten entered with bludgeions, and sabres, and four shres were crossed over bronnts as they led the four children down and the two other little

By the gla glare of seven torches they were brought before the terrible tribul Tribunal where lay their lives or their death. The judge in graycoat with an sabre at his right side stood leaning with his hands against a table on which were papers, an ink stand, heads of children, and their hearts and lungs piled up at one corner. Some ten graycoated glandelinian officers were around seated or standing, two of them had jackets or apronson, while others were sleeping, or lying stretched on the benche. Two glandelinians in bloody coacts coats were guarding the door of the place, and a keeper had his hands on the lock. In front of the judge three men held a prisoner who was a little boy of elevel—nine years and stripped naked. The landelinians who had the little girls stationed them in a corner, their guards crossing their sabres on their breasts. These two little girls looked on all sides for their provencial two attional guard, guards, one of them drunk who was presenting some appeal from the section of the jury in favor of the weeping prisoner stationed before the jug judge, but this graycont answered?

Then the jury howled;

'It is frightful your judgement is a murder, a bloody murder, and will bring the veg vengeance of not only Angelinia but Abbieannia and the judge only answerd; answered:

The shricking child was driven into the st rect where through the opening of the door the two little girls saw him massacred, and his vitals cut out from his body and thrown all around. They sickened at the sight and almost fainted at that. The judge sat down to write, registering the name of this one whom they had finished, then the little girls heard him say;

"Behole these two frightened little girls of eight, and nine years. Years and months had we ought to brought these children before this swift and bloom bloody judgement bar, where the best protect ion was to have no protection. Two of the guards held each chied by the throat half checking them, the thr third by one of their arms. Without quew tioning them the judge ordered that they be massacred . Yet they had to be brought to the bar of the presi dent who ordered that they dhould be locked in a sort of violon. Yet their cama companions thoughn thought they percieved a s kind of loft 'overhead. But it was very high, only one of them could reach it by mounting on the shoulders of the others. One of them said to the little girl children, that their lives were more precious than theirs, and though the little girls resis ted, they insisted, and neither was scene more touching. First one little girl flung her arms around the necks of these four deliverers, and she mounted on the shoulders of the first, and then on to those of the second, and finally on the loft. She was followed by the other litt le girl and their addressed to their fair conrades their expression of two souls, overwhelmed with with natural emotions. Yet those four generous compaions as they rejoiced to find later did not perish either, for they had by means of a march which one of them had seen that there was a ladder in one of the cubbards of their cell, and by the ladder they all escaped, besides a score of women, and a good number of men, with over eighty other children. Glandelinians with their sleeves bloody to their shoulder had given pers i s persuit to the other little girls, but they escaped even out of the city, and through the enemas lines, and going on still further after a day of running, walking, and hid ing at times when seeing anything gray, they were suddenly seized by what appeared to be purple coats, but who were Abbieannians, who seeing they were not escaping Glandelinian boyscouts whom they were looking for, but two litt le girls took them to their camp where they were safe for all times. In the captured city carts went along the streets full of stripped human beings, thrown pell-mell limbs sticking up, and yet hacked, bedly and many headless and their bodies completely empty. May the same ba black boulder stones of the prisons had seen prison massacres before now, Glande inians massacring christian women and children, whom they had imprisonered untill now, and now they were piled heaps of carcesses, and the streets ran red with blood. At a small town fourty i miles away from the city fourty eight women and children were killed by Glandelinians, and at other places some attempts were made but hardly any effect, being quickly put down by calverinian troops who happened to be in the location. The following days were still more terrible. The mulitudes of landelinians there were stirring swarming in the Calverinian sun. All the streets were humming and swarming as if the city had emptied itself of its whole pupolation. Many plandelinian tumbrills rolled heavily through the streets or the sea of human beings, the guards and officers making way with ever more difficulty anid an inarticulate growling he human surge, which growled even the deepe deeper, even by hearing themselves growl not without sharp yelpings here and there. ...

the corner of Angeline Street the compressed yelpings of the frenzied idelinians becaus a continuous yell. Savage figures sprang on the tumbrill his first spray of a seemingly endless tide of human beings. Anid horrid when and turnelt as of fierce wolves or demons, the other prisoners sank, asscred. All but some cleven who who escaped into houses and found mercy. prisons and other prisoners they held were with difficulty saved. The hipped clothes were burned in big bonfires, while the naked corpses lay and up in the streets..... In the meantime general cionkeen had reached imis T ory and seventy million Angelinians and ten million eight hundred guand Abyssinkilians swarmed to his rescue, swe lling his adfan advancing of to agreat extent and checking the advance of general Pyachian who after hubborn battle of three days duration fell back from Jennie ory and threw strong works to repell any further advance of the christians, ...icknell by the same, but there was no hopes of these Glandelinian generals ming ground against such overwhelming numbers and who already had lost sany b men in the battle already past they were unacct accountable ambers numbers, inaccurate in estimation and who lay like mountians corpses. The christian losses were also unaccountably heavy but not so edeful as the enemy but ammounted nevertheless to millions. It cortainly when one of the fiercest of the battles ever seen yet. When general intelinian army facing his, he himself started again to move a swiftly and Pullaway (Angelinia), but as it was very far away he halted at ale T ori(Angelinia) not knowing of the frightful slaughter and can mge then going on at Pullaway during the second great battle with mannias Glandelinians and Bickmells christians. General , ivian was fairly plent over his victory ant Angeline Run and yet knowing that a most thtful war was now raging and that violet and her sisters were with him, issered that if they once got inside of a clandelinian or Angelinian om captured by clandelinians it would be good bye. So he fixed up a sceme. That evening he called them toget her and laid out the sceme to s, and asking them if they would like to do so. They were to be sent out lagelinian prisoner prisons in order to prw practice of gatting out, so hi in time they could be able to get out of the strongest landelinian im made . Despite this sceme however it was soon to be foiled for many withoy had to be aided in making escapes from the Glandelinians. Hever iss they were glad to do so and the next morning they were sent by special is to one of the Angelinian island prisons first where they were to begin first round of escapades. These prisons were the strongest of all the dinian prisons and as they were only thirty miles from the shore, one of m prisons was rereached in no time: But after labor of about seven days by the time the great battle of Jennie Riches raged , even without help Expanaged to escape, and this was repeated again and again, and still min untill they were able to escape all the Angelinian prisons then in stance. Only to the prison a at Genitori they had not yet gone to, and is escorts now decided to bring themyto these jails, not knowing that this ras in the hands of the foe. Evon liolet and her sisters did not know the fearful bloodcurldling days in thecity, and they were to experience k pretty soon. But the marvelious example of how they endured all this, which yiolet he herself done, which if she had shown the slightest refance to do would have cost not only her life but also the lives of her turs, now not only saw these frightful slaughtere, but for their sakes she wiled herself to the fearful tasks demanded of her. This we s to be their st real experience of horror during their trials of war. As I was going my before violet and her sisters not only saw the frightful slaughters, bt were almost bound to become a part of it themselves, and their terror immetiveness to such scenes of carnage enabled her and her sive t ers ts to escape the cruel jidges and jug judges and notify Hanson and their father of the frightful butchery. Many of the landelinians who issized them as they unexpectedly got into their lines, wore by a loathsome looking Clandelinian officer of not far from thirty in of age, and whose face resembled something of some hedicus but comllooking mouse or rat.

He was very tall in stat ure, with long muscular names, the left seming to be the strongest from some congenital defect, and he also have a furious walk. His complexion was so sallow as to be quite his in hue, and matted with the marks of skin wounds, which he had got his first battle of the war. His eyes were dark and piercing, his unkempt was raven black. This officer indeed looked very much like general his line-head, but he was not, he was general Pighead Boomer of whom clandelinias know as the most wicked man of his command..... Yiolet her sisters were put in the strongest prison in enitori. Yet the next his sisters were put in the strongest prison in enitori. Yet the next his had fled. I cannot hope to describe the fury and excitement among glandelibians this news had produced...... Crowds of most furious

Glandelinians had gat hered everywhere as if moved by a common impushe tward the prison, finding that violet and her sisters were indeniably gone, the crowlds of clandelinians poured through the prison and killed all the rest of the prisoners, and sacked it from cellar to cellar. Then their delight in the opower to plunder and slaughter gave place to rage that violet and her sisters had esz escaped them.....

A violent score t ook place at the Clandelinian counsels immitately jumediately after the news was spread. General Lion Bronkithiasas, commander of the national army of clandelinia denounced the flight as an infamious breach of trust, declaring that the little girls had repeatedly assured him that they would not attempt to escape. But the little girls had never told bim such a thing, in fact they had never seen such a man, with the name of a disease as he really had. But the clandelinian council men were not stafified and Bronklias thought best to defend him himself before that powerful body of furious alandelinians, which every body in the region was beginning to fear. General Hallmannia nandermia had addressed the meeting before Bronkithias arived and picknellian himself denounced Bronkithias as a traitor, and repeat ed the as accusation boldly to the generals face as he entered the council hall. Bronkithis was really the landelinian cost udian of liolet and her sistrs, and their escape was a reflection on either his ability or the q wachman on his loyality to the claudelinian officers . Hallamannia declar ed that violet and her sisters must be taken dead or alive, for he feared that if they reached the christian line at jennie ori they would return with the An gelinian host and put down the slaughter which he sorely wished to

His speech was a tremendous effort, as it brought eight hundred clandelinian officers to their feet cheering him and his sentiments, till the rafters of the building rang with the eahoe. Antoinstting howled that Bronkithias was a traitor, that the vivian girls og ought to have been delivered over to the slaughter as soon as recaptured. Bronkithias had need to defend himself against these charges. It was not difficult to conjecture what might have happened to general Baptisto had not at one time in his service in the Glandelinian infantry stationed twelve miles away from Pullaway itself in Angelinia, where he had recognized the vivian Tirls before the outbreak of the war, and where he learned of their amazing and seemingly supermatural beauty . He recon recognized these beauties and galloped after them with a furious bunch of wicked Glandelinians overtaking , them at junctine pine but had not captured them. What might have been the result result of this chace had not a detatchment of the national armies been present no one would have known. What the result would have been I would have hated to write. But when they were captured they were not killed. With that anguish of smypathy and of forebid forbodeing do my beloved readers think of these brave little heroines returning to that sacked prisoj in which they were bound hand and foot with chains. In such horrible times like these when the reign of terror was showing what heroic stuff many women and children were made of, tenderly martured little girls, no less than boys, the frightful asuffering of hundreds of Catholic and even Protestant ministers and priests and even nuns in this city, that seemed to have gone mad with the Glandelinians, put such great sorrow in the hearts of violet and her sisters that they could not stop weeping for hours. Not sorrow for themselves, for there was no need, for they could get away again if t hey wanted d to do so and did, but others who were in the prisons adjoining who were massacred so frequently. All the while violet and her sisters remained in the prisons of their own accord to get clues and withstand the horrors they witnessed for just that very purpose, a terrible din arose in the city, and there are no words in any language I think by which one could describe the noise to anot amother being so fortunate as to never have heard it. It was useless to say;

Imagine all the big gongs in the city ringing at once, and every other noise possible for an alarm, being added to a deafening jangle, and then upon this imagine the swelling steady roar of many hundreds of thousands of voices, and countless firearms, as mad mulitudes of clandelinians poured into the streets, and asked reasons for thu this uproar, then shout intentions, the while the clamor continued, and increased by the boom of hundreds of thousands of big cannons for the length of twenty miles, and even smaller ones a perfect drum-drum roar more appalling than probably the din in hell itself untill the very streets of the city seemed to shake with it, and with the hoarse outci outcries of the mobs in gray. It was useless to ask any one to img imagine this, unless he could also imagine the dread ofvlong standing which this deafening din changed to acute terror. For many hours the imprisoned inhibatants of Genitiro and Genitori,

knew too well what was coming. They thought it was coming right away even when the city was first coming, when a large force of Glandelinians attacked the city and its defenders avowedly with murderous intent, and were driven back by the heroism and fury of the defenders they meant to slaughter.

imissiter the second batt le of Cenit ori there had been a terrible gathering attring of claricalinians around the city, and such as boasted no pity, of m pitiful sight could stay their hands made ready to march upon the battle make of the besieged city. But though they had been despered tward dawn -despered by the enraged Angelinians who had made stubborn and successful resistance. Now the whole force of the enemy under Hallmannia Boomiania was her here they had marched upon the city of Genitori after their vict ory after the third battle. They were in number 2,600,000 but such a two million six andred thousand. They had been seen advancing into the city by the most frightened populace , these furious two million six hundred thousand. and distant surned almost as black as moors by the terrific heat of the electrican sweet sun, dust begrined, but terribly in earnest, and now they W the Vivian girls imprisoned on the charge that they had tried to bring the gelinians down upon them. The Slandelinians in their fear of them had deis decided to destroy violet and her sisters and swore and avowed before a himself that nothing now should st op to them, then declared that Poor whisself was an imposter, ad dared him to intervene or come down and show inself.

by should he? Thus when the refresh roar of cannons gave the signal for its uproar it occured as previously described and before the terrible clamor skided, it was drowned in drumning and booming thunders of nearly six mired thousand cannon, hourse cries, trampling of hundreds of thousands if set, rattling of pikes and muskets, shouted obscenities, deep throated case, shrill screams of scores of thousands of children at their loudest inged to the slaughter, and other sounds of terror.

Not for all that night long did violet and her sisters close the wire eyas, not for a single moment? Screening, yelling, howling and cursing the of landelinians passed to the prison of the little gir,s girls carry haloft the part of a mans head. It was the head of a bishop who had been like for trying to held off the att ack on the Conitori capitol, where lift thousand Angelinians had barricaded themselves and in ajoining barns whoses for hours resisting the fee. Indeed for hours the bloody plan who clear all approaches to the capitol. With every hour the mobs of inclinians headed by their infuriated officers drew nearer to their set of attack. For every attack twenty thousand landelinians had been said down by the Angelinians. About eight o-clock the generals advisors happen him to flee and seek with his family the protection of the christ hamses at Calvin, it being sevide not all that the capitol could not hall at very long as the defenders would soon run out of amaintaicn.

This was assented to and shortly before nine -o-clock the sad lile procession left the capitol by the rear entrance, the general, then wife, leading her two little golden haired boys, and his staff. The mal was erect and composed but very sorrowful, his wife striving to stol his tears, and the two children were senseless from fright. The puture of the general and his family was most unfortunately not made on to those brave defenders who were holding the entrances , and then time back to those they made a fierce stand on staircases, roofs, and immine pouring volley after volley into the howling mobs, and nor wasailants wer aware that the general and his fainly had gone. So the lady carriage went on from street to street, from houses to houses led by be wicked clandelinian leaders, who had to hew every inch of their fright I progress y through living walls of purple coats. Tward five oclock the evening the fight was over because of very few exceptions. Every Kinder in the capital and houses had been butchered or hauled off to Fign. Violet and her sisters who were chained in their prisons could only eller at the sounds they heard, and conjecture as best a as they could that they mean or mightm mean, and yet they were terrified at the vague that's of the series of horrors that had been enacted. The heat of that most lledy day was frightful, and still more hotter was it in those prisons. Hundre hins of men women and children were continually dragged off to prison, also Alais, nobles, and christian citizens. They were cruelly bound, and many Two half dead with fear, when no sooner had one band of cut throats Misd upon an unfortunate family and slashed their throats, another band to pilliaging their house or church. Palaces and even the most Sacred Asturies were being sacked by to the glandelinians in which drunken child the bosses were hedious ly prominent lany carts went about gathering up many dead to burn them on smouldering fires the rascals had set ...

Heaps of bodies of men, women, and children , lay in the gardens and tourts of the palaces in Genitori, and most of the men were those who to defa defend the capitol and other buildings. The sight of the bodies is children were worse than any ever seen in the slaughters during the let ten times than the total of Angelinians who fell in the battle, though their own losses was heavy. These too were cast upon the smouldering fires.

thrown upon the fire even when st ill alive, and these were bound with chains so that they could not get off. It was certainly awful... One scene of horror followed another while the agony of violet a d her sisters was inten siefied by the comments of the wicked Clandelinian officers who thronb throngs thronged outside their prisons. Great crowds of Clandelinians were pouring into the theathers and were filling up the cafes and eating up everytging e everything. Those who were not at those lotg lootings were committing slaughters, pulling tongues out of childrens mouths as they chocked them to add to the tortures. The smoke of those swouldering fires went up to the stars. As those eternal stars looked down upon liolet and herceisters in prison, on thousands of sacked homes, and descrated churches, on drunkiness, and fierce revelry, and on an agony of wos in which the prisons of violet and her sisters had its awful share, the little vivian Girls having escaped all other Angelinian prisons in their tests, but really finding it futile to attempt it here a second time on account of being bound in chains, and guards by hun dreds of strong guards they felt themselves really doo a doomed. The next day before noon the barriers were closed, and soon that morning the dreadful be bell noise again rang from every steeple in the city and whistles and so on made a greater clamor which drowned out the distant roar of so many cannons. Thereupon the streets were again filled with that rabble of wicked clandelinia landelinians, armed with pikes, cutlasses, swords, mus, e maskets, bayonets rifles, crowbars, lances, blunderbushes, and ramrods, and harvest scythes which all the terrified surviving prisoners had come to know so well. Those who had the Glandelinian slaughter in chagre, had granted the butchers, or rather asz assassins the permission to massacre all the new prisoners. The first victims were some nig minty priests, and fourty nuns who were butchered as badly as the innocent children, their own vitals fairly strew ing the streets. Then the mob of assassins started slaughtering all those in prison. These-Glandelinian butchers were led by general swearing-To-Raise--Cain a branded clandelinia criminal and thief, a ferocious bully, and officer who led the landelinians in all these slaughters. Sometimes the Glandelinians would jabt their sabres in the throats of the men women or children and rip clean to the chest down to the abdomen, tenring the intest ines out and killing them in this horrible and shocking way. In all manners dec descriable they committed these slaughters, assassinat ing without pity all the children who were in the prisons, cutt ing off their feet, ? ou cruelly checking or suffocating them, teming out their eyes and tongues, and otherwise terribly mutilating them before they were cut to pie pieces and murdered, and forcing the children also to go into the dark places where they would be afraid, or even throwing handful s of spiders and contepedes upon the little girls terr terrifying them beyond endurance. This was a display of cruelty and fury of which the wile wildest beasts could not stand to do. Some of the prisoners, men women and children were hurled

Some prisoners were burned alive, and all the images and pictures of all the Saints of Christ, His own pictures of the Sa cred Heart, and his Blessed Mother were hacked to pieces with them, or riddled with thousands of bullets.

out of the windows, one hundred feet high from the hard pavements of the

streets while yet alive, aft or being slashed badly and their tongues cut

out, and eye eyes torn out, and the fall of each celebrated by hisses and

Swaering-to-raise-cain sat as the Clandelinian tribunal al day and night once condeming after the merest mockery of a hearing practically all who was called to trail, and there was very few at that, and only whom the Glandelinians wished to choose.

During the trail swearing-To-Raise-cain ordered that five or six children, all girls this time, should be brought before him and without a stitch of clothes on. These little girls had been first imprisoned in a Catholic Church but was not suffered to stay more than three hours, when they were thrown in remote prisons. Their doom was settled before they were dragged before the tribunal of the Glandelinian judges, directed by their main mis magistrate swearing-To-Raise-Caity/. These little girls were beaut ifth beautiful and good and never had taken the slightest part in the quarrel ove over Calverinia at which they were accused, or the slock child slave re' rebellions. But because they refused to se swear 'Hatred to the king of Heaven and all there' they fell-upon the six little girls and butchered them. About noon a frenzied mob of Glandelinians came swarming for the prisons of violet and her sisters. The standards they followed were the heads and even gashed bodies of six beautiful little children, with their intestines protruding from their bellies, and every one of these were on pikes dripping with blood. Fortunately violet and her sisters did not see

T hese they carried into the cout courtyards of the great prison under that window of that o tower in which the vivian airls were confined, and these yelling like demon demons demanded violet and her sisters to appear, and when they did they thrust upon to their windows the heads and bodies of these

imily children, and managed to cast them ins inside among them. Then burst in ito the doors they thrust the heads into their laps ordering them to and copy of them in pencil.

"Hext you shall make us the Bishi Bishops." They said. "Refuse my will kill you by fire. Obey and we will only keep you as prisoners. his bed before it is too late. !!!

and though it seemed as if they would die of horror they thought it best to by, and as their ar s were freed, and paper and pencils had been given to in they started in to draw the hedious bodies and heads, being good as noring pictures in the most perfect form and only taking them a few hours that too. All the rest of the day and night the slaughters went on. The in was again a shambles and not on any pretext wha whatever could any one am this blood madness. Escape from the city was pre practically impossible is not only that but nugtrality was also looked upon as unfavorably as sympathy with the landelinians, and their tribunals. Not to join where butcheries was to risk death. As for that infinetely tragic group the largest prison none knew what their fate would be. It was found out ni other c christian armies who know of the slaughter was afraid to make a m in behalf of violet and her sisters, less to do so would bring death those hapless prisoners, who could not escape for the only reason of which held them to the floor and the walls. They could move about misir will but could not get free from the ironc chains, without the keys thifitt ed to the locks, and they had no file or steel saw at which to saw bloke and chains. And what they suffered in their horror for tho the in suspense, and of indiginit ies no one can conjure at all, neither mil. If I had the distress of seeing them in their capitivity, you look kiwn from an upper window and beholding those celestial like ...ivian he more prettier than their diginity then ever I found, I yet could not scibe it.

Heald only see the an elic vivian girls by being with them, seeing them and in their sorrows, as they moved to and fro, seemingly heedlesx biles of the curious who looked down upon them from every coign of vantage wid the impudent guards, who gave themselves ga great pleasure, to spoil Wairing by miffing their vile smoke into their faces as they passed them than covered with blood from the bleeding bodies of children and the thrown at them, saw the vivian girls still in their very tr tenderest and childhood, when they cannot free themselves from those chains could wangh to make me insane with fury. There to if I had seen that sweet bily father of theirs I would tell him of their imprisonment . Had he know n this he would have marched on Genitori right away and massacred all ilundelinians. Hy heart bleeds. I can write no more.

So a hastily as possible I will come to their trial and marvelious made. But the question more pressing in the tribunals as yet was this; at shall be done with violet and he sisters ...

Violet and her sisters in their own prison impartments alone ha then known as the most deadliest enermies of the child slavery, and hin their circuit of horrors too far, and so the verdict was that they be in the circuit of the massacre, and so the next morning, their was to come. The morrow indeed, and how was their trial to come out? he hall of the Glandelinian con vention reports of great strn strength forward from the propera appointed comittees on the fate of poor get and her sisters. The Gallieries listened breathlesly thinking that get and her sisyers should die without any trial whatever. Nay, now there were comittee reports with legal arguments very prosey to read, now Twireshing to hear them, that by the las of the landelinian nation, and to laws of the judges, that violet and her sisters were believed to be blu as well, and that they can and should be tried. This question about this and her sisters emerging so an often as an angry confused possibility Pubmerging agan again, and cormerged now in an articulate shape. the Clarical inian mobs and generals growled with indignant fury.

'Try those vivian girls! 'Scornfully ejaculated the Melinians. Other Angelinian criminals went to their deaths for refus to formake their religion, and these chief christian dogs, tye the In Girls gul guilty of this war made on us, started at Jennie-Wren- own Throwley of a nat ion slashed asunder with raging battles and christian thries, why each spy shall not even enter the g tribunals with their oliset, but be slaughtered in their prisons.

"Yot the judges declared that they will have these trials first, and thing else before it, and death to those who tried to prevent it. The next another werl ermorging of the trial came and it was a more practicale or Pracical one than ever. On that day at nine o-clock, the trail of Tivian girls had ermarged very decidely into the streets of genitori. that and her sisters were led by soldiers, and marcha on ther way to the ailum 1

They were guarded by major general wart, and general gleep godety, and also troops with small cannon, cavarly and double rows of infantry, all sections armed to the teeth, while throng or strong patrols accured the streets, so fared the little girls slowly through the dull drizzling weather. This singular processsion went on in sicence or amid the horrible yells of the Glandelinians who tried their best to bayonet them there, but not being able on account of the officers guarding them there. After half an hour of marching violet and her sisters were ushered into the hall of the tribul tribunal. The president looked up from his desk with a list of seven questions and said with a fierce swo scowl;

"Yo vivian cirls may sit down." The little girls sat down and listened without fear, and with a composed look and mind. Of the seven questions, they conneerned about their religion, their father, mother, uncle, and about their being spies. Neither in their answers answers was there anything interesting. They hardly answered at all giving defiance to the judges. So they were ordered to withdraw, and were with drawn by two soldiers, into a neighboring comittee room, having at first in leaving the bar demanded defiantly to have legan councels. Then again they were taken to their prison s and chained up as before.

Violt violet n and her sisters had no fear and yet had a intentions to kill the judge at the very next trial, and then try their best to make their escape. Yet two or three more tirals were yet to come, and when these trials came and passed there was no chance as yet to kill any one 6 of the judges. The sentence was death by suffocation. Yet the judges didynot agree to this, and vowed that they would have one more trail. So again lolet and her sisters were bou ht into the T Tribunal before they were led to the judges they were sent into the comittee room, where silence reigned for severa minutes i only interruppted by the sobs of other children. Joice had sat down , violet on her right, her two sisters, Angeline and Hettie in front, and the others beside wielet . Tehy They often embraced each other. This scene of woe lasted two hours and three quarters , durning which time no sound could be her heard only the sobbing redoubled, and continueing for all the time . For over three hours this agony lasted then they were torn asunder by two cruel wicked Glandelinians who came to take them before the judge. Jepule was pale and trembling and Hettie burst into weeping afresh, but the glandelinians only laughed. Violet who was the boldest of them all decided not to die without killing the judges who pronounced the sentence upon her, first. As the lit tle girls were brought into the hall the president was amuzed so see violets & face so beautiful and so calm. And yet there was something threatening in thos those dark blue y eyes of hers. What it was he did not know. A strange murmur ran through the hall at sight of the vivian girls, and as violet looked at the villianious looking man and thought of his crimes she decided to kill him at any risk to save at least the rest in Cenitori. She knew that everything was fair in war, or not even in war to kill such bloody muraders and murdererers who slaughter the hepl helpless and innocent children in such a horrible way.

They were also going to be mordered and so she was determined to show him that he will never be the cause of hers or the death of her sisters under no conditions.

"Why do you spy on us?" Asked the president with a scowl. 'We did not sny on you Glandelinians.' Answered Violet with a look of defiance tward the enemy of God. "Powerful as you judges are you cannot kill us, and we can prove it if you dare to try. .. At this the executioneers proceeded to bind her feet and hands, but she resist

ed saying; "The trial is not over yet."

Then turning to the Glandelinian judges she said;

'Villains we die not, and you have not the power to kill us. You were fool ish to take us out of the prisons -----you die instead...

As she said this several of her sisters and she herself drew their concealed weapons, and blazed away shooting down every landelinian as fast as they rushed forward to seize them. Violet aimed at the president, n and also shot he him down, and then her sisters turned upon the amazem amazed and astonished, and still more flabborgasted judges.

"Show us a way to get out of here, or we'll do thesame to you." Said Joice. 'We are anxious to get back to the christian armies where we rightly belong, and so that we can get the christ ians upon you fools. **

The Glandelinian judges were not covards, and they made a combined rush at the little girls, but at a great cost for two of them were killed, and the others were-shot in the arms, and legs and rendered helpless. Then before the other Glandelinians would come in on hearing the shooting, Violet and her sisters darted out through a rear entrance, and with within a very few minutes were hiding in a very safe place, while hundreds of clandelinians were searching high and low for them.

imfess I feel a bit nervious. 'Said viols in her hiding place five min whilter she had slain the judges and the others in the battle for freedentiff they happen to catch us now, or find out where we are hiding we will behithered sure, and more cruelly than the others. " The biding place was very dark however and had the stillness that proceeds

If well rather see myself and my sisters lying dead in this cellar than wrecaptured again now. 'Said violet h to herself.

while she and her sisters had hid in this place had been found out, and had recieved a curt and perep peremptory note from the besiegers that y must either surrender or the po place would be burned and them with The besiegers could not get at them because the position of the cellar as such as to enable them to hold any bay of at hay any number of men hany kind of weapoj, where whether gun or not. This was a hard blow ryiclet and herceisters, for they were already very hungry, having eaten ming while in the prison and yet to surrender would caus cause tort ure estarvation for them all for the enemy would put them to death by storture where and starvation for the just assassination they had committed.

Yet heartbroken a they were neither for a moment had she hught of accepting the altalternative. But when she eat down to write her our by candle light it seemed more even more than she could do, it was In causing the burning of the house and her sisters including herself, and h buried her head or face in her face with a despairing groan.

"I know its hard violet. 'Said Joice tenderly. ' But the will not forsake us if we do our duty. Has he ever failed us net: We may escape yet. To give ourselves up would only make it worse for than it i is now.

mare right sister dear. "Answered violet bravely." I must try to remem the words of the Great St. Paul'I can do all things in him that strengthen "And taking up her pencil she wrote a simple and dignified reply, sending islant refuel refusal. The little girls felt that they had done what was Et. Yet it was with heavy hearts that they listened to the energy to whom thad thrown up the note to. The night was becoming dark and stormy, and brious south wind swept over the city and howled around the house in which prere besinged, and among the tall trees whose leaves made a swishing be almost like the sound of an angry sea.

After seeing that the note saftly reached the melinians Violet chilled to the bone with fright from the horrible is that she heard after she threw up the note, and was decending the ter, when in leaving the trap door open accidentally the wind blow out the landle as it entered in gusts, and in the darkness she stumbled againz sist some bor boxes, and badly wrenched her left arm. Her sisters ha heard very of pain and rushed out to see what the matter was. Jennie relit the de, while Joice wont up, and shut the trapdoor. Her sisters werehorrified illed violet bleeding, half unconscious and moaning with pain. It took mited efforts of two of them to get the poor little girl into a cot that in the corner. But at last they succeeded, and she it was sometime before tume to hocherself, and then she was so much san shaken, and so weak and m, that when -she attempted to arise, she fell back helpless.

"Good god Joice. Exclaimed violet. A terrific whirling typhoon proaching and I don't think I could stand, less warn the many children have saved from from the beisged. They have driven the enemy away by threat to throw a grenade at them, and now they are guarding the place again first them armed with a box full of explosives, they had secured in We secape from prison. They are all boys

"Don't worry i Violet dear. 'Calmly manswered her sisters. I'll do all we can to warn them. Liestill and some of us will see to it do not worry while one of us are out, and Jennie please be on the

spend little girls hurried up the ladder to the uppr upper room and h just reaching the outside, when she could plainly hear the distant in of the approaching whirling storm, and could see the funnel shaped 4. All the watching children had see beso betook themselves to saftly the approaching twister, though some little dreamed of a new danger. grear of the approaching whirlwind was growing nearer and louder every the, and Joice had already opened the gate and was calling to the group didren before the fence, when she heard piercing screens issueing from wilding and looking around she saw to her horror that the upper par building was a mass of roaring flames and caving wreckage. With a of angi anguish she started to run back exclaiming; God my sisters, my sisters ...

that moment there was the sharp booming roar of the typhoon frightfully It was coming quick and it was her duty to warn the children before too late. They heard the noise but thought nothing of it. Joice half way in agonized doubt and suspense in that second, and a

thousand thoughts seemed to rush through her brain brain, her helpless sister sisters, violet and the others, her bright loving sisters, she saw all in the mercy of the flames, facing a certain horrible death. Surely her duty was to them and she ran tward the building, but then stopped short. She saw in as in a vision the typhoon slaying her resours, all victims of her failure to do her duty. She was overwhelmed, her limbs shook under her, her breath came in agonized gaps gasps, the cold perspiration stood in heeds on her forehead. Just then she seemed to hear violet's voice calling or hear her ernest words saying;

**I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me. ** "'Yes God would help her, she must do her duty no matter what ever the con sequences. even if she should lose all that was dear to her in the world. With with a pitiful cry of 'God Help Me Save them 'She sprang to the two child re ren hurling them flatk ,lying flat herself, just as the typhoon passing the city as it swerved rushed on with frightful fury tward the countr country section scattering and tearing awa wreckage, and seeming to shake the whole earth as it increased with a thunderous roar, the lightning making it almost as bright as day. Ye with all its speed and fury it seemed to the poor tortured little girl as if it would never pass though it reality it was not tearing across where she and the others lay. Her whole heart went up to her Dear Lord in a low moan of agonized tr entreaty;

''Oh God please please, please save them. Have pity.'' At last after raging with unabated fury for ten minutes the storm suddenly abated, and with tottering limbs, she staggered over to theburning bul building, which had been left unscathed by the cyvlone, and fell fainting at the feet of violet and her sisterd, all standing safe and sound, within a few hundred yards of what had been their refuge from the enemy. Joice had bravely done her duty and God whom she had trusted had heard her pre prayers and watched over her dear ones. Despite the dashing rain and hail that now came down, the wind was now so high everywhere that in spite of the rain the building was burned to the ground, and when Joice came to consciousness, noth ing was left of thebuilding buta heap of smouldering glowing, smoking ruins. One of the most thrilling passages of the first year of this was was indeed the experience of violet and her sisters, as after the escape from Genitori itself.

After a few minutes of traveling violet and her sisters began to have great difficulties. They took a cut ofv off which they expected would lead them to better safty, and which only led them through dangers inconceivable, and worse than that, so seriously delayed them that it rendered uncertain their being able to cross the main streets, before a hw howling mob armed with pikes came into sight, these being in search of the escaped children . A little later in reaching the frightful streets where the great sla claught ers had been committed, they saw to their amazement that they were swarning with enraged graycoats who were brandishing all kinds of dangerous weapons, a and yellinglike demons.

Hore in trying to get beyond these howling ranks, violet and her sisters lost all the food they had taken with them, in which they secured out of those boxes in the cellar of the burned building. The horror of this part of their experience can be understood by only those who know something of the frightful dangers of being left in the heaheart of such a city of which the enony were taking all the food and drink for themselves. Yet they came upon a sem seemingly dark alley. Here were graycoats also and as they saw violet and her sisters in the gleam of the lightning which still played, they were aroused to a pitch of frenzy, and rushed upon the little girls, one of them striking Jennie a glancing blow with the butt end of his sabre making three three ugly gashes on her arm from which the blood streamed and flowed in gushes. Joice with a good impulse rushed in between Jennie and the fren zied man, and the blow decended again, but this time upon her shoulder, cut ting it as it had done to Jennies poor arm. As the rascal half crazy with rage raised his sabre to strike again and with the sharp side at that, joice

h drew her pistol and shot him down killing him almost instantly. Though they escaped the other rascals by darting into a dark corner of the alley, the they had to go through many ordeals yet, which can be only deemed curls cruel and wicked. They were to go forth in the trackless streets filled with the bodies of the slain st ill unburied or unburned, without water, ammunition, for for only one round more they had, and there was nothing to be gotten also for Jennies and Joices wounds which had been bound up by Vicle violet tearing stripps off her dress . Who can conceive the sad loniless that flooded the hearts of these little girls.

Yet as ten o-clock in the night came on and the thunder and lightning increased, Joice who had been doing her best to comfort her heart broken sisters despite the pain of the wound on her shoulds shi shoulder spoke to them with calm determination;

dear sisters, I'm going to raid a store and secure food and amunition, if it costs my life. "

Startled cut of their voverwhelming serror ac serrow by the words of their ther, her sisters gasped while Violet heherself said; iplease do not go. Please do not be so rash. Or it will be just as bad for all

of is. Without you we are lost. You are our leader. !! But goice was not to be twarted. So while her sisters lay in their hiding place in silent agony which after a fond but silent farwell and a hart felt ''God Belss you'' Joice broke into the nearest st ore and began to gather together the things she knr knew heresisters and she herself needed. pice found a box of crackers, biscits, large bags of ham of which she took ig pieces, and bacon and some milk and bread and butter. She also secured some inty bricks of Vanillia Ice Crown. Then taking this with her se she secured good deal of ammunition out of another store; and then secured a lanthr where and put a box of matches in her pockets . All this had to be done dently, and when most of the glandelinian mobs had settled down to sleep. will violet and joice knew the fl feeling to be so strong that she and slet who was now also with her would not had broken into the stores, had s the big wild thunder storm driven in the mobs for a 11 the time the rain wired down in sheeted torrents. Yet every street corner had its guard med to the teath, who had to st ick to his post in sunshine or storm. Met had been cautioned by her beautiful sisters not to come too near these that men untill all the provisions were secured, ad then to return to the my and have a good feast in some shelted sheltered spot from the pouring is. When everything was ready Joice and Violet slowly carried the boxes to hir hiding place and after they all had eaten and drank all they could without that harming themselves from overeating, they again crept out into the met. They also carried the remainder of the food with to them. Stealthily by hid th emselves in the shadows cast by the houses, in the flickering b his of the terrific lightning shadows dancing and leaping like hedious and dappen monsters. They were scaked to the skin by the dashing rain it in their desperation they did not heed it. They cautiously approached the mispecting sentinel, who suddenly stopped looked at the buildings, and blodies of the slain revealed by the lightning, and then peered into haysterious darkness down the streets. Lying down in the streets they mied and silently dragged their bodies alonguntill out of his hearing, and b feeling with their feet lest they fall into son some unseen danger and again startled by some sudden noise that suggested to their excited axes the presence of wildly yelling mobs, far down the streets, or Hing volleys from afar, they slowly increased the distance between them es and the sentinel. At last wiclet whispered; to Violet or Joice" Let us / light the Lantren." ping down she spread out her skirts so that not the slightest flash is match or beam of light could reach the d sentenil, for animavertent in from the lantren would bring certain death dealing shots from the rifles es sentinel, or from any other glandelinian who might be outside. a lighted the lantren which she then took in her own hand and covered ther skirts, so that its beams only illuminated the small circle which they stood. Suddenly joice discovered that she had lost her gun. erefully looking, she scarched for the gun. To and fo fro, back and fort h pered, her sisters helping her. Though feverious ly anxious and ready iles the city, there was no careless haste in their search, they were antful and deliberate. They even completely retraced their steps to alley, they had had just left . in their intelligent determination to I that little gun or stay in the city. At last joice herself started for

"Sten' Gasped Viclet. Suddenly on the midnight air the wild and fearful howl of landelinian t mde the darkness hedious and horrible, as the sentenils loud challenge Rout, followed by the flash and report of his rifle. From the distance anceven more and applalling and dreaded cry, that of the clandelinian ationsers, rushing tward the sentenil to learn what he fired the shot it that cry it is no figurent of the iminag imagination to say that hir of violet and her sisters seemed to stand on end. But on they go te for moments drawing their weapons again and seeing that every chamber wa Willed. Again they halted. With their hands held tightly to their breasts wis still the fearful beatings of their h hearts violet and her sisters with wild eyes into the darkness, while violet brave though she was the bravest of her sisters seemed paralized with fear. What had frightened anew our readers cannot see, but I and the reader can conjure or conjects esture that they had heard sounds that were more weird and sinister than of the frenzied and ferocious landelinians, for they were suggest ive then t igers whose lust for blood thay had already tasted, and which little girls had too sad an evidence of their experience in the great

Weith a half cry of gratit udo and thankfu, ness, and this sound of her

Treached the ears of the sentenil.

330.

outbreak of the Calverinian rebellion among the child slaves of their child ish fears. All the terrors of their times in Calverinia seemed to be conden sed into the awful power of one dreaded moment. Could they poss ibly go on with that unspeakable fear clutching at their little hearts. Children though they were they sice silently called upon god once more and begged him to help them. The best thing to do was to turn into an ally allet and hide a untill the alandelinians and Cud Curdeominians had passed. So forgetful of their own weariness, steeling their young hearts to withstand all fears, and calming themselves when panic gripped their hearts a strings at the thought of a horrible deay death of being recaptured by the landelinians or gurdes, they resokutely searched for a dark hidin hiding place. At length their persistent: seard h was rewarded for they found by the flash of the lightning and old empty house and quickly hid in this untill the howling landelinian soldiers had passed. Then as they seen pass of through the cutskirts of the city, and saw in the faint distance or in the distance rather faint gleams of 1g light like scattered stars.

'Thise must be camp fires.' Said violet ecstatically. "But why they have them I do not know. The christian armies in their camps have fires but never show them."

The next moment the startling thought came into their minds;

"What if they were the camp fires of the enemy! Then the reason assecrted itself "You are saftly out of the city now so keep on and if you are ----- And then for a moment their hearts stolpped beating again for the suggestion entered their minds that if --if--if--if--if--if-- one of their good brothers had fallen into the hands of the treacherious glande linians What one of those fires might reveal to them. " But anyhow came the next thought. "It matters not what they find. They can

only know by going on. ** So despite the fear that almost paralized thom they steadily advanced. How Slowly the little girls went and how far away the lights were which at times seemed to blinker like stars and grow brighter only to die down to redness It seemed as if they would neve never reach thom.

"Will we never get there?" Though violet and her sisters.

It seemed as if the more they walked the fart her away the lights got untill soon they began to grow larger and brighter, and then glad moments in the dim rays of the still far distant lights the they saw a big and seemingly never ending city of tents looming up before them almost like a mirage and with a cry of almost material yearning violet school out; Oh Hanson, where is Hanson!

The next moment a loud challenge rang through the air;

"Stop where ye are. What the hell do you want with Hanson! Don't move a step farther no matter in who ye be or I'll blow your brains to kingdom come. ** What camp this was the little girls did not know and as they stood silent the challenge rang out again more louder this time; 'Halt and give the countersign.'

w W When When the cl challenge rang out a second time Violet and her sisterd sisters halted not knowing who challenged thom and then dropped to the ground just as he blazed away with his muskey and a bullet almost hit violet in the head she feeling it grazing her hair. Suddenly dark black objects loomed up i in the dark and hastily advanced tward the sentry who had heard the childs exclamanation and the next instant the little girls before they knew it were seized and yanked roughly to their feet . "Spies no doubt. "Said a rough voice. "They are little girls as I can see by their hair and clothing. Maybe they are those yivinn irls. **

"Who are they?" Asked a loud stentorian voice.

"I said they must be the vivian Girls." Answered the one who had spoken

"Well then we'll see. "Cried the loud voice. "Take them to the camp fire." The capt ors ordered violet and her sisters to follow them.

"Make any move and you will wish you had not done so. "Said one of the leaders. "You just follow us to the camp fires. He you did not expect to find extra armies of clandelinians here when you left the city did you?"

As they proceeded tward their destination a voice sounding like a bulls called out loudly in a bossy tone;

"Bring the prisoners here. (

The men obeyed bring them tward a brilliantly illuminated camp fire where near by stood a mumber of handsomely uniformed general officers. The main leader of the groups was general Deldon who had charge of the Del-Hell-Tell-Mell penentary in Calveriniza.

"Violet and her sisters I'll be bound he g "'He gasped. "How did you soldier soldiers get them?'

captured them going through our lines they having escaped from the city geral. Said one of the captors. Thoy were caught as they were entering ilines.They are spies no doubt. !!

pies 'laughed general Deldon.' Don't you men know that the vivian Girls h worse than spies. They have caused this war to break out, and that they in interfered in the child slave places during the beginning og th of the

The yes that is so. 'Said one of the officers.' What are you going to do to them!Kill thom right away or send them back to the city!!! heither 'Said general peldon.'They are going to stay right right here unti will I get a chance to send them right to the King Procile himself." but they ought to be put to death 'Protested one of the officers. 'It was

Tis orders be hanged. I have the vivian Girls in my power now and he amot and will not interfere with us or me. "

but they will get away on us and what will we do? ..

They will not get away 'Said the great general.' And what is more I'm going to kill them. The king wants them awfully, and they are going to

ling that further argument was useless the officers did not say anything mi, and violet and her sisters were placed in a house on the top of which is a small tower, and here they were confined with secmingly no possibilities issape under any cir: circumstances.

TWARD THE CITY OF PULLAWAY.

hattle of Jennis Riches raged on the tenth of May, while general was making his campaign into the clandelinian country. At this general Pyhisician had prevaled against some of the invading christ timies with some considerable success as already stated at the battle of lie-Pos-Station, and having gathered great forces of in immense strength ed to press the invasion into Angelinia with the intention of he lping minute with his own invasion. Bicknell had also been reinforced by I,700,000 Angelinians, already adding to his II,000,000, the reinforc decements being under general Hrn Henry Stanck, but then he did not it possible to repell with any success the advancing Glandelinians under pician, who had arived by the minth of Makay to lay seige to the boundary deity of Stancklin Angelinia . However the aurthorities at Angelinia Als hurried great armies of christians forward under the leadership lansonia gladerlinia, and these having arived on the evening of the decided to push their may from the direction of Jennie Richee (Angelinia thalt Pyhisicians advance, but found that thethe foe had already gone this point, and so the Angelinian army-retreated northward, as fast possible, and on midnight got beyond the Glandelinian army, and took pssession of strong positions formed by nature which was just in the If the advancing Glandelinian army, and then deciding not to delay any at but to strike as soon as possible moved his left wing forward to At Pyhisicians 1 r ght wing right wing. A battle of general fury and which raged all that bloody day and night, but the glandelinians recon caught on bad ground were severely handled, and handicapped, large portion of the clandelinian army was routed with the loss 0,000 in killed, and five of ther their general officers wounded, their being Benedict Estrabrook, Erminie Johnson, Paul Saunders, gandfords Johnson, Walian Wallen, while generals Pholaiinn and general tilthias and gound oon were killed.

Pyhlsician was indeed amazed h when he saw the strength to the Angelinian troops, the disaster to a portio; of his army, and right wing rolled up with such frightful loss in one day and night, begged Shoemannia by telegram to send him reinforcements, as laderlinia rady outnumbered him ten to one.

He did not know that Shoemannia was besieged at Pullaway or may be the term, or did not even know that he had been withdrawn tomand and another leader was in his place. Sladerlinia with his 189,999 Angelinians moved on in advance of picknel'lls army, which milied and reformed after the first explosion with the Clandelinian force ared by hundreds of thousands of little children all we wreathe d in mly flowers. Many of them had fathers in gladerlinias army, and few fried sad to say. Pyhisician seeing the grand advance of liadel derlinia, and of his own left and right wing rolled up and crushed to

THE BATTER OF JENNIE RICHEE, AND HANSON'S ADVANCE

fragments in the second great explosion with Bicknell, and not with his sadly depleted forces being able to withstand the onslaughts of Bicknells Abyssinkilian concentinians that were kept up even during this time, decided to fall back on Lucillie Erminiee Run, but first made an attempt to antin s anticipiate Sladerlinia by a flank movement, but the christian troops under Whilliam. W. Wailen saw the attempt of the enemy, and no--did not really hold them in check untill the main body of the christian army came up---as this was not needed, but cut to pieces the flanking forces, and capturing thousands of prisoners, and putting the rest to a flying tearing rout with the death of their leader general Joseph Richard Logann, and two others general Looney Lundy, and Lucille Washinghammia, the latter wounded mortally.

This rout was called the ''Stampede''. Most of Pyh sicians troops badly broken and shattered had reached Erminies lanes by this time and not more than twenty minutes before _laderlinias divisions came up on his right, and began storming with their desperate assaults. Pyhisicians right succeeded in holding its ground by taking advantage of an impregnable position which it fell behind, but the car nage was mercilless and it was evident they could not hold it long, and the main Glandelinian commander again sent a frantic appeal to shoemannia to send him reinforcements. During the time only a part of the christian loft was seriously engaged there being too many men to place at one given point at once, but Pyhisician was rallying and reforming the rest of his shattered army on a low range of steep hills hald half a mile-from the town of Jennie Richec, and all roads covering the approach to Jennie Richee was guarded by parks of artillery, and here he awaited the attack of Bicknell which came with frightful vehemence, and for a time the left wing of his force holding the hills was in danger of annihilation and also his right was in danger of being rolled up, as theit two main leaders Honnie cunningham, and his Brother Burlington was killed, with three others higher generals still bing Rh Richard Baldwin, Richaein Baldien, and Joe Calsoninia wounded. And yet the christians lost no generals of or officers of any rank at all so far. The Angelinians almost surrounding Pyhisicians position kept up the fierca assaults upon his works for three hours, but despite the awful pressure on his cwn right and center the main clandelinian general manage int o hold his position, and with the help of three hundred pieces of artillery al, all gathling guns cut the christians down in whole lines. This however would not have done any good, and the christians had nevertheless carried the works, and was about to carry all before them, when general micknell and the other main commander of the christians fell wounded amid the s dreadful storm of carnage, and this drove the christians to consternation, and when the enemy counter charged they ma managed to drive the christians back with appalling loss with the christian generals Johnnie Snieder, calmann Sh Scu Schumann Jennie Hanson,, Walter John Harrison, Patrick Hennie, James Novembeen, Nellian Callahannia, Nolin Nolian and Hanrie Hamdeen were wounded threw of them mortally.

This indeed was a sweeping disasterous repulse of the christian army under picknell and worse than an defeat of a a clandelinian gray itself, for the whole of picknells army was cut to pieces, and the landelinians had swept before them the remainder as a sweeping cyclone does over a field, routing the christians indeed in the frightfulest confusion ever beyond description. This was a victory complete, for picknells army was scattered beyond rally or reformation, but would this success remainswell we'll see.

Pyhisician had laderlinia to account for yet. He had with his small handful of men routed a force eight to his one. Could be lick sladerlinia. At this injunctute and while he was being reinforced during the night by II,500,000 more clandelinians under accountants, pyhisician again recross the Erminie Run and advanced tward Jennie Richee in grand array, pressing the former assailants who had rallied tward mightningh back but not being able to rout them again as the day before. Accountants learing of the reformation of picknells scattered army, and for some other reason as well did not wish to encounter sladerlinia right away with cut more reinforcements, and though when in spite of his protest pyhiscian made two disasterous onslaughts, and saw his men and officers go down in wholesale nun numbe numbers in the face of the christian fire. Accountants refused to follow up the battle and retired across the Emminie much against Pyhisicians will, and so when the assaulting clandelinians in the second attack were on the point of gaining a decided advantage against even overw e over overwhelming mumberd were again driven back crushed to fragments, and another general whose name was withheld killed, and the remainder of pyhisicians force driven back across the strem stream and stunned by the blow. Seeing that he was rei recieving extra reinforcements Pyhisician again decided to advance on Jennie Richee but Accountants fear ed the strength of the christian army, and again: while he was supposed to

Making a general assault as ordered by his main chis chief he again field back after only offering resistance and repulsing some chargingss the Angelinians, causing the other Glandelinian divisions of assailants the descininated and routed back across the stream and this enraged miscian who in his report on the fourth day to Accountants said; fight just because he is stronger than us. I now intend to advance again his you withdraw again during the battle I'll report this case to the king beingtents.

THE PARTY OF THE P

Meantants answered that Pyhisician was foolish to advance on Seven times he amber but as he insisted and even threatened Accountants decided to do not any cost then, though he knew that Pyhisician was the real fool.

The advance of general Adelelaides Ange clandelinians was immediately and these columns were extended across the creek, and these were founds seemed to be fairly torn by the frightful storm of firing, the mays line being almost completely desciminated and Adeliade Henryson

gounds seemed to be fairly torn by the frightful storm of firing, the mays line being almost completely desciminated and Adeliade Henryson wither commander of the same division was seriously won ded wounded, n and be main general killed by a bursting shell. If clandelinia is lucky, then me ain't. The plandelinian column over the tragedy were thrown into mulation and routed by a counter charge of the Angelinians, but Accountants is advanced with one hundred thousand men to the support of these badly and agled columns, and the clandelinians supported by a heavy cannon ade were finally rallied, and the assault was resumed against the christians, and it with such vehemence that the whole christian line along this part was bled backward by the impact and with three generals Hanley Dunn, general mon Sennig, and Stanck Stacklin killed and three others mortally maded whose names were also withheld. The struggle was fearful but by the spiration of the other commanders the struggling line of overwhelming number mers of christians held their positions every man fighting with the vehem Memonic of demons and slaughtering the Glandelinians in the most frightful

I the more graycouts they moved down the more came swarming over the th, pressing hard in their hand to hand contests and pouring in volleys ip point blank. Both, though they struggled and struggled for two whole in neither side gave way and soon the works became a regular wall of id up dead..... It was awful but still they struggled both sides Mously repelling the advance of the other. Vivian decided to have his men mover their first abandoned line of works at all costs, so he did z zall he wi to encourage them, telling them that they must do this for the sake of ks Christ. Yelling like demons, the purple coats endeavored to press for-H storming the works with great fury, and though they were driven back the frightful loss, they only returned to the charge with greater energy, and m the survivors saw swarmed like enraged mobs up to the works and opened te at short range again mowing the enemy down lije grass. Yet the clande lins though fewer in numbers stuck to their positions despite the fury of a counter assault of the Angelinians, and again pressed the christian back tistill greater loss. Yet another christian general called vivivian blound to retake these works even if it cost him his life, and again illd his men to the charge. But the five of the enemy that was poured into filmes was something terrible. Thegaps appeared as fast as they were closed. Nhe Angelinians be became confused, their dead and wounded lying in many m heaps. The enemy seeing the confusion among the hordes of christians whed down upon their shattered lines in a vehement attack, but yet despite frightful carnage general viviviann rallied his shattered divisions, that the next one laught of the enemy.

inimutes time drove back the enemy with the most frightful loss. Then his the christians charged themselves, and after a fearful struggle hand to be recovered the works, but the clandelinians tried again and again to be themselves and now the slaughter was becoming most heartrend

In the right of this column to sangunary conflict had now extended the center and spread to the left. Both sides in frightful numbers charged that and forth, and during repeated struggles which each time raged with lost frightful fury hand to hand, the center and left of the christian the started an overwhelming concentration, and though they were pressed out their position, the enemy had made this slight and temporary success frightful descimination to their main columns, and over thirty generals makilled, ad over fourty wounded, thirty of which were mortally wounded.

During the hand to hand contests men on both sides had been imply by bullets and storms of canister, and everything within sight on the hitlefield was in wreckage.

The enemy now along the whole line of assault advanced with irrestible force and exceeding fury upon the christian lines, but the cat center was continually continually reinfired by the fresh troops held in rew ree reserve, and though the enemy tried to press forward, they soon met and complete and bloody check, for down went the men on their sides by the score of hundreds. Despite the horrible carrage the left grand division of the Angelinians were pressing forward themselves, supported by general pandon chasmerers Angelinians and Abyssinkilians and now the struggle became frightful. The thunder of four hundred cannon was deafening, and the rear of whole series of muskets or lines of muskets I mean was more fiercer than the rear of the artillery it self. Thousands were moved down every fifteen minutes. Yet only great columns filled the greater gaps, and soon the whole line of the enmy was enemy was pressed back followed by overwhelming numbers of Angelinians.

Sladerlinia decided to follow up his advantage as quicky quickly asynossible and lostlose no time at it either. General pamask Hanson advanced advanced with over I, 100,000 men and made all the desperate attempts to capture the hills that could be imagined, despite the loss of fifteen thousand every few hours, but for a time it seemed useless . Division after division was sent against the death dealing works on those blasting furnace of hills, but each time the divisions of purple coats under this most terrific withering fire were desciminated and torn to pieces, and compelled to fall back with the wounding of general pamask. Yet sladerlinia was obsi obstinate and ordered other leaders to lead their own millions against the gray lines which was gradually done, but every onslaught of the christians was repelled with still more fearful losses to both sides, but every time a crushed and mangled division was driven back, several others only swept on to renew the assault, and thus kept up the struggle without intermission. GThe christians were able to replace their own losses while the enemy were not able to do so. For over three hours and a half division after division still swept forwar swept forward tward the enemys works on those blazing ridges, only to be drive driven back with stupendous losses by furious counter charges. Seeing that the assaults were useless, and that it only brought on useless slaughter,

the christian commanders decided to hull the attacks, and cannonade the ridges, and then surely they would be carried. Every piece of artillery available was trained upon those ridges and opened like a general spasmodic eruption of scores of deafening volcanic eruptions at once and now the carnage among the clandelinians themselves was something awful to behold! Officers in generals, in lieutenants, and officers of other ranks went down by the three score, the works were ground up by the barrage of exploding shells, the ground almost obscured in the bodies of the dead and the wounded, and the trees and wooden fences were blasted into the air, and all the trees all along the line of ridges already resembling hickory brooms from the recent converging mus ket volleys were literally shattered to fragments or blown to atm atoms by the shells which explode by scores of thousands of the surmit of the ridges goring the st strongest works, and tearing all before them in their outburst of hellish destruction....

Seeing that this christian artillery fire was too hot for them the wicked Glandelinians withdrew their guns, espeically those which were not damaged and other divisions of artillery ariving they soon returned just as severe a fire, but in vain for the christian battories out of their range could not be silenced.....At the same time whalen advanced to carry those ridges and when his men came within close range the enemy again opened a fearful fire with their musketry thinning the christian lines in a most terrible manner. But the christians did not stop in their furious charge, even though they were moved down in heaps and masses. However more divisions were coming to the support of the Glandelinians from their reserves only, and the more there came of the Angelinians the core fiercer the awful firing of musketry became. The dead and wounded on the slopes of the ridges were dreadfully cut and hacked by the storm of minnie balls and torrents of canister which were discharged from the clandelinian gathling guns in incessant fury des pite the hammering of the bursting shells a among their lines. Hundreds of the falls christians were so riddled by bullets that they were fairly fright ful in aspect and some had so many bullets through their necks, arms, and legs that they were almost off, and nearly all the contestants battleflags were torn to shreds, and blood scaked in some places. The smoke of battle grew fright fully intense from the incessant firing of cannon and masketry of both sides and the battlefield t greatly resembled some entrance of some great mouth of hell itself.....

gral chries Charles Tochray on the side of the landelinians now trew for in his 170,000 men and soon but gradually joined in the terrific firing, tils a considerable number of big machine guns opened fire with double pirgos of canister increasing the dreadful carnage in a frightful manner. ill of the Glandelinian artillery now despite the raking fire of the christ in gunners now served also in the great warfare of tita ns, opening fire the christian batteries anew, and this time as they got the range, with arible and destructive w effect. The landelinian gunners served at these guns untill they were all moved down by the fire of the christian stillery, but then vert nevertheless other gunners bravely took their places and so the fearful artillery fire was kept on without intermission. Whalans chastens Glandelinian forces were at the left of the extreme summit, and en the Angolinians under whalan had by this time mounted to the summit, and on the Angelinians sto strove with might and main to force the barriers, and at at the embaniments, both sides using their bayonets with fright rightful effect.

his and forth the contestants surged amid the now wholessa wholesale slaugh by hit now the christians seemed to have the upper hand with the support a their artillery, and they were enabled to surge forward again and again the hand to hand fighting was something magnificent to beh behold, especially atmosphered and as the fire of the christian batteries added to their losses, it all costs, and threatened with death all those who should retreat without his withering fire, hundreds of thousands more only continued to assail the life was seen by Pyhisician that soon by the combined assaults and

To must capture those hills in the name of heaven. Shouted laterlinia to sofficers as he watched the tremendous conflict. Whalan was slightly under in the early portion of this assault but nevertheless he retained his mand and rallied his divisions which had been driven the back.

He ordered them to charge again saying:

dillery fire of the christians, that the works would soon be carried. I He

w full well if he was to lose this battle he would also lose his command.

"Trust in Christ. He will help you in a good cause. Now then

tha yell of fury the immense columns of Angelinians swort forward again the fury of a frightful tidal wave. A mighty sheet of flame seemed win to cin contun continually sweep those lines of hills, there was again at terrific and incessant roar, and the christian lines once more withered where that merciless fire. At first the survivors hesitated, but their leaders rid;

"Forward men. We must capture those works and shall. " kthe survivors rushed on in the face of that awful fire, and again reached a edge of the works. The slaughter hand to hand was again terrible for the the line of charge ten deep withered before the enemys fire delivered at is quarters, but the second second line was there to back up the many trivors, and again they pressed forward to the charge though the enemy ly redoubled their terrific fire withering another line, and tearing awful in the third line coming on behind. This confused the surviving distian columns, and despite the plead of their officers broke and fell k, the generals striving vainly to stop their retreat..... The enemy with demorilized condition of the christian lines but did not follow this be when they even had the chance, and Stanck coming up at the moment replace Macod these shattered columns and made a flercer charge in heavier masses biving the Glandelinian columns who had dared to follow back across the mek with the loss of one half of their command. The enemy during the k hull the assault on their works formed into squares and angles, yelling like bundred thousand demons as they prepared to repell the onslaught of general Beral Stancks men. Stanck at once sent for reinforcements while he did his set to rally while Whalans confused columns who were hadly mixed up and almost the manic stricken nobd mobs, while the shot and shell from the enemys the not answering the fire of the christian batteries played on them with Signtful effect. While he was also rallying the men sladerlinia had sent him Mesonett Rissonnottes, and Ugandas divisions of Abyssinkilians, and these bancod tward those deadly ridges, whore again the Glandelinians started bring defening broadsides miles long, and shricking with rage like human lands as well....

Mis had given general Whalans forces time to rally again, while fresh divisions under Peter Annual moved on tward the hills, to add in the numbers advancing to the assault.....

It was already one o-clc o-clock. The left wing along the entire column was ebgaged in assailing the works, and now the conflict was again resumed with redoubled fury, while this time general malens purple conted columns, had been rallied, and these swelled with reinforcements were again pressed forward and the slaughter now became really terrific if it was not terrific before. Up the ridges pressed the long lines of christians and almost over the works the ground besides the works being heaped with the corpses of the slain, whin wh whic were lying thicker than grass cut by a lawn mow. General Aloyosus Counterback of the enemys-side was killed, and ten of his staff officers were dismounted. General whalen and also malan had six horses shot from under them, and nine of whalens staff were either killed or wounded.

The firing along general Phillip curderomian's line was the most frightful. Never before even at Jennie-Wren-wown was there such carnage or such obstinate fighting, the enemys whole line its whole length seemed to fairly blaze as the christians swept on, and another christian line almost withered, while sxo hundreds of scores of the ranks in the columns went down. Though their mangled columns were shattered and mangled they did not give up the assault, but nevertheless they were hoping that Stanck would hurry up and join before they would be annihilated by the enemys fire. Stanck indeed wa dismayed at such a horrible slaughter. He even yearned to have these works taken. But the enemy only held their own and had success fully repelled every charge of the Angelinian columns. Yet he could not be daunted and had hopes that his added colu, ns would gain those ridges. If he could not take those works on the ridges it would be ofno use of Inderlinia of assailing the other intrendments of the enemy, and this would cause the Angelinians to be routrouted, and another reign of Terror would wage in Jennie Riches and the surrounding regions.

He seemed to have vision s of the helpless women and children pleading him to save them, theur homes and churches and other property from the ravages of the enemy. He wished picknell who was only slightly wounded after after all and who now commanded the right wing of the main army would hear of his failure to ca carry the ridges, and sent reinforcements or flanking forces to strike the enemy in the rear. So he sent a messenger to ask him to sent reinforcements. Then gallopping to the leading officers he ordered them forward to help halen in the attack. The officers thought it useless and needless but as orders orders were orders they obeyed, their columns again swarming t tward the ridges. On and on pressed these new columns of Angelinians, and the open glens through which they were moving seemed fairly packed with them. They landelinians on the ridges again resisted their desperate assailats, and yelled like infuriated cannibals and savages, fight ing back their attacket attacking enemies with the fe frenzy and fury of crazed beings. Stancks divisions despite the remod n renewed deadly fire of the Glandelinian cannon mowed great gaps in their columns, and still swept onward with tremendous fury. All of the clandelinian artillery which could not be opened upon the assailants because they were so near were withdrawn and gathling guns quickly brought up and closer and opened fear ful murderous broadsides upon the other advancing christians under stanck now mowing the Angelinians down in whole platoons.

But on came the survivors defiantly, silent ly, and now again up the slopes they pressed in monsterous swarms.

'We must stick to our positions at all costs.'Said the glandelinian

Tet the Angelinians in their own front under halen continued their own assault with redoubled assaulting columns and with greater fury, the poor Glandelinians filling their own works with more p l piles of dead and wounded. Scores of though thousands of the Angelinians were now swarming over the works on one of the hills, and a fearful hand to hand struggle now raged again, but soon the Angelinians were pressed out again good luck to the

brave handful of defenders of their position, who though cause wrong or right did really der deserve victory for their daring and courage, and fortit ude also. Indeed fearful was the masketry and artillery fire on the a energe side, the christianscheing moved down in monsterous masses, but again the whole line of survivors swept on, and as Stancks armies were now also swarming up the ridges the pressure of the christians becaus irrestible to the Glandelinians. On u p up to the works they swept, and on three or four of the hills they swarmed in frightful numbers mingling like furious demons emong the yelling men in gray. The whole line of graycoats on these few hills mentioned bended backwards by the fierce impact fell back, but still they struggled use using muskets, pistols, bayonets, six shooters, pikes and sabres, and even the gunners sued their buckets to strike their assailants over over the head, when their sabres or ramode were broken, and even the sticks they clean out their guns with were used as clubs. It a few minutes afterwards the christin line itself was bended backwards and driven slowly ever the works, but forward they pressed b again, recpaturing the works, and for the second time bending the enemys line back, and striving with might and main

like side of their abandoned works, and again drove the christians back over the, but the christians only recaptured them again. The guns were now turned the strightful numbers, they could not now retake the works, and those ridges in finally carried, the retreating enemy leading frightful numbers of their likes of their retreat. Here Stank was leading in person with malen. Indicate upon hundreds of thousands of Zimmermannian-Glandelinians their hair gainst the form of all different little girls, crushed themselves again against that again resumed they managed to hew the Angelinians down in such highful numbers that the summit looked like some immense morgue.

But the Angolinians pressed their attack with the fury of lians and fought off all the attempts of the poor brave landelinians to drie the them back. The enemy were still bound to hold their works at all usts, and swarmed to the defense of their comrades in awful numbers only be galled and gored down in platoons by the bristling walls of bayonets has the assaulting Angelinian columns. The chief object of the christians as to take the Glandelinian artillery and tward the cannons most of the unilants swarmed . These hills were mainly defended by the clandelinians der Accountants and though very inferior o in numbers they nevertheless med the selves to be more than a match for the christians. They had badvantage of position, more artillery, and though time and again maintants divisions were overwhelmed in a regular hedge of bayonets and thes which impalled them like immense myriads of flies they still stuck wheir works. It was really truely and evident to stanck that these position sitions could never be carried despite the support of the christian allery still hammering the sum in summits not in possession yet, for iglandelinians had recieved more heavy guns and amunition which were Minered and run up to the works, the enoughaving five hundred guns hyether on those hills, fairly shaking heaven and earth with their timous and frightful cannonade. On one of the ridges which the assaulting titian columns could not reach the suntit from the enemys heaviest illery fire, several christian batteries of the heavest cannons were sturned and these fairly rained torrents of shot, shell and high ilsives upon the clandelinian batteries.

thy all the time the christians kept up the assaults both sides had kept the great cannonade the christians pouring their deadliest volleys at the thof seven hundred and minty six shots per minute. The din resembled a at he, hell of clausor and was so continuous that it was one similtaneous discessant uproar. During this time Stanck had fallen nortally wounded, while whalen was himself riddled with bullets and dying almost instantly. the Angelinians in ignorming norance of this kept up the assault. While tenanys fire along the whole line of ridges not captured by the christians use terrific that it was like sucidefor laderlinia himself to cross bregion of Erminie Plains before those ridges of damanation where the alls were bursting in continuous fury he did not know what to do and this Ingion afterwards was called ''No Man's Land''. It seemed that no great Figuld pass this death line of plains without destruction, but bicknell bied as he was, was bound to drive the foe iron the ridges, and on Erlinians reluctant orders led his own columns to the attack, just the divisions under Stanck and Whalen were retreating, before reinforced Melinians, their whole line being out to pieces by the enemys withering a of cannon and musketry.

On over the plains in the face of this galling fire the other.

It rushed on also, only to be nowed if we down. The very plain had the market of a volcanic crater roiting in its storm or sulphurious fumes. The try christian lines at times were hidden in the very size ke of the hirst hells and the canister seemed to fly as thick as snow. The slaughter is a appalling in the plain that afterwards it called called;

It though he was wounded himself a second time, picked led his one still on two hundred survivors who advanced as fast as they could run. The energy now trained all their gathling guns upon the advancing christians, and the canister taking the place of shraphell moved them down in very bared were reduced to I39,000 men they reached the the cone million two like the other christian columns were swarming, and began swarming up only the met by a sudden deafening roar of more than one hundred and fif fifty the recent assailants under Stanck melted before that terrific volley of

However the c other columns came up and a resumed the assault with still more greater fericity, and though ten thousand were moved down by a single discgar discharge of the double number of muskets, the countless survivors rushed bravely on. Every rank that came within range of the enemys cannon and musketry were moved down completeyly, and frightful indeed were the many gap gaps in Bicknells massive columns who nevertheless recklessly advanced up the ridges despite the murderous losses that was inflicted upon them.Offic Officers on the christian side fell by the score, and twenty of them general officers were killed.....

Accountants never dld in his life see such a furious-christian charge.Accountants himself was assailed by the christians under claderlinia also, and the struggle here now became more fearful, and raged with a 'l its fury. As fast as they approached the pltoons of the christians were disolved into dead and wounded by the enemys merciless fire. Though parts of general Accountants forces were driven from the summits of some of the hills, they only recpatured it time and again by making appall ingcounter charges. All of the enemys cannon were in action again, thousands of shells exploding everywh everywhere on the field of bloody battle, killing and mai ing maining many christians and glapdelinians together. Though repulsed in their first onsets Bicknell and laderlinda only refor med their immense forces who were only overwhelmed with excitement, and eager to assault the enemy again. The very glens outside the plains in front of the two opposing forces seemed to be fairly torn by the torretn torrents of canister and the shraphell and shells which exploded so furiously and so frequently that the detonations were as frequent as the roar of musketry itself. Sladelinia now again led his men across the glens and plain of death, and though thousands after thousands were left dead and wounded in this earthly hell, the survivors again reached the hills and rushed up to the very works and again assailed Accountants men with the fury of so many demons but failed entirely to drive them away from their lines of works and the wicked glandelinians despite the awful havor in their own ranks, showed the most f furious resistance, the opposing forces now meeting with a crash and roar and clatter of arms that as almost preternatural. It seemed strange indeed that so inferior a force of ma could stand ground against such an overwhaning force of christians. However also by the furious resistance resistance of the enemy gladerlinia was again forced to red recoil, narrowling escaping from being captured by the yelling hordes as they swarmed over the works close behind the very hells of the retitretiring christian troops.....

This furious atoming of the works by the christians had again resulted in a crushing repulse. Sladerlinias men was were badly demorilized and even panic stricken on account of the heavy fire the enemy continued to pour upon them, yet Accountants did not wish to counter charge them, fearing the total loss of the position, so gladerlinia-ordered-new columns to the attack, and once more he swept forward with mickael picknell to storm the works. A perfect hurri case of minnic balls and other missles was again poured upon the christian columns as they continued on. This tile time gladerlinias men were advancing with seemingly irrestible force which now for a time threatened to carry all before them. The enemy received them with the most terrific resistance of the battle, but this time the works in front of Bicknells line of assalt were carried, the gladelinians giving way, but still yelling with a fury that would do credit to Satens hosts, or army of devils themselves.

The whole of Accountants divisions after really five hours of this horrible drama had at last sulleny given way, but their retreat was a mere crawl, and by this serious resistance of the retreating enemy, who fought bhim furiously step by step gladelinia felt that his success was only tempor arily.

The carrage for these lines of ridges stretching for the distance of two miles had been frightful and the yelling of the foe deafening as they poured in a cin continuous deadly fire as they slowly recode receded. Sladerlinia declared in his reports to Bicknell that he had never heard such yelling. They reminded him of a thrilling demons let loose upon earth, and howling and yelling in different different cho'russes. He was the Angelinian officer who gave it the original of the 'Famious devil Yell.'

Though driven back again from their works the wicked Glandelinians were not defeated. Pyhisician had heavy reserves at hand and unfortunately in greater numbers than the christians who held the captured works, ad keping up a terrific yell in chorus, and retiring out of range of the a advancing christian fire they soon disappeared out of sight, but in another hour Phy Pyhisician himself was seen coming on with new forces to reclaim the works. The glandelinians were recieved with a nerciless wit ewithering fire all along the christian line, but the survivors taking objects of protr protection darted from tree to tree, from rock to rock, to ravine and ravine, and yet it was even pitiful to see how many of them fell at every volley.

the christians were again compelled to fall back. Bicknell still retained the works he had captured and fought off all atractempts of the enemy to retake the. The conflict here was terrific. Long waves of the glandelinians anged above the earthworks but were moved down as fast as they came. It maged to drive off gicknells force at last, and kept up a continuous instructive fire to keep them back. Yet gicknell made seven more deadly if the works on their full front but not without tremendous loss in killed and wounded..

The main leaders of the enemy now prepared to counter charge the dristians, and within an hour later rushed immense forces forward to don: the christian line. Sladerlinia saw the Glandelinians in his front seeing to advance with ires irrestible force and fury, and waited untill is glandelinians approached near enough, and as they came within full selet shot range, the Angelinians poured in heavy and destructive volleys tish moved the glandelinians down in whole mulitudes. Even as fast as the indelinian surges a appeared through the smoke screen they were all shot m, but nevertheless a portion of the christian line its rear being turned ss forced to give way, and the scores of thousands of survivors surged above works like yelling man madisen. However as they fell back the minians delivered a murderous withering fire which shot all these down ut, but recovering amid the dreadful carnage the main line coming to their if repelled the clandelinians with fixed bayonets, there again raging a most Missperate hand to hand fight. Hore and more of the graycoats the plinians cut down but all the more appeared, the struggle for the works by persistent. Columns after columns of the clandelinians came on anew, with their same awful yells and once again stormed the christian lines with Il theur superhuman fury, even charging again and again with daredevil milessness, right upon the massive line of purple coats, but their own usive lines again withered before the galling fire of the christians. wis the enemy sullenly retired only to sweep forward again with tremendous by, yet again the enemy recieved such a tremendous fire that they were un compelled to retire their whole line broken in many parts, and shat Ed into small fragments. Thus ended the action along this part of the is . In the meantime gladerlinia had gathered all his forc force to milt the ridges and retake them once again. So the Angelinians along tipoint were reformed after their repusle, and again swept forward to my those positions on the heights.

Then as they got within range of the enemy there came a most Eding flash and a deafening roar of musketry, but on up to the works and the massive Angelinian columns pelmell michaell leading, and seven an color bearers with a leap placed the colors on the breastworks, but were tit down simultaneously, and the colors almost drop drooped to the rade but there were other hands to seize them, and the Angelinians yelling Websering were beside their colors in a moment and again swarmed over the hustworks in frightful num eny numbers and grappled with the furious glande hims once more. They struggled desperately in the midst of the carryaiges Mileld pieces, and the glandelinians though fewer in numbers resisted so dly that they by superhuman efforts crowded the Angelinians backwards, with Alcas of ton officers almost simultaneously, but the Angelinian columns lying once more managed to push forward again, and then surging back and Win ten times like counter tidal waves of the sea crushing one another, the Alinians seemed to have the upper hand though at certain other points in seemed to n be an uncertainity of the main issue especially with so my officers falling on hit both sides. The slaughter now on both sides as at its height. The Angelinians had succeeded in a seizing the enemys Million and artillery over ten times but the Glandelinians resisted the most su stupendous ferocity and the Angelinians were repulsed with to loss of ten thousand every time. The carnage was more dreadful than any attle in Angelinia before, but the Angelinian columns were determined to spured the enemys works and artillary since now they had progressed so far and once more though they were fairly moved down in hundreds of ranks, the expirors swarmed over the enemys position and now the impetiousity of his driving headlong attack drove the Glandelinians back again, and now ir the moment the Angelinians had the chance of recapturing the cannon, and by soon whooled their muzzles tward the enemy and opened a galling fire We then that carried all before it in their immediately front.

Around picknell crowded thousands of the Angelinians of artillery. In an instant the landelinians suffered the loss of over thir tenders in killed and over fourty wounded and after charging madly for the hours were again compelled to fall back.

Wonderful indeed was the effect for it gave the whole christian force stren gthened sinews and fiercer courage. The conflict raged fiercer than ever, for the brave and courage io courageous clandelinians fought long and most stubbornly charging again and again in heavy masses. Still the Angelinians kept at their guns, but despite the death and dr destruction everywhere all along the line the Glandelinians still tried with titan fury to re retake the works and artillery again, and were not disposed to give up, fighting with all their might, and slaying the christians by many thousands. From the inces sant fire the cannons grew hot, and many of them blew up with crashing explosions, and the Angelinians had to take a brief respite to prevent all of the guns from blowing to pieces, but neertheless all their musketry tore the enemys lines, and they even fought the enemy hand to hand again. The dead and dying of the enemy lay as high as the breastworks themselves but whole swarms or mulitudes lay on the slopes. On again to the Angelinians with still more fearful fury than ever rushed the heavy columns of the displaced columns of Glandelinians and fiercer became the desperate hand to hand fighting. The battle was now at its highest fury, and the glandelinians were becoming desperate fighting with all their might now and with the energy of desps despair and madness, taking advantage of the time when the Angelinians could not use the guns. Muskets were used as clubs, or fie fired at point bk blank, many thousands of pistols were fired at close range, bayonets we were used fiercely, and hundreds of the Angelinians flocked around the guns to protect them from being retaken. All around the Angelinians beat back the enemy again, while again hundreds of cannon in another quarter roared incessantly, and muskets by the hundred thousand rolled frightfully making a tremendous din. It was one of the most fiercest of the battles ever raging on Angelinian soil for both sides were determined to win at all costs. Han to man thousands of them fought and neither side again seemed conscious that anything as defeat could ever be possible. Hour after hour had passed away and still the battle raged. It was now half past five and again the enemy were driven back only to come on again with redoubled violence, and now it seemed as if nothing could force them back again. It was the reason that these glandelinians were the worse Ommarians, Omarians, Zimmermannians, and Mc-Hollestinians, and Claniclinians that were never beanten in battles of any other wars, and they were not disposed to be beaten in this either. They fought with cruel and brus brutal fury charging again and again with the greatest vehenence, and now amid the horrible slaughter Bicknell was wounded a second time, and his men were in the wildest confusion.

Teri Terrible was-the withering fire now opened by the Glandelinians as they pressed upon mik micknells columns, the whole masive, line having been reduced to fragments and was was badly cut up. Hundreds had been slain every second and a new tremendous cannonade increased the consternation of the christians, and though-their main leader Pyhisican had fallen wounded, the Glande inians had pressed gladelinia down the ridge also and for a time the whole christian line was in a demorilized condition As luck would have it the whole line of the foe did not press their advantage, for Accountants was also wounded, and most of the clandelinian columns them selves under Accountants were panic stricken. To complete the overthrow of the Glandelinians under Accountants Bicknell though severely we wounded as he was strove to retain his command, rallied his forces within another hour of terrible canrage, and charged charged the disordered lines of the foe with such fury this for a time there was greater carnage than ever. Then such a fronzy of terror seized the Gladainians that they fled like frightened sheep, while the Angelinians with fixed bayonets crashed down upon the demor ilized and terror stricken masses carrying all before them and changing the retreat into a total rout. The Angelinians followed the enemy as they fled, slaying many of them as they burried along. All this while other charging columns detected skulking Glandelinian plateons and laid low so many of the skulkers and the fleeing men in gray that the leaders who witnesse witnessed it were amazed. The army of clandelinians under Accountants were completely routed and overthrown. They fled with 11 their haste, leaving all their cannon, arms, pr v previsions, provision wagons, and other war material behind in the hands of the persueing christians.

However with Pyhiscians Glandelinians it was different. His fall seemed not to matter to the glandelinians he commanded, for thy they still held their ground with such stubborness as to bid far the arival of the worlds end itself so dreadful was their wholesale slaughter of the christian troops who assaulted their position. One cruching assault after another was made by the Angelinians but every division was only cut up and almost annihilated before they withdrew, and scattered under the fire of their desperate persuers in gray.....

therlinia saw the peril of his a army despite the rout of the clandelinian forces under general Accountants, and deemed it possible that these solid lies must be forced. He now sent forward all his reserves, sparing none, withey could not do the work for every division which made the assault was incidented more frightfully than could be described in any assemble of wis. Twas only when darkness came on when the christian leaders gave up it cashaughts on the gray lines, and what a scone presented itself.for the distance of ten miles. The fields and hills and the plains were fairly stream purple with the dead and wounded Angelinians alone and many of them were officers. The main christian losses were too heavy to be accurately estimated, bit gicknell declared his own losses to be up to 7,935,674 in killed and numied. Vivivian who was wounded in the leg declared his losses to be 95,674 in killed and wounded, while sladerlinia said his losses were nearly 1,950,000 in killed and wounded. The total losses of vivivan was really found to be 2,248,789 'fhintkilled' and awounded obtaint have in hilled and wounded Es IT, ICA, 'The total loss of the christians in killed and wounded was be lired to be 17, 134, 463 in killed and wounded.

A part of this battle had extended twed the christian line under his Francis Callio but here the glandelinians hahad been defeated and who are under Thomas Phellinia Tamerline having been routed with the loss of the hundred thousand in one hour as it was predicted by Angelinian re riers, and with the death of their leaders. The whole landelinian loss and not be ascertained also though rumers came that their losses were se than IO,788,999 in killed and wounded, while others estimated that stotal was less being 9,200,000. This battle was the fiercest ever waged the country of Angelinia, and the losses of both sides was even double pater that that of Bristle-ros-Station, though losses in officers m terribly greater. This loss stated only concerns the last day of ts great-battle alone and not the other four days of the conflict. The abr of clandelinian general officers killed were fifty two----wounded nity my four --- - thirty of which were mortally wounded Christian losses in mml efficers were heaving heavier in killed though less in wounded. med was-----one hundred six generals-----wounded-----fourt y three, six thich were the ones mortally wounded.

In privates the christian losses were greater from the reason it the Angelinians were mostly the assailants, and whom had attacked a mstrong position. Despite the last stand of Pyhisician it ended never bless as a crushing clandelinian defeat, and the clandelinians were glad istreat a few days later back across the Angelinian boundary.

HAIVIV HOSHAH LANGHER RECIEVES NEWS ABOUT THE SLAUGHTER AT-GENITORI, AND MARCHES TO BESIEF BESIEGE THE CITY. THE SEIGE OF GENITORI. CONCLUSION OF SEIGE OF PULLAWAY. GLANDELDITAN DIVASION EDED.

beige of pullaway was still going on and the enemy were fast being tested over loss of provision and men. Shoemannia and the others called Mi-In-The-Neck, and smash-In-The-Head had been withdrawn by the King as by were to be needed-elsewhere. It also was a lazy sultry, summy Sunday ming. Yet generals cannons, Hanson vivian and Baldwin had fully recovered ha their own wounds, and leaving the army at Jennie wren wown had formed larger army of scattered divisions all over the country, and sending in of these to Jennie-Wren-Town he decided to make an invasion into Amerinia as soon as possible and help the slaves in their rebellion and Merinia also. It was a beautiful day despite the heat, but a terribley all day for news as all communications at many points had been cut off by invaders. General Hammon in his headquarters at Angeline Richee loun Mack on his big swivel chair calmly waiting for something to happen, or of general vivian's whereabouts, for general Hanson had expected his brothers army to make a junction with him.

The table before him dignified by the title 'Blorn deck'bore a litter of papers that had been unused for days. Under the pile somewhere there as a big family bible which was one of his hobbies. He read it with the intr diffest any one could bring on the greatest novel, and quoted from it like Clargran, delevering a sermon....

Evening was now fast drawing on. Yet no signs of news came. For a time manson read the Bible in silence. The room of his headquarters was very quiet, so quiet that you could hear something lighter than a pin drop. The wall was littered with pictures of little children who seemed to all look streight at him and as he noticed it he mused to himself;

"I wonder who owned all those pictures of Kids. It seems aims ing indeed. And all seem to be looking at me as though they knew my inermost secrets, and were watching all my most secret movements, and thoughts. Well it does not matter. Besides I like kids more than I do myself, and have I not got some bea utiful neices though? Say do you know what I wish? They were my best daughters instead. I can almost envey my brother Robert vivian. I had one little girl nearly as pretty as Violet but she was killed in the Typhoon at Abbieannia. What if they sgould go too! Then it would be most terrible."

He gazed long at the child pictures on the wall and looking at a particular one he gave a start.

"Annie Aronburg. How did it! ----'

Suddenly the desk phone rang wildly, then another the telegraph instru ment started its clatter. That certainly meant buisness. Every staff officer who had been watching Hanson as he examined the child pictures were deathly silent now. All energy was suspended for an instant. Hanson believing that something thrilling had happened strode to the table, quickly picked up the reciever and cuddling it close to his ear, leaned back in his chair in entire satisfaction. Here was some news at last. His face when the facts were repeated to him was a study in expression. It seemed to unfold with the narrative he was recieving.

''Yes, yes.''He continued: re ealing in excitement.''Stick to the detail will you? How many lost?---- It good Han---- That surely is imposs ible. Say hold the wire will you -----! Here gannon 'He said turning from the table 'Big massacre of children at Genitori. The claudelinians under Hallamanna Hallmannia something had defeated some christian army there captured the city and town in the region and massacred all the population thereally brother general Robert Vivian is however crushingly victorious at Angeline Run and will move on to the place. You must get there too. Take all of your staff officers and preparin prepare your armies for hasty marching. O Hold the telegraph and line and all the station telepohones. I'll lay seige of Genitori and massacre all the Glandelinians there for this. 'Gannon' Called Hanson to his friend who was bustling around with his hat in one hand, his sabre in another. 'March on Genitori without delay with as much of my army as you can start with. I'll follow later, and watch and see if you can find violet and her sisters for they are among the gray coats under general Smash-In-The-Head near that place, and For God's sakes as soon as you do find them call me up. "

His staff officers thought he was going to break down then and there, but with a strong effort he pulled himself together. Everything was now bedlam and excitement. Every officer was on the run. Bugles sounded, drums rolled, and no one hd had a thought of anything but the massacre. Suddenly a messenger came a in flourishing a bunch of letters.

"For general Hanson' 'He cried. 'It is reported that seventy thousand children and five thousand women and six thousand men are killed. The slaughter is still going on. "

"Seventy five thousand. "Repeated Hanson whistling." Why boy I've recieved word over the telephone that the victims numbered only two thousand. And that Violet and her sisters are among the glandelinians as prisoners in the glande linian army. **

Gannon had already started his army on the way to besiege the town of Genitori mist of his men going by train.

'Tinkle tinkle, br-r-r-r-r-r-r-'Went the phone again.

Hanson answared it. "Gannon! ---- NO. Well then who is this. What general smash-In-The-Head! What in the hell do you, an energy want with me over the phone! Bang went the reciever back to its place only to ring irmediately again. Hanson growing furious answered.

"Say what do you want you down devil!----What's that !You are not ma smash-In-The-Head? Why is this then? "He asked.

This is sladerlinia. 'Was the answer he got. 'Had a great action at Jennie Riches and the enemy have failed to force my lines and retreated. From prisones prisoners I have caught I have learned that Genitori is rou roitoring in slaughter and that the Vivian Girls are prisoners. Did you know it your govern

"Do I know it?" Ejaculated Hanson. "Say don't be talking nonsense to me Sladerlinia. I recieved this word four times now. Are the vivian cirls butchered or just prisoners!!!!

ds a long pause which meant f more for general Hanson than any one intealize. Suddenly his face blanched.

ism't tell me that. 'He exca exclinmed almost angir angrily. 'Keep on atching out for Pyhisician. He must not be enabled to advance across the bor in again If necessary resume the persuit and go into clandelinia if necess in but do not retreat under any conditions as you will cause the enemy to the another slaughter of children. Let me know the worse if it comes. ((

dres. It was a horrible tale of slaughter. The victims mostly women and Mildren numbered upwards from 75,000 to 98,666 and many of them slaughtered asside the city could not be identified lany doctors in the anny of christhas who had arived there with Ga a besieging christian force were doing hered broic work to many of the wounded , they had rescued during a fierce attack, they had made and attention was called to the devotion of the priests who had estened from the surrounding churches to mis minister to the dying. The lader mentioned that his attack had been repulsed with heavy loss but that still besieged Hallmannias army and begged him to hurry ad and join, and and Gannon to close in the other half of the city. Every new facts intensif intensified the strain under which Hanson was working. Yet he and his all officers knr knew of Angelinians misfortune. Hanson had recieved news the of the repulse of Arenburgs invasion. For a few minutes there was a ill. Baldwin looked over at general Hanson. There he sat, his legs crossed, siting. He could not bear to see a man usually so full of life, so spiritless misad, so catching him by the shoulder he cried;

'Hanson , Hanson, how can you sit there like that. Don't you alize that if they are still alive we can save them by helping in the seige

ison turned around abrastractedly and said;

We could be of no use up there now, and we would only make a scene if we pto soon. I appreciate it but we can advance to morrow. I'll send this whole of there, and led it myself, while I'll send another to help raise the to of Pullaway. I'll drive those Cod ivered Skunks in gray wolfs clothing I have to drive them to hell to do so.

Gradually the firm look faded from Hansons face. istrail was relieving. The strain also. He rose dazed, and looked about is one awakened in a dream. To fumbled Ton instant in his deak drawer biraight out two big revolvers eight or more than twelve inch inches filmt length and examined the chambers carefully. They were loaded. He looked the guns almost appealingly and then put them in his hostlers. He glared and for a moment savagely. Never before was there such a savage look in his a (Glandelinia was making a dangerous enemy out of this man) Then with tick gesture he picked up the Bible put it in the drawer, slamning it stand locking it. He turned to Baldwin wearily, not seeming to care what Butaff office officers might think of his strange conduct.... "Well Baldwin' 'He said. 'I think we might as well advance

Miright. 'Answered Baldwin.'

Imperer your forces immediately. 'Said Hanson.

assed wearily to the door, followed by the inquiring glances of his ell officers. He had scarcely reached the outer door when his deak phone Trigorously. Baldwin picked up the reciever.

illo ''Called a mans voice that struck Baldwin as rather familiar.''Is byou general Hanson vivian?

Answered Baldwin. General Hanson has jusy left the officers marters. He is starting an advance on Genit ori. Who is this speaking

is brother, general Robert Vivian. 'Shot back the answer. the brother? **Exclaimed general Baldwin. 'Hold the wire a noment and M got him....

istily opened the outside door and called;

Maral Hanson, Hanson, Hanson. starcely heeded Baldwin.

muon your brother general, your brother want's you on the phone. "

"Out is that you say. ?!!y brother wants me?!!y brother general vivian he wants

saind seemed to be wandering. The idea was too much for him..... pick 'Said Baldwin catching him by the arm and making a gesture to the mo. He walked slowly back into the room and picked up the reciever indulously.

allo He called as if afraid he might awaken from a dream and find only tother disappointment staring him in the face. 'Robert, Robert, speak to again. Is this you?

Gradually the more definite news trickled in over the

"Yes d'Came' back the answer, and then Hanson listened for some time and then suddenly said;

'And you are going to have fierce action at Bladermus. Well I wish you could hurry and lick your onomies and march on Pullaway, while I move forward tward Genitori where a great massacre is going on, and your dauthers are either killed, or are going to be pretty/soon.''

"I know that. "Answered general vivian. "But news came that they have killed their executioneers, and judges, and that they are not in the hands of the enemy, and that they had escaped from the blockhouse into which they had been put when arrested when they unexpectedly ran into a camp of the enemy after escaping the city. I knew you would be worried, and have been trying to get you on the h phone ever since Bicknells crushing victory at Pullaway, and of the slaughter in the city of Genitori, but your line was so buisy that for days I could not succeed. My emenys army is besieged, and the two of us will be soon in death thross, and I will beg God to give me victory so I can march forward and help you in the seige of Genitori. Are you well!"

"Oh Robert." He laughed almost hysterically. For a moment his language was incoherent. "I am well and have formed a larger army. Genitori will soon be besieged by Gannon who is advancing already, and I am going to march at hime O-Clock to night. Good be bye and lets hope you will win the battle, and come and join me in the seige. "

He turned to Baldwin laughing between what looked like two big boyish tears. 'Baldwin.'He said.'The lord did not take away. War is always a terrible visitation, terrible in its immediate effects, and terrible in its result also.'He added. Then he continued i

'Said it is indeed to contemplate the less of life and by phylicical suffering it it intails among our armies, the families that are scattered and impoverished, and the orphans left in the care of strangers. But the loss of Violet and her sisters would bring ruin and destruction on clandelinia for good and all. And I'll give no quarter to the clandelinian butchers at Cenitori either. 'He finished fiercely......

GENERAL GAMMON IS ENDANGERED BY THE GLANDET MILIAMS, AS HE IS FORCED TO FIGHT WITH ALL HIS MIGHT WITH GENERAL CONSTANTINE SMASH-IN-THE-HEAD, BEFORE HAMSON ARIVES WITH HIS MEN. AND THE RESULTS WHEN HE DOES ARIVE. THE TERRIBLE SLAUGHTER.

On the morning of the fifth day of May 1912 as Gannon was nearing the approaches to Genitori he heard in the direction of the town or its immediate vinicity the sound of heavy firing. Gannon sent out scouts and these soon reported that one of the christian forces that had arived there before he bg began his advance was fiercely attacked by another Glandelinian army under a leader called Constantine mash-In-The-Head, for all about the region south of the city eighty four shells per second seemed to be dropping, the enemy hav ing kept up a direct fire upon the t tropps and christian batteries, which had infiliaded other lines as well. The clandelinians had kept up a steady fire of artillery, having got the range, and thus supporting the assaulting columns, so that the Angelinians there were only enabled to fire with gathling guns and musketry, while strong lines of sharpshooters had captured and occup ied a line of works belonging to the christians and also rifle pits, captur ing a gun battery also, and from these positions they had maintained a con siderable galling fire upon the main line of christians supporting their com rades who were assaulting in full force. Every clandelinian fearing that the appearance of these forces was a warning of a bigger one coming by and by had left the city to repell the christian advance, never dreaming of the dangerous guns general Hanson was bringing to shell them with.

All the while that Gannon had been advancing about one hundred gune, and two hundred mortars and gathling guns had poured a rapid stream of fire pon the christian lines for about an hour with the intention to dismount the christian guns, and demorilize the christian columns, and under cover of this fire and the sharpshooters, the storming columns of landelinians had advanced only to be met by a heavier fire from the christian artillery. Yet in response the glandelinians had redoubled their crushing fire of artillery, concentrating it fully upon the christian position while the storming party fairly enveloped the works and swar ed over a part in their desperate effort to capture them.

truggle had already raged six hours with these christian forces before had arived to the scene, but in that time there had been more artillery Esting than anything else, and the losses on both sides only amounted up to His more than twenty five thousand in killed and wounded. The assault upon yrorks laid been successfully accomplaished several times during the action the night but not without the heaviest firing for steady hours, and the melini glandolinians had opened fire with the captured cannon firing much rounds of maminition per man before the works were retaken again the Angolinians. For two hours all the guns captured by the Glandelinians and one of these slight successes had poured a hot fire upon the retiring estians yet as the ain of the enemy was poor in the darkness of the moon maight, the the christians had made attempts to retake their works klad charged again and again. Scores of thousands of the agelinians had upted to scale the works but the gallent purple coats were shot down mores as they came on in spite of the darkness, and after fearful fight ior long hours they did succeed in retaking their works and drive the melinians back with the terrific loss of five thousand in three hours. the glandelinian generals had not been desposed to give up. So by the Gamon had been ariving they had pushed forward fifty thousand men to not the christians with all their fury. The battle at this time was still esevere, a titanic struggle raging first at the center of the christian m, then extending to the right and left.

igh repulsed time and again with heavy loss the Glandelinian generals preformed their columns and g again returned to the charge with appalling wity. Again and again the Clandelinian hordes swarmed over the christian autworks only to be driven out with the loss of six thousand each tij e. asven though the christ dans themselves were driven from the works time gipin the Angelinians only rallied and recleved the attack of the enemy the renewed fury. The astruggle was more fearful now and it was a struggle tens never to be forgotten. At every charge the Clandelinians lost five in thousand men but they did not give up. Every hour during that bloody alog the struggle discreased in fury, and the glandelinians made charges biless succession. Yet the Glandelinians did not make any impression on mild christian lines, while one division of the assaulting columns had neut to pieces by counter charges of the christians. While these attacks Hen in progress one of the Glandelinian commanders attempted to make a tattack with fifteen thousand men, but however these flankers were mered by the Angelinians who were po protecting the christian flanks, and twenty thousand Angelinians crashed down upon them in a fierce attack ting the immense flanking forces to pieces.

titifiteen thousand men only one thousand survived the terrible disaster. Its and ing generals Hans Katzenjammer, Edward Pedro, John Examinar, and its Edward in the work of the self of the flank attack was a bloodt in and it had a disasterous ending. Yet now though the whole christian is in danger of being pre-pressed back they would not under any condit submit the works, the christian leaders bring all their available its to repell the assault but then they were not successful, and despite that stubborn resistance their left and center was rolled up and driven from the south followed by nearly a hundred thousand of landlinians.

the throw strong lines of battle across the main sections of the many takes to Genitori, and here he could conceive that a large force of thinians was advancing to make a flanking movement on the divisions of this appalling tunder general Leonard Mansonia Stanck, but then he feared the outcome the leader though only in the war for a few days since this coming the was a leader worse to fight than gaty saten himself.

Stanck saw the barrier confronting him and as soom as he could brached a furious and general attack on the christian lines, and so fierce litedy was the attack that Cannon had to concentrate heavy columns on his would warters to prevent any breaks which would mean a terrible disaster if the clandelinians being moved down as they continued the assault, but were not daunted, and were only confident that they would win, as they will the force they had worsted before and which had only rallied, assault with any success. Onward still onward pressed the clandelinians, cannons artillery men were now trying as quickly as possible to get their artillery in position in order to fire upon the foe. The nearer the law clandelinian columns advanced, the faster disolved their wranks. Even masses and columns were almost disolved completely as fast as they

Stanck was amazed at the furious resistance of the christians made, and not wishing for useless claughter, and getting suspicious that it was a new christian army that confronted him and not the other which hesupposed had rallied against him, ordered the men to take advantage of o all objects of protection as they attacked, but despite every precaution they were still mowed down in masses, and fifty officers on the side of the clandelinians fell at once all along the front of the assaulting line, and nearly over a thousand were wounded, ten thousand of the clandelinians being mowed down as long as the assault lasted. The slaughter seemed indeed-as appalling as at many other battles in other wars combined, and yet the clandelinians were only enraged by their losses, and besides.half drunk with whiskey which they had stolen in the city they had been bereaved of all reason as it seemed, and came on with the most reckless fury, sweeping up to the very works and assall assailing the christian lines with the fury of a million demons. The left section of Gannons main extreme left wing was pressed back for a quarter of a mile the clandelinians capturing the position, while simultaneously the other columns in gray surged on it with the fury of a tidal wave now. Cannon saw the danger immediately and as quickly as possible hurried large bodies of troops to the point in dan danger, and the new forces of Angelinians ariving demorilized the Glandelinians with their resistance, while simultaneously that their very line seemed full of exploding shells as thick as alouds moving upon them in a fire, and at the same time the Angelinian machine guns sent frigh frightful torrents sweeping through their gray columns making the scene a regular hell of death and destruction for these daring fools in gray.

The clandelinian columns of every number seemed to be disolving away, and even more and more cannon came up to the christian works and poured in their volleys, and though time and again the surviving graycoats tried to rally, two hundred guns delivered volleys of two hundred shots per minue mi second and the carnage was so hirrible that the surviving Glandelinians could not advance or even rally, though again and again their leaders had shouted to them to press forward at all costs and silence those infernal and fatal guns which were mowing them down at seemingly myriads at every volley.

General Stanck was in command here and he reared as a bursting shell narrowly missed him and killed his horse only ten feet away;

'Silence those infernal gosh darn guns. Slaughter all their defenders if you have to we must silence those guns that is all.'
The christians indeed seemed to direct all their artillery fire upon these very divisions who were faily failing to rally, or resume their advance and while the terrific broadsides of canister tore frightful gaps in their massic lines, and generals even fell in woeful numbers there being a score killed and nearly a hundred wounded within an hour as they strove to rally the men, the glandelinians became more confused.

Indeed the havoc was so terrible thatbithe surviving lines torn in pieces as the christian fire never slackened a moment, as when guns grew hot others were placed to give them time to cool the clandelinians began to fall back in disorder, and Stanck in h spite of hid inconceivable peril galloped far in advance of his men on his white horse, cheering and trying to encu encourage them on, but neverthelesss they would not and could not no longer face the annihilating christian fire, and though by his bravery and daring they rallied again, they could not make an advance, and while whole regiments were wiped out of existance, the surviving plandelinians seeing their dead and wounded comrades lying in great heaps where they had fallen again broke into confusion, but general Stanck unfurled a flag he had snatched from a fallen colo coler bearer, and dared them on. How he survived amid the dreadful carrage I can never explain. The shot, shell, and canister fell as thick as rain all about him but t he did not fall though generals on all sides of him were still fal/ling in scores. Yet his sleeves and coattail were torn to shreds by the whistling bullets, and he had four horses shot under him in two miju minutes.

The clandelinians were indeed encouraged when they saw the waving flag through the pall of smoke and tried to press on only to increase the fire of the Angelinians who were recieving more artillery and troops besides. The wicked Glandelinians were amazed to see their comrades fall in such frightful mub numbers and through all this they heard hundreds of thousands of christians shout in furious voices, amid cursing, and intolerable imprecations against them. However now the christian fire began to slacken somewhat and the Glandelinians were inspired to greater courage, and with yells of 'pown with the Poppish Dogs'' rushed up to the very muzzle of the christian cannon, only to be met by the most terrific vole volley which caused the disolving of two while lines simultaneously. Yet the survivors being too near now to recieve such another volley swarmed over the new line of works and came to closequarters with the christians grappling in a deadly hand to hand struggle most of them being in the frenzy of their intoxaciation, pressing the christians surely but slowly back, and turning the captured artillery upon them

in as fast as their former owners did, making more terrific slaughter among which is the lines. The Ange, Inians themselves now seemed to be moved down by thousand at every discharge of the artillery, their fallon fairly piling the works and I ground with dead and wounded.....

Timennd again some of the artillery had to be abandoned the Claricalinians for they could not stand the terrific fire of the newly wird christian forces. They were now checked again by the fury of the islinian soldiery, and having abanc abandoned all the guns they had imily captured they enabled the Angelinians to sweep forward once more, and 1001 the christians themselves were charging again and again on the disordered Mine in gray with the most frightful fury. The works were already strewn two het deep with the dead, wounded and dying, and once more the great landelinin amelinian forces were in confusion, and could not be rallied despite the mends and threats of their general officers. However in their drunken age, and many even being really full up to the neck-with whiskey had lost strol of themselves, and this was the cause of the Glandelinian columns biling to retire in spite of the threantening annihilation of the men. All b clardelinians that the clade inians had captured had been retaken by wir christians, and these were swung around again and opened another abering fire, using hundreds of rounds of ameninition per man. A Shell again ploted everywhere among the confused gray columns who were trying to ally the explosions of the shells being deafening and as continuous as a crash of musketry fire. The gusketry firing of the christians themselves

poso hot and deadly that the clandelinians were still demorilized. This wing of Angelinians Angelinians from the persistence mistency of their resistance/ drove the claniclinians back, and again sidrunken hordes on in gray were already almost annihilated, but still All the survivors stuck to their position, the artillery men hammering my with all their guns to give the enemy the impression that they were all overwhelming in force. Yet the enemy at t imes strove more desperately tally, and at times though whole clou columns were still in confusion, mands of those who had rallied bore down upon the christian gumers a bloodclrudling yells but the gunners showed such stern resistance that ams could not be recaptured..... Time and again these solitary Was of Glandelinians would burst upon the Angelinian gunners, the forests iting with hundreds of thousands of shots at once. Though these portions of tain columns could not rally these other small bodies always harassed the Estian gunners, falling upon them with terrific fury, and with the deter tillon to silence those cuns, so that their hundreds of thousands of commade mos comrades could rally, but the Angelinian columns badly cut up as the hwere at times advanced withi irrestible force and fury amid the mining roar of musketry and cannon that seemed to tear the woods asunder, a ste assailing columns in gray would be driven int confusion and be demor that each time. Indeed the right wing of cannons army was threatened with miliation and many of the christian commanders mourned over their loss, tit was a sad sight indeed. Over the plains and fields for miles as far in could reach lay the dead and wounded closely intermingled, so close timo one could walk over the field without stepping on the bodies lid 500,000 of the whole organized army of the right wing the leader of Egrand division by name name of Bernard Follie declared his losses when tattle was over a few days later as more than 310,000. It was again one the frightfullest struggles of the war that ever raged in Angelinia title of Jennie nichee and Angeline junction. Never for a moment had the effic firing ceased. General Garneete Lee declared that out of his 105,000 5 only 50,000 survived, while general Tullian Lee declared his losses whity thousand, but his divisions had really suffered a greater loss about 550. In fact it was discovered that the total loss of the right wing whon battle was over was more than 395,000 in wounded and 95,000-in killed. Met and her sisters having heard of the approach of general gannon had hurt anied from their fathers army by train to meet him and having witnessed the brible fight-and knowing b by the facts that beside Stanck attacking his Att the new smah-In-The-Head was engaging his left and center with all his blemonce, and if no reinforcements arived g Gannons army would be swet mit from the field. They a had seen Stancks brave and reckless acts as is divisions hesitated under the merciless fire poured upon them by the ristians and this made them feel sorry for cannon, and so having seen some the like a long blue line in the distance in the southeast, when they me on their way to join Gannon, decided not to as yet bring these new forces the run but to have then coming flying. Gannon himself saw the frightful Meinimation along his right wing, the desperate assault made by general Stancks Glandelinians Curdes. However he was bo n bound to continue and even aror to give up the struggle even if he himself was killed, and wishing to how if his staff officers agreed rode up and down the ranks, but all the off officers were firm and desperate in their refusal to yelld their ground, saying sying that not under any circumstances would they abandon the works, and

78.50

they would hold the position to the last man. They knew that the enemy were not so great in m numbers, that they had the advantage of positions, and in artillery and ammunition, and that the enemy were so terribly exposed that Gannon could see for himself the frightful a aslaughter among their columns whose whole lines seemed to disl disclye into dend and wounded as quicky as they came within range of the terrible guns of the christian lines.

(''One of the generals turned and said to general gamon;;;;; "No I for one do! not wish and will not give up these works even if I die for it and my men also. Look at the crimes the enemy had committed in the city. "e would give the energy a hotter respection than we are giving them if we had more mn and more artillery.....

From ten o-clock in the morning untill nearly half past two in the afternoon smash-In-The-Head launched the most frightful drives that he could even have made since his early service in the glandelinian army but as long as the right wing of the christians though even threatens with annihilation would not give way he could not whatever make any impression on & the massive purple columns and suffered the most intolerable losses for every assault he made.

While this was going on Baldwins forces were advancing with all haste from the vinicity of Landawl having arived in the vinicity of Gannons active lines and halted though he could not tell whatever caused the frightful and yet weird noises that he and all his men heard since they came so near Genitori, and he sent out scouts to see what made it...

One point of the line general mash-In-The-Hend moved forward over one hundred and thirty thousand men and made a furious assault upon every portion of the christian line that this sufficient number could get at.

The conflict all this while was raging with the utmost fury but then these these hundred and thirty thousand had final, y succeeded in capturing a long line of artillery though in ten minutes they had suffered the loss of 10,000 in killed and 28,000 in wounded. Sullen and enraged the Angelinians alog along this point withdrew draghing away as many of the wounded as they could with them. It was a crushing defeat for the christians along this point, but as the main line still held there was no serious break however, and the dr days fighting ended with the enemy having failred at all other points.

> VIOLET AND HER SISTERS GO FOR HELP. THE ADVANCE OF GENERAL BAIDWIDS ARRY.

Violet and her sisters had seen the disaster along the right wing of general Gammons army with tearful eyes, and when the enraged officers were dashing here and there amid the dreadful carnage the little girls decided to bring general Baldwin at once. Jennie alone knew that perils would be encountered on the way for now the enemy was everywhere and she said;

****** Would it not be best to go by some short rout. It's dangerous to go by the south just now. The enemy would see it us though far away and are liable to open fire upon us with their great cannons or send large parties to come after us, and then we would be in a fix. !! "But it is to be done and it is our only way. 'Answered Violet. s there was no disputing violet in such a critical case it was decided to go by the south and-so off they went, but even now they had to watch out for the combating Angelinians at the curvertures of the christian lines which they might sencounter, for they may recieve fatal shots instantly in the frightful storm of bullets exchanged between both sides. However by making wide detours they eluded the atactive lines and not far off they managed to see Glandelinians hiding in awhush. Violet and her sisters saw that it was impossible to escape the ambush, and seeing that the seemingly glandelinian boys did not proceed a stalwat Glandelinian officer came out from behind a bush and said in a saucy manner;

'What are ye running for ye bospkings. I hink ye are sphies hin disguisses, and hi helieve he are the Vivionian Goils. Ye are my intellent brisoners."

Without answe answering Violet leveled her pistol at his head and fired. The man dropped without a cry. Then dropping low as the other wicked Glandelinians fired a volley they crept on their hands and knees and quickly hid be behind a thick bush. The glandelinians beliving that the child ren were shot down rushed tward the place they had seen them fall only to find no one there but the dead officer who was a c captian. The surviving officers wers dismayed and ordered their men to make a strict search.

1911 if they are not the slipperest little devils I ever saw I'll be med. 'Cried another.

with as best as they could they could not find any trace of the little Hitives and gave it up curis cursing and swearing. As soon t as the grayals were gone the little girls crept out of the bushes and looked up and dom in to see if there was any more of the enemy in sight. There was no one in in so they quickly went their way but at nearly yard they had to hide for ems of running Glandelinians would appear and if they saw the little girls by would open fire without mercy. Yet violet and her sisters soon came thin sight of a , low city of tents and were suddenly surprised by a ser stenel who opened at them, while some of the Glandelinians seeing that the ats missued continued to fire while one of them cried; wit little boys. What are you doing here and what do you want???!!! he and want anything but to get pastard go homelir. 'Said wielet pren minding to a simple minded. a d and talking in that way. 'Why don't you a

all the men go instead of staying out here in a/11 these tents. It what is that you would be all wet as the gound would be flooded.''

'What is that you may!' Cried the man who was a captian.' You may!' Cried the man who was a captian.' You may!' And we do not need to go home and

ir no rain or flood. I believe you are spice.... What are spies! Asked Jennie.

willicer looked at her closely. To you the captian of a ship? 'Asked Joice.' Pretending to be timid and

Alam not you Bumpking and what is more you must be crazy to think I am a captian of a ship. ..

tyou said you was a captian, and now you get angry because we call you

All I do not belong to a ship. 'Said the Glandelinian quite amused himself hinking the children were feeble minded. I see you boys are simple minded sheads. I'll let you pass as I'm sure you are harmless. Go on and don't drus soldiers any more as we are busyy.

bit and her sisters were disguised pretty well but there were many of islandelinians who could read through through any dus disguise, and as ventered the lines all the men were suspicious and mumble to one another. were most of them fierce haggard looking men, fiercer looking than most in pirates but for a long time not one molested the little girls, high there was a good del deal of talking and watching. Violet and her wisters knew that they had to be careful for if they were found out so far in the enemys lines they would be massacred right then and there. As they a certain tent several clandelinian generals came up to them and one em said in a fierce voice;

Whieve you children are either christian spies or going for help for the Man army engaged to us. Are you not the vivian Girls. I'm general

a surprise he tells us his name. Thought the little girls and then dianswored; pretending to be angry; in look like little sissy girls???

''You are dressed as hoys but never a hoy lookee looked as sweet as Addition, and we suspect every beautiful pr person, as well as children ar lines as spies. No Glandelinian children have crossed the and this is how I know. So we are sure you are spies all right either hing to find out our weakest points or to get rescue for general gamnon w hi endag endag endangered by the assaults of the other Glandelinians Als lines. Come inside h this tent untill I find out if I'm mistaken

and her sisters obeyed. Then the Glandelinians tried to seize them ttted too quick, for violet and her sisters had drawn their po pistels

how up your hands as high as you can got them or we will shoot no ther what will happen to us for doing it.

Clandelinians obeyed as they saw the look of determination in the eyes of emprosed boys, but yet the Glandelinian generals did not wince, but and watched for an opportunity to draw their own weapons. hare spies whether you be the Vivian Girls or not. 'Hissed one of the wals with a fierce scowl.

are not spies. 'Answered Violet.' And we speak truthfully. 'But we are loing to tell our true mission. But a a favor would you mind throwing weapons outside the tent. You may hurt yourselves with them dn

office office rs str sternly refused and Joice done it herself so likly that the two officers were anazed. Wil I'll be swiggered 'One of them said.

Fire could they have gone? 'Cried one.

Without a word Joice and Angeline proceeded to bind them taking off the handkerchiefs which the men had arounds their necks. The Glandelinians again tried to resist when Violet; said;

"We will only give you a moment more to permit yourselves to be bound hand and foot and also gagged, and if you show another sign of resistance we will blaze away with our pistols and wound you even if it does arouse your whole hordes of savages."

Seeing that resistance was useless as they really mount all they said and were not kidding or a bit shaky the clandelinians submitted themselves to be bound hand and foot and gagged though one of them said before catherine gagged him;

**I f there are any nebraver children than you seven boys I'll ent my

'Well eat it then 'Said Violet.'It would be pleasant food for your bloodthirsty stomachs. There is one braver than us and a girl but we will not menta mention any names. Perhaps some day you will see her. She is known as the 'Sileh Silent Avenger.''

Then yielet and her sisters laughing over their clever tricks, and over having outwitted the enemy already three times and all inside the enemys lines at that left the tent and continued on their saway. Violet and her sisters were half way through the enemys lines when the bound andgagged office officers were found, and all at once there was the greatest excitement among the Glandelinians, while the generals themselves vowed that the little fugitives must be caught. At once one of them wired to Hallmannia he himself, and he ordered all the Glandelinians in the vinicity to watch watch out for the little fi girls and capture them dead or alive. Seven times yielet and her sisters were discovered, recognized and seized only to escape again, and as they passed the picketlines, all of the nearest Glandelinians after they had not stopped at the challenge of the guards came swarming after the children and gave chace, yelling, like demons and firing rapidly.....

From every directon they seemed to be swarming, and violet and her sisters had to fairly cut their way through the stream of graycoats. Violet and her sisters were indeed having a thrilling time. Every time a score of Glandelinian Glandelinians rose up in front of them on an attempt to head off violet and her sisters but were moved down by pistols shots fired by the litt le Vivian Girls. They were very good sprinters small as they were and soon outdistanced the enemy who fired volley after volley with pistols and maskets but hitting objects running fast is pretty hard and none of the shots touched the little girls.... Some cannon and gathling guns were trained upon them and though the shells exploded near they failed to inure injure the litt le girls and only one gang-gang-shell eexploded four hundred yards behind them sending them sprawling by the concussion, and showering them with a storm of earth which had been blown hundreds of feet into the air, after the shell dug the immense crater. Yet the quickest thing to do was to get out of range of the rain of canister which they succeeded in doint for if they had been within range of the enemys gathling guns the canister would have flew about them so thickly that they would cortainly have been riddled. The enemys batter ies had also opened fire with some guns, but by this time they got out of range of the enemys artillery and gathling guns more completely and proceeded on their way still followed by hundreds of the grayvo graycoats. Their danger indeed was not all over yet for the enemy were following hard and furious, and so they had to keep on running at intervals, untill they managed to secure some good horses from some friendly farmer, and then gallop away with the farmer to protect him, for the glandelinians would kill him for aiding them.

James Gannon who had been out with a large force of men to learn what made the strange noise Baldwin heard, was going closer to the scene, when he saw the little girls-coming along and recognizing them by their peril, at once charge charged the Clandelinians and r uting them with considerable loss. At once Violet said to Gannon;

'Quick tell general Baldwin that Gannons army is in danger for the enemy have crushed his right wing, and are harmering his left and center with overwhelming numbers....'

''So that is what the noise was.''Answered Gannon bitterly.''Well Friend Gannon Rae will get all the aid he needs. I'll send my forces to reinforce him and you little girls had better go to Baldwins army quick under an escort while I'll telegraph to Baldwin of the fact.''

Gammon and Violet and her sisters at once dashed for the nearest telegraph office and first managed to get one of Gammons inactive officers on the wire.

Terrible condition of christian army under Gannon Rae''Is what he got.''Gannon Rae is being ov attacked by overwhelming mumbers and right wing is almost

imilated only 89,000 men left. Hurry forward with the army before it is was late. Do not dolay to tell Baldwin. He is already being informed.

Simultaneously these very words were telegraphed to Baldwin by Violet blad been sitting down at ease and even having bio boisterous times with mph he was on his feet in a moment.

"'Great God.''He gasped.''I must stop those Glandelinians before it is

Who is this! 'Han o Hanson on the wire.

'Mis is general Baldwin speaking 'Came the answered the Phone.

Mississing the Baldwin speaking 'Came the answer.' Big battle at the city is fire assault upon his lines, and I will have to go immediately to his is worked as the enemy hy have recieved reinforcements.'

What's that!' 'Gasped Hanson.' I told Gannon only to lay seige to the city, was attacked himself.

was attacked himself. 'Answered Baldwin impatiently.' Another mash-Inindicated is at him and another called Stanck and Joseph Rae. They are as
the Gannon told me a attacking in full force and waging the fiercest bat
there seen. Come at once you are needecneeded.'

Hanson said that he would be there as soon as possible. will that is certainly funny that he should be engaged so suddenly. 'Said men to himself. "Now my plans will be completely spoiled." hat once got read; to set off. In the meantime Baldwin had been reinfor thy one hundred and ninty thousand Abyssinkilians under general Leonia was and three hundred well thousand well drilled Angelinian troops under Em Santa Anna Pirran. Baldwin alone had over five million men, and the rehundred thousand extra sadded great/y to his force it being a portion the command of general Hansons under the leadership of Luckwick Baldwin. then he had been told by general Beppon that more reinforcements were ing. Baldwin had been joyious over the arival of reinforcements and decid ged to advance swiftly to Gannons aid and make no delay whatever. In an baore all of the officers had recieved the order to advance by telegraph issoon all at once the Angelinian armies followed by the Abyssinkilians red forward. By the sericusness of the situation Baldwin could realize at the most fiercest battle ever fought with his men or cannons was on that if he did not arive in time Gannon would be routed or his army tillated.

is nearly seven c- clock in the evening when Baldwin reached the scene fallict, but everything was still, and on making investigations Baldwin that the other Gandon had arived ahead of him and thus was the reason though the che as enemy had captured some of Gannons artillery the main could not be forced, and the enemy had been repulsed and driven back this compelled to suspend the fighting till the next day. Beppon however be second to a swarm Gannons lines with reinforcements, and he tately filled the crushed and mangled wing of gannons line, where the dered Glandelinians had been attacking so stubbornly, and new gunners the place of those who had already fallen, and then paliwin made pre tions to form positions of his own and make works so impregnable that it to sucide for the enemy to attack. Hanson was also coming fast and it we blisved that before the morrow he would arive. He arived sooner than de The enemy however had lulled the conflict for a brief spite for leaders feared the coming of reinforcements and so did not suspend ution untill the morning as at fist believed but resumed the conflict after the arival of Beppons army. The Glandelinians by the aid of the What came on in a perfect wave of yelling madmen but the Angelinians a simultaneous fire with all the line of artillery fire first deliver the volleys or broadsides with perfectly good aim. The frontal sections is Glandelinian storm wave discloed before the terrific storm of canister ain line was mangled and torn into huge gaps, and simultaneously Beppons the line pouring in a fierce discharge of musketry moved forward to counter the disordered Glandslinians, and the left of his line rushed swiftly and driving into greater confusion. Though one portion of the wave in gray broke and Elike rate, the reminder of the line fought like leaches and soon the forces in the darkness were surging back and forth in a titan hand to Metruggle and the slaughter became terrific.

CHAPTER THE NP TWENTY EIGHT

CONCLUSION OF GENETORE, AND THE RESULT OF
THAT BATT LET THE FALL OF PULLAWAY.

THE GREAT CONFLARGRATION.

ANGELIHAS INVASION INTO CALVERINA.

FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE AT ANGELINE JUNCTION. TWO GREAT

CHRISTIAN ARTIES IN ACTION AGAINST ONE EMERY ARMY.

CHRISTIAN ADVANCE OF HOUSE CATHERINE AND
THE FRIGHTFUL REPULSE:...

The two opposing lines which were surging back and forth became complee completely mixed up the assailing foes of both-sides fairly mowing and cut ting each other down in thousands. Nost of the Glandelinians released from the artillery fire which had been poured upon them by the christians, as the christians were not able to fire because there was danger of hitting their own comrades, increased the fury of their own resistance, and made their pressure of bayonets and pikes so terrific that most of the formost of the Angelinians became de demorilized and soon again both sides were mixed up in a pandemonumen of extreme confusion. Stanck was everywhere cheering on his men with words of encouragement and pleads, and as the main line of Leonia Beppon now came on and mingled in the fray, the claudelinians seeing the terrible numbers were forced to fight with the fury of desperation and the energy of despair. Nearly a hundred thousand at once were in a hand to hand struggle with the surging Angelinians, and time ad again the Angelinians w were hurled back by the immense pressure of thoglandelinians, but Beppon ordered them not to falter, and declared that the first man who would dare to hesitate would be sent to the rear on the charge of cowardice and tried by court marsak marshall and dismissed in disgrace. He even wont for in the adva advance and his bravery inspired them on. They pressed forward in a fury that was incredible and though hundreds of gas gaps were made in their lines by the frightful number that were impalled by the enemys galling fire, and bristling storm of pikes, sabres and bayonets they closed them again and again and only increased their pressure against the gray lines. At every step the christian soldiers were moved down and general Sparring Manning and Frank Raeing were killed as they encouraged their Glandelinian hordes to hold their ground. However for a time the pressure of the christ ians was so strong strong that nothing could be done to check the furious Angelinian columns, for the Angelinians seeing the gallant behavior of ther general Beppon continued to press u o upon the foe with irrestible force. Then general Whilliam Cainfield Toltsz, gorden Griffith, Clarance Hunt, Richard Talbot, and John Cook on the christian side were badly wounded and two t others Logan Zoeinnin ad and Thomas Hennings were killed. The center of Beppons line alone were advancing, and Reeves command neeting stern resistance began to lose thousands also of his brave men we every minute as it seemed when he joined. The brave survivors had forgotten about the horrors of death however and their losses were only maddening them and they pressed on still more. Beppon indeed was desperate in his attempts to force Stancks lines back if possible for he knew that if he failed Gannons line would be attacked attacked anew in his crp crippled condition and would be in danger of complete annihilation, and his own sacrifice would be ueseles. But notwithstanding this terrific massacre the Glandelinian leaders had been hurry ing troops around from another quarter, and though they fanily withdrew, they only came on again an hour after with redoubled fury the Glandelinians hav ing been reinforced before the christian leaders knew it, and the Glandelinians now came on in a vigorious and vehoment charge that seemed in danger of carrying all before them. The Angelinians waited untill they were within good range and now all along the first wing of Beppons line there blazed forth a most terrific withering fire and for a moment to the as onishment of the offices officers the whole line of the enemy seemed to disolve away. Along the christian center under Reeve the Angelinian soldiers poured in a simuntaneously withering fire which roared like the outburst of a volcanic eruption and the Glandelinian mulitudes as they surged over the large wooded sections disolved away into dead and wounded, but as they pressed on that is the survivors the Angelinians pi poured in another terrific vollay that was more terrific and effective mowing the clande inians down in so many thousands that the slaughter became appalling.

long deppone right wing the clandelinians not yet meeting any fire pressed inting the woods desfening in the edience of their frightful bloodelurl manufactured in this wing in person was killed in trying to prevent the christ ian making this wing in person was killed in trying to prevent the christ ian making over the works that the christians had recently captured, and though my are moved down by more thousands, the survivors swarmed among the guns of main both sides were intermingled in a hand to hand struggle with the later though Reeves men alone had lost nearly two hundred thousand in killed have had taken in their wild rush upon Reeves men were rescued by a counter time of Gannons left grand division.

Even the main line of works along the point where Reeves men be advanced were also still in the hands of the christians, and when be seenly swarmed up in fearful numbers, and threthrough the pressure of hassault those christians had been compelled to retire though the surviving did their best to rally them.

GRAPTER TWENTY NEWS-BATTLE ON THE CENTER.

the meantime Lizzen Pirrian had advanced simultaneously tward Gannons sir where the Angelinians all this time had kept up a frightful artillery is upon the attacking Glandelinian columns ploughing their lines through withrough with shot and shell. When he arived the Angolinians were itted and cheerful and with the reinfircements awaited the next charge Eathen it came redoubled their exertions to repulse it, then the publications under Kauffmann and Hennie Aronburg came up also and so icus center had been strengthened, and these new columns repulsed the ing of the enemy and at once pressed forward, and renwed the engagement th the Glandelinians under general Reaycoand Equanniaians and closing tithem struggled hand to hand, and now both sides like at other points ire fairly moved each down other down with mu pistol and musket shots th blank, while bayonets pikes, and sabres were also used vigoriously. in the Angelinians could not press on very far they kept up the desperate it to hand struggle for a few minutes the slaughter of the christians isolves being dreadful. The enemy cut gaps in their lines but more and narged over the spaces where the others had fallen and for those mimites kidid not seem to be any end to the frightful hand to hand struggle.

Kauffmann and Aronburg had all they could do t o off the scores of thousands of graycoats and even the Omarian Gurdes thattled like secreasing dec demons with the Angelinians, yet the long the kept the graycoats at bay. Again and again at other portions of the the scores of thousands of clandelinians out down the Angelinians by any thousands, yet more and more came pressing forward, the Glandelinians being amazed at the number of Angelinians and Abyssinkilians that My rushed at them with dare-devil reckleseness. Kaufimanns Abyssinkilians marmed all about him by hundreds and fought off the enemy furiously by all their weapons with deadly effect killing and wounding man after but however though in numbers the christians were now the greater the mats had again pressed the christians back to their works and over them fore seen swarning up tward the christian works and in the struggle Kauffmann lost 100,000 men in killed and wounded, and n besides he thaten badly for he failed to check the energy and had to withdraw with the Nito Gammon and Baldwin that his army was crushed to fragments and could the work. Aronburg himself was more successful in holding at least his First though in a short time he had lost over twenty thousand killed and Teighty thousand vousied.

On that day and before the arival of christian reinforcements what them the chert the median had suffered great loss as the losses the fee under Reaymand being nearly nearly or quite 395,000 while under some the Glandelinian losses were 125,778, while the right of stancks which had assaulted here also was over 210,000 in killed and 730,000 where the conflict having raged a full eight hours with Gannon Rae least Gannons army especially also his left grand division was over 18,538. The whole clandelinian loss in the assault upon Leonia Beppons line was considered as 2,238,456 in killed and wounded for only that small without of the nights engagements.

General smash-In-The-Heads army had also lost heavily having been crippled in the assault early in the day with the loss of I,000,000 and he himself had been mortally wounded, and his successor had to wi withdraw his nen from the assault thus for the reason of the lull before the arival of james cannons force and which lull gave james cannon thee to rally the other christian force and reform it for the next assault that had resulted an hour after, and also to repell any other smash up that would occur. Sooing that smad smash-In-The-Head had been wounded that his army was crushed to pieces and driven back by reinforcements hereannia had sent Bicknellian to follow up what smash-In-The-Head had failed to do and this was the reason of the desperate assaults during that part of the night.

The hull had hasted for only an hour and Bickmellian had ben been repulsed at some points and victorious at others. As the battle had again lulled micknellian decided to press his ad advantage, and being under orders to take the christian works at al hazards he again advanced his forces to make an immediate attack, and once more along this portion the battle raged without abatement untill Beppon managed to concentrate all the available forces against him, and soon managed to crush him also a sec second time, and then Ri cknellian with though he himself had his arry crushed to fragments walted for another half hour for more troops and then again went at it with frightful and redoubled fury, and for a long series of minutes the two forces were again grappling in death struggles so horrible this time as to be beyond description. Frightful was micknells losses but he was bound to win, and also sent in word to noemannia of his horrible loss os and begged him to come to his aid if he expected the assault to be of any success. One landelinian soldier who was in advance of his battling conrades rushed upon general Francis Mc-Fern with utlifted masket, but the general being the stronger wrenched his musket out of the half crazed fellows hands and struck him across the head with-the barrel crushing his skull. Another glandelinian rushed at him but this clandelinian blinded by rangerage and as drunk as a fool in the bargain rushed headlong not knowing partly where he was going and drawing his sabre at the same time but the Angelinians quickly surrounded their genera general in the i nick of time and some of the men shot his assailant down. Divisions by scores were rushing with frightful fury tward the solid christ ian lines and all the game gamers who were manning their artillery were hammoring away so constantly that scores of guns literally blow up from being overheated. Bicknellian was leading those fragrented plandelinian columns with a fury of desporatio, and here Beppon was in personal tom mand doing his utwost to inspire the christians to hold off the energ. T Thousands of the nearest Glandelinians disregarding the threatening annihilk ion of their divisions we were rushing again and again at the christians all this while being iin deadly conflict. The many thousands of sabres made a great noise as they clashed together and the sparks flew thick ans and fast while the ring of bayonet against bayonet was more awe inspiring while scores upon scores of thousands of mus et shots, and many more scores of thousands of pistols at close range and made a continual sputtering rour.

Thousands of glandelinians who welled their sabres were bet better swords sen than the Angelinians and each man parried the furious blows of their assailants with perfect case cutting many down and disarring and killing and wounding others. Again and again the Glandelinian and Angelinian swordsmen rushed at each other clashing their sabres together with all their fury while all around now the battle raged with the ubsect fury-liany more thousands of the Angelinians had swarmed at the clandelinians suddonly thand their rear unexpectedly, and seeing that his flank was turned and that he could do nothing furt her, and as nomannia was slow in ariving with the rest Bickmellian onco more gave way his men retreating in disorder the losses on the enemys side again being appalling, and more appalling still were the Glandelinian losses as the christians swarmed after them. But at this critical junc juncture Hoemannia army had arived in long battle lines, and though the battle again fulled it this time fulled untill the break of day. Then at early dawn all at once with a most frightful and deafer ing roar a storm of firing broke out along his lines a fire so dreadful that it galled the whole christian line which then were advancing to attack his own position destroying one whole division of Angelinians who were nearer to the enemy and this checked their attack. Bepppon was everywhere cheering his men and during the din of the strife and poemannia made a tremendous one laught himself and this time in full force Baldwin prepared to throw his own forces upon him and complete the action for good and all.

Hosmannias line swept upon the christian line like a tempest tossed storm wave, and for a time it did seem as if the christians were getting the worse of it for a part of their works were already in the hands of the foe.

ortion of this wave of glandelinian assault came hurling itself forward paldwine line with tremendous velocity but his line suddenly became with a horrible blasting furmee of misketry, and the landelinian where disolved away like snow. Ten times the clandelinians swept upon him idlums and ten times they gave way torn to fragments, but nevertheless its time the onset of the enemy continued with unabated ferocity, and Baldwa align threw all his reserves upon the assailants along his line and finally them to yell yelld. But now the su situation we for the others. h terrible pressure of the assault of the foe seemed about to make line yeild. Even the two Gannons were hard pressed. Even along mes line the assault of the enemy was continued with endless fury. The rilinians were once more meeting the Glandelinians in adesperate lind hand struggle, and the situation of these christian forces seemed to grow the more grave to Baldwin, and he started to make a junction so that fould concentrate heavily upon the enemys whole line. He could easily that the Angelinians were still holding every inch of ground, but their scolumns were slowly melting away before the bristling wall of energy mans, the christian losses becoming more frightful every mimite; and prin started innednately his plans. For he was not disposed to give up. He he was concentrating and making the m junction under heavy fire divins hat was shot from his head, and many bullet holes were in his at while he had so many horses shot under him that there was no other man Bould spare him one. All along his view as he and his f officers were ting fast he could see hundreds of thousands of graycoats' swarming forward in the christian artillery only to melt-away every mimite.

To him it was an awful slaughter of clandelinians but he had the him that they deserved it for the slaughter i of the children in the him even declared that it was their own fault and no body elses for his this desperate attack.

Win firally made his great junction and tward noon such a heavy concentrations made upon the enemy that the enemy finally gave way and retreated inding the fight entirely, and they were persued by the christian under two Gannons and Baldwin clear tward the boundary line, and Handon who keen delayed in his advance hearing of it rejoiced and decided to make whigher commissioned officers for defeating an enemy without even his is. The christian loss in this battle was 9TO,000 in killed and woulded in enough but trifling compared to the enemy. The enemys losses were within considered before the mornings attack of the second day like battle as 5,678,7TO. The real main entire losses of both sides hower intotal were considerably greater but were not either known

Ming the seige of Pullaway itself and of unctine nine the christians nstill holdingtheir own througheveryordenl, and duringthe seige since last battle the enemyhad started battles again against picknell and thirty at duringthe first day of the third battle both sides hadmingled in the mest hand to hand struggles. Every christian general under ichnell kired their men to do their best but the losses of officers was fearful christians in their attacks that day were finally repulsed with Mul slaughter. General Tordston Hansonia was shot dead from his horse a rode up close d to the dangerous point of the energy position during of the thirty christian onslaughts were the bullets had been flying blick as snow, and general parnette Herdrudes himself fell mortally wied when a gang-gangs-hell laid his horse low and killed nearly a Tiend men at once. General Van Hadison and George Buren were killed in at of the blazing breastworks as they made a headlong charge with their with the intention to force the Glandelinians from several pieces of tillery, and the enemy had captured general John John Hillor, and terral manson ponaldson who even when prisoners were buyonetted by some of half crazed Glandelinians. S While hundreds after hundreds of the Wilinians were bayonetted to death in trying to capturing the guns general melinklin was killed at one of the guns he was taking, and general Herman 121 ister who had just arived with a detatemment of gathling guns to repell the of the christian attacks had his head blown off by a sha shraphell which exploied a few feet above him. The thousands of angelinians themselves we so rapidly moved down that they had to recoil, but the soldiers marvel in at the bravery of their generals, and being encouraged were all the more from ined and had only resured the assault but of no avail, for every time by had charged the remainier of the day they were recieved by a galling ire and almost moved down completely and were forced to withdraw.

The last day of the battle was more sanguinary. It was a fearful struggle, and during one great charge made by the enemy in striking back after regulating an Angelinian one laught, and for a long time at that the christian gumers found themselves alone manning the guns while the rest were driven back, and never realized that the christians had been driven out of their position and were alone holding the enemy at bay mowing them down fearfully and tearing ragged chasmus in their lines. Indeed a good portion of Bicknells right wing which was assaulted and which was under Francis Baldwin was driven out of its position because of a sudden withdrawel of Aronhurg Gannons lines because of their leader being mortally wounded. Shoemannis see ing his apparent success was everywhere now co cheering on his own gray coats though his losses were more appalling than the christians under Bi cknolls, but yet seeing apparent/success he was no not going to give up now if he could help it. Baldwin had seen that it was uselses to hold the position on account of the hasty withdrawels of Cannons mangled lines, uni unless he sent in his full army of resorves, and so while most of Gannons army was in confusion and learning of the brave stand of the christian artillery men he decided to give the enemy literal helll. Most of all of Gannons army was in confusion and all mixed up with grayocats, foes even ki mistaken for friends, and friends for foes, but man but nevertheless by putting in heavy reserves he managed to save Gannons line from being rolled up, but could not raily it for so heavy was the Glandelinian onslaught that if Gannons line was not quickly withdrawn to better cover it would be annihilated and as another of their main leaders Barnesburry Franklin was mortally wounded, nothing could be done, and then in trying to rally them generals Henry Darginnie, Ned Bobbluinnia, Hanzel Gimilal, Frank Sa gandder, Callahinnia Hanson and Meldonia Aronburg Burns were killed. The forces indeed it seemed could not be rall rallied and when it did seem possible that a portion could be rallied five t other christian generals woodrowning wilso Wilson, Henry Huges, Whilliam & Scholerdzoe, Zoe Rae Equal, and chamberlane Taft were slain right in front of theirvranks. aldi win also got news that a part of his right wing and its flank was also annihilated and he at last had to give orders for the men to fall back and cez cease firing. Though eary officer shouted his orders to the soldiers they could not be heard in the awful din of the firing end roar of artillery and Baldwin soon saw also that to fall back was out of the question. for every every man was deaf to every other sound except the awful clamor of the battle itself? During the time that Baldwins army was out of its position and hard pressed by the enemy, thousands of Angelinians had taken reg refuge in a old abandoned convent and here they had opened a fire o upon the enemy who were swarming tward the convent. Violt and her edsters also had been here and they helped some of themen reload their firearms. The firing even here was fearful. The very convent even shook from the crash of musketry and all the rooms were so rapidly filled with smoke that the building actually seemed on fire, while the men went sprawling by the score as the enemys bullate entered the windows and picked thom off. Despite the deafening din of the awful conflict violet thought she heard the cry for help and went to investigate. She went through r room after room half stifled by the powder smoke, and despite the flying bullets in every direction bringing down statues and pictures , and soon came to a room from where faint cries were

The door was already half riddled by bullets. Seeing that the door was locked Violet picked up a musket she saw I n lying on the floor, and n banged at the door with all her might, the door flying open with a loud crash that startled her. Violet seeing a gister bound to a post the room also being filled with a score of frightened 'children all little girls and not one had a stitch of clothes on . Vithout Without asking any questions violet set the Nun free, and told the children whom they also released not to venture outside for bullets was flying everywhere.

Then sudde by a nu hundred Angelinians came dashing through the hall and rushed into the room, battering in the windows with the butts of their muskets and firing away as if they had nothing else to do. The enemy were striving with all their might to force the convent assalling every window and entrance with the fury of demons, and the assailing were also defending it with all their might. Pictures were struck by bullets coming in through the windows, vasus were upset and crushed, and everywherethere was a tremendous uproar.

Again and again the enemy managed to rush inside only to be driven out with the loss of hundreds. In the roos where the min and children were man after man went aprawling on the floor and the screams and while of the frightened children. Being in a close roos the muskets made a most deafening noise, but yet it was only the flying bullets and the falling men that scared the children, and even several of the children at times were literally picked off by the bullets.

while a shell exploded in front of one of the windows killing a score if the Angelinians and goring-some of the bodies of the children with its impents. Yet the surviving Angelinians rushed to to t windows hammering may wit h their muskets like as if it was just a game of wq r. war. merer though Baldwins whole line had been driven from its position a my arived force of christians had suddenly come to the rescue and these the crushed the army of glandelinians ha and sent them recoiling back the way by had come leaving the clanislinians alone who were assailing the convent were not aware of the retreat of the main body. However the Angelinians M held to the last driving back the furious assailants. Though the wicked unilants were repulsed along this part of the line the remainder of the undelinian army was still at it. They had suffered a terrible loss sall the christian man machine guns had been in action, but t now they in possession of the christian works and was threatning the new line teristians also with annihilation. For four hours later way into the night still midnight general Bandlooms plande intens kept up the assault with biring success, and Baldwin seeing the rest of the line unengaged hurled twireds of thousands of new forces upon those glandelinian assailants driv ig them back with their leader severely wounded and another hundred imsandskilled and wounded. It indood was as fierce a conflict as the rest If them almost, and had the clandelinians waited untill Hanson who was ming swiftly for pullaway now before battling with these furious ignians the Glandelinians would not have sustained the little success by obtained. As soon as he arived with his forces three days later after withird battle of Pullaway it was Hansons intention to bottle the enemy in the city and these frightful attacks upon picknell and the Third liwin had frustrated him altogother, and the battle itself was considered mushing Glandelinian victory though five days later the whole Glandelinian ry retreated and burned the city of Pullaway to the ground. stotal losses of the christians in this twenty six hours battle was mr correctly estimated as the other battles either, but manson himself mared as far as possible that Bicknells losses was about 3,955,000 itilled and wounded and Baldwin, 3,999,986 in killed and wounded. a glandelinian army formly under Shoomannia but now under Phollinia briine was 3,999,866 in killed and wounded a great deal slighter than itthristian losses.

ison was indeed amazed when he heard the true facts of the terrible like of junctine Dine. However though he knew all Angelinia was outwitted the very start of the war, and even Bamboolzled he nevertheless is bound to have the city captured at all cost and after having all the cillery placed into position he gave Tamerline warning to leave the city was the next day and if he would riuse he would shell his position at the risk of demolishing the beautiful Angelinian city. Hansons hads to the enemy to evacate r surrender the city was however met with that and firm refusal and even insulting remarks were sent to the governer paral who became enraged and he immeditately gave Baldwin command in person fill the chains of christian artillery and wrote to Baldwin thus;

of the city positions of the energy right away.

Your superior; Governor general Hanson vivian.

Advin at once replied by giving a stern and vigorous note to Dhosmannia hich ran as follows;

"Tour supremency general Tamerline;
"It is my duty to request you under any conditions to abandon or invender the city and if you refuse I will shell your lines at the cost of wrecking even the Angelinian city as soon as I fail to recieve your o note. This is the last time that governor general manson vivian will give you, and not one moment more. We are ready to begin as soon as you take the dare to refuse to abandon of surrender the city."

General maldwin.

Commander of Artillery. "

The Glandelinian general Thomas phollinia sent an immediate answer which ran as thus

If you shell my battlements at the risk of damage to the city you will be gul guilty of the slaughter of many women and children whome we ourselves have not put out of the way as they had done at Ga genitori. Even your superior generals wife is in the city and you will be guilty of her death. I do not intend to abandon the city and besides it is against the laws of the Glandelinian government for we are told to hold the city at all costs. So if you dare to shell my lines under any circumstances so do so then for all I care. But you won't dare because there are so many christian dofs in the city.

PHELLINIA. **

General Baldwin showed the note to general Hanson who ordered all his officer officers to don their regulas and hold council with him. This was done and soon Hanson with all the officers were seated around a large circular table in a long and vigorous debate. Hanson had it in mind to resume the battle by attacing the enemys army in full force, but all the other officer generals were not in favor i of it, and as they would not abandon the seige either he at last decided to rain a storm of shells on the enemys battle ments and blow thom to smitereens if possible. It was aterrible decision to be made, and all were indeed of the apprehension of the outcome, and several officers had tried to send warnings to the helpless people to hide in their cellars for safty but no one could get into the city. At ten o-clock the next morning the christian artillery broke in their horr ible and universal uproar, and soon streams of shells were blowing the region regions of the enemy into the air, buildings crumbled into ruins from the shock of the concussion, while to hake profess worse Baldwin himself had a long line of howitzers trained upon the battlements along with two hundred thousand centemeters and these scon showered a storm of high explosives upon the batt lements which d seemed to the christians to rise into the air like smoke clouds of a vivolcanic eruption. Indeed the effect of the cannonade was frightful, but unfortunately however the battlements were armed with the bigger guns, the biggest guns evereseen in that world, and soon these were adding to the frightful earsplitting din of the cani cannon duel as the enemy unswered with redoubled fury and such dreadful carmage was caused among Baldwins artillery lines that he had to have most of the artillery withdrawn under cover. Hanson realized that the enemy had found the mark and gave _orders that all the christian artillery was to he trained upon the battlements and along tward twelve o-clock, (Maybe you would not believe it) five hundred thousand guns were thundering in a most ci continuous and dadeafening roar that fairly-shook the country for a thousand miles. Noth notwithstanding all this the Glandelinian gunners seemed to be the best marksman that ever handled artillery for nearly every shot hit the mark, and during the frightful carnage over twenty thousand were slain by the storm of explosions, and nearly twenty generals killed, and one hundred wounded among the wounded being Baldwin and James Gannon themselves. Hanson seeing the frightful havoc was at a lost of what to do for he was realizing that the enemy hadthe advantage of artillery and were blowing up on him scores of guns every half hour, besides slaying so many soldiers, and wiping out whole artillery battalions, and desolating the land for twenty miles. However it happened to be that most of the battlements were blasted to fragments, the stockades were in flames, and this soon caused the enonys artillery fire to slacken. This tw terrible shell ing of the battlement with nearly two hundred and fifty thousand shells per hour bring up to my memory pictures of the bloody seige of Pullaway of a singular nature, grewsome, weird and tinged with fate. When all the christian guns opened fire there being agout three hundred thousand alt o gethet, a whole half of the whole front of the battlements had been displaced and set on fire and badly wrecked by the explosions of gang-gagng shells which had seemed to tear the earth asunder with their frightful din. What a picture indeed the ruins made of the general wreckage that overtakes his greatest works when man turns his hand against fellow man. But the picture could be full of contrast.

"The Glandelinians dew troyed so many chileren nat JennieWren-Town, croe Crowley, and Geniti Genitori. They blew up the churches. Insulted and trod upon the Sacred mosts and contempstiously riddled the statues
of the Saints, and wrecked the alters of the Churches and even robbed and
pillaged the Cathedrals. On the retribution "

the very first outset of the artillery duel two hundred and twenty of the cannon had been disabled and the two glant tower towers two hundred ands across in width went down in piles of ruins. One of the main t owers aleaved in after being razed by series of explosions, and other towers when shot to pieces, and the remainder shot to torn by explosions. Death if tragedy had been everywhere. At the northeast end of the battlements fire grought fearful havoc. The black designs and bars were charred in every Hection and all the plating was badly warped. Any one could have been petri Hat the ghastly scenes of wreckage. Every bit of woodwork was gone, the beens still holding the consumed floors and stretching across were all systed and warped with the bolts and rivits sticking up like teeth. Smoke grising here and there for days. The flag staffs lay fallen across the es, the floor stringers and the plates were in waves, they were so badly ned, and among them lay thousands of charred hodies of the dead melinians. The dead were the thickest in the rear of the broadside In the near of the nearest 88---- Inch guns all Kir Krupp guns the hivere at their stations having ben been burned to crisp. An eight inch g-gang-shall from the christian batteries had periced the sheild, and closed just behind it i killing all the gunners. I have read of the wified remains of men and animals taken from the ashes of Pomeii, hirr and St Peirre preserving the very expressions of agony in which midd, but none compared with those dead clandelinian cannoneers. Many or places had been under undersined by explosions of the most terrible rater. Dead bodies lay everywhere, and big shells had passed in through smils of the battlements, setting p fire to powder storages, and had wiel fires that burned all before it. All the bodies seen here were had to crisps. Evidently expecting orders ro to reload their guns and wing themselves weakened under the flames had sat down to keep from falling when pressed their chins down upon their chests and clentched their the These men had been burned to a crisp but the charred bones still clas and the handles of ty t he warped centemeter guns. It was possible that his that came in struck the blows, but however death came, it did not an these gallent mens holds. No one eger ever saw such scenes, and no and ever would see such scenes would be able to imagine the courage iallentry of these clande inians. Bad as they were they died like the ween they were. Their behavior in the bombarded city was the same. Entions of terrible explosions were everywhere.

The whole top of the battlement had been exposed to the wic fire of the christian batteries, and the damage in some places was Wilight, and in some other places very severe A nine inch gang-gang-shell siane of a projectile throu thrown from a catapult had struck the side br and in rebounding exploded below tearing a large gap. Simultaneously was inch shell had passed through the superstructure. Two and seven and spounders struck above the towers and one struck the main gatew and builded and exploded scatt scattering storms of wreckage here and there.... niad been many internal explosions within the towers...... It isad sight to see the wreckage on the battlements, the towers in ruins and twisted. Hany gang-gang-shells as though fired by electric tes blow up inside the battlements were they had landed shurling Amnts of iron, cannon, balls, bricks flame and smoke hogh into the ithers even blew up with greater violence attended by incessant deton from other shells and torpedo heads, which were also hurled in showers the battlements . The condution of the wreckage was beyond describing thyond the power of imagination to conceive. In places the charred and beams were raised, in other places sunken, and everywhere twisted marled. The bodies of the dead, burned charred were thickly strewn the Over the main floor beams hung the charred bodies of children. The Welinians had taken children with them on the battlements to slaughter and lite to describe the horrible pandecannium that set in as the shells burst, a the flames approached, and of the stampedes and shricks. The christian tary fire had been very effective. The north end of the battlements was ock by scores of i five or eight and twelve inch shells, by six five projectiles, by five-five inch bombshells, and by twelve inch gang-gang ils. Wost of these destructive shells entered at the northern end and ligid forward carrying death and destruction everywhere they went, even trying the most fearful destruction in their path, but when they failed to the enemys artillery out of action which had responded with all their At and power doing as great a damage as they recieved. deadlier work was done by fire. Evidently the clandelinians had not time to cut cut the woolwork or thrown the inflamable materials over side. Part of the wooden scrollwork was still blax blazing and smould The after general Phellinia Temerline had retreated from Pullaway.

The fire had started in a low tower and advanced forward and swept this part of the battlements clean though making it necessary to abandon the works. Evide Evidently the fire ser! service was whooly unequal to the tasks of controlling the see of flames for this part of the battlements was only an hour in the tremendous action. While furnaces of fire compelled the landelinians to abandon the works the explosions wrecked the structures, and made it impossible to be sue used again. Hundreds of power store cellars exploded. The largest powder store house blew up the protective floors and opened the serface along the armour seams shearing the floor beams. Before relieving its itself upward a score of gang-shells exploding simultaneously blew up two towers, some of the biggest machine guns, leveling the gun engines, and also all the guns on the front side. Other shells reaching the cartridge collars expld exploded and their fiery explosions set these to explode also in a volcanic ur uproar. This great volumne of explosions raised whole floors tore away the fastenings to the the ventical armour, tore down the walls and their main redoubts on both sides, leveling them completely and blew off the side platings on both sides for five hundred feet so that any one could see daylight through the battlements with its battleship like materials. These awful explosions were complete illustrations of the effects of iternal cartridge explosions and if any one has any doubt as to the explosions and their destruction it will be sufficient to let the reading go and cast aside the book. The battlements, guns and ordinances equipment were still in fairly good conditions but as to the battlements the iternal explosions completely wrecked the structure. Along the central portions of the battle ments the havor was even greater than on the northern end. the effects of the christian fire being terrific and horrible. The upps works, towers, ventilaters, and sides were literally riddled by the worse kind of gang-sgans shells. The nine inch shells were particularly destructive. One of these shells a one ton gang-gang-shell struck the narrow space between three of the biggest of the Glandelinian cannon and the gun portsc of the forward heavy batt lements turrets and by wedge action tore off all the maour n and blew the turrent all to p ieces with the whole section of the battlements killing five hundred men simultaneously and as to say in exploding it killed every man on that part of the battlement.

Terrific as was the gun fire it was secondary to fire or the conflargration. The whole center of the battlement from center or from end to end on every floor and tower was like the remains of a 'Hell' burned out. Every vistage of infmal inflamable material was gone, with only smoking cinders and ashes to show for its existence, the fierce heat having buckled the plates, wraped the beams, weakened the girders, stanchion locks and pillars, causing the weights to collaspo. In my judgement fire, and not the shells is the greatest danger of warfare, whether for warships, cities di defa defended by battlements or battle lines during a conflict. Here on the center of the battlements human beings lay strewn about in thousands with the caresses of children they meant to slaughter all charred, and in most cases burned to a crisp or in complete ashes. Added to the havoc and shells came the explosions of the store houses filled with ammunition, more terrific than the storehouse explosions on the nor thern end. The walls and floors were cracked literally across and the ends would have collasped and dropped off but for the support from the gount f ground beneath. The joints between the vertical armor and the floor armor were torn off or shattered. The northern side of the battlements and the walls above the belt armor hung several feet outside of the armor belt. The plating was blown off or torn the whole lengts on the south side, the fragments scattered one thousand eighty hundred and seventy yards. Anyhodys mind could be wrapt in contemplat ion of the magnitude and completeness of the destruction. Each portion of the battlements seemed a greater wreck than the first. The effect of the itema iternal explosions were terrible. There were the uppo upper portions of the walls torn down a the blast rushed through there, there were the side plates and the towers shelled off, leaving only the frames standing. Whole plates lay scattered for miles averywhere.

The Angelinians. Oh the reti retribution. The whole line of battlesments resembled a long warship of some enemy completely riddled with shells, was wraped and twisted by fire, presenting a terrifying spectacle of the results of arcusing the wrath of the fierce Angelinians. However only fifty of the enemys best artiller artillery had been put out of commission, but the battlements were almost useless for furty further defense. The survivors had retired into the city of Pullaway prepared to build breastowk breastworks, and defenses in every street and to repell any attacks which would soon come as soon as the christians would exhaust their terrible artillery fire, but it did not cease, and while the artillery duel continued to play the Angelinian generals with powerful glasses kept watching the risky operations of the enemy who were trying to

throw up works despite the dangerous fire of so many christian guns, beere accidentally mashing the houses into rules by hundreds at every ly. Manson had been determined to stop them by fair means or foul, and tremendous cannonade was increased upon the city in general on purpose of such destruction occured that the laborers could not proceed with their grand thousands of them were killed. All the cannons which that morning early noon had been pounding the battlements with sledge immer force was girained upon the city, and the high explosives made the city appear y a gigantic volcanic erut car crater in eruption. Phellinia gamerline fairly enraged over this but he could do nothing though he vowed fright revenge. Phellinia mamerline in his withdrawel from a works had recovere mered all his cannon by sternerous labor, and these were soon opened again in upon the christian artillery causing more frightfulce: carnage, and this not let up untill the christ ians were forced to respond with all their allery again and houses now were reduced into ruins by thousands every ed. This frightful shelling of the city lasted all the afternoon causing as of fifty thousands on both sides, and the loss of seven more generals the christian side. Upon a line of a hundred guns commanded by m Procile nine hundred and eighty five shells and five hundred gang-gang disives had been hurled upon the enemy within five minutes, and all plandelinian guns answering him were literally blown up into the air it in the terrific duel "Procile was wounded and all his gunners finally milated. Hanson had not wished to rei recieve such have among his lines bi the was not the one to back out now for his words were that if the enemy il refused to surrender the city or leave it and get out of Angelinia cely and go back to Glandelinia where they belong there would soon be juster along side of which the battlements would be childs play indeed master in which the buildings shelled and fired every clandelinian Esither leave the city or be burned to death, but then he did see from suffering was tabys play indeed for the clandelinian gunners having the aim and during all the entire bombardment the enemy had mility thousand sixty five guns, to that of the Angeliaians eighty and four hundred and fifty one.

A marrative of the personal experiences of the two m in the city of Pullaway will be of special interest, having been adnesses to all I will relate at your request. Their prison at the time lafire was at 4296 yirgin Street . About two hours after the bombardemet amenced upon the city itself in general that afternoon they learned to large fire was raging in the southwestern direction. The Angelinian arthouses were already beginning to burn, several other blocks of ruined whildings south of the courthouse were in fure furnace of flames to air was filled with sparks and pieces of flet all aflame, torn alse roofs by the fierce gale then blowing at the ta rate of sixty miles ibur. When they succeeded in breaking out of the jail by-sawing the amort, and escaped in the confusion produced among the claudelinians, it literally raining fire, and canvass awnings in front of ad the stores, and in many instances the large wooden signs torn and tossed into the air looked like burning kites. Here and there the sparks had found lodgement sla small jets of flame were starting thile the sparks and cinders which were constantly falling or tossed th the streets at a terrific rate by the wind, were being whirled around wies and scattered down into basements. As the mother and aunt of stand her sisters crossed the street they saw occasional planks burn th the wooden footways of the bridges, and the dead leaves which the wind from time to time caught up and desposited against and under wooden maks had been ignited in several places by the flying sparks, which by set fire to the sidewalks. So that every few yards of feet tengues Whe was starting up between the boards. In the distance several rail deports were also burning.

As incessantly as the rattling of masketry could be heard trear of the fiery explosion of shells, and several times to horror of the two women shells had razed houses within their very resence and they had narrow escapes from being killed. The flames and this felt within a few hours wereflying so thickly on the north side that became just as thick s on the southeast side, and the size of this material harled through the air seemed incredible. While gr going entress passed over their heads and landed two yards ahead of them. It is both from the fire and the rearing high explosives, which they could see that traces of black smoke high in the sky or at times shot columns of the high into the sky from the buildings they struck.

They had scarcely passed through the alley before they were assailed by a hur ricune of smoke, sparks and cinders which nearly blinded and sufficented them. Both their bonnets were based intely blown off their heads while the cinders flying as thick as blizzards of hail and snow were falling upon heads, arms hands, and even flying at times in their faces slightly hurning them. To add to the embrassment of the situation as they moved along several child fugitive

fugitives in front showed signs of fainiting, while theskirt of violets mother took afire, while the two were crossing a sidewalk that suddenly blazed fiercely under them, and her companion had no sooner torn it off when a big shell landed in the house just across the street behind them, and the explosion made such a concussion that both they and the child fugitives were thrown clear off their feet/ lifted for ten feet and rolled down a stair way leading to a basement from the shock. The building struck by the shell was shattered to fragments by the force of the blast, and tons of debris showered the streets, minl mingled with flying piances, furniture, clothing, beds and all kinds of household goods which were scattered for two blocks by the explosion of the gand gang shel 1. By bd being thrown down the steps both the women were dazed, but the children who had been nearer to the blast had been killed. Both women by the flash of the blast which had reached clear across the street wore slightly burned about their heads, faces and hands, and we even their clothing were burned into rags by the same flash of the exl ex explosion. Far behind them as they looked in that direction after climbing the steps they saw everything was enveloped in smoke and sparks, and here and there a neighboring house was on fire, while the building which had been raised by the high oc explosive was already becoming a raging furcan furnace. As they continued on they saw now that they were being per sued by a wall of fire and smoke. Violet's mother heard a frightful scream that was heartrending, and like h the shricks of murdered children, and glanc ing up to where it came from thinking that It came from a house top she saw a high explosive a decending just where she and her companion were walking. Immediately she grabbedcher companion by the arm and threw both herself and her companion into a basement just as the shell landed int o the middle of the street street, exploding with an earsplitting crash, that tors a huge gap in the brick covered street, and shaking down a large number of houses on both sides from the concussion. For a moment they both stood still paralized with fear, and then realized how narrowly they escaped they thanked God for their deleverance. For a moment, and trembling with their marry narrowness of the escape, they stood still watching the fire as it a advanced untill they could see that whole districts in the distances was now a mass of smoke and flames. After recovering from the shock of their fright they continued along soon coming upon thousands upon thousands of women and children and hundreds of horses and dogs which were fleeing for their very lives as it were.

All were either carrying trunks, chairs, tables, beds and household furniture of every description. It seemed as if these open streets ought to be safe for a time and yet even there many persi perished from suffocation. The sparks and cinders were falling as fast and as thick as hailstones following a tornado and to add to the disconfort and danger houses ahead began to lurn and the heat and smoke became so intense that it incres increas ed the panic of the crowd. The two women were now much alarmed at the bright rousing glow w which illumined the southern nightly sky. They saw that a dreadful disaster started by those marderous shells was impending over Pullaway, and the extent of the fire was getting larger every minute. Even an hour after after they had escaped from the prison the fire had cross crossed the south branch of the PPullaway river which was running through the city and that portion of the city as well as the west and southeastern por portion seemed now a blaze of fire. The progress of this wall of flame was frightful, and to add to their peril the shells and high explosives were dropping even more frequently. Violets mother and Hansons wife stopped for another moment to watch the progress of the flames or the billow of fire and contemptlating the destruction going on around.

The fire had passed north of St Amns Church on St Peters street a mile from the prison lithey had escaped from, and they knew that the building was safe but the fire soon began to extend to a northerly direct ion and the church was quickly envoloped in a mass of flames. The two women now became seriously arl alarmed and ran north on Angeline Street to Tappo Average so as to get ahead of the flames, and escape the inferno of fire and bursting explosives. Pullaway indeed began to look like the woeful city of Dis in Dantes Ind Inferno, and at this time the fire was the most grandly magnificent scale that scene that any body could conceive. Whole districts were burning with a sublimity of co effect which awed the two women. Growds of men women and ch children were huddling away, running first in one

diffraction and then in another, shouting, crying, and screaming in terror id trying to save everything they could lay hands on to matter how trival Halus, while every now and then the constant explosions of gang-gang-shells pich seemed to shake the solid earth would reberate through the air, and in to the terrors of the poor people . They crowded the Angeline Street Hilge in the wost hoping to got shend of the fire, but it had however mryed north of them and was traveling faster than they could, or even a that car could go. and they soon came to the conclusion that it would be masible to get east in that direction.

So they turned west. This was useless. They were indeed being wasd in by an ocean of fire. And to their great surprise and horror they and that the flames had seemed to take three different directions at me with terrific swiftness and power. It was was worse than an inferno. The minus eastward and northward movement of the flames put unspeakable terror the the panic stricken crowds, and to add to all this scores of the shells and dropping into the streets, and scores of the crowd were killed and rited every now and then. Everywhere as far an eye could reach the streets of er crowded with men women and children all carrying something. The work farrying furniture across the street was difficult and dangerous. All is streets were jammed with every description of vehicles containing the billies escaping from the burning city, or baggage wagons laden with nds and futniture. In the meantime the fire had lapped up two whole stricts and contrary to the expectations of the crod crowds for they I thought that the fiery current bhadacpassed the streets, they saw by the manding clouds of dense black smoke and the rapidly approaching thes that they were in dominent peril.

blire had already worked so far to the east and even to the west, as sittack the rows of churches at Palm Tree Row. Hany friends and priests aled into the churches and assisted in carrying out all the Sacred Things donly coased when they saw the angry flances bursting through the windows d v quickly and grandly they wrapped up the whole block, and away it lated in black clouds over the main Pullarmy River.

The sight of the burning city was almost impossible to describe blooking under the buildings they could see the mass of flames, and even sing under the mas of flames they could see the buildings whose magnifica pilisence and bea beauty and whose wa wealth and contents being in the Fir of the durrace. A moment and a flickering flame crept out of a win manother and another followed, and soon a sheet of flame joined into Smirling mass above and they were gone. One after another they disolved hisnow on the mountian untill the fire had reached the corner just before ti crowd. Loud detonations to the right and left of the growd, where Wings were being blown up by high explosives, added to the falling the walls, t he mouning of the wind, the shouting of the crowd, the shrill tiles of the tugs as they endeavored to remove the shipping out of in of danger, the far distant drum drum roll of booming camon on Misides in action made a frightful discord of sounds which would remain the memory of any body who heard it as long as they would live. Vehicles thery kind and charater were crossing and recrossing the bridges. biging away goods of all kinds and sometimes of the most ludicous dos tion. Crossing the main bridge violet's mother and aunt viewed the in fire as it crossed and swept on devouring warehouse after warehouse, hi Joseph's street, and across St Joseph's street the raging fire storm aded and lapping the cornices of the tall warehouse filled with all ds of wealth. The signs began to smokethen to blaze, and catching the win Inframe, and in another coment the interior was a mass of flames, which the rushed up to join the mad whirl of flames above. Now it had reached river and all believed that it could be confined to its present limits withe river going through at this point was about three thousand feet ile wide.

brious eyes watched the bridges crossing the river the crod crowds tiging backwards and forwards many crying; In there is a stream. The bridges will be saved.

liew moments of suspense and Mrs Vivian exclaimed that the bridges were

that is the reflection of the fire. Answered some one in the crowl. mry eye was turned that way in the utmost anxiety. The snoke was so has that they could hardly see and when it blew aside the seemingly effection of the fire was now a lurid glare of flames. The bridges here indeed doomed, and not only that houses across the river by the andreds were becoming wraped in a mountian of flames.

Two or three minutes more and the bridges themselves became monsterous pyramids of flame and all the houses in that region along the opposite river banks were walled in flame. Thick smoke as solid seemingly as

"My God look there. There are some men on one of those burn ing bridges. ''Uried Violet's mother. 'No wait a minute untill the smoe clear away-----yos there are five-----ovn even more---there are ten of them. They are lost-p----They are suffocatingThey have crept to they doing now? ------ They are drawing something up. Tis a rope ...

They fastened it and just as the flames were bursting out around them the first one slid down over the parepet follows by one after another untill all were safe. A universal cry of relief went up from the crowd and Violet's mother and Aunt went on. On the west side the flames now laving more degistible food than brick and stone, went leaping, dancing and surging away growing by what it fed upon untill as far as eye could reach all was a wall of flame and smoke. And who could depict the scenes of indescriable misery, the agony of the suffering, endured by that mass of people which was surging back and forth to and fro in every direction. Right through the heart of the city seemingly to hasten to attack the tallest and finest and most indestructibe structures to show its mighty power, the fire plowed its way, leaving in its train disaster, destruction, desolat ion and death. The original of the increase of this great fire was caused by tur e tuer turpent turpentine fired by the enemy who had still kept up the vigorous bombardment beating the besiegers at every hand. The buildings it in that location were nearly all aflame or frames I mean and the season having been completely rainless for several months everything was in a very inflamable condition. When the alarm was sounded the fire depart ments being cripp,ed by the enomy before the battle of junctine pine could accomplish little so great was the heat. Manfully they Inbored, not a man shirked, fire smoke and heat they braved in the desperate struggle to beat back the onward march of the sea of flames, but of all avail. A strong southwest wind was blowing at the time and carried hot cinders and burning fragments to distant buildings, and one block afteranother was quickly set on fire. Concerted action became impossible for no sooner was a steamer planted in an apprently appe apparently favorable spot, than some building, taller or smore inflamable than its neighbors would burst into flames far in advance. Hen could not endure the tempest of fire . Whee it secmed impossible for men to stand without suffocation, they carried the hose but the fire marched so rapidly forward, that by the time the engines were at work, the roaring flames were far ahead of them, and being surround ed by a wall of fire were obliged to fall back and move northward. Thus was every inch of ground stubbornly contested for but for all the good accomp lished the firemen might as well have gone home and to bed. At this time the fire was running almost due north and by ten o-cleok that next day had reached as far as St Mary's street twelve miles from its original source. But now a new danger asserted itself for there were upwards of twenty blocks of tall buildings burning furiously, and the win wind increasing was on carrying sparks and blazing brands across the river to the northeids as well as it had the east the day before. There seemed to be a differn difference in opinion as to which was the first building on the northeast side to ignite, but certainly three new orphan ayylums as ylums and four Convents situated on the southest corner of Jennie And Nelsions streets was among the very first to be engulfted and enveloped in the flames. These buildings were just completed and was the finest c kind in the country of Angelinia. Here a foothold was obtained. In loss than a minute, quicker than it takes me to write it, the space of one block had been traversed and the south line of s St Cabriels Street was reached by a st roaring ston t storm of fire which str stretched for many blocks across the sky rof roofing the whole sky in an ocean of fire. Northward and eastward the stron of flunes progressed with a deafening roar crossing Jensins street and extending in a perfect wall of fire thousands of feet high, and moving in an eastward course also tward the Pullaway River. It now became apparent that the entire buisnoss portion of the great city was doomed. The new grand Mc-Hollester, Angelinia Agathis and Pandora railroad station upon which a new roof had been placed was among the first of the better class of structures assailed by fire, and before another twenty mimites had passe passed the fire had cut its hot swith through every one of the magnificent buildings north of Carneval street. The flames also fell upon the impos ing forms and seemingly impregnable interior and exterior of the Pullaway Railroad Station, and indeed such rapidity of the flames seemed almost impossible.

but the huge tongues of flames actually stretched themselves out for hundreds of icres, and blinding shoets of fire reached over entire blocks wrapping in every building enclosed by the four stestreets bounding bounding them a scare scarcely giving the im immates t ine for exit. Thelarge stone post offices and custom houses soon followed the grand railroad station, its mesonry and iron shutters to their windows seemingly to be excellent fuel. B jesides mail in the building there was government money to the autount of fifty million u in the vaults only three hundred thousand dollars of which was specie. What was considered a fire proof vault burned all the paper smey, and melted the specie. Opposite the post office stood the city courthouse a substantial structure in the center of a square. On account of its issolate position and the solid condition of its walls many thought surely that the building would swithstand the fiery onset.

"Talk about the courthouse. 'Said a leading banker emog along the spectators. 'It will surely show itself to be about the only hilding on the north side to morrow. .. And yet in another five minutes a great burning timber wrenched from a burning Angeline street building had been hurled with great fury it the wooden doo dome of the courthouse. The watchmen caused the bell to ring until! they were driven from the tower which was at eleven oclock in the morning. And so rapidly did the flames spread that the watchwe barely escaped with their lives being badly singed before they reached the ground. The courthouse bell which so faithfully warned the populace of the impending danger fell at five minutes past eleven. Later the whole wilding looked like a vast bonfire. It must be born in mind that the progress of the fire was not continuous, for buildings a long distance head of the principal fire were destroyed often times before those in to very heart of the conflargration were consumed. With some huildings is fire field soomed to play as a cat does a rat. Sure of its pro y it lengthens its inevitable torture by deferring its annihilation. hes this peculiar progress of the flames which lent to the great fire idestructive and most terrible character. The flames advanced like the targe of an army. Single Whians skirmished here and there far in front, then small detatelments cut off the weaker and outlying forces, tin woll devol developed battles took place around the stout buildings tich stood firm like the squares of the old guard amid the rout at waterloo mi finally the main body of the fire came up and swept these solitary misting oddies into the great general tide of rj ruin, and desolation. H so while the scenes in one place and street and one hour might stand a those in the city generally and through the whole day.

Yet around each of the great great buildings as the cour orthouses and giant hotels episodes of thrilling and peculiar interest mt place. The people were mad. Despite the police and so soldiers, indeed police and soldiers were powerless they crowded u on frain coigns Islyantage, as fences and light sidewalks, w were propped on wooden piles tich fell beneath their weight and hurled then brusi bruised and bleeding ithe dys dust . They stumbled over broken furniture and fell, and were impled upon and underfeet. Seized with wild and usels useless panic they tieruged together backwards and forwards in the narrow streets, screwning myers, imploring, fighting to get free, blaming even god for the disaster hight upon them by the war. Many went even completely instance from fright suffocation. They smashed windows with their naked hands, regardless the wounds inflicted, and with bloody fingers rifled cellars and blves fighting victously for the spoils of their forage. Everywhere dust who flames, heat, thunder of falling walls, and outbursts of high explos in, cdeafening hise of raging steam and water, panting and puffing of mireds of engines, firebells, shouts, screams, shrieks, cries, wild built, crash of cannon firing, wind tumult, and uproar was everywhere.

Many lives have been known to be lost by this the but how many no one could even conjecture. The heat more intense ibn anything that had ever been recorded in the annals of conflargrations is the past had fairly crumpled hot dust and ashes; or fairly crumpled into bit dust and ashes the heaviest of building stone. The stoutest masonry in the thickest iron or steel had disappeared like wax before the blast. The Emificent church on Sanguine Street was now a mass of flames. The streets The rapidly becoming crod crowded with all kinds of veheciles, conveying my valuables, and the sidewalks were running over with jestling men wasn and children all in a dazed wild strife for the salvation of friends this and property. During this time as during the continuous of the great imflargration the wind was blowing a hurricane, now from a straight south Asterly direction, and its course from midday untill nearly four colock Taried but little, not veering more than two points of the compass and blering down signs and trees by the score.

To the observer on the street however travessing the t horoughfares the wind would seem to come from all directors at once. This can be easily explained, for new contres of heat were incommently being formed formed and the sudden rarification of air in differe different locations caused continually artificial currents which swept around corners and through alleys in every direction often with greater fury than a mere hurricane. carrying a cloud of flaming wreckage and embers in every direction. All along the nort haids where stood some of the loftlest buildings in the cit city, and on Willburn and glanson streets it was considered that comparative safty was assured, and yet this quarter of the city was doomed to the converg ing point, for the four armies of fire that had parted from each other, neared a Lig gas house. The furious march of the fire straight northward tward a row of other Angelinian Courthouses had been noted, that which hurried from the southwest and tward the river, the others moving from the southeast, and straight from the west burning all before the . The army of fire was slower in its labors, and in its advance from the west, but the more destructive in the work of ruin. It had swept completely from existance the shabby structures on Ninth's and Angels streets and had also reached the Nelgin block, and the Hanson, a , manison on Hetties street, between Editors and St. Tohns street and the two immense buildings belonging to Hondo and Failen. As these noble structures reeled to the ground the second night during the conflar gration was fairly ushered in. The conflargration had already raged for two days and nights beginning on a night.

But the work of devasa devastation hindered not in its progress from the Handon maison to the academy of pesign at one hundredcsixteenth Meldon Stree t was less than a b block and in there was stored some of the finest and noblest works of art Amercia herself could boast of had it been there. The Palm Manison, St vicahels Cather cathedral, small Poverty Row, nine scholl schools and convents were attacked about the samevtime, and became ror rearing furnaces. Onward continued the raginf flames, leaving nothing in its path but ruin misery, poverty, but not even then despair. T Returning & to the southern section of the fire which had ten after eleven destroyed destroyed the courthouse, and the ten blocks in that direction the flames leaped sandons street and seemed to pour down in a lu liquid torrent heaped up to mountaniouscheights the barrels of oils in many of the fa factories exploded with a sound like many cannon in action, while queer noises sounding like the rattling of musketry continued incessantly. Many other houses on the corner of Falilens street burned like strawberry boxes, and St Anns orphan asylum across burned like a bo box of matches. Angeline st Street Bridge had long since become impassable and Failens street bridgewas the only outlet for the entire region. South of it the scenes on this bridge were worse than any ever seen during retreats in bloody battles.

Drays and express wagons, trucks and conveyances for every conceivable species and size crod crowled across in indiscriminate haste. Pedestrids pedestrians carrying every imaginable artical, some on their heads, some in their hands, histled and crowled against one another in their desperate endeavor to reach an point of safty. They felt it a struggle for life, and frenzied as they we were seemed to lightly regard the lives of the others. The Virgins convent on Failens street notwithstanding its numberous windows resisted stong stoutly against the onslaught of the flames which were around and beyond. For nearly an hour the seemingly fire proof house held its ground, when suddenly a wreath of smoke or flame came from a window in the third story, another and a canother followed, and soon the entire mass of buildings was an inferno of flames. The immense Catholic stores soon followed, and the river was then reached and crossed on the north.

In the meantime burning embers had been carried in profusion over the river to the northside, and fires had broken out in several isolated places, and was spreading in its unwn unwonted energy. At half past three a burning mask mass of felt and good si sized timbers were hurled through the air by the gl gale tha then blowing, and Cansons live livery stables north of the river was soon in flames. Soon after three colock in the night a fire brand apparently twenty four feet 1 in length came whirling through the air and dashed itself against the pillar of the southwest corner of the Pullaway Catholic Puplishing headquarters. In an instant the roof was all aflame and a few minutes before four the building was wrapt in flames. At the same time fourteen houses near by caught afire and the flames spread from these buildings with such rapidity that the whole neighborhood for hundreds of b blocks around became a roaring fire sea. Soon after this the main body of the fire of the south side had juaped the river and was sweeping its way tward the northeast. It was about five o-clock when the raging flames reached up to Gwaillia ave-

The people living mostly in this street were hopeful that they would escape as really the avenue was more than a thousand feet wide. But the rearing stom for, of flames coming up Darger avenue caught the Turmer Mandson a new build in north of Cana Ilia avonue, worked west of Lame-Jones Avenue, and rushed northard along the wooden buildings blowing then down in rulns almost before they were on fire lany persons took their goods to the outskirts of the burning city hoping that that at least throthere they would be safe, but the fury of the flames passed all comprehension, and those of the northwest im limits of the city lost what they had there by forest fires started by the sparks and embers of the burning buildings. Even all the trees grass and shrubbery lurned. When the people living west of Ca Cammillin street began to me that the flames would go northward to an indefinite point the y turned to the west side for refuge . The Carmillia street bridge was useless, and ill turned to the Central Street Bridge. This street was filled with people mued by excitement, or stupefied by gases. On the bridge the crowd was so gest that many o persons were crushed against the railings. The fire wied further and further north taking both sides of Overblouse Avenue, and entinueing untill it reached Palm Grove Ave. and also Nelgonosa Groove. The He finally spent itself in burning the residence of Dr. ohn. Foster. Doctor paters house was burned at half past seven the next morning just over twenty live hours from the commecommencement of the fire, and about thirty miles intent to the place of its starting. This was the last house that burned. The Jensins manison located on the block that was bounded by Cansins square me the only building left standing in the burned region. on the northside.

The building big as it was was of wood surrounded by implementations. The open square immediately in the south of it, and the large faing cinders which fell upon every inch of the premices were sufficient to by apreading wet blankets and carpets over the house the building was and as an oasis in the ruins for miles around.

Individual two thirds of the city had been left, and all the between the storm of fire which raged, crackled, and roared behind them. In the burned to ruins, and only four hundred and fourty thousand were left believed to general Hanson and his whole array, and even to the enemy also be great crater of some volcano in a slow and tuberla tuberlent er thin. Most of all the men inhibaents of Pullway long before this had that had themselves caused this great disaster to Pullway. Despite all the dent at all costs.

General Hanson during the conclusion three riding along the road with several thousand men to scout and see singer in the first blush of youth, but despite of the rather hard testill hands one.

the gazed . As he galloped along and gazed rather contempetiously it the glandelinin landelinian flg flags and the have the gunner of his thoused and in the distance noticed an old sign board with the words;

"Make? Damm the word home. What is home to me now a days?" He exclaimed the bitterly. "Nothing but he the sorrowful remembrabee of happy days that the gone forever----of two dearly beloved little girls slain by foes of hildren---dirty sneaky blood thirsty glandelinian hellhounds, who are

While he was stopping at a crossroads he was indeed conscious of a studen jork of his scabbard, and glaring down saw a dark haggard wild eyed apparently in the very act as it seemed in trying to draw his pistols.

Quick as thought he caught the apparent culprits hand to angry to say a single word. For a second the man a great general and the governor of calver inia and the lowly woman looked into each others eyes, manson with scorn and indignation, the other with pitiable anguish. All of a sudden the girl caught hold of general general Hansons hard and wih with passionate entreaty in her voice and look said in a low gasping voice;

"Oh for the sake of Jesus christ have pity on me. Have mercy. Do not give me up to your soldiers. I---I---I)) did not mean it----I way was faint and caught your guns and scabbard to str steady myself and of course your hostler came loose. Please please do not give me up to your soldiers---I did not know what I was doing."

Hanson appeared still grim and indignant and then the girl continued more sadly;

"My little child is at home dying. Dying of hunger and of burns recieved in the fire of the burning city, and I have nothing to give her. For our la lady's sake have pity. Please. For our Ladys sake."

This seemed an appeal that he could not very well refuse. A few stern soldiers on horseb horseback had hurried up and one of them had dismounted and laid his hand roughly on the girls shoulder saying bluntly;

"Tou come along."II saw you trying to steal general Hanson's sabre and pistols, and you was not fainting you hussy. I was near by and saw you try to deliberately draw his weapons."

The general looked scornfully incredulous.

"Did I give you any orders to arrest her?" He remarked.

'Ho your excellency. 'Answered the soldier.

"Well then how dars you to place her under arrest without my orders. Go back to your ranks. Right about face march."

The soldier obeyed.

"Oh how can I thank" you gasped the girl.

"Well I have so far granted your request and did not give you up to the soldiers. 'Answered the general.' But what proof have i I of the story!' Oh come and see. Oh come and see. Hy poor little darling. You cannot but pity her when you see her. She is so dear. So sweet and oh I think sge she is dying. 'Added the girl with a heartbroken sob.

"All right I'll come 'Said general Hanson as he hastened to follow the poor young nother closely follows by some of his cavarly men, untill they came a to a dingy looking shed where they rew really found a beautiful little child of about seven years lying on a heap of straw covered by a fw few rags. The curly head was tossing wearily on her hard couch, and the sweet face of the child way was flushed with redness while the great blue eyes were staring and seemed unnz unnaturally bright, and the poor parched lips could hardly murmur:

Whima, Jennie's so hungry. Did you bring something for me!!!
With a low cry of anguish the young wo a woman fell on her knees beside the

child fondling, kissing, and sobbing over her.

'Mama will give little girlis scrathing to eat in a minute's
Gaid Hanson keesling down and holding out his symmetry the shift little.

Said Hanson kneeling down and holding cut his arms for the child. "Give her to me 'He said pessemptorily' And take some money cut of my pocket. On do not be acr afraid. I trust you you poor soi soul. Now run to the army canteen and get some milk of whatever you think for the little one quick. She is not sick but starving. But as you go look out for signs of prop proving enemies around. Tell some of the soldiers to go with you for protection. "While the mother was away general Hanson looked with v bek beating heart at the poor childish face as nestling so confidently against his immense bra breast. The child was not a bit like its dark syed clive complex ioned mother. It was very fair with masses of curly golden hair, and it had such a strange likeness to a child remembered long ago, when his own little daughter was still living with his wife and had so saily died in the raging fury of that Abbisannian tr typhcon of eighteen fourty eighteen eighty eight.

"Poor little violet" How tender and pitiful his recollection of her death now made him just then appear as a loving father to this helpless child, how he hugged and kissed her. Just then the young mother ran in with some milk and it was pitiful to see the little ones negerness to drink, and her difficulty in smallowing.

phere 'Said the army 'doctor the girl had been followed by. 'She must be taken off to the hospital...'

"The no, do not take my beby away and let her die far from me. "Sobbed the pow

"She shall not go to any ciy city hospital but one who where you always can be with her. "Said general Hanson himself, and in his imperious way." The doctor only wants to remove the child into one of the hospital tents in the h

dristian army where all is safe from the raging for, and the doctor will me that everything is done in the very best way for the little one.......

As he spoke the doctor a d general Hanson had covered up to shabby clothes of the poor mother by throwing a bla nket over her, which the hid her dishevelled hair, under a lace voil which he had also secured. It ms believed by all that the little ones life would be des a despaired of ht after an examinat ion she was declared by the doctor out of dunger for her burns was severe but not dangerous. When the child was declared out of dang larger the young mother whose devoted love for her child he been had been my touching to behold, broke down utterly, and for hours during the rest of the vo bombardment lay completely unconscious, every now and then calling piteously for her husband who had indeed by been killed during the battle of pastine Dine. The mother herself had lived in the city of pullaway, and thoug hogh she had begged and pleaded with the glandelinian arthorities because of the little one, the glandelinians only had tried to capture her and her filld, and massacre them both, and she was only too thankful to get that plans where general Hanson had found them in, though thousands of the wicked fundelinians had searched for her day after day without success....

Violet and her sisters had also seen this worm and her childer at once they resognized her as an old time friend of theirs, and of the sting that issued there was no greater blessings, of and of the tidings in the nother had to tell, and of her experiences in the city, and told in the distance was nothing now but a wast field of fire and glowing his pread over the who whole sky, and made the darkness oppressive with this mon mother of the burned little girld girl the vivian girls whose low but sould seemed like supermutural beings or celestial creatures of the burned little girld girl the vivian girls whose low being home and indeed a strange are fell over her as men by hundreds in thir distance were shouting.

blismy was soon captured after the enemy had for fourteen days stood their pais fighting desperately among the ruins of the city, but the clandelinian but not be overtaken in the headlong raw, and a so Phellinia

THE WAR IN SOUTHERN ANGELINIA GROWS IN IT'S VIOLENT FURY. THE FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE AT ANGE ANGELINE JUNUTION WITH TWO CREAT CHRISTIAN ARRIVES IN ACTION AGAINST ONE GLANDELINIAN ARMY. THE CHRISTIAN ADVANCE ON NORMA SURKIES''''' AND DANGEROUS AND FRIGHTFUL REPULSE.....

General Hanson had expected that the glandelinian forces would have been easily overthrown but he had been completely frustrated. The invasion of Glandelinia itself had been overthrown as already predicted, the scuthern part of Angelinia had been invaded by the energy, and as quick as an army of glandslinians had been driven across the border here and there, and as quickly as cities in the hands of an enemy had been captured, and the enemy driven across the boundary line, Hanson was flabbergasted to learn of two new armics crossing the boundary line at two other sections despite the chain of cannons placed to prevent their crossing the Angelinian frontier. Hanson had indeed recieved news as he was advancing southward to the boundary after Phollinia that a great christian army under no personal high general at the important capital of Angeldnia called Gertrude-Angeline was in danger from an overwhelming force of glandelinians under corns gornsoe micknell which was advancing for the city. The aurthorities had requested that the people flee from the city altogether, and also that the anny recede- and not oppose so big an clandelinian army which were all the fierce cimmermannians and Mc-Hollestinians. The aurthorities requested that some leader be placed and Hanson hearing of the order rebuled the surthorities sping;

**Under no circumstances will I allow that army to aband abandon my own boyhood home to the enemy. They are to stand ground, and that I'll go by train and take command mysolf. I'll bring my army to its reinforce but it is not to abandon cortrude Angolina. If this silly order is carried out the aurthorities who have ordered it will pay dearly for it at my power when I find it out. **

deneral Baldwin was placed in chief carmand of the army which Hanson had been leading, and giving instructions to maldwin to make for Angeline as fast as possible Ranson hurried westward on a special soldiers train. **

It took three days for general Ranson to reach the vinicty of Gertrude Angeline on the train, and when he did take command he was indeed amazed at the strength of the enemy and decided to sond clever spics to learn of their weaker points, and to learn wherytheher their economier was really Cornson picknell or not, for indeed he hated to fight against this lande linian commander who had been also one of his boyhood friends. Most of the spies came back saying that the strength of the clandclinian army was far supe superior to his own, but who its occurandor was they sould not find out.

General panson nevert heless was bound to find out the truth, and so when Baldwins army arived, and also other divisions ase and made his force now superior to that of the enough a sent forward a large force to purposely start a slight engagement at a point salled Houristia num, but at this numer's the enough ad been advancing furiously, and a part of these charged the group of christians with rel gockloss bravery and routed them. Two minutes later a driving storm wave of clandelinians six miles long and six deep came with a crashing headleng collision with general paldwins right wing under general James Gennon. The christians met the oga charge and tore this mighty wave to pieces, driving back the surviving assellants assailants with most frightful loss.

Three minutes later another moneterous wave of clandelinians came again attacking the whole of naldwins line with the fury of three million demons and keeping up their attack with all their fury for four hours, the conflict being exced exceedingly canguinary, untill Baldwin seeing the attack growing in force and violence hurled his reserves upon the assailants and out their lines to pieces and hurled them back once more with a dreadful loss of twenty five thousand killed in the space of half a mile.

A third desperate attack of redcubled violence fairly swang upon Baldwin and raged for another four hours. In the fury of the conflict, Baldwin was severely wounded, his right wing was rolled up by heavy pressure and James Garmon also severelybecunded, and the whole of galdwins line threatened with 'i dizzeter, but general Hanson who had been inactive sont three million, seysh hundred seventy thousand men to the rescue and these hurled back the assailants after continued fighting for the remainder of the bloody day.

whistian los ses was about 600,000 killed and I,515,000 wounded, with a this 21,000 being made prisoners by the enemy. Hanson had retired about in solock that night after the first day of the bloody k ttle but at four wich that morning he was awakened first by what he thought sounded like wells he had heard in strong volcanic emptions, and then one of his gree officers came and tolf him that there was another fierce conflict and along the 1 main left wing of his own army and that the enemy were shiring like a devastating cyclone. It was now the lith day of May. hetily dressed and hurried across yours unction tward the left wing will the statement was true. When he arived within a quarter of a mile With left wing he indeed could see columns of the enemy sweeping forward But that was really the second one laught, and as he came up to the firing the the officers told him that this was the second onelaught that the finishing had made, and Hanson sould do nothing else but believe them gathe frightful numbers of the dead and wounded in gray that covered the had as far as eye could reach. Several other columns south and west of The wre also advancing rapidly. Here and more of the enemy were advancing May, though the christian fire disolved them into frightful numbers of and wounded, and the long lines of christians were at times hidden much and flame. The carmage among the enouge line was indeed frightful. and there where the blinding flash of musketry raged all along the chris witin line large gaps were torn in the enemys advancing line. Hanson ally selvanced nearer n and saw coensionally no new lines appearing and this became obscured in smoke of bursting shel, a that the christian Burs poured upon them he was awazed. Bk Behind low stone walls and wooden an surneunted by banks of hastily thrown up earthworks lines of purple sis sould be seen hammering away at the fee with musketry and artillery though bullets and canister picked victims by somes of hundreds, and of the assaulting line was broached in many places, the glandelinians only hi to their desperate advance and even now came on all the faster. The pair was full of bursting shells, shrapnel shrapnell, and other mississ, s to say it was literally raining shalls and the christian line alone along the point calld callded called St vincents Crossroads Bus already recieved the shock of the enemys assault,; then Baldwins reclaved the headlong blow, then Hansons left wing was struck with Mary of a thunder bolt, then his whole line was attacked, and like a might processed ways that hits first one point, and erawling along to another, mays mightly line was supt and torn to pieces, and burled back.

There was a lull after this great storm for about half an and then Ranson who had been proparing his batteries for action all be saw crossing the large plains in front of distant woods another a of long gray lines, moving forward tward his main center, and he gus realized it was another storm and an attack on his center which come first, and extend like before gradually a long the other of his army and along Buldwins lines. He immediately telegraphed to willery office officers along his center to blaze away with all the withey could bring to bear. Soon the shells were flying as thickly on miser of the enemys lines as he had formly observed them tearing the m his own left. However it was a was sto of shells and powder, for the sing columns were not reached and not only that but they were nowing more mand his left wing once more and at last he believed that the foe was to concentrate all his attack first upon his left wing as before ' to did not know what to make of the enemys strange movement at allsize of the shells was almost incredible which the encoy now recieved within ranks as they came within range, but in due time the enemys batter Mgan to burl breadsides of shells uo upon the christian batteries to the charge of their advancing columns this time, and one of these alls mearly seven feet long passed within fifty feet over Hansons with a frightful roar of a seream that almost designed him, and it had five buildred yards behind him tearing tons of earth and rocks into tir, and which showered down upon the gunners like a cloud burst. The ca and of the explosion deafened many of the gummers for life, and stunnde Trad Panson for several minutes.

It began to be apparent that a great battle was already raging for with the help of his glasses he already discovered the advancing forces to be strong strong in numbers, and was even sup o supported by regiments of artillery, the Glandelinians appearing to be an endless string of wild human beings. It we already half past four. The smoke of battle had become so dense that Hanson and the other christian generals could not hardly see, and ermerging from the smoke of musketry wh which enveloped the christian lines general ,anson galloped forward and ordered his officersvo bring on their own forces as quickly as possible to defend the christian works, and to fire with their own cannons with all their might. Then Hanson went to view the scene at other points. Large columns of landelinians were moving forward at the left of y his line and these appeared to be all omarians. At first he could not have believe his eyes, for now all at once appeared a roaring surge of the fie er claudeliniums called the Mo-Hollestinians, and then following came another column which were hooded glandelinians and these were known as the pargolians. Following these came the ,immermannians, and all these glandelinians deployed into great lines advanced as swiftly as possible and panson realized that the clandelinians meant to storm his lines with as much fury as possible, not with the intention of making a scene as it was at first believed but to destroy as much of his christian army as possible. Hanson galloped from one part of the line to another, giving quick and sharp commands, and then draw h up his own battalions, and ordered the generals then rys rushing up to make all preparations to resist the enemy

It was his purpose to break the invasion of calverinia as quick as possible. And he was surprised injeed with the fact. Why was it that the Angelinian armies had prevented the new from invading Angelinia from either bu boundary line, or even from any side of the coast, while here in Calverinia all the efforts to overthrow the invaders of calverinia was resulting as now. The "landelinians were attac ing with all their might along his own right grand division but force time : met too severe a resistance resistance to make any impression on the alandelinian lines, and nearly twenty clandelinian divisions had been already torn in pieces, and the main Iline all cut up and thrown into confusion. The victorious christians wished to charge these confused glandelinians but did at think it wise to do so as the remainder of the assailants were heavy in force, and he only ordered the officers to see to it that the enemy were checked at every point. Indeed it seemed as if it was going to bear most terrific battlefor this stage of the war and panson wondered excedingly.....

with all their available strn strengthi

anson wondered exceedingly.....

It ight mans being jacklinia Evans, was throwing forward upon paldwins between the property of a visual collection of the point, and the reason for these two winked commanders attack at this point, was that general Frank Winters of ansons a Abyssinkilian of bedgangeled vistalisated of another acts being man all to will be seen only on the reason of Ealdwin, and so they had hoped of crip and line of the property of the propert

ing officers soon obeyed and as more men came to the support of the her a withering fire was retained upon the enemy, and which moved them down itent her. Hato Hanson had to almost group his way through the thick smoke ht is lad seen enough to know that the nearest columns of the enemy was Heally moved down, and that all there was is left to the brave fellows light were menlged bodies among stone walls, cracked by shells, and the re s miley c/ closely intermingling. The slaughter was terrific.

The collision however came once more and was simu similar what of the third but the attack was swept back, and yet no sooner had the mirrors rallied and swept o on once more, before they were again met by mricane of minnie balls, which nearly moved them down in a single dis many. Two li long lines in gray seven miles long were moved down comple bly, two long ranks and sixteen regiments following were almost swept out dexistance, and great confusion followed.

It was belieb believed by many Angelindan generals that those Ernly advancing and attacking columns were commanded by a general called Here Brooks, and now to and add to the embrasement of the situation the who of the remaining columns explosed to this raking christian fire showed of retreating despite the efforts of plack Brooks and his officers btying to rally them. But again two of his own front lines miles long disolved in meeting the storm of christian fire from susketry, and white guns, and despite the merciless fire which was maintained on them hibrooks was still trying to push them on, and he was slightly wounded whis cont tail torn in shreds. It was marvelious how he escaped. Most of best officers about ten had fallen killed, and twenty during this onslaub plught, and lack Brooks right wing was badly shattered and the clothos will the retroating survivors had numerous bullet holes in them so miful had been the christian fire.

squing along the christian line during this struggle had been enveloped make so fierco was the disc harge of cannon and masketry, and here and in during the fighting may divisions of christians had appeared and opened in with the rest. The ground where so many of the ensay had fallen after is fourth repulse was covered with scores of thousands of men, trees and which was thickly strewn about while a hundred clandelinian officers all rank were seen alosely intermingled.Black Brooks line had been ik back crushed to fragments.

Well to begin with there was another hull for a whole hour. great glandelinian tidal waves under a commender so fierce and wicked all he was called Pheumonia by his men, his right make the fourth assault

or noised the constant of the constant of the constant of the constant of the left flank and troops being drawn from other portions of the constant to one has a subject to one of the constant of the constan not being not confixe and always been so whiked as to sleep in a literal much heap, and eat open in interest and in the two horrible suffered the crushing of his scamard, and he himself was almost fund by the christians who chaced him for a quaquarter of a mile. Glande columns under general pirt and pust had been crushed to fragments driven back with the loss of thousands of prisoners in a few minutes. After ar all it this the ground was covered once more all over for many acres with vinirous of dead, wounded, and dying, and fragments of shells, including

It seemed as if the great open space before the opposing-forces was fairly covered with bursting shells, and even there ten thousand glandelinians had perished within fifteen minutes. It was now between five and half past five in the afternoon when the heaviest firing ever heard during that whole day was poured upon the advancing enemy from all along the entire christian line as they made a sixth charge. With all their obstinate fury the Angelinians stuck to their position, their officers watching the movements of the ata attacking enemy carefully as they continued to attack with transdous fury and seeming to gradually close over the shell swept plains in seried waves untill the whole plain in front of Baldwins position was a mass of yelling fiends in gray which Baldwins lines almost cleared away with their fire within an hours time before repulsing the enexys line.

The battle was terrific during the sixth charge along Hansons line. In some places during the action thousands of the newly deployed christian columns had been placed behind stone walls and opened a surderous fire as the enemy came within range mowing them down, disolving the nearest masses like snow on a hot at eye, where here and there—they tore the main line of the assaulting enemy to pieces. The attack of pirts columns was fierce in the extreme but his men was moved down in frightful columns. Among the fallen were many other officers, but the fury and recklossness of the enemy was so terrific, and the losses of the christians themselves so intense that they were obliged from time to time to change their positions and withdraw upon the Henriettas Run who where the first day of the battle had raged.

After another repulse and another pause the enemy came swarming forward a seventh time and closed with the christians at close quarters in a desperate hand to hand strugglo. They were hurled back, but an eith eighth time dense columns of landelinians and owarian gurdes came rushing forward upon the foremost works threatening to envelope the christian lines they assail assailed, and for these christian columns for a time it seemed impossible to hold the fee at bay, but as the rest of the Angelinian survivors retired behind old fences and piles of earth, general Hanson sent forward a large column that counter charged and drove the enemy back once more shattered and badly broken.

At the hour of six also Gannon and Baldwin were fiercely engaged ones more. The enemy attacked Gannons linear which was under Hanson Francis in the face of a perfect storm of canister and masketry which moved them dome like leaves of an autom storm. The enemy crushed th himself against Gannons line, and were hurled back but they rallied ten times before they made a final withdrawel. The battle along Baldwins line also raged furiously. A portion of paldwins men had been driven back and they stuck to their new positions for an hour untill secres of thousands cut of ten divisions were killed or v wounded and the intensity of the enemys munbers as they began to swarm over these works increased. The Angelinians at this point now gave may slowly the enemy retaining the abandoned position, but this was as far as they could go for the arival of reinforcements o under general Hannie Crowley was a bar to further progress in that direction. These Glandelinian columns under Barney pum which had forced the center of Baldwins line was soon torn and shattered by a sweeping and seathing fire of sanister and minnies from the gathling guns and musketry of Crowleys divisions, and they had to make a stand themselves untill crowley finally made a headlong counter charge and drove the plandelinians not from the position pelluell but also from their-own and held it all night too. Balw Baldwins army and Gannons by the management of the new

Untill nightfall the conflict had also raged along Hansons lines. Hanson himself had been much alarmed for his center had been fiercely assaulted for sure this time and so driving was the attack that for a time he feared that a dreadful disaster was impending, for h if his own left wing was rolled up as it seemed, it would not be very long before all would be lost. He had all he could do to reinforce the left, and had taken considerable numbers from the center to do this, and so the center was great ly weakoned. It was strong in artillery defense but had only half the number that the advancing fee did while his second army was too far away to send forces to the point in time. He neverheless sent secuts to determine the extent of the eneatys line of assault and started for the left wing itself to see if it was in so much danger as he dreaded. It was more than exaggerated.

By this time the furiously attacking clandelinians extending in three double lines as far as eye could reach was charging across the south branch of the Frant urmer river unhindered by any fire which however just now failed to reach them, and also they came across a portion of the battlefield south of the main junction and here a long line of christian artilleray and the biggest guns was concentrated upon them, the clandelinian waves one

sumi of the rear veranda, and by firing wikdly scatter some of the raider the and dash with his horse which he mounted into the dark recesses ignistant woods, to which the rest of the glandelinians had flown. indeed a most swww sweeping occurance, and led by jimmie vivian at the dily a single dash and without a conflict he had routed and scattered a and of over one hundred thousand glandelinians, captured large quantities mition, d set over a hundred thousand tents on fire, blew up the maition dumps, and captured the barracks on the outskirts of the line and every sleeping glandelinian soldier and officer in them. General and brooks regimental flag and the national flag with it was captured is Angelinians, and also a very valuable sabre worth a hundred thousand Miller was taken by Jimmie vivians alone. The remainder of the officers whi been in the building at the time it was seized had not been so fortunate as plack prooks, and they had been all captured, without any spiion, and also every important thing of the building was sacked , and , and maps of al kinds used by the enemy carried off. Then as the minians left it they setthe structure on fire, and quickly all of them are ted and left the enemys lines before the main army was aroused by the antion.

It had been pansons instintention to have just general his brooks headquarters captured, with the joke of showing the enemy this christian Centepedes as he called them were not as yet asleep are more lively than Centepedes, but jimmis vivian had accomplished his more than general Hanson had expected, and when the him came into the lines Hanson fairly opened his eyes.

First came the christian cavarly, them to his surprise a long of baggage wagons, and provisions, then followed a hundred pieces of ellery, then came a the second column of christian horsemen, the dragoons in their possession 45,678 glandelinians as prisoners, then came wainder with wagons filled with many hundreds of thousands of rifles pistols, then a smaller force of christians with the glandelinian hars who had been taken prisoner by the christians, then immie ivian the setting as unconcerned as if nothing umusual had happened.

"Well my dear Uncle Hanson "He said riding up with a profound "I have done just excatly what you asked Destroyed the enemys tents hundred thousand, blown up their ammunition dumps, captured a til hundred thousand prisoners, a hundred pieces of artillery, a hundred and small arms, and over foury fourty generals. I set fire to their arters, and routed a large force of the enemy. I almost had the general but am sorry he got away."

If Hamson could have dropped there would not have been any lise to have happend. Hamson was speechless. Yes indeed general two speechless withvastonishment over the havor wro ght by his mile Nephew Jimmie vivian, but how about the enemy? It took trooks nearly all night to rally those driven into confusion, the miles was reddened to yellow crayon color by the reflection of uning barracks, meso halls, Y.N.C.A's, the streets of tents, the mounting trees set after by the explosions, and all the while there confluentation of confusion. Indeed the clandelinians at first thought explose or termade had struck them, and did not realize that it party of christian raiders untill the truth li leaked out.

And the clandelinians had thought that the christian were afraid to approach their lines in this intense darkness. Black Brooks he had to sleep in one of the tents occupied by one privates, as well as the other generals for all of the tents belong the generals had been burned to the ground, and there was no other to sleep in After all had been restored to order it was morning, bein the clandslinians were still apprehensive that something would be them like before.

Hanson himself could not say a word all night. He could not even what to say. What was the matter with his nephew. Was he a second like to say. What was the matter with his nephew. Was he a second like to say. What was the matter with his nephew. Was he a second like to had he the micarlious power of turning himself into a roar tende while raiding the enemys lines. Or did a tornado follow his raid! It is earth blow up under the enemys feet, and throw upon immie in all the ammunition ed-prisoners and guns which he brought into the intensity of the Almighty Appearance, rout the enemy with his flaming sword! If you had a single battle tore the enemys line to pieces, scattered the which to the same of the same and others by all means. Also the Angelinian government should of it this.

15

He had captured a field of artillery, musketry, and countless rounds of amountaion, besides many battlflags, and thirtson generals. General ivian was surprised indeed when he also learned of the work of his son.

boy he had been only a timid little creature, even afraid of a harmless kitten, but now in his manhood, he made a dash upon the enemy that I could swear that the very plengiglomenean creatures would give or credic of. This news is too surprising, not a news from his own letter which he sent me over the affair but that the news of every army officer in the christian service had declared it and spread it untill Abbieannia is frenzy with joy over it. He do deserves to be a general higher than myself, and I would gladly see him in my own place if only god would will it some day. A son like that I can be nighty proud of A son that I feared the world of that he would grow up a coward And now look at him. A human tornado that destroyed a whole glandelinian army in two weeks, and saved your army from being struck in the rear.

Later jumie ivian brought up his own big forces to support general Hanson, and then had his own cavarly strewn in large batches at every point of the rear of the christian army, so that no fee could take them by surprise, and thus feeling confident Hanson learning that another fee army was moving up the grainise to strike a blow upon the town of gaba asked his brother who take his own army and halt them before it was too late. Hanson had to do it, and if this trib triple advance of the enemy had not occured, Hanson would surely have won the battle of gaster starring, instead of being repushed as he was, and a portion of his army cut to pieces as had occured. And again in the battle it was as we'll see in the description of the conflict itself, it was jumie ivian who made the enemy heartyl heat heartly sorroy that they ever attacked his lines.

What the purpose of t the enemy was in advancing up the grainie to the city of Gaba was Hanson did not know but it looked dangerous, and so he sent his brothers army to rep repell the enemy. The enemy it is true as related in the two great battles won the conflicts, at least repulsed the two christian armies, but both armies suffered losses which they could not stand, and which for weeks and weeks would not be able to replace, and so were unable to fol low. The battles were indeed won by the enemy, but nevertheless at these two battles the enemy had been girusk two staggering blows, which at this section of the war the whole of landelinia never recovered, and which completely insured Angelinia safe from invasion at any point.

During the concentration of general Hansons army in front of the enemy at Easter Starring there were also some incidents. General Hanson did not like to remain irractive while waiting for the opportunity to strike the Handelinis Giandelinians a blow, and so he deicded to do what he could in making it lively for the enemy. He decided to make a foragon, and to capture general Black Brooks headquarters when night once more fell upon the whole en campments of both sides..... Fortunately for general Hanson the night that came was cold, and snowy also mingled with the cold pril showers.

Geneal manson decided to send an expidition down the paster Starring stream under Colonel James putler and so he orderedthis officer to make the desperate foray. The Colonel thought it too much of an undertaking alone and so general Hanson sent general immissivitian to accompany him with a larger g force but that his nephew was to be the lead of it all. Again Hanson started scrething. Jimmis vivian when night fell took about IO.000 cavarly men and about five thousand dragoons, and II.000 lancers and started out tward the enemys lines.

The census were so confident that the christians wereafraid to do anything in such a dark night were not cautious, half of their s sentinels were not very watchful, and when they discovered the approach of the Angeliaiz Angelinians it was too late. They at once opened fire, but their shots flew wild, and immediately a whirlwind of horses and men tore right through the lines, capturing prisoners, by the score, firing the tents, blowing up the ammunition trains, and destroying everything in their path. The remainder of the troop troopers rode on like the storm of death, and so complete was the surprise that nearly without offiering resistance, a 100,000 clandelinians started fleeing before the christians , eaving behind in their panic all the cannon at this section besides all their tents which were at once set on fire. The other portion of the landelinians rallied and star ted a wild confusion of musket shots which mak mde a great flashing, but the christian cavarly without a ffering a single loss dashed on with irrestib le fury, and nearly the whole of the Glandelinian force in this portion were retreating in the utmost confusion before general lack prooks know what was up. He had barely time to escape for even before he was out of the building his headquarters was in possession of the Angelinians and was elrest gireafy set on fire. All that Black Brooks could do was to jump out onto

What occurred at the very same time when the officers and the vivian girls were determined the conflargration which had been so far from their own lines, the were confronting general plack procks armies. The forest fire was believed by many, many, and general lack had was appalled indeed when he learned that no clandelinian army could was in the meanned Hanson at any point from the south. No clandelinian was in the north, and the armies that were in the north, he was only the entitles to avoid.

And to make it more serious to general plack Brooks the christian wenfronting him under general Hanson outnimbered his ten to one. Strange were it was that after the battle it could be believed that Hanson had been swerely repushed, in this struggle, and one portion of his great army add so disgracefully, before it could have been rail rallied and held on her to repulse the last attack of the enemy.

Black Brooks was very unwilling to attack Hanson ivian, in the first table was a good scodier but for some time only luckwarm for landelinias so, but he loved nevertheless to win a battle no matter what side he fought against, and he determined that if he failed in this conflict he would by fight another battle again. Later when the war was over a year old he Brooks still served and was a clandelinian general to be dreaded all who were defenlessless in the path of his advancing army of child meres.

He had been ordered by the clandelinian ring to attack general and army immediately but no nevert heless he did not do so, and delayed and of pushing on, and so gave Hanson time to form a most strong postin, and to place strong batteries.

Is seantime a great-scene occurred which would have indeed made the pleased wother of god smile with joy over the fact that god was so it those who fight for the freeder of those clittle ones he loved so illarge clandelinian army under general greenpoint had finally their way around by the southwest, and west, and had moved between withern christian armies; and was moving down tward mansons rear concited at Easter Starring. Should, the enemy win their purpose Angelinian testainly be invaded. General timmie vivian had discovered the movement is clandelinian army, and decided to act at once. He had a large the Glandelinian army happened to be about a little over 200,000 the Glandelinian army happened to be about a little over 200,000 to glandelinian army but nevertheless he was not daunted, and decided in all the trouble for the enemy possile, and prevent the lande

It was two days, later that the large force of christian cavarly pen the clandelinian army. The clandelinians were apprehensive, at it their rear harassed by the dashing concentinians, and general point sent his own cargolian cavarly out to oppose the christian by and halt their advance. But the christian cavarly had the movement syclone. It swept here, and it swept there, the clandelinian cavarly sted and scattered without even a general engagment, thousands were sprisoners, and within a waveek the whole cavarly had either been laid, or had lost over 10,000, men in dead, and 23m456 23,456 in wounded

Hell their horses were taken besides their baggage and ammunition.

Herrible was the calaminty that struck general creempoint. Only that pisterians knows must happened to general or papeleons army of four the invasion and thousand men after it had fled out of usais from the invasion which the hard pressed clandelinian army from a new quarter, but the whole litian cavarly had increased untill they overwhelmed the enemy army by after day the clandelinians were really advancing tward paster arring, but not advancing on Hansons rear, but trying frantically to get

Just within another week, out of that seven hundred thousand men its clandelinians of general greenpoints landelinians only 20,000 surped, the remainder having i either strewn the fields with their dead wounded, or were taken prisoners, or perished from cold and hunger, and places. Another disaster indeed. The remainder of the foe army took their heels fleeing like frightened shee, and soon came to the small and florence brancis. The enemy were surrounded, and seeing it ueseles to resist the glandelinian commander surrendered, and within, whis time to the surprise of Hanson he learned that his peehew in the half his sands others without a single battle, and destroyed or scattered that his sands others without a single battle, and destroyed or scattered

'It's a big gigantic fire.''Gas ed one of the christian officers.''God save those in its path. Whole forests and towns are going up in a sea of flame and smoke across that Mo-whirther Saunders niver. It is simply terrible. "

'It was simply terrible and for the enemy, not the Angelinians. They had set the great fire wih the purpose of prevoking two great christian armies from moving to the rescue of pansons army at orma. They did succeed in this it is true because the flames cut their way between panson and the two other christian armies, but the wind happened to be blowing tward the south at the time, and the Glandelinian army which had caused this war was also unable to advance to the rescue of Black Brook, and worse than this instead of advance ing tward the christian armies as the enemy had hoped, the fire was advancing on them, and they had to retreat like flying door or be encompassed by the great conflargration.

The whole stretch of woods for mile in front of the retreat ing Clandelinians under general snaggs was a mass of filmes, and another great branch of the conflargration had run across the Erminie River at another se or section, and a portion of the retreating Glandelinian army was trapped and had difficulty in fighting their way our or perish miserably. Between the retreating glandelinian army under Snagge was a perfect wall and sea of roaring flames,, and safty to most of this glandelinian army seemed to lay in the direction of the two main rivers. The flames were spreading along the dr debris and foliage thickley strewn over the ground faster than a runner could go, and was also spreading tward a town which had fourty six great gas works and oil wells combined in the outskirts, besides thousands of trains of cars filled with gasoiline.

When most of the clandelinian army had succeeded in getting away nevertheless a tragedy occured. The expected happened. The oil tanks of the town caught, fire, the gasworks, blew up with a horrible volcano of flame and din hurling a storm of debris everywhere, and the trains of oil cars also blew up with so many explosions that the noise sounded like the deafening rattle of thousands of cannon shots, and a storm of burning oil and gasoline poured out in a roaring flood of living fire. Torrents of it fell flooding the river and the whole river seemed to turn into fire at that section and the main glandelinian general _naggs with his officers who had followed last perished in the dreadful inferno. Some of the landelinians generals had fortunately escaped that shower of flaming fire, but nevertheless the fire along the surges of the river persuedcrelenthlessly despite the fact that they made their boats fairly fly over the waters, and death sesmed to stars them in the face. Their clothes were scorehed from the awful heat , the glare of the sea of roaring flames everywhere, in woods, town, and river, and on both sides, the conflargration moving faster it seemed than their gusoline launches would run wity all their engine power.

There was evident danger of the gasoline in the boats catching fire fire, but nevert beles: the drivers force the engines to go their uttermost limit, but the flames were almost already leaping about the stern of the boats and were lap ing the sides but there was still a glimmer of hope for now theflames was spending their fury at this point having consumed most of the oil which had fairly covered the surface of the water.

The waves had been all aflame with the burning oil, and all around the fugitives the river had been on fire, the burning oil having persued them relentlessly for two miles before finally they managed to cutdistance the horrible conflargration. Great masses of burning oil had ran from the blades of the carsn of those who were occupying the row heats alone, they had leaped upon the gummhales, gathered around their bows, and hissed over the sterns, and these being encompassed on the river of fire were not able to escape the inferno and also perished like the others. How the others finally escaped was because the current current of the river which had been at this time running down stream was now running for the time being up stream, and so finally the survivers escaped the the fiery current, but nevertheless they had many hours of desperate toil and labor to outdistance the main conflargration which made an inferno of hell of the woods all around on bith sides of the river. The whole landelinian army by retreating, fighting four iously with all their available means, had finally outdistanced and at times almost overcame the conflargration porsusing them so pugnaciously, but they were leaderless, and were shocked with the horrible disasters confronting them. They had in a good number of battles already repushed the christians, but on their sides, lay the severest conditions. Upon the glandelinian arvies disestor had stared time and again. The elements of all kinds, favored the christian armies, fire, storm, and floods also. The enemy cau: caused great floods and fires at these occasions, the christians escaped these, the enemy recieved them. Great though was this disaster and tradegy and disaster. Clandelinia and Angelinia was both horrifed at this shocking moves news when both sides learned it. Twenty great landelinian genera's had been trapped and perished in that horrible river inferno.....

wirled their best to row for the shore but with astonishing rapidity the ki began to fill , and the fury of the waves to increase. In spite of a ma wind that was blowing Violet stood up and waved a white flag of but there was no ship whereever in id. And peculiar elouds was beginning to cover the southwestern horizon. The mislt they were in great peril for one of those steady hurricanes was maching, and to be in a rowboat and leaking at that in such a sea on this meriver would mean their drowning as to swip the current was impossible. S Maly their boat gave a lurch, there way was a sudden crash and violet Litat they had collided into a drifting lifeboat. This is better than an old leaky boat anyway. * Said violet. high some time for them to get in, but when they were all in their dan was not over. If would be all up with them if the storm struck them before by wre rescued. But soon in the distance they saw a line of strange warmer as they soon knew, for the formost ship was lowering a boat which soon and straight for them at full speed. It was a moter boat. there saved. ''Cried Violet.''Our guardian angel protected us." hat soon came within hailing distance and they saw the flag. Mirinia! "Gasped wiclet. they are Abbieannian warships. Said joice. We might as well go aboard pt landed when possible. Better with them on board than in the middle of it vide river in a coming storm of such violence. ** ship or boat was soon along side and the little girls wore taken aboard gestioned. They had indeed been rescued by an Abbisannian crew, and so me fore these ma men in looks that violet and her sisters almost wished bd not boarded the moter boat filled with such fierce looking white

ki sailora.

er not ye-little girrels. To are Abbisannians not oncoies as ye Angelinklik sere to glandelinia and rescue ye from the riv riber. He no hoit ye. He mem hey good mons, no hurt liddle childreen. ** it and her sisters never seeing Abbicannian sailors before could not feel trusting these Abbiennmians untill an hour afterward when they found that m molested them, and not only that but they were given a good time, a port, of bands, and shows, and a swell meal, and all this time the ship asering to the right point. Not five minutes after they had eaten, the b girls noticed those poculiar clouds had increased increased, and were miliar rolling shapes, and white, green, red and many colors. So fanhe and unusual that their unlikeness to the ordinary cloud formations al them. The clouds had been immediately observed to gather in the west mithwest, and resemble smoke from burning buildings, orviron millions of stacks smoking at once, but when they came nearer a great number of thee clouds glowed with a pule whitesh light, which seemed to essenate from broken surfaces, while others were strangely livid, their iridescence is to purple, and blue, and to dark green, and greenish yellow, while a or mass of clouds extending along the western horizon were become dunnish of color as seen in some conflagration ningled with clouds as as ink and had a frightful aspect, and cornered off at its front like clouds rolling into the air, and while evening was coming on there and under the black mass a strange and uncanny red or hell green verin light. A strong breeze was blowing from the southwest and as the boat early to the chore, the little girls were landed and thanking the res they proceeded on their way tward where they saw the tents of the christ within army looming u p. They gazed once more in the direction of the color ind clouds and saw that they were still there, and that a bright rous flow had appead over the sky. At times in that direction they could hear and ominious noises, first resembling a distunt frieght train crossing rigs and they wondered indeed what it was. The wind had by this time fresh and was now blowing frombthe southwest, there was an appalling shrick Free in the distance, and now a frightful blackness had settled over the and river except in the distance where the glow could st ill be seen. Vio and her sisters feared they were in the direct path of some dangerous

filter for the fury of the wind was increasing, and the river was becoming iditally rough. They progress on now tward the christian lines and went the their own places and as soon as they reached Bansons headquarters, and hi there came no storm they were astonished, and seeing the sky along the but and western horizon lighted up for and wide and the strange roaring sti mill proceeded from that direction they become wise to what it must be. it's too big fire all right. Said Angeline to her sisters excited At least it looks like one.

the christian officers who had been atteracted by the glow were soon tarining the glow with their field glasses.....

'Those glandelinians seem far worse than anything I have over read of in Fairy Stories of cruel men. 'Said joice.

''Yes''A dded Violet. They slay children for amusement, and take pleasure in their suffering.''

'That general john Manley is a revengeful demons.'Remarked general panson bitterly.'He is my bitterest enemy since my quarrel with him during the chace of the glandelinian kidnappers, and it is believed he is the cause of the war for it is said that he led in person in those great massacres of children at growley and Jennie Wren Town. You little girls better watch out for him for there is no telling what he will do if you get caught by his human fiends.'

"He was all right when we first knew him. 'Said riolet.''I do not see why he should be our enemy now. We done him no harm, did not take part in the quarrel on your side, and even ad aided him at the handles of the sledge when it grow too much for him.'

''It does not matter.''Said Hanson stenly.''He, being a born glandelinian had become a bitter enemy of all christians since this cruel war started at Crowley, and as you are christians too, and relations of mine his worse enemy, there is no foubt that he will do all in his power to cause your destruction.''

'But we are under the full protection of the plengiglomenean creatures and of the guardian angels and so he can't harm us. 'Said little jennie.

'He can't chi 'Argued Henson. Those glandelingans always watch out for to those kind of serpents and do things when no lengigolmenean creatures are around.''

Violet and her sisters saw that he was right. After all days marching after the battle of Norma gurkee news cause that general gornsoe licknell had resigned his command onn account of his bitter defeat, and that general plack Brooks was now in his place; and that his army being reinforced by Manley had halted two miles of Horner Eurkee and was concentrating his forces along a strewn called the Easter Starring. Learning that the army under Hanson vivian had halted also and wished to hom him in, and probent him from hanking a junction with the rest of Manleys army south of orma Eurkee, lack Brooks propared to fight Hanson again, and to fight as he never did before, and on the morning of june 13 1912. he sent a force forward, to threath Pasons army. These movements was a great disappintment to Pason livian for they hindered his purpose. No matter what attempt to advance on the part of the christians was made an avalanch of glandelinians would bar their way and not wishing for actual battle just now Hanson had to call the Angelina Angelinians off. There were three active volcances also which seemed to pro tect the enemy to general Hansons disgust.

"Confound those volcances anywah anyway" Hs growled. "They seem to be always in eruption, and have given the enemy a chance to escape."

The next morning the advance was resumed, the enemy now being in q quite a dangerous situation but did not know i of it, or the treacherious way of the Angolinian armies they had to contend with. Thinking themselves safe by means of the three active volcances, they had hated near the place, but ere long soon found out that the apparent silence of the christians was only a threatening storm. Seeing that the enemy halted Hanson decided to send some spies a to learn whether general plack Brooks intended to make a junct ion with Manley, or make a stand in this dangerous neighborhood. Violet and her sisters went secretly after all the spies had failed to come back. They soon saw the reason for this. They had been captured by no enemy, but had been caught by a torrent of white hot lava ejected suddenly by one of the volcances. They came upon the very torrent which had overwhelmed the men themselves. The expriences they had during this time was very thrilling, for four times the little girls had a merow escape from the lava floods, and was also discovered by some of the enemy who instantly tried to catch them. Violet and her sisters saw that their only chance of escape was by the worma River. They made for the shore of the river as fast as they could followed by the enemy, and finding a little boat in a cove quickly cast off and rossd away followed by a series of volleys from the enemy, and a shower of pumice stones from the volcano. As there were other boats the enemy set after them, rowing as fast as they knew how. Now there was quite a race which lasted for a long time, untill violet and her sisters were far out on the river, and in a leaky boat too, which was tossed about like a cork by the a angry waves. The enemy seeing that there s were signs of a coming hurricane a gave up the persuit, and rowed back for the shore. When they was that they were in a leaky boat violet and her sisters were not much alarmed. Nevertheless in vain they baled cut the water and rowed their best, but from one danger they had ran into another. As far as they could see now, everything was water, and the shore far away. The land they had left showed like a black sandpile on the horizon....

wittel area where the battle extended in the three divisions of the christa witian lines contained about ten miles of dead, wounded and dying, eight illim eight hundred thousand riddled trees, scores of fences and hundreds ilmses riddled to the likeness of hickory brooms, and thecdestruction of the scores of cornfid cornfields and seventy three farms. Not only the Make of these seventy three farms had been destroyed, but in the make sighty of cases nearly all the belongings of the farmers, property barns and igns, and household goods, money, clothing, and edibles had been destroyed fire cas caused by the shells fired at random, many not having sufficient whiler to should them from the tor torrent of shot shell, and canister from is thindering batteries of the enemy itself. The number also of the near regiums holding feeble mon, and women, and delicate women, feeble minded illiers, ladies and girls,, babies, and infenta, and older children had on fairly riddled by shells, and all were not only without food and shelter salso without water for the only dependence rot water having been the whe and wells and that portion of the norma piver which was now almost with gore and filled with the floating bodies of the dead of both sides, where time and again great forces under fire of either side ha had tried gross the stream only to be shot down.....

We the battle prompt measure had to be taken or these poor people would with from hunger thirst, and exposure to the intense heat of that climate in that bloody day which ought to have been a day of peace and joy instead such carrage and butchery. Everywhere cutside but within view of gertrude alies itself the ground was covered with the dead and wounded of both is tempost of minnis balles and canister, and nearly all the homes in far distant city of Gertrude Angeline, even the hospitals, homes and must and orphan asylums; and houses and barns cutside the country not issuession of the enemy were filled to almost overflowing with wounded winded, and even couriers were sent out to invite all those rendered lies by the great battle to take madvantage of the offer.

In the entire last four hours of the third day of the bal battle plandelinians thems themselves had lost over 2,420,954 in killed and the loss of their officer generals associated in bundred in killed and wounded. About fourty two christian generals when killed and about sixty others of all rank wounded while in those their total loss in killed wounded and prisoners was bout 1,499.0f all this bout about 900,000 were prisoners. In the entire 2 days battle the main to losses of the enemy was not really given but this as far as probably 18,980,908. The total christian loss was somewhat long 8,914,998. in killed wounded and prisoners.

At midnight the enemy enraged and sullen slipped away grover of a severe rainstorm and thunderstorm combined and retreated prome Eurkse. They had suffered a f crushing defeat in the their attack christian arctics at Gortrude Angoline on account of the indescriable if the 'Abyzsinkilians, and indeed the battle had been thrilling, and who all the nations hearing of it were talking excitedly about it modered what would happen next. Hanson had been asleep for about four lefore he had been awakened the battle kaving really started on the dug at two o-clock in the morning the Glandelinias surprising tristians but after bloody fighting had been driven back three times we making another charge when Hanson had been awakened by the crash battle, and then aroused to the facts by one of his general War. Violet and her sistes were inded indeed happy when the christians it last harled back the furious enemy. The battle had raged during ight after the second day without intermission. For quite a number of while work of burying and burning the dead and attending to the wounded and when it was over Hanson made preparations to advance on Norma parani besiege his real foo , chn Muley Manley, who had a large army at purkes of about 10,900,000 men which Hanson was ignormat of and so and had been more contious. He attacked the place, and repulsed the enemy in de desultory fighting, and then movied on to force both he and foill across the border if possible. During the advance Violet and her told Hanson of all their thrilling experiences at Genitori, and hat Risgn of Terror, which Hunson had so severely put to an end, though and so stubbornly stood his ground. The mother and Aunt of the him cirls had gone to the north out of the war zone as Hanson well knew, ad he impired about the success of the Vivian Girls in their trials in Angelinian prisons, and violet answered that they had the hardest time the prisons at Genitori, which hadestrangely suv survived the the which is also happened there after the retreat of the enemy.

retreat. At the same time two hundred and twenty thousand frefreh landelinian thoops came surging up under the merciless fire, and began firing themselves with such rapidity, and spreading such destruction among the christian lines that the works and even the fields became like a regular sea of dead and wounded. The main body of the cenemy had assailed ty e christians line by this time, while another force of clandelinians had just reached up to Recommon woods, and here they ran into a deadly cross firs from the christian cannon which tore the assailing lines to fragments. Over II,000,000 Angolinians were holding the other side of these woods, and they were hopeful that this tremendous cannonade would hold the enemy in check, but the clandelinians coming on with indiscrin indiscriminating force and fury crushed them badly and presued them with irrestible force from the works, but however they were stopped by a heavier fire of artillery from now batteries brought up by Abyssinkilians, for so many thousands of the "landelinians were moved down before they came within range of the christian musketry that the were they were panic stricken. Division after division of Abyssinkilians then same to the rescue of the Angelinian columns that had been hard pressed and counter charging the enem y. The enemy had hopes of checking the Abyssinkilians but the fury of the Abyssinkilian storm of fire pased all comprehension and many regiments of the clandelinians discived, and even trees and shrubbery were riddled by bullets from the Abyssinkilian wuskets.

The slaughter was more awful indeed than before. General Hanson vivian himself seeing that the enemy would go northward to a indefinate point sent most of his inactive forces to head them off. The plains in front of the whole christian lie line was now again covered with the dead and wounded glandelinians but most of them seemed crazed by rage and fury, or either driven by f to furious desperation by the smoke of battle. The whole line of assailants under micknell in person hadestormed the whole of Pansons line entirely every wing being in general action. Thousands of landelinians fell per minute, their columns a were torn to pieces by a storm og bullets and canister, and the main line apparently crushed by shells and solid shot.

Yet as fast as they were moved down more and more ease on

the whole of the onemys line moving on to the storming, and felling again

and again on the three wings of mansons line simultaneously each time of assault with the same tremendous fury as along Gannons or Baldwins, and the christians under the other Hansons, the assailants on the right grand divisions of the Angelinians reaching Agaitors Grove. The main columns of Glandelinians under permerd pumm called Typhoid f finally rallied and incress increased the fury of their renged renge renewed assembly having charged trans the center from the left, and those fell upon the center. The christian infantry allowed the artillery to do the horrible work first, preserving their can fire untill thevenomy came up to within a few yards and then they sprang up and poured in a fire that moved down the whole line in the front of the main wave of assilants assailants. Demorilized by this sudden annihilating fire part of the enemys columns fell back, the clandelinian general garney Dunner being killed by a storm of canister, as he dashed in front of a christian gathling gun. In front of the works at this po int 137,955 had been killed among the clandelinians, while in an hours attack at other quarters it was stated that the enough at lost 450,000 in wounded and 287,999 in killed. In the center where the contest on the right wing had been still heavier there were over seventy thousand killed in Bermand Dunn command, and ninty thousand in another, including eighty thousand more dying and 598,000 in wounded.

On the left grand division of the right wing there had been five divisions utterly destroyed, which had consisted of about I?7,000 men all these five divisions being swept into 1 sternity. The battle area comprised of many hundreds of thousands of wounded. All the best glandelinian ogenerals of the glandelinian divisions seventeen superior generals were wounded, and fourteen brigades of the assailants attacking Hansons center had been swept out of existance, and there was on the right of this central wing thirty thousand six hundred ranks which had been destroyed, which consisted of each each nearly twenty thousand men men the main loss of this portion being over a million in killed and wounded alone. The loss of general officers was about twenty five while sixty others of all ranks were killed or wounded. It was along all points where the battle had raged with the same fury and violence especially where among the conches and frieght cars where not less than one hundred and four thousand candelinians were restroyed or about four hundred and seventy regiments were destroyed, and trees the whole size of the battle field, long lines of fonces counted by the score, and about six hundred wooden houses in the battle field were riddled by bullets or torn so badly as to he have their sides shredded like hickory brooms.

independent ory of horror went up from the Angelinians and thousands of them how forward to revenge the seemingly slaughter of the daughters of puril Robert Vivian when—under cover of a great wall of smoke they are sidenly seen crawling forward and almost reaching the christian lines of all lightly wounded having dropped just as the tens of thousands of plands light swarmed over those rocks and so escaped their murderous withering

is the meantime on the left wing of Hanson Mansons army the enemy implie their frightful indescriable losses, still came rushing forward, inting in many masses over the line of railroad tracks, leaping fencew, until ntill as far as eye could reach to the right and left the large lawns were an sarving with the furious glandelinians while the christian fire was awing them down with cruel effect. And who shall contradict me, or depict tior than I or any other, the scenes of carrage and misery, and the scenes willinghter caused by those masses of christian gathling guns, while the riving claricalinian columns surged forward time and again, while thousands in seeking refuge in the passenger coaches or behind the frieght cars from whristian fire, were killed when these were destroyed by the shell fr fire the christians. In every direction there were new piles and windrows of blead and wounded in gray, on and beside stone wals, and trenches, in servised an fright and passenger coaches, while many thousands of the dead to covered the railroad coaches on their tops and were strewn on the rail i tracks as far as eye could reach, the grases of the lawns were hidden idies of the men in gray, and among the ruins of the manisons where mands had also taken refuge and defense could be seen hundreds of hadelinians dead mingled closely together. The wounded christians had misey my depicted on their countenances, while indeed the wounded landelinians despair in their hearts.

amond Hanson with his brothers could only leave the terrible scene of his piled up dead and wounded to more harder hearts than his soft one, for he and his load of painfully anxiety to bear. Where general yaymond Hanson been no one knew. And where was the young general Yaymond Hanson had el company with. His army in trying to make a second stand had been almost moved and most of them were also either killed, or captured by the enemy. as in vain to seek Ebner Mc-mollester of Me-mollest Jennings among those munds of other battling shristian columns which had been reduced to fragmand swept from the fied for they too were missing. Little did he dream these officers were in command on the main center, where the enemy incling the attack with greater fury than ever, but the same results as whis own lines, a series of crushing repulses for every onset. Minute ask simite had passed and still with unabated fury the battle continued and blight was breaking again. The enemys massive lines which were attacking sin center had been coming on all the time the battle of Angeline unotin mion or Gertrude Angeline had raged at Whiteneys creek, the landelinian ms seeming to move in front one general direction as before, and these as were in brilliant array despite the removed storm of destruction all

cergy of the Angelinians despite the heavy disaster that threatened them second of their weakened numbers was was tremendous, and they only it to their position with undaunted hearts, and the determination not only in the lattle but to crush their assailants as well. Indeed hell seemed he bother out along their lines, and it seemed as if the losses of the relationans during this battle fa far exceeded those of the other battles, belinians during this battle fa far exceeded those of the other battles, beline hun, Pullaray, and pristle-mos-station, and yet the christian army it is not mournful satisfaction of having stood and successfully drove it for the fourth time the most fiercest assault in the battle along this like enemys fifth onelaught. Before the tremendous christian fire that we one hundred thousand shot and shell proper hour and which moved down they struck, the enemy only rallied and advanced again to make the fierces itself to any battle up to this time. For in fifteen minutes time the state always over a dietance of a mile leaving many regiments of dead behild.

raing lines or squares of about twenty rods or fourty, and came rushing lines or squares of about twenty rods or fourty, and came rushing with a fury which they had never ben seen to throw into themselves life, and dashed themselves in heavy masses against the christian lines, and heavy in the christian lines, and heavy in the christian lines, and heavy roar in firing from the sudden than the christian lines seemed to fairly roar in firing from the sudden than remark discharge of musketry, the enemy only recoiled for a moment and than remark the onslaught, and then as the glandelinians again came within the office of the christian musketry both sides seemed fairly wrapped in flash the lines and smoke, and down went the soldiers on both sides in frightful maken, and even many of the enemys lines in the right were cut off from

having used the windows to fire through at the christians. At the same time large swarms of the enemy had reached the lawns where stood the Manison of Hanson Vivian and the other of his Brother and here they seemed to be checked for a time. Officers were in some of the coaches at this point but these were blown to pieces by high explosives and the officers were killed, while in the frontal beauties of the two manisons privates were to thickly packed and strewn that for a time the survivors were succeed and discouraged, and the surviving officers had to make them take defense on a long line of coaches on the Mc-Hollester and Fandora railroad tracks where the christian and Glandelinian columnersurged back and forth in titan throes time and again mingled with the burst of frightful yells, so frightful that it could beat the most hadious yell of camibals. It sounded indeed like all the Dadians of this wor,d world put together, joined by real demons, and like if a million canniba armies w were in a simultxeous uproar of yells and all kinds of deafening outcries. The front lines of the enemy as they rushed to the charge again and again were fairly torn and shattered by the fierce resistance of the Angelinians, then there was a few minutes of suspense as the whole line of see comples filled with thousands of clandelinians who were firing away with their muskets to thousands of shots a minute were riddled with bullets a and canister with window pane out and many of which were blazing.

Hhere the fee were also were ted.

Along Ya ymond Ransons lines it was exceedingly flores and after two hours had passed and it was nearly nine o-cl ce lelesk one of the officers said;

"The enemy is now checked. The whole center will now be a able to hold its own. Only to godowe had more men from Hanson wivian and artillery so we could counter charge like the Abyssinkilians did at other portions of the line."

If the enemy are advancing again, and are not checked at all."

''No that is only a reflection of the dead and wounded.' Was the cry of another as a shell burst among-one of the coashes coaches and blow it to shattered ruins killing every glandelinian in it. Taymond Hansons eye was turned that way with the most anxiety. The amoke of cannon and musketry was becoming so: dense that he could hardly see.. But it soon blow aside and in stead of the reflection of the dead and wounded there we monsterous columns of glandelinians almost upon them, and these were coming on with great fury and irrestible force. Two or three minutes more and the monsterous columns of glandelinians swarming all along and emong the entire line of combos and frieght cars had struck against the whole opposing christian line with dare devil rocklessness, and their lines seemed as solid as granite as they crushed the first line of christians into nothingness untill a force of Abyssinkilians cause up and beat them back.

As the enemy were attacking again a peculiar thing occured.

"My God look there." Cried Raymond Eznaon. There are those per poor
little vivian girls right within four hundred yards of those frightful
Glandelinian curden trying to hold the rancals at bay so they could escape."

"What!" Cried general Akameein as a new crash of musketry re

resounded far and wide and steadled down in a long continuous rolli roll that became earsplitting.

''Over near those rocks in front of the andvancing columns of the enemy. Wait a minute untill the amoke clears away.''
''The smoke cleared away for a moment after a couple of shells burst right in front of these two generals but dod did no harm save give them a great storm of small stones, and clouds of diry dirt and dust.

"There they are! 'Cried Yamond Hanson himsel! riding up. 'Do you see thou!"
"Yes and I fear that the poor little dears are lest. See they see discovered. The
They have crept behind those rocks and are hammering away at the ensay: '
"Where is there to be the second in the process."

"Oh god, is there no help for them? "Gried Hanson in despair.
Just then Raymond Hanson thought of a seems. It was a horrible thing to do but he must save them at all costs. Hayon Raymond gave orfe orders to the sannoneers to train some of their artillery upon the mass of landelinians rushing tward the brave little girls. Hy how quick the gallent artillery men obeyed. Dout thirty cannon was trained upon this one single point, and just as the landelinians were awarming twad those rocks the artillery opened fire. First one rank went down, then another, followed by still a nother untill all around lolet and her sisters there was nothing win sight within several rods

than piles of dead and wounded Glandelinians.

It was a horrible massacre but Raymond Hanson had saved the little girls who seeing their chance to make a dash before the survivors came up, rushed from their hiding places, but at this mokent the surviving landelinians had massed around the rocks and they poured in a t storm of fire aththe little gis as, and to the horror of the nagelinians every child was seen to drop under the blast of plandelinian musket ry.

plicible portion of the line of battle the enemy under garney punn who is all by the name of Typhoid had already advanced so far to attack the wildlink of the persueing calverinians, but a large portion of the less of Abyssinkilians under general james woods burst from the woods all gives a screeching typhoon, and other war of the elements together, and give and grandly they enveloped the flankers, and back went this prim of the enemy leaving scores of thousands of their dead wounded and the where they had fallen.

The battle raged simultaneously along ramond Hansons line which s thronged with Abyssinkilian defenders and to Yamond Hanson the sight of is simplifier though so frightfully apappalling was sad; giving one a possiliar mation as it was wrought in so shot a space of time. It had been the initiation of over I,234,000 claniclinians in two hours by the Abyssinkilians 13,000 others who had been wounded, and ITS,000 who were taken prisoners devery line or column of clandainians who had assaulted here had been altimed to fragments, but despite the good success two of the best of k christian officers general Jacksonia Handonnia, and Richardsonnia mmia had been mortally wounded. For five hours a already along maldwins the furious battle bad raged but along the center of Gannon Prociles og war Whiteneys creek the worse scene of the first portion of thewar had, and after Yamonf Hanson had been forced forced to ye I yeild his well his abandoned works was jameed with every description of wreakage mmi with dead and wounded, and even outside the battle zone baggage him and all kinds of vehicles and articles were wrecked.

Indeed the battle along the christia line of the mannons and Baldwins under new accusanders as these had fallen early the battle wounded, was more frightful than any one could ecaselve, and selects that were almost impossible to describe. If any one would have said at the gigantic christian line under Phillique and Yemoni Hanson by could have seen a general blaze of frightful volleys all along the while line, and also see the christian line whose ba beauty and maginificance users admirable than anything in the center of all death and destruct assued by the enemys sledge has haumering enclaughts.

The Famoni Hasons line had given way poymend and Raymond Hansons forces all beld and every time the enemy would swarm across the works a shee of the world seem to obscure the christian lines followed by blinding flashes would seem to obscure the christian lines followed by blinding flashes though thunders of musketry and cannon and the whole line of assault could to this terrific withering fire would disolve all the rascals being into iternity.

One after another the surging I nee had disclosed like an a heated nountian side but despite the horrible slaughter the survives of the had resumed the assault and came on more bravely untill the glands like tidal cave of storming assault had shaped into two curves by the sever in the christian fire. Loud determations of shells in every direction, cannon volleys had for hours without intermission added to the deafening of millions of muskets, the shricks o and meaning of the sea of had, the yelling and shouting of the enraged Abyssinkilians, the 'Devil live it he glandelinians, the shrill whistling and screwning of gang grands—the half had their hundreds of frightful carthrending explosions as a cut frightful storming of discord of sounds which the Angelinian and sainkilian commanders never forgot. Cannon, musketry, pistols, weapons by the description...

mond Hauson continually watched the assaults of the enemy as division Our division cause on only to go back into fragments, the Abyssinkilians brying all before them every time they counter charged. The battle also bied back and forth across the railroad tracks where violet and her sisters Walkays passed in going to school in their smaller and younger ages, the surging lines of the enemy extending for miles, and though their line was ared by gaps they continued the attack with redoubled fury. Here indeed slaughter was more terrifie. The christian line the whole length fairly blazed with the discharge of all kinds of firearms, and long ranks of amon, and despite of this part of the buttlefield being covered with En thousands of dead and wounded claudelinians, the whole line of railroad tacks for the extent of a mile was swarming with the survivors, and from the point of the tracks where violet had beenceaved by Jamie from an attack of a young Blengiglowenean serpent who assaulted her by mistake, thousands tore case on and in a another moment the space was a mass of men in gray the rushed forward in tremendous fury Box cars and frig frieght cars which were standing there were literally wrecked by shells, and in these many of the Clandelinians had taken defense and fired upon the Abyssinkilians, but We stopt out of existance when these pullmans were destroyed, the soldiers

twenty minutes had passed the Abyssinkilian columns had fairly tore and sut their way through the glandelinian rear, and had fellen upon the imposing main line and drove the enemy ahead upon the Angelinians in front. Though the Glandelinian wave had seemed as solid as stone and just impregnable the Abyssinkilians broke through the line with great vehences and came to gether with the Angelinians in front. There was a terrible pandemonuim of a micup of christians and enemies, and breaking into a frightful panic the glandelinians who were able to escape fled precipitately back to their own works the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians joining together and capturing the remainder whom they had closed upon, making a haul of six hundred thousand prisoners. During this desperate charge however the Abyssinkilians had themselves suffered terrible loss.

Such rapidity of soldiers seemed impossible, and the Angelinians seemed astenished at the great fury of the Abyssinkilians. At other points the enemy still attacked and this was gamnons lie line. The glandolinian wave of assault was stretched out for miles, and monatorous masses of the Glandelinians drove in every christian regiment which dared to stand and oppose them scarcely giving the unfortunate survivors time to escape in the confusion. Other portion of Baldwins men onever did their best in their power to maintain their works against the furious on slaught, and with excellent ain mored the enemy down frightfully. It did hower however happen that the right grand division of the assaulting columns suffered a povere drawback on account of the arival of Abyasinkilian cavariy who which was worse than infantry and which like a cyclone rode through the clandelinian infa infantry scattering them right and left, but this repulse did not slacken the onslaught along Baldwine point of the line. The main force of the Glandelinians hurled themselves with the greatest fury at the whole of Baldwins line, and the battle raged again in general fury along a battle m lin of ten miles in extent, the Angelinians stubbornly holding their ground and so rapidly t did they was the enough down that it was a mis mystery how it was that any of the glandslinian officers barely escaped with their lives. Their coats had been riddled with bullets and torn to shreds and even their hats were f. full of holes. It was almost possible that the Clardelinians would be successful especially along paldwins line of his right wing, but general Constantine Antonio had arived at seven oclock in the evening with a large force of Abyssinkilians and Con centinians, and also with a body of galverinians . The Angelinians at this time gave may, the Abyssinkilians let them retire to the rear, and then swept forward to the charge. It was a race not a charge. The enemy gave them one good discharge that withering a portion of the Abyasinkilian wave, but under the harmering onelaught which raged with a fury beyond anything conceivable, the Abyssin kilians fairly plored their way through the glandelinian forces, tearing them asunder, the compontinians took them in the flank, and the colverinians forced the left of the assaulting gray wave back in confusioj confusion, and rolled it up. Overwhelmed the Glandelinians become fairly pands stricken. They broke and fled like demons persued by angels. Despite the commands of the officers, indeed officers were powerless, the confused gland eliminus under a most terrific fire of musketry, and from the guns used by the fee erorded upon frails of advantage, and fences and light stone walls, and raced like wild cred crowds over bridges and across small streams, but whole limss were slaughtered by the christian fore fire, while hundreds of others were hurled-down by shells tearing up the fences. Hundreds of scores of panic stricken clanicalinians stumbled over broken and blazing branches of trees, or cartridge boxes or corpses, and many hundreds as they fell being shot down were trampled under foot. The abyzeinkilians persued like crased blood bloodhounds. It was awful. General Chiclet, Sprace, Sen-Sen and Curtis did all their best to restrain the infuriated columns of Adyssinkil ians for fear they would ruch too far, but in wain. I Thousands of the demurilized clandelinians seeing the Abyes akilians secraing over their cocond line of works in long column were coised with greater panis, surging in one general direction fleeing in the wildest baste, and governing government general Housen himself coming upon the scene on hearing of it was awared to se ses ton glandelinian generals borns down with the horrible confused not which were terror stricken in their vain endeavor to rally theme. Blood flowed like myer enterm secres of thousands were fairly moved down by the fire of the Calverinians, and Abyssinkilians, and Glandelinians on all sides were to be seen fronzied with terror and uncontrobable fee ad and rage, and many who war were not demorilized helped in the work of trying to rally their panie stricken comrades, commanding, and implorting imploring fighting hard to control the frightful panic but in wain, they would not dare to meet the Abyssinkilians again and threw off all restraint, easting down all their weapons, and throwing off hats and coats in their endeavor to run better.

it their frantic fury and frenzt large divisions of Zismermannians, parlins, Omarian Curdes and Mc-Hollestinians hor gurled themselves upon whistians in a furious counter charge, attacking with all their fury, but it hough temportlarly halted the whole Abyusinkilian line extending for the again suddenly seemed to be envoloped in fire and smoke and the glande limit wave was torn with he jagged chasem and receded in confusion. These implicitlians had been led by Handon Gannon Nero, Michael Baldwin Sebastion, it keeps Jonnings Vincent, and the whole line had done its uppermest printed in attack, and for miles the whole position and region was apply with the frenzied Abyssinkilians.

Right over the canister swept plains and madows see implemently hastoning to the attack, to exhibit their mighty power the preinkilians fairly plowed their way hacking, having and shooting at the appears down by hundreds. Disaster was again impending for glandelinia, this iestruction, and devolat ion, and tarnage was fiercer than ever than ever their before seeming to be still everywhere.

This fin! ally ended the contest at this section. There was an hour for ill for two full ho rs hours in which micknell was preparing to restab Whis lines and throw in his scresorves for the final contest. The mainkilians was in possession of all of the enays works, and soon they came ment once more to reclain wint they had lost. An alarm being sounded by smils Millberry, and Hansonnies reinforcements came from the main right a the run but on account of the bad condition of the ground, and worm by their unusal exertions in holding back the christian enemy along art of the Angeline Railroad were slow in ariving to join in the attack, as then ready w for action could accomplish but little so furious was named attack of the Abyssinkilians themselves. The Angelinians omr being assaulted were less fortunate in holding their ground. Hanfully minforcements under generals Bandon Procile, Plocydecties, and Good Hear ment fought, not a line shirbed despite the furious conslaught of the and despite their frightful losses they managed to stund their ground this as bad as they received with sabre, bayonet, and even with horrible we of sammon and musketry furious enough to carry all before it to which the furi u furious emslaught og of the enemy. For a time however s of no use. The whole center of the christian line was in a blase of minst furious firing their cannon and masketry being discharged in the hast and longest broadsides a mile long probably at once, but intack of the enemy was not stopped. Concerted action was attempted with interest desperation and great energy but it was no use for sooner we smi a million Angelinians posted in a favorable spot, then two million thousand Clandelinians would burst our of a near by grassy plain as if ters spitits and get far in edvance of them despite their terrible losses itreaten the christian flank. The Augelinians were not able to endure pross fire of the enemy that theoverlapping columns poured into their delt even seemed impossible for overwhelming munbers of Angelinians who a thrown upon the section to stand their ground without annihilation, they still stuck to their position like rocks, but the enemy was now at e scints advancing so rapidly forward that by the time this portion of the relate advancing so rapidly forward that by the greater portion of the energiation line was reduced to frage fragments, the greater portion of the energiation line was reduced to frage fragments, the greater portion of the energiation line was reduced to frage fragments. were pressing through their very line and being almost surrounded by a of wildly sereaming Glandelinians were obliged to fall back, and move The main line of batteries supporting them with itse storm of shells enister. Thus was wovery inch of ground stubbornly combatted for by mittale center but at this time the furiously attacking enoug was making etter progress than before early in the first day of the battle and had Breached the main position. At this time a new danger asserted itself, its the glandelinians, for there were upward of two million nine hundred hand claudelinians attacking hare. There seemed to be a difference of falm as to which wing of the main center would be the very first to recieve suchia pressure. But certainly the left grand division was the very first be suffering from the pressure of the attack, for here for a minute a foot all as obtained by the enay energy, and the christian line under general Taburger clarks, and Allenberger O)Conner was literally bended backwards the pressure.

Parties of the christian ha line had given way in general and it seemed to be placed in any that they were winning now and wee going to retake their milities. But in less than five minutes the large glen in front of about Pictions christians had been traversed by a stream of redecated whiter invested looking men, with long hats worn almost the form of milities invested looking men, with long hats worn almost the form of milities columns had progressed northeastward as far as eye could milit have became apparent that the assaulting glandelinian center was in the larger and not the christians as supposed. The energy was flanked by the large of Abyssinkilians and Concentinians together. The central grand the many samulted by the Abyssinkilians with terrible fury and before

O on their part. Black Brooks was severely wounded, and all his generals were killed.

Bicknell tried ten times from a seven colock untill ten that night r to recaptured recapture the lost position, and the enemy those ten times charged with the fury of a hurricane tward the Abyssinkilian columns. Here the carnage of the battle was redoubled and was nalmost as indescriable as Easter Starring that followed three days later. New lines of Abyasinkilians had rush ed up on their right, the Angelinians of Monsons left and center had been completely rallied and though the enemy charged with all their might the Abyssinkilians kept up a murderous fire, and the Abyssinkilians not only opened fire but really never though of defending the works 'at cru grashed upon the Clandelinians like an avalanch. Hely as theit cause is the Angelinians for the wicked enemy is like a buby for a man to fight with com pared to the Abyssinkilians. The enemy in attacking the Abyssinkilians never reached within five hundred feet of the works, the red coats always keeping the ground clear at that distance with their heavy firing, and one big wave of the enemy which had hurried pelime pelimell against the Abyssin linian right had been s swifter in its advance but the Abyssinkilians did not fire a single shot here but really allowed the enemy to swarm up to the works then let them have it in their very faces. That whole line of Mc-Hollestinians bit the dust and no mistake at that. Indeed it was useless to attack these christian rurderers for they were safer than any christians in fighting, and at one point where the enemy where they were also attacking had been doored to a converging point and not the conflict had reached its initiciating point by this time. The whole three grand divisions of the Abyssinkilians had been attacked simultaneously, and the ten assaults had been made in endless succession, for as soon as one was either shattered back or completely wiped out the others rushed to the charge. The nearest the enemy ever got to the christian works was two hundred feet. It was no battle with the Abyssinkilians. It was a wholesale slaughter. Ruin, misery, death and destruction was everywhere but the feelish clandelinians were not despaired of their losses untill michaell horrified had to from his own good withdrew his mangled army from the horrible storm.

Now as Bickmell withdrew his troops the left wing of the Abyssinkil ians ruched forward with great noise and fury, swarping forward in perfect human t orrents. The Abysninkilians n did not adf advance like a body of men in a charge, but like a panie stricken mob, rushing over this plain of death in indescriminating haste shundreds of thousands of the Abyssinkilians carrying every imaginable weapon, as maskets pistols, lances, long pikes, blunderbushes, rifles, and double barrolled shot guis, and other handler weapons of every inconveivable species, hustling and creating forward in their endeavor to get at the flooing Glandolinians who were being nowed down at each successive volley. The Abynsinkilians felt it a struggle for life and death and fronized with fury as they were disregarded the lives of even the Glandelinian officers of any rank, and rocklessly moved them down when ever they managed to es expose themselves. The right wing of the Glandelinians notwithstanding their indescriminate Losses resisted the Abyssinkilians as stoutly and as furiously as a million decoms, but the slaughter among the Bl glanddlinian columns was horrible. For nearly an hour this indescriminate slaughter of glandelinians had been going on the right of the for still holding its ground without flinching, when suddenly two million one hundred and fit fifty thousand of the Abyssinkilians came duch ing across the read where wield and her sisters had first met Jack Evans who was soon to be their guardian and friend. A thousand Abyssinkilians were moved down simultaneously by a withering discharge of canister, but with the most frightful yells the survivors swarmed together and rushed forward precipitately like a stempede and struck against the flank of the glande linian right with the violence of a tornado against a wooden building.

It was all over here. I cannot describe the rout as it is far veyond me but the A Abyssinkilians captured a million prisoners.

Thus ended the second day of the battle, wih the Angelinians of

At all points the Abyssinkilians had assembled the Glandelinian artillery unid the most beastly slaughter of the whole second days hattle; and the whole of micknells army for the time being had been jeopordized. The Glandelinians had literally been thrown into confusion when the Abyssinkilians elesed with them, and nearly for two hours after the defeat the a Abyssinkilians had pressed wity with unwented energy upon the scattered fragments of Glandelinians, spreading death and destruction everywhere they went.

At other points of the Glaudelinian force under Bicknell large divisions of Abyssinkilians under ordin Sesenia had flanked the Centian Curdes, and hurled them upon the Abyssinkilians in their front, and being enveloped by the rod coats this division of Glandelinians surrendered.

REPRESONS lines the frightful battle was exceptionally severe and horrible. Bur line had sustained its position holding its ground as firmly as a Suits against the sea and so had not once added their denixens to the other gustricken celums. The glande inians ill omened and obscene birds full as the glandelinians were called, closely resembled them as they rusa while isadlong through the smoke, but the could make no impression of the the and were driven back with frightd frightful slaughter. Finally mmr they did succeed in breaking the left of Hansons line and rushed antreating columns with bayonets, regardless of their own losses inflic in the distant christian artillery and fought victously with bloody Emily for the spoils of the crushed christian line. Everywhere for many igns was dust sucke long streaming flashes of maketry in a wild rearing Bult of hell, frightfulcatories of carrage, deafening insane thunder the cancomading, crackin crackle of millons of rifles and pistols, hissing delle und their careplitting explosions, whirring of gathling guns, and sing of mortars, shouts of the omeny, and their wild tu u turnilt of divil yells, incresent tumult of christian yells and deafening uprear of and description. Many lie lives on both sides had been lost by this time how men no one could have the heart to co conjecure as yet and indeed enristians were being worsted sadly despite their heavier numbers. the fields were becoming rapidly crowded with confused panic stricken men mple and the very works which had been abandoned were fairly running with furious clandelinians whose whole line the full length was storming blire their musketry roaring most desieningly. The claricalinians were pressing on with wild fury, and the Angelinians along this x soction gave stall points. But it must be born in mind to that the fearful progress ensay was not continuous.

For general Francis parmer ease up with 10,660,000 winkilians who by their ways of warfare were alsways dreaded by any fellw is christian nation no matter how holy they were. If Abyssin, kile was supported by christian nations then so was st Mishael and those laght the rebellionantwis inights. The whole of general Manacus left division had given a way by the time the Ay Abyssinkilians arived his brigades reduced to regiments, regiments fairly destroyed.

The Abynsinkilians horovor fierce as they were when they met the she is the glandelinian enslaught was hurled back for one mile pellmell lithers was soon room for any large division to move across the fields that space where before three waves of glandelinians had presse on.

The surviving clandelinians were horrified o at this terrible massay were of their consider, and for all that distance and still further the whilians were able to press forward again without opposition the milinians refusing to contend with these "Christian barbarians as guild them.

was center had held fire alright despite the left being relied up a nevertheless seriously handicap o bandicapped, and there was itsely no really any chance of helding this position for the enemy is their repulses even by the Abyssinkilians were really victorious amend Turmer of the Abyssinkilians was killed, and his whole force ared by a Greadful Glandelinian artillery fire which had became listing.

it worse heavy reinforgements came to the aid of the energy, and the ian force was thrown entirely from the position beaten back and comple disordered. It now seemed that all was doomed. The glandelinian rements advanced like the charge of a scremning cyclons and which Fast this critical time lant to the fce a destructive and terrible inter. Another forse of Abyssinkilians had been ariving by this time and thusons center equid not be-rallied in time those Abyseinkilians swept maisting eddies of persuaing Glandelinions into a great general tide streat. The fury of those Abyssinkilians was more terrific than any fe of Argelinians, greater than any ever recorded in the annals of any the so far, they fairly crushing to fragments the main line of the assail drow back the heaviest of the enemys columns with the loss of scores disers and myriads of ranks, shattered and mangled Black Brooks whole at the other portion of the battle line, recaptured Emacons o works the region a dreadful inferno for the enemy, and routed Raymond and eswillents like Kapoleans army at Waterloo, and even swept to far as trip the enemy clean from their can works, disclying one whole line of siballs Re-Hollestinians to fragments, coptureing tenvinousand of his the prevented the enemy from rallying by pouring a storm of shot and the properties their columns annihilating any division of no matter how big a The to direct to raily or counter charge. The carrage was terrific, and the direction were finally worsted here and there with no further rally The transfer of the second of

दि

•

after another were shot to pieces and thrown back and that portion of the field became like a slaughter pen so thickly were the dead and wounded lying together. All the christian officers had been watching the progress of the enemy at this section and had been contemplating the frightful carnage and destruction of Glandelinians that would come but this went far above their idea.

At another portion of the battle line however the advancing enemy under general Barnetto had managed to pass east of zoerais's hattories as he had hopes that the center of the christian line would be safe from attack, but the Glandslinian a general had extended his line into a western direction, and the whole line struck the christians with frightful noise and fury. The left of this portion of the christian line bended into a fish hook shape by the pressure of this assault, and though a portion of the enemys line of assault was fairly out down the other remainder still came on despite their on own frightful losses. Hanson viewing this scene was indeed seriously alarmed, b but he decided to hit upon a plan before it was too late, and withdrew from the left itself, I4, II7, 000 men and sent this immense force to head off the enemy from Whiteneys plain and reinforce the main center also, but the enemy along this point had made a furious and sweeping success and had carried all before thom, and when the 14,112,000 had arived to the scene they had all they could do to hold out agan against the assault of the enemy though they overwhelmed the assailants five t to one. When the assailants came upon this whole line reinforceing the center the battle raged with the most bloody fury that any one can conceive, it was a screening fury, for the enomy after having pressed heavily upon the christian center with a sumb sublimity which awed all the christian officers and drove it back they had ran headon like a tornado upon the new line, the attackers shouting and yelling like demons in their rage and fury the long line of assailants charging as rapidly as their forewest commades were moved down. The I4, IIA, 000 Angelinians sent to head off the Glandolinians from Wi whiteneys Plain had advanced north to Meldon creak hep hoping to head ofv off the enemy and drive them back, but the enemy had driven in the christian center, and advancing with irrestible irrestible fury that it was even impossible to stand before these inferior numbers. The progress of the enemy along this point was indeed frightful and to the leaders great surprise and horror they found that the great curret of human fiends in gray had struck the three wings of the 14,112,000 men si u simultaneously with therrible swiftness and fury. The ranks of the christians were disclving like snow before the fire along the enemys lines which made the scene look like if hell had broken loose, and the attack of the enemy was not stopped in the least.

Hanson saw the danger so imminently threatening general Yaywonds Hansons christian army at Whiteneys plains and who with his I4, IId, 000 men endcavored to hold the enemy back in wain, and as he saw him failing, and recleving reports that generals clarance Hogan, Wilber Wright, and Jogan Hannon wounded, saw that the only thing to do was to tear the enemys lines down with his main batteries which had remained imactive all this time and reinforce Raymond Hanson with two million more for the onemy were I mearly ei h 8,000,000 strong. He seemed utterly paralised at this unexpected change of the enemys attack and galloping up to general Baldwinson he ordered him to open his five hundred cannon on the energy and requested the cannoncers to literally mow down the enemys whole line if possible, while he requested general Antonio Phillipus to advance with 3,900,000 men to the support of general Raymond Hanson. All the cannonsers opened fire as rapidly as cannons could be fired tearing the enemys line of a manualt to shreds, while the 3,900,000 men advanced to Raymonds Raymonds res one but when he was reinforced the enemy having rallied only resumed the tramendous omelaught, and though their main line was shot to pieces a second time by the christian artillary, recoils recoiled only for a minute and then came on with redoubled violence and Raymond Hanson began to see that to hold this position was useless, but never investheless to fall back at this cric critical moment would mean annihilation so he ordered his men to stick to their post at all hazards, and constantly watched the coninious attack of the enemy who were driving at his lines with sledge harmor violence. For two hours more the position extending for ten miles was jammed with purple coated christians and Abyssinkilians whose lines sould hardly be seen from the smoke of masketry, and the ground was fairly piled up with dead and wounded all along the line of battle, but the survivors had finally lapped up the west end of general Raymonds wing and contrary to his expectations, but his left wing was only in peril for several minutes when Baldwinson bringing up six hundred more cannon blasted the enemys line assa asunder and threw heavy forces upon the flank of the assailat assailants, crushing it in, driving the clandelinians in dis disorder and causing them to finally retire in confusion confusion and back to their own

a wged the two commanders of the clandelinian armies confronting mum and general vivian to hurry up and make a movement against the christ in mies, but as yet nothing was done, as the clandelinians had to change wittons several times at both places, as the two christian generals wishing trapid a sorious conflict too soon d dammed up the rivers at some places and the broke them afterwards, and caused a flood which moved tward the enemy ed at times completely had handicapped the glandelinian ari armies. he for there had not been any more butcheries of christian children in calver the and for good reasons. Along the southern portion of calverinia the instian armies were working too fast for the enemy, and they could not get hary town without the christians having gotten there first, and drove off is init inhibatants to safty. At Alicie during one of the manuevers a great ire was caused by a retreating army of glandelinians. They set a great oil will on fire, and the fire soon was burning over an area of over ten miles it one time, making such a thick rolling cloud of smoke that it made darkness my the location for the distance of a hundred miles, and explosions that mored was heard for thirty miles like the loud rattling of musketry. At night if fire was a great scene. The black clouds of smoke looked ominious in the adful ruddy glow of the flame flames which leaped skyward in long post rolling tonfue to a height of thousands of feefeet, making a heat d for nearly ten miles.

There was no efforts made to stop the flames as it was a useless, severtheless the Angelinians did all they could to prevent it from spreading, and trains of oil cars were day by day drawn quickly away in the location of the great conflargration, and under heavy guard.

Over a eleven million dollars of oil was burned up in a days time it is great conflargration burned up the entire set of oil wells in the cle field untill nearly fifty million dol lars worth of oil had went up tooks. Never did lit Calverines cruption make a scene greater than this. The smoke of the conflargration could be easily seen at the distance it bundred miles, on a hazy day, the glow of the flames was at seen at the listance will be seen at a distance lifty miles at daylight.

The smoke made such a pall that the sunlight e was excluded a good part of western calverinia as long as the conflorgration, and mustion was appalled at such a disaster. Nevertheless nothing could the to stop it, and it burned itself out without any efforts being made that it.

happeared to Angelinia that she not only fought a wicked enemy, but by destructive one as well. Hanson himself could see the conflargration keep as he was from it, and had at first wondered what it was. Nevertheless is not daunt him, and he determined to strike clandelinia a blow for it som as possible. Violet and her sisters was with Hanson all this time and also observed the strange clouds of smoke so far away, and which the three they were made it impossible for the sun to shine in midday......

"It certainly must be the biggest fire that ever occured." Sdd
"It to Joice." Just think ten miles of oil property going up in smoke
"The state of the second that the second the second that the second that

"But they did it. 'Said joice watching the distant clouds avo.' I have seen many fires, in my days but this one beats them all. While the seen that it is so far away, or maybe we would have been endangered by it."

'Who was the owner of the large fields of oil wells and tanks?'

to him. To see all his property burning up this way. 'I'll bet he'll inlist to get revenue. 'Said way.''

"I'll bet ho'll inlist to get revenge. 'Said pettie. 'Anyway it would a man mad enough to do anything. My see how those smoke clouds spread anything to do anything is from here. '!'

'About fifty miles. 'Said Daisy.

Mity miles. Echoed catherine. Why gister it must be more than that. It it ain't either 'Said violet.' I can tell by the way the clouds of the clouds. I can see even with my maked eye the large rolling bollows

"And man't there a lot of loud explosions last night. 'Said Daisy. W' Why could hardly sleep last night. And the reports seemed so dull and yet so

į

ith the bloody other o pieces

This was a great game for glandelinia to play. She had started it with the scenes inacted at Growley, and jennic Wren Town. She had plays the bloody game thus far, and seemed at some points on the winning side, and at other points on the losing side. The Angelinians after crushing the enemy to pieces had smashed down the glandelinian invasion of Angelinia at the very start, and had then as already predicted invaded glandelinia and gave her a good lession on prepardness though the Angelinian armies had been finally hurled out of the glandelinian country on account of blunders caused by their officers who had not been well trained, or who were not fully for the Angelinian cause. The enemy then had strove with the gains of Pullaway and unct ion Dine, and with the help of the glandelinian army still holding Growley, to then resume the invasion of the southern part of Angelinia, and had met with as much success as a small expects to go a mile in a minute.

Neither border could the glandelinians cross A into Angelinia; and now worse for the armies in Calverinia neither could the Angeliniang be driven out; and it had seemed to so easy to drive out the Angelinians from landelinia

Clandelinian soil when they invaded her.

The one main hope for clandelinia was complete victorioes against the two Vivians, concentrated now at Easter Starring, and glong the Erminie Creeks. If a good success could be obtained at this point clandelinia felt sure that the Angelinians would be driven out of Calverinia, and that her own national property could be easily invaded, and the death of wicked king

Procile a revenged.

To make sure that the christians would not have any success at these two important places, the main chief glandelinian commander general Mc-pollester johnston, the chief general of all the glandelinian generals, and commanding every army then operating in Calverinia, had sent other armies with the common command to raid and forage around the two christian armies, and to do all the da mage they could. However this at first-could not be done. Hanson had detailed general Whilliamsburger Zimmerwann, and Roswell Ruster Johnson, to operate their own armies at every point available in the region west of Erminic Run the main stream thirty miles northwest of the Erminic Creek which ran into the Erminic Run, and these obeyed every command. Where ever a foraging column of Glandelinians appeared they were set upon, as if attacked by demons, and ruthlessly shot down or set to a precipitate flight. In this section it appeared impossible for the enemy to do anything, and general Mc-Hollester yohnston was terribly angry.

He blamed the slowness of the clandelinian aurthorities o operating in Calverinia, but he also soon learned that very few aurthorities of Calverinia ve were now clandelinia, as at the outbreak of the main part of the war, they had been ousted by the calverinians, and that all the children who had started the rebellion against the child slave masters, and all thoose who had joined, had when opportunity presented itself inlisted into the christian armice as boy or girl scouts, and also proved themselves to be very successful. Also clandelinia was troubled by the terrible cemini spies, who congreated in large bodies in many headquarters of important officals of the clandelinians and successfully got away every time with the most important information which they conveyed to the christian aurthorities.

General Mc-Mollester Johnston had no hopes whateve of the cause being won by his own side. Christian armies had been repushed it is true, but only repulsed, in the battles and nothing else. To be repulsed in the way the christian armies, were repulsed, was as good as not winning on them at all. It was only instead of driving them out of calverinta into Angelinia, driving them into calverinta and driving them to the very points to which

the Glandelinian aurthorities wished to have avoided.

Mo-Hollester tohnston would have given anything if the christians had not retaken Pullaway, or unction pin, or also wished that the affiars at other conflicts would have turned out in better favors for the energy rather than merely a repulse for the christians. To be repulsed means only a slight failure, and not beaten at all though of course a repuls repulse is generally liable to end in a retreat. Yes a retreat, but oh, ch, so slow, and to take their very time about it. To rout the smallest christian armi army is or was as easy as to rout god. If god can be routed, why thenall will go with the whole heavens. And probably it is true that god cannot rout himself. Neither could nod's ensuies rout the Angelinians. Neither could they invade Angelinia. And neither could they drive the Angelinia armies out of .calverinia, though they had driven them out of Slandelinia. -Mc-Hollester Johnston was worried, and apprehensive. Pullaway to theclandelinian cause had been a disaster, a horrible disaster, so had pple Orchid, Junction pine, ad Angeline pun. What would Easter Starring and Erminie Greek be. General Mc-Hollester Johnston made up his mind that if these two places did not turn out just as he wished them to be he would resign his command and allow some other to be placed in his stead........

imilyivian had in the meantime advanced his armies as advised by general is the town of Gaba. He did not know how near the enemy army was, where what general it was either, but-nevertheless he determined to find at soon as he get there. The city of gaba was about thirty three miles at northwest of the Strema called Easter Starring, and which runs into the initial Creek or River so properly called. General vivians army nich on so swiftly in its advance that within three days they arived with it location, and saw that as yet there was no enough in sight. Nevertheless inhibatants were surprised to see the approach of the christian army, whealized what was wrong. The mayor of the town asked general vivian ratio what was wrong and general vivian replied;

A large army of the enemy is advancing up this way along the dist pun. I'm asked by general Hanson to oppose their advance, and so there is liable to be a battle here I would advise you and the people of town to make a getaway as soon as you can before the enemy arives, and take as much of your property with you as possible. If the enemy approach soon I'll make trouble enough for them to give you time to evacuate the yelf necessary if you cannot withdraw goods quick enough fire the city that than allow it to fall into enemy hands. But see first of all that soly articles of the catholic Churches in your town and the plessed whents and so on are saved before the enemy put in their first appearance. As soon as the enemy came I'm going to send out scouts to see who flantelinian commister is.

GENERAL VIVIAN.

in had to bring up his batteries and shell the enemy fiercely for four without ceassation untill the people of the city could get away and all that while fugitives with all kinds of bedding, and household articles and continually to the christian armies, and were entrained for Abyssin where they would be safe. The enemy had been surprised by the artillery is mich met them so suddenly, and so vigorious was it that it took if three days for the enemy to get their own artillery into position, and not did not do any good, as gun after gun was blown up, and many a dirry men killed. For those three days a hundred thousand shells had liked over a space of four miles not far from the town either, but for they none of the shells of both sides entered the town, which the fleeing lives had finally fired to provet the enemy from obtaining possession.....

General vivian found out by scouts that the enemy water general Hennie, poxionia, and pargin, and that the landelinians all Omarians. The fee army however was quite inferior to that of the limins but they had more artillery, and ammunition, and a larger division warly. The enemy also had a great number of great seige guns, and a

of machine and gathling guns.

General vivian was not so sure whether he could beat so well a prepared this, but he decided to hold out as much as possible, and to stop discipts to go on, by inflicting a very severe loss, eva if he could wrive the enemy back. He had seen to it that all bridges, railway bridges, that, deports, and tracks had been destroyed, so the enemy could not by these, and all positions along the right of way were guarded by a large of Angelinian and Abyssinkilian cavarly, and artillery. Hardly any of lattle centered here however.....

The entire humber of men general vivian had was about 10,000,000. It enemys strength was about 8,900,000. They however had stronger posit in than general ivian, and so it was general in ians best plan not to tak butallow the enemy to do the attacking, and to deplete the glande, intelinian army as much as possible, so that they would have to halt his advance. He had in his army at this time one little girl who though his aister to Angelinia Aronburg, or certrude Angeline was nevertheless little girl who wont by the same name, and who was one of the fugitives it is tom, but who had gained private permission to remain behind with the ray and see her first battle. She showed such sweet manners and was so income and so loving that all of the soldiers who knew her we were her last riends, and they too! her around the camp, and even to general vivian to took a liking to the child, and allowed her in his headquarters.

What down in cold blood by a cruel glandelinian artilleryman.....

The enemy were thomselves terrified, and wondered what would come next. Black Brooks felt like starting a battle immediately, and while fighting thecon flict to do his best to locate the position of .immio _ivians force and des troy it and the general if possible. He told of this plans to his generals

"What do you want us to s do. Run our forces into emiliilation. Let

him run into a trap if possible!

but they guailed at this saying to the general;

Black prooks decided to mention the fact to the main glandelinian commander concentrating a army at the town of germania at the boundary line Mc-Hollester Johnston. He sent this note to him which however never reach him, and got into possession of Hanson instead;

"Your excellency general johnston; I'm confronting general Hansons christian army, and also have another of my armies moving upon the city of Gaba along the Erminie Run. I cannot recieve reinforcements because of forest fires barring all aid to me from the south. and from the fact that christian armies are too- munerious in the north-Hansn Hanson Vivian has a nowher in his army called Jimmie vivian. That man destroyed general Snagge army within two weeks before he could come to my aid, by charging him every day, and then when I though all was over that same general decended upon my lines and committed incapable haves. and carried off nearly one third my number of heavy guns, all my bagges wagons, and large quantities of ammunition without a battle. He is T believe the most dangerous of generals on the christian side, and I wish you would do do scmething or give me advise how to get ride of him. Never was a tornado so dangerous as this Angelinian general. We at first thought it was a whirlwind that had struck out lines. **

> Your aid; h General lack Brooks.

Hanson almost laughed at this and showed it to his nephew. However news travels fast, and soon not only general wivian knew of the occurance, but all of the country as well. Hanson at once had offered general limite vivian a comission as Major general in Chief, and made his his lieutenant general, and his right hand .. At this time general manson had been esxpecting the arival of his other new nephews army. But permaine vivian had arived without the great genera knowing it, and so when the morning had come and all was known there was hasty preparations to make the battle.

The enemy had previously tried a for forary on the christian lines, and a whole line of the glandelinians had been shot down and the remainder routed without their being able to do any damage. Jimie ivian himself had proved himself a daring fellow, but later indeed it was saw to think how his beautiful army fared in the great battle that was sure to come. Hanson in the meantime had been shocked to hear that a dreadful disaster had occured in Calverinia recently. The enemy was in full possession of the fortifications of Mc-whirther which was guarding the city of vivian wickey, and also the cities of Aronburg and pederal, and were fortifying the greats heights near the city of Evanbeeline ranies, the heights known as Jemie Francis gureer Hills. There was at this section no christian army to oppose the energy and it did seem indeed if calverinia was in a terrible situation. But Hanson had a good plan. He knew that the best thinking wan could al always acc caplish the best. It was his pln plan to see to it that the enomy never did cross the Calverinian border either into Angelinia, or the State of Abyssinkile, and also that the seaport s of the eastern Calverinian and Angelinian coast should be shut up against the energy so the could not invade that way, the western coat coast town being already blockeded by the enomy themselves. But at this towns and city scaports there were so many strong christian armies, not needed elsewhere just now that the enemy never in derect to think of landing from their ships.

The glandelinians had indeed broken the christian invasion and burled them out of clandelinia, but they could not invade, Angelinia, and despite the few recent victories already gained had also found it imposs ible to oust the christian invaders from calverinia.....

At night time when violet and her sisters went nearer to the scene the party of soldiers, they could see the bright glare that fairly ided up the sky from the southern horizon to the northern horizon, and at was more awful and intastic was the large clouds of blood red flames at frequently shot through the rolliwng billows skyward ton s stupendous hit. To violet and her sisters it appeared as if the very mouth of Il had opened in the earth in that direction, and was letting out all smake and flames of perdition. Even from where they were they could feel strange burning heat, and realized it was from the distant conflargration the had even no doubt set whole forests aftire. The bright glare of the men of fire singing as it seemed the sky was a very weird effect upon maters of the the distant Easter Starring giver, and made the hills and allys assume all different red and orange tinted colars, while the stops lining the horizon in the south west seemed to a strange hellish Mer Rose color, and even violet and her sisters and the soldiers assumed a mliar yellowish red color. Way any scene of a distant volcanic eruption s never awed wielet and her sisters as this great conflargration raging the distance so far, and they almost forgot about going to bed win christian lines, and stayed there untill midnight watching the scene, they heard the galloping of horses, and saw a party of landelinian meion approaching at a distance.

*We had better be getting back to the christian lines gre thy they see us. 'The soldiers said. And this they did, watching fire for a time from here, and then finally threw themselve into their in the tents while violet and her sisters went into Hansons hedquarters

m their own bedrooms were.

Hanson vivian was still up and he saw them coming in lalate. must be a great scene that fire, that it kept you out so long. 'Said am.''In it growing worse.''?

"It seems to be "Said viclet taking off her hat." The whole sky is

ines in that direction roofted in flames. "

"And it makes a heat felt for a long distance. "Said Jennie. I's the big gest fire that I have ever seen. I'm wondering how the clande ins who did the job could have done it without risk to themselves. "That is done easy "Said Hanson." Just light a few torches, w them into the oil left in puddles in the fields, or into the wells,

run away. That is all that is necessary. And a big fire is started. *But what was their idea of making such a big fire like "Asked Violet. I would do them no good would it?"

"A world of good. "Said Hanson, "And I learned why the fire made. General Roswell Buster Johnston wrote to me about it. Here is the w. You may read it as you undress in your bed room. Hurty now and e get

Hanson kissed them good night, and then the little girls went int their room and as the other little girls proceeded to undress, t violet the letter;

It ran as follows;

"Your excellency general Hanson wiviane The enomy started a great fire within easy sight of my own army, the conflargration had concentrated the contraction of thousands of lagesor who have come from afar despite peril and hardship to view it the hills. The energy succeeded in doing it despite the resistance of mands and soldiers guarding the place, and it was their purpose to make lire to stop the vigorious ad a advance of a large Abyssinkilian army general Nero who had been threatening general Mc-Hollester chinston. disaster, by dispersing all bodies of glandelinians that were scat there and there. There is no hopes of stopping the fire and so we'll have it burn out. **

Your friend and assistant.

General poswell puster ohnson.

that and her sisters were flabbergasted at this report, and realized the enemy was exerting every mans to either drive the christian armies of the triverinia or check their headlong successes in those locations.

Morning came late and with little sunshine. The great fire was still burning, and made the whole western horizon seem clouded in rolling billows . of the blackest macke tinged at times with large volumes of blood red flame. Violet and her sisters were still sound asleep while the whole army was alreat already aroused by the sould sound of m Revelee and then came the pre parations for all things necessary. It looked to the christian generals as if the enemy under plack Brooks was making ready for an a ttack for the move ments under the glandelinian leaders was ver y suspicious.

Orders was conveyed from one christian general to anoher, and by eight oclock everything was gotten ready to meet the threatened attack of the enemy. But just now the enemy were themselves too fascinated over the great fire to really make an attack. It was just some kind of demonstration on the part of general plack Brooks. He had been on account of necessary con ditions to change his positions, and this was the movements that was observed by the christian generals.

Midday came and yet there was nothing umusual going on except the great fire burning so far away. Every now and then could be heard the cexplosions, a like rattling of musketry, or like the low distant roll of thunder....

Violet and her sisters were quiet all the time from breakfast time to dinner, all the time mostly watching the great storm clouds of oil burned smoke, and wondering how long it was going to last .

They had looked at Roswell Buster Johnsons note sveral times and were about to look at it again when an orderly came riding up. ''General y Hanson wants to see you little girls.''He said.''Hurry

it is very important. " Violet and her sisters at once got on their horses which they had left tied to trees and set off tward Hansons headquarters, galloping down one company street after after another, untill finally the building hoved in sight. Reaching the entrance they dismounted. They were led in by the orderly, and then went to see Hanson whom they found, and who had a very

grave face. ''I have bad news for you. 'He said.

'What is it!'Asked violet.

'Tou know about general manson who fought at Angeline junction and won the great battle thus breaking all attempts of the enemy to invade Angelinia from the north?

'Yes' Answered the little girls.

"Well he just wrote a notato me. Here it is. Just read it for yourselves." Joice took the note and ra read it her sisters reading it with her by looking over each others shoulders. It ran as follows;

"Tour excellency general Hanson vivian, A disaster occured or at least a tragedy as I have learned. Annie Aronburg the little child slave leader, sister of Angelinia Arenburg has been assassia assassinated by the glandelinian governor rederal of calvarinia who has fled to the support of the clandelinians whi when his gul guilt is a or has been discovered. And another treedy has occured. Goneral roswell Buster Johnson in moving to avoid a slaughter of children near the town of Fellonia was wounded by a shot from a clandelinian sniper in one of the houses, and will not be able to return to his command for several months I fear.General _harles grown has taken his place. Charles grown intends to strike a blow to revag revenge the cruel shooting of tthis great general who has accomplished so much for you. ..

> General yenson. Comender of natoilal uard of Angelinia. southern calverinia.

"It is certainly terrible." Said violet. The fall of the country will I'm sure come for this. The cowardly shooting of a great general from ambush and the cold blooded murder of a brave little girl child. I suppose from grief Angelinia Aronburg her sister will do schething in repay." And she did as we shall read sooner.

sais shock to violet and her sisters to hear that their little frien, his Aronburg had be been murdered by the glandelinians. She had been one dust best little firmeds friends, she had done more for violet and her iting really than it would have taken five large volumes of a letonary to ill, and had interceded for them on many an occasion. She had proved her all a daring rebel leader, and had brought her followers to more successes at my of her other officers had ever done. And now she was assassinate massimated by the glandolinian governor called redoral.....

For a moment almost a surge of hartred went to the hearts of violet ther sisters, and they felt like wishing that somebody woulf turn up and so in the assassin behind his back. What was the purpose of killing the litifil anyway. " That had she done to that glandelinian officer who had befo ine then been governor of calveinia especially governor of the child in held districts. Whi had been his motive of assassinating a child in a anily fashin fashion, a little girl no more older than nine years of is and whom he had never seen before.

Indeed the whole of calverinia had been shocked by the news of her ass mation and also the child slave who were still in the possession of the milinian masters, who were just now protected by the clandelinian soldiers i eren armies.

and panson himself had heard much of the little rebel leader, thu an he could never remember when he ever saw her, but nevertheless he did i that a great crime had been committed by the Glandelinians who ordered momer rederal to committ the bloody deed, and the penalty would rest upon delinia just the same as if she had ordered it. The news almost in the hearts of violet and her sisters, and they decided to revenge it the Clandelinians no matter who they were by shooting them down when en opportunity presented itself, but then a s also they did not think is just, because they would also be shooting a man down in cold blood.

How were the little girls to repay the glandelinians? Ha the clever Hen see a way. They will spy on the energy on many-occasions no matter the e peril and if they do got away and the glandelinians dare to ifter them they would give forth a gun play that would let the clande realized that they were persuding demons in the dresses of little girls is their forms, and not children any more. This was the best plan by could thin of To spy on the enemy at no matter what the cost, the next day they brought their plans to general Hanson.

"You little girls wish to spy on the enemy c do you. "!He said really. 'Thy you are only children. How can you do it. And don't you real is terrible consequences that will befall you children if you are

"We'll take the chances. "Said joice." We did spy on the enemy al times without your knowledge and came out successful. And what we do before, we can do again.''

'What are you supposed to do when you spy on the energy! 'Asked Han How are you to enter their lines, when you know there are many sentries withing that no one passes within their lines without being observed, at those who do try it either are not permitted to pass or are taken mers. You run a great chance of death. I'm the main commander but T can llow you little girls to do this without your fathers consent. If 'I did anything happened to you little girls he would lay the blame on me llowing you to do so. I'll telengraph to general ivian your fathe and

er and find out what he thinks of the porposition. V. Manson did so sending the note as soon as possible. General vivian stenished when he reread it, and did not a answer for several days. first he had decided on a proupt refusal but then he also remembered that and promished the little girls, and so had Hanson his brother that he this do anything for the little girls or give them anything, no matter tit was, or consent to any favor no matter what means unless it was sin, and if he refused he would be breaking his-promish. But then he very sad because he - 'new full well that the clandelinians were colegious ensuries of god, and would only be too glad to catch some lit children within their lines who were christians, whom they could massacre torbure to their hearts consent. He deic pecided that the best means to have the Vivian Girls examined first. They must prove to be about table to do the work as the great Gemini spies, or otherwise he would it let then proceed on the dangerous missions. He decided to have one the Genini located within his own lines, and send these direct to tans lines, and have then examine violet and her sisters. the he did giving the leader parger whom he happened to come across, the cases who had helpled him before the war the note to give to Hanson.

The Geminin demini came all the way without once discarding their peculiar garbe and reached Hansons lines within three days. They gave the message to general Hanson after being admitted within the lines, and Hanson sailed as he read of it.

"Well he said "You may give them a cross examination. I wish the ex

amanation to be given right away.

''All right. ''Answered parger. ''I'll do it. Where are they!''

'They are in this building. 'Said Hanson. I'll bring them into a private room and you may take charge of the whole thing."

The Gemini were shown to a large dark room with a table of a large round shape with chairs around it formely used by other Gemini spice. These were occupied by the vivian girls who were brought in while the leader of the Gemini sat in one of the chairs before the min middle of the table.

Several cq candles were lighted and then after the comini took their

own seats the leader stood up and said;

"You little girls are requested each to write your names down very plainly on this sheet of paper. **

Violet and her sisters did so showing indeed to the surprised genini

leader that they had a good hand at writing.

He then signed his own name down underneath, and then from a roll of partchment took a black envelope with the Black head of the gemini engraved upon it, and then opening it, requested violet to draw out the contents. She did so drawing out a long yellow sheet of paper. That is you your destiny. 'Said parger. You are to answer all my questions. How long would you like to spy on the enemy, and h what is your chief motive. The pleasure of seeking adventure, or the seeking of excitement, or is it a plan of rovenge. 11

"It is for Pleasure of adventure,, and for excitement, and also for the latter. 'Said wiclet.' A little friend of our Annie Aronburg was assassinated by Governor Federal and we would like to show the clandelin ians that we will make them realized that they made the wrong ones suffer. *!

A dry smile concealed by the hood spread over the demini generals face.

"I suppose you do not know me?" He said.

"Yes I do Answered Violet. You came on a mission to our own hone in Abbicannia for us and done a lot for us?You are Henry narger, the Supreme Person of the Catholic Gamini Spies."

'You are right my little girl. 'Anovered the general. So your motives are the three.Do you realize the peril that you risk in spying on those clandelinians, whose fury tward spies would terrifying the very demons of hell if they themselves were caught spying? !!

"We do? "Answered violet. "We fear not and we defy them. We took the chances a number of times before, and did not fail to escape and succeed

in our mission. 11

"How old are you and your sisters!" Asked the leader.

Violet and her sisters told him their ages.

Each of you are a year older than when - first met you 📍 He said. 'You know that you would need a lot of experience to do this work. Otherwise you could never accomplish it. Have you ever done a much traveling with your parents. **!

'Yes we have. 'Answered violet.' We know all parts of calverinia from her southern boundary to her northern fo frontier, and we could find out way alone. We can even run a locomotive. If we were mischievioius we could have long ago runaway with a whole train just for a joke. "

"Explain the methods of running an engine."

Violet did so. So did her sisters. '

"What would you do if the breaks did not hold?" He asked." 'Why I simply would let out the steam.' Said violet.'And if that did not do any good I'd let such a avalanch of send fall under the wheels that the engine would simply have to stop. **

"Can you use a gun! 'Asked the Gemini leader. ' ''Tes''Answored Viclet.''We are handy at the pistols.''

'Here take mine.' He said. 'Let's see you shoot down that small Gas tip over younder down the hall. **

Viclet fired the pistol twice, and took off two of them without one miss.

"Good. "He exclaimed. You are good at shooting alright. Have you any proofs that you have spied on the enemy before."

"What kind of proofs! Asked violet. 'Any kind. 'Answored the Gemini leader.'

"WellI have none here just now. "She answered, but the enemy would let you know if you questioned any of their prisoners we took at Pullawa, and at Jennie Wren Town. "

"I believe you at that 'Said the leader. 'Because Tremember hearing your work then. You even spied on the n enemy during the battle of film junction as I have heard and got away with not only an important in but the generals hat as well.

There was a few minutes of silence, and then the Gemini leader Hed to test their nerve. He produced a large basket, and said;

'Supposing I had you little girls a prisoner here, but that ver artheless that door was left open, and if I let out of this basket a live grathat would you little girls do Run!

'If you have a live one in that basket you will be sorry you this out. 'Said Violet.' We are quicker with our guns than the snake it striking. We do not know what it is to fear a snake yet. "

"We'll see. 'He answered and dunped suddenly on the table a il garden snake. He had evidently expected to see violet and her sisters out of their cinirs, and run from the room, but they all forgot them ms, and tried to see who could get possession of the little snake first.

"Well I'll be. 'Exclaimed the Gemini. 'Leader. 'You little girls is brave as any one could be. But nevertheless I have six more tests you little girls. He produced a large bottle, which had the word ai on it, and which was written 88 eadly Deadly Germs. Be careful. Under a was a skill and crossbones. In realty in the bottol t bottle was only linest jelly that ever could be made.

'If you little girls are really brave you will dare to open that ile. 'Said the Genini.' I have here a disenfectant so that nothing will

it and her sisters looked at the bottle and then violet said laughing must think we are geose to be fooled like that.Don't you think we titell the difference between the jelly made by germs, and the original Thy in that bottle is the purest jelly that could ever in be tied. Its grape Jelly mized with a sort of dark honey. Here sisters help welves to it. He won't mind.

He prented to act frenzied, and all of the members pretended to mic stricken as the little girls opened the bottle, but violet only

"Its nothing what are you men afraid of." by proceeded to eat some-of the pure jelly.

This time however the demini produced a real live rattlesnake rattle made a loud shrill noise, and which he placed on the table, the being perfectly tame and even harmless as its fangs were gone. Violet fir sisters did not see that the fangs were gone, and though they felt a quer, they did not move an inch from the table, and proceeded to their wea no. But the serpent never moved tward them, but immediatay itself up in front of the table, and proceeded to go to sleep.

Violet and her sisters then sprang for it and had it in their and gently placed it back to where the man had taken it from in its banket

was the members of the Gemini were astonished at this, and one of

"Cancel the other tests. They are braver than some of the soldiers

'By the orde of the society it cannot be done. 'Said the leader. the tests must be pulled through. Violet and your sisters follow me

Violet and her sisters obeyed. The little girls were then blindfold led tward the cutlines of general Hansons headquarters. Then they were hand and foot to a post and very securely.

'How said the demini member who had finished the work. See if little girls can work yourselves free Hake off that you have been tied the enomy whom you have spied upon, and are bound to get free. If you succeed in broaking those bonds you little girls are a marvel.....

The members then stepped back and left the little girls to ruolves. Patiently they waited. Just then an officer rode up to them in dark and adressed some word to the gemini and from the interest of the maticn violet and her sisters were forgotten untill about five minutes the one of the Hembers felt a light touch, and looking around saw all of ittle girls standing before him, with the ropes in their hands, and cloths taken from their eyes.

W gracious they all got loose. He cried. They have past these five

the without any difficulty at all. stader was indeed surprised, but he had still some harder tests to per

*I'm going to try you little girls at horseback riding. 'Said the Gemini leader. I have with me some horses that it usually takes men to ride, and those I will allow you little girls to mount. I'll take a momber of horses, and pretend that we are Glandelinians. We'll do all we can to in tercepte you and see if you can escape us. If you do you'll pass this test. '

This was prepared for and soon the little girls pretended as instructed to seize something from the Gemini leader which he had in his hands, and then they at oncerode away. Within a minutes time the gemini were after them a tearing, and the pretense of persueing became a reality. Just as the little girls-were gaining on the demind they rode bodily into a large equadron of glandelinian cavarly who had been out seciting.

There was no other thing to do so at once violet and her sisters with a yell swing their horses around, and dashed away tward the deminit menbs members the glandelinians banediately following and gained so rapidly on the little girls that Violet said:

"There's nothing else to do but to let them know we can do some shooting. **

And the little girls immediately drew their pistols and poured a withering fire upon the confusi confused persuers, bringing down about ton of the glandelinians within a few minutes. The landelinians who had never seen these little girls were indeed surprised at this for they hd had not expected to see what a peared to be seven pretty timid looking little girls open fire upon them like that and deal such accurate execution. All of the glandelinians who had been the targets of the little girls were shot dead, the little girls in their wild fronzy not caring whom they shot don down either, as long as they saw a chance to revage the murder of little Annie Aronburg. The Gemini heard the firing, and at first thought that Violet and her sisters had fired upon the intercepting party, but then the little girls suddenly came dashing tward them yelling,;

*Look out for yourselves boys. The enemy are dashing furiously

be hind us.

''Ulandelinians el. 'Exclaimed the leader. 'Well let them dastardly child assassins come on. We'll show them a thing or two. You have stood this stest beyond what we thought. **

The Gemini allowed the little girls to dash through their columns, and then all of a sudden were gone as if they had disappeared through the air.

The clandelinian persuers not seeing n anything but only the little fugitives, continued to dash on: There was a irregular crash of many pistols, and twenty of the diandelinians dropped from their saddles, and out upon their suddenly as if from the informal regions appeared a swarn of black hooded figures on black horses, brandishing ugly looking sabres nearly six feet long.

"You glandslindans are surrounded. "Cried the leader in a horrible tone. The 'Throw up your hands and surrender or we'll make mince

The clandelinians threw down their own weapons and aboy abeyed because they knew full well that it was the most dangerous thing in the world to arouse the fury of those kind of Angelindan spics.

"March on tward the christian lines." Said the leader with a loud laugh.S' So you were chacing the children eh. Well I presume they saw you coming, and led you right into our ambush. Next time , guess you will ,look first before you will persue children. "

The Glandelindans were brought within the christian lines, and a large number of Angelinians immediaely took possession of thom, and they were curtly ordered to dismount, the Angelinians taking away their horses to use themselves. The glandelinians seeing violet and her sisters taunting them, and making fun of them scowled fiercely but they could do nothing and had to take the mortificatin mortification without saying a single word.

So this test of violet and hor sisters turned out a reality. It was found that one I the glandelindans had a suspicious package with them, and when it was exalitined none of the Angelinians could make it out as it was a peculiar

'Take this to one of the wivian airls.' Said the Lieutenant to one of the Gemini Members who had remained to w watch the prisoners as they were escorted to the en interment camp. T ! They can make out any kind of codes I'mSure. 11

The Gemini immediately took the package of papers and went to where ,iol et and her sisters were standing. First he handed them to parger who was able to ma make out all of them except one which was a code. The others were plans, maps and important letters.....

welled to make this a test to violet and her sisters not knowing that al then could make it out, and the man had forgotten to say that the ginian officer declared that the little girls could make out any codes. The Loader handed the code to violet and her sisters, and they all cinal it before Violet said;

"This code must be at once exclaimed to our uncle or we'll Hera disaster. The enemy intende to make a raid upon our lines to night, Heray Hanson for the raid jimule _ivian made the other night in the

gus lines. That is what the code said.

A messenger was at once ordered to report the matter to manson. Violet her sisters passed the other tests easily enough, and they were immediatey distely promised as perfect w for the work of spying on the enemy. midet and her sisters recieved the permit, and later in as we progress war it is great war we'll see that violet and her sistr sisters proved them ims to be dangerous spies to the enemy, and spies whom they could never di mon captured.

the meantime a large and new force of christian troops under general heis He-Whirther was besieging the city of crowley. The city and the dimed vinicity was completely shut in by christian warships by the worma piver by large christian armies by the other section, so that not any of the er armies could escape, and rejoin the armies of the clandelinians who are all retreating south. General Hanson had made it his intentions not to wany plandelinian armies to cross the border at any portions and so and by vigorious means before his advance tward gaster starring ordered menthorities to guard the border with armies and millions of cannons hidd off all attempts of the enemy from fr crossing the Angelinian her from glandelinia and coming to the aid of those besieged at May. Hanson also had a message which he wished to send to the christcomminder at Crowley, a message that was very in important. He did mow whom to send as he could not trust an thing in this region just now fill the Geminian spies were so buisy watching other things concorning the by that they could not perform the service.

He decided to try violet and her sisters, . He send for them, and they arived he said;

'Disguise yourselves as clandelinian boyscouts, and then come back to have a message to send to the christian commander at Cr. wley, and as you with way well I have decided you little girls are the only ones whom I thist on this mission...

Violet and her w sisters were happy over this order, and they could no memore dismises quick enough, and then to them it seemed it took an to put them on, and fix & their hair so they would look as little boys. pade their faces a little more discolored as if they looked too white would be immediately recognized by any clandelinians whom they would a case across. As soon as they were ready they presented themselves to ther Fir uncle. Hanson gave them the important pacakage, gave them serious istrictions, and and then the little girls went and caught the first arm is that was to pull out of the station near the christian lines. "All the my to Growley nothing unusual happened, and they reached the christian there after a whole days ride. Crowley was only a hundred and fifty Mes from where they were leaving, but the train for great precautions, to go slow at certan times, and thus for the long time it took Pach the destination. Violet and her sisters arived to the enemys is, but they had to of course be stopped by the first sentry, and taken into custody, and had a long time in explaining their mission, diming the Angelinians who they really were, and then succeeding, by were at once brought before the great christian commander. They handed the note, and he took its d looked them over.

"'So you are the daughters of general vivian. "He said. all you are welcome to my presence. Are you in a hurry to return. " "Yes. 'Answered Violet.' Our uncle wishes to recieve an imme immediate

"All right Isll I'll see to it that his wish is granted. 'Said the flicer. 'A train runs out to night for Jennie Wren own rown, and from there was transfer to the immediate Mc-Hollester and Pandora lines which all take you to the christian lines & Easter Starring."

The genera 1 immediately wrote an answer to Hansons message ad then handing it to violet he said;

'Hurry now children and catch the train. And god Bless you and be with you on your whole trip.

Violet and her sisters were glad to resume the trip, and they caught right train. But they had indeed a shocking time of their lives, the list time. It was on the line of a dreadful trainwreck......

100-101

The train going due northest after having travled along the tracks going west had been discovered by a foraging party of the enemy n and though they had not succeeded in capturing the train which had proved to be a tain full of children refugees, they nevertheless had tempered with the brakes, and the railroad train in almost entering Jennie wren wown collided into the rear of a large train going northwest, and which had stopped at the station to discharge a large number of passengers. The enemy had tempered with the switchman at this point causing the child refugee train to be switched on the wrong train, and thus the collision could not be averted. Fortunately that despite the frightfulness of the wrevk, and loss of lives no one was killed or wounded on the child refugee train, because the coaches happened to be made of perfect iron, there being no wood except what had to be in the windows.

But over fifty sebe seven were killed in the train in front which had been completely telescoped to the last coach, and the steel coaches of the other train was emeshed in the wreckage of the coaches, that were so badly demolished in the other train. Of course yielest and he sisters were horrified over the wreck, but nevertheless the christian soldiers there with the wrecking crew were hastened to the scene, and while the main mained were being taken from the wreckage, yielet and her sisters took another line to reach pansons lines as they had been instructed that nothing must delay their return except which which could not be helpled.

Nevertheless they had been bedly shaken up by the scene, and at first they had even when they reached Hansons lines and greet him the message, thought the wreck a accident, and told Hanson this, but he soon from later details through reports recieved from signal stations along the boundary line that the wreck was a dastard scene of the enemy to murder the children of the refugee train, and that the coaches being made of steel foiled their wicked plot, and that the chilsren were taken possession of by the christian troops, and the injured in the wreck of the other train taken care of and the dead persons buried. In the wreck of the other train however many had been children, for the wreck of the wooden train was so complete that all on the crowded coaches had little chance to escape. The main loss in lives however was in the rear coaches, where the people had been more crode crowded, and in the other coaches, the people had managed to either jam their way out or leap through windows and so averted a terrible fate.

It had been the most disasterious wreck in the history of trains wrecks in Angelinia, and Hanson did not know what to make of it. The train which had been wrecked had eleven coaches made of wood, and the ponderous engine of the other train had ploughed with irrestible force through the rear coache, the train having been running at a rate of eighty miles an hour when the wreck occured. The engineer of the train was killed, but the fireman had escaped by jumping. The only thing wrecked on the steel train was the engine which had pushed tons of wreckage before it for two thousand five hunds hundred y yards before it stopped, and the six front coaches of the steel train followed untill they were almost hidden in the wrecked coaches.

The crash of the wreck had been heard for two miles, and when the colo collision occured the engine had exploded, thus setting the wreck ago on fire. However heavy rains had been falling at the time which prevented a terrible scene, that of the injured pinioned under the wreck being ce cremated alive. The whole Angelinian nation was furious over this dis asterous wreck, and the whole nation cried out for revenge on glandelinia. It was the second or thrid great train wreck during the war. But it was the most disasterous, for more coaches had been demolished and tele scoped, and many more lives had been lost, and many were women and children who were in the wooden train.

The explosion of the engine had made a torrin terrible crash, and it was the noise of the sudden crash which had att atteacted so many persons and thus so many had rushed up to the scene, thay that by frantic work, most of the injured had been taken from the wreckage before the soldiers and the wrecking trains arived. Quards had been placed by the wrecked. train, so that no proplying alandelinians could start anything anew, and large parties were sent to scour the region to in the efforts to run down the scoundrels who had caused this disasterious wreck. Even as young as the war great disasters had already occured. The massacre of children at Crowley and Jennie Wren rown, the destruction of Angeline, and Fullaway, great forest fires, and now the great wreck, and the ten mile oil fire that was now raging at its height, and covering the sky in that region with smoke cl uds for hundreds of miles. The battles did not seem as bad as those fought in the Glandco - Abbieannian wars, in which in every conflict, over five hundred thousands fel' daily, but nevertheless the armies were growing so large that the war did warn many of a terrible struggle con ing, a struggle worse than any before.

he had committed the deed, however were enclosed in a net that they had get out of, and were captured, by a party of Angelinians who happened them hiding in a ravine. The proceeding night after violet he sisters had saftly reached Hansons lines was a chilly and stormy had alleys of the city of tent was covered with water puddles, his rain was beginning to fall again mingled with wet snow, lightly at hid but with the promish of increasing in force as the night we were one had only nowned but sooner than expected it would roar and shriek and go sweep through the wooded country, and through the camps at a swift gust, drive to shelter those who happened to be abroad, and also giving the soldiers a work to keep their tents from being blown we away. There were not many there out on this cold and stormy night excepting those who happened to a guard duty although the Easter Holidays were near at hand.

As the storm was increasing in force, and while the lights of distant io oil fire still brightened the sky, general manson was in and that suspicious noises-were hidden or heard near his headquarters, that there was danger of make Brooks making an attack upon him in the tass of the stormy night, and under cover of ty e dense fog which was aling down. At once manson made preparations to avert disaster, and gave the rections to general jimmie vivian to make many movements here and there is a cavarly and to crirustrate any plans that were to be made by the many movement of the criminal happened during the night, though at some those of the other wing of the christian lines, some severe firing had been atted by general Bell.

Eanson was positive that general plack Brooks was intending after it force his way across the Easter Starring, and if the landelinian ral did so there would be no long or doubt of a coming conflict. The movements of the enemy was accu accurately watched. Indeed the sus ins was true. There occured during the late morning some severe artillery rity, and large forces of the enemy was advancing across the pojtoon is, and starting to throw up works closer to the christian lines. Now like for some activity. The christian artillery started some activity sown, and at certain occasions the pontoon bridges were damaged by lifter, and the enemy had to go slow to avoid destruction as the shell as unushally heavey.

Violet and her sistes watched the movments of the enemy cauto cau ly, and saw indeed that they were concentrating heavily on the opposite If the banks, and were getting themselves as close to the christian lines wible. It was evident that the enough were making even demonstrations and hald every officer out watching everything that was going on. There were up some small fires burning, and the Angelinian officers grew nervious apprehensed that the enemy were starting big fires with the intention hing to force the christian army back by the means of a conflargration w by attacking.Several sorties however wee made by "landelinian cavarly sortise were quit severe but nevertheless did not occasion much in lives though the wounded was quite heavy. Hanson learning that the This of the enemy was severe, and that the artillery firing was very is, decided to make movements of his own. He sent in his artillery to tent line works, and made every movement of his own possible, and and the next day was already to meet any attack that the enemy would The make. But as yet none came. The enemy were as it seemed quiet Farertheless the Angelinian officers kept their scouts out to watch any Thicks actions on the part of the foe. The enmy had captured the town that the same name as the stream, and had sacked the public buildings ist than on fire, but nevertheless the inhibatants had escaped ere long fit h this, and so there was no massacre of children as yet. In the mean Files Brooks had made this movement because he had been advised by his Emperior to do so. He had been instructed to cross the stream, and move tions to the christian lines as possible, and that by this he may cause I'm to withdraw his armies still further back, and if he did so to repeat Tangent, but to his disdain Hanson had only changed front, and moved om army to dangerously close to Rlack Brooks, that finally he decided but to retreat back across the giver.

Fit he was flabbergated to find out that a part of pansons army had consider the river during the night, and had destroyed his former works, precisions which he had accidentally left behind, and had also taken their own position there, and that his chance of retreating across the littudes gones. To retreat eastward, or westward would cause a horrible lister, and plack Brooks realized that if he was to escape the trap had remainto he would have to force his way through the christian barrier, he had and his whole army captured.

Bisfore he started any quarrel with Hanson general plack Brooks decided to n t notify to general Mc-Hollester the outcome of his movement. He sent a message to general Mc-Hollester cohnston by wireless telegraph, as he could not do it any other way as every messenger had been captured by the christians, and not long after he recieved this answer by telegraph;

"You blundered in your movement that is the reason Hanson moved closer to you than further away. You should have delivered a tremen dous attack as soon as part of your army crossed, not to start a general battle, but just enough to make Hanson give back a little. Now on account of your mistake in instructions I see no way out for you but to battle Hanson in general and to drive in a hammer like blow immediately. It is the only means. Demonstrate before Hanson for several days, first, and then when he least expects an attack, go at him out his army to pieces, and drive him back. Then you will be able to escape before he surrounds you completely. Otherwise you will make a serial serious break, which will enable him to put us out of complession altogether."

MC-HOLLESTER JOHNSTON.....

Black Brooks decided to make this demenstration as advised, and while he was doing so general Hanson for a time had been proparing to make an attack on the enemy himself, but then as most of his generals did not think it wise to d do so as it would cause too heavy loss for the christian armies, Hanson decide decided to do something that would force general. Lack procks to come and settle the quarrel. In the rear of plack Brooks was a thickly stretch of forests, so dense that hardly anything could penotrate and these the troops behind Black Brooks were ordered to set on fire, so that Black Brooks would be encompased: encompass ed by the fire and be forced to either surrender or retreat another. This plan of mansons which was well executed, indeed caused a battle, but one that Hanson had not expected, and which did not turn our out as he had wished. The order was carried out, and with out hesitation, but the christian army there had to retreat across the stream so as to avoid the conflargration, and so had a lively time of it, for at every occasion they had an engagement-with the enemy, but they succeeded in beating off their assailants, and plack Brooks seeing thespread of the conflargration became very apprehensive,, and yet not wishing to engage Hanson decided to make his retreat eastward. Part of his army recrossed the river, but quickly Hanson sent a division to prevent his crossing from that location, and also barred every means of escape from the west. .

Black Brooks was in a thicklish position. Fight he must. There was no other means. And without hopes of recieving any reinforcements from the sould south, as nothing could be done on account of the greater forest fires further further off.

He decided to make plans of attack which if made promptly the christians could not resist successfully. He decided to move his line of attack on every portion of the christian line without making a series of attacks, but thisse plans were spoiled, because of the fact of the Gemini who happed to be hiding in a secret room of his headquarters at the time, and who having learn learned of the plans conveyed the news to manson, and so the christian am army was more prepared for an attack than ever.

Black Brooks decided afterwards however to make the best of it and drive on the attack as he planned, but to make it result disasteriously for the christians at the very outset. He decided to concentrate the main force of the attack on the christian center, and to drive at Hansons head quarters in particular and capture the vivian dirls if they happened to be in the vinicity. He planned this while the demonstrations were going on, but all that while however mansons officers were on the watch, and the only res reason the battle turned out as it did, was the fact that the enemy had attacked so wikdly that the Angelinians overwhelmed by the onrush could not stand, and thus they were broken up, and in the confusion resulting the great Battle Black Brooks had managed to get away before manson could reform his shattered army and persue.

Afts After three days time the plan of the attack was well made, and make Brooks decided to carry it out ime immediately.

Brooks finally on Holy gatuarday prepared for his active divisions to attack, and moved them forward,, but again unfortunately he was mented from making the attack. A terrific explosion occured among his which cognitted great damage, and he was compelled to delay the attack all the next day. And on an Easter Sunday the struggle had raged.

Violet and her sisters had expected every day for an exgagement has, and were almost disappointed that the enemy had not done so encorpass by both the christian armies, and forest fires as they were. All around hegio miles away there was a perfect inferno of destruction going on, lit was curious to Hanson that despite his peril general lack Brooks made inforts whatever to escape, or attack, and demands to surfender had beaunet with a refusal that was es exceedingly insulting altogether.

Hanson decided to sent the spies to find out what was the cause, hist now however there was so much activity among the enemy that no spies this approach their lines successfully, but nevertheless they learned that ideay had been the cause of a great explosion, and that the enemy had ted to wait untill the following day.

Hanson decided to 1 play a game of his own however. It was his mation to shell the city of Easter Starring, force the enony out of it, insh his forces forward to take possession of it himself. So this was east for and tward evening, the christian guns let loose, and continued his terrible uproar of thunders for over four hours, untill the streets the city were either cumbered with mangled clandelinian soldiers, or others had rushed out for safty. Following this bombardment, came the hot christian troops, and the city was retaken despite the fact that the modelivered some desperate assaults to try and regain it. The city had a lattered into ruins. This was the first general struggle since the termiss had been facing each other at Easter Starring. Though the rest is night was quiet something peculiar happened elsewhere, and which presided the battle the following morning.....

In the meantime the res lts of the outcome of the war was startling. The clandelinian navy in landelinia had made good security no christian ships from calverinia should be able to go to other stian nations, and so a regid seige of the very sea was on. Thousands charines i infested the seas everywhere along the esatern and two coast of Calverinia and Angelinia, and mines were laid by thousands the space of many miles. Tourists living in calverinia and who had to avoid the horrible scenes of war found no passage back to their laws, and many had to flee to either Angelininor Abyssin, kile by the one at this critical time could reach Abbieannia.

On account of the war food was going higher in prices in Abbieannia, Wher troubles were starting in industry. by ships had tried to run through the subvarine blockade but without access, there was a regular hell upon the wta waters of the sea and were torpedoed as fast as they dared to venture forth, no matter who the passengers, or what nationality the ships belonged to. So on account ase submarines of the clandelinians thousands of personwers had up to time of the war found a watey grave. It seemed dangerous indeed this teause it was effecting the other christian nations who had not taken art in the struggle whatever. Industry was threatened, provisio al ances stopped coming from Calverinia, and all provisons also that toys meds from and it ediv evidently looked as if a another christmas foold be without toys. Vivian wickey was mainly the blame for this. This at city with the-Mc-Whirthian fortifications guarding it was in the musion of the glandelinians, and no fruit of any kind could be brought Calverinia on account of the efforts of the clandelinians to block every of the ship owners. The situation was terrible, and Abbieannia who was suffering from the effects of this was enraged, and humilated, and whitely started her own fleets of warships with the intention of hammering coming in the bay of Vivian Wickey. The Glandelinians had also seized the wiglamenean and Boy King islands, and every Angelinian sea port was thed by the Glandelinian warships, and a famine of all kinds of sweet Wi was beavy, in candy, fr utis and all sorts of berries, no sugar could obtained, and one of the smaller christian nations was threatened already tha coming famine, and Abbieannia propsed to force her ships through submarine bloackade and give what could be given to this stricken Rilon. A giftless Christmas day-was threatening the whole world on acount the viligeance of the wicked clandelinians. And worse of all the other with the could not any more obtain any good building material as such came in its largelining and Calverinia. So building of houses was slowly stopping. all sea traffic had be to be finally stopped on account of this of war on the son Abbieannia was defiant, and ran her ships wherever

100-101 300-501

she pleased, always seeing to it that her ships were protected by either her torpedo boat chasers, and warships, and even used all her own submarines to protect other shipping that was necessary. Glandelinian ships, which had been in the Angelinian and calverinian harbors had been interned by the Angelinian blockaders, nevertheless and these were at times tried for use in foricing through the blocakde of the sea, the ships being allowed to use their own flags but r operated by different men and Angelinians, but these scemes did not very well work, and God alone could tell the horrible tales of many sickening disasters on the sea. No one returned on the ships which dared to venture out.

The city of Aronburg had also been seized by the the energy at the outbreak of the war, and also the scaport of Federal to Glandelinians had closed to the ports of these great cities, and yivian wickey which was the leargest city in the world and which was enough to hold three New yorks, Londons, and Chicag Checagos together, was the center of the main stronghold of clandelinia and which later proved so hard to be taken. The city covered an arrea of over one hundred and fifty miles in length, and nearly fifty miles in width, and had about one hundred million inhibatants, who had all fled to better and safer portions of Calverinia before the Glandelinians seized the fity and the fortifications. The Abbicannians had done much in building these for tifications of Abbicannia after and probably during the bloody war of Eighteen Fourty one with Glandelinia, but for the remaining years, the Angelinians and Calverinians had finished them in the same style and made them so strong that all the world could not be able to take these very forts, and neither the city by sea of or land.

The enemy had indeed secured at the outbreak of the war the greatest stronghold they had ever possessed, one of the greatest gibralters in theworld, and which at the very outstart held many fleets of Abbieannian ships at bay in the battle of Wickey Bay in the month of April, on the twelvth day I(I2 I9I2, at the same time that actions were going on during the beginning of the invasion of the Angelinians into clandelinia.

The main fortifications, that is the largest fortifications were mined by over three hundred and sixty five thousand big guns, or totally 365,999 cannon in all bigger than those ever seen on the largest warships, and over two million other kinds. The foolish Calverinians had not taken Hansons advise when he had warned them repeatedly to see that the fortifications were well guarded, and when the glandelinians had approached the city by sea at the cutbreak of the war, they found the place and the fortifications only guarded by a small garrison. Despite the entreties advises, and warning, of not n only Hanson the Angelinian governor but Abbicannia as well the Calverinians had not guarded these fortifications as well as they should and so they fell into possession of the energy.

Of course the enemy did not succeed in taking them immediately.

A da demand for the surrender of the fortifications was sent to
the commander at vivian Wickey, but the Angelinian general had or sent
the answer back that was startling;

"Go to hell you dirty glandelinian dogs.We're christians and have never known ourselves to surrender to an enemy of od who murder Priests, Muns, Religious, and helpless children in cold blood.Gove and take the fortifications if you can.We'll not give then to you or neither will we surrender."

The glandelinians had been enraged at this defiant refusal and so the warships started a regular drum fire of their big guns, but neverthe less they were found impossible to be taken by sea, and the enemy made des perate forays by land, and after desperate fighting for three weks. weeks fighting severe f battles every day, and facing a storm of cannon fire, that made the world seem to come to an end by the din and the terrific scenes, and explosions, and great fires, the glandelinians managed to at lat take the fortifications, and the defenders were massacred. The lande linians had lost heavily in these engagements, but neverheless they had succee ded in ttaking what was most important for them, and by this rout their armies had spedily swarmed Calverinia, and rushed headlong southward with the intention of crossing the Calverinian boundary, and invade Angelinia but met their first sei serious check at Angeline junction. Thus when the war was very young even, but had as it seemed progressed with some slight success for the enemy the city and fortifications was in the possession of the foe, and then followed a d different scene. There were in the bay vivian Wickey at the time thousands of ships belonging to different christian nations, and these were at first interned, and then turned over for the use of the Glandelinian navy, and the captians and crews of these ships either slaughtered, or brutally insulted and even jailed, only released when they firmly promished to serve glandelinia.

The capture of vivian wickey of course out off the whole world from Angelinia and Calverinia, and thus all commerce with christian nations was stopped, and it seemed that all Christmas happiness would be stopped too.

n kinds of Christens presents were only made in calverinia, and belinia, especially all kinds of Christmas goods, and as the Mc-Whirthian digelinian seas were now in a treacherious conditions on account of idlims of Glandelinian mines set along the shores, and of the submarines, miglandelinian torpedoes, all was nill for the presents being sentto other matries, and a sad time seemed coming for sure. The seaports of vivian they, and Angeline Riches, and Jennie gurner, and Madge Evans were wonly seaports which the traffic could have been accomplished, but now these were in the possession of the enemy, the transportation of these rigles could not be accomplished. Some hopes could have been op obtained the seaports of Angelinia and other seaports of Calverinia, but at this milital times the ship owners did not dare run the chances of sending their the forth on account of the many thousands of glandelinian warships and the crafts which were roving the sea, committing more he havoc and more fear alscenes than as if the sea was swarming with millions of pirate crafts. milict between christian and glandelinian ships, or with whole fleets gured so often that it was generally called the S 'THe sea war.'

Thousands of ships found a watery grave in these many daily con lets. Prices had rose pretty high in Abbieannia, the other innocent tions were also predicted to be suffering on account of this worse of matering disasters. No one in the other nations as it was predicted had retrient of making presents, or not the proper material, and neither could ever material be obtained, as each kind of such material in those nations in given a good tests were proved to be useless. Children were dreading the tions of the sorrowful scenes, and they were wondering what was the male, and though parents did exp plain the children in their grief did atime to question. It was horrible.

It this critical time the war though quit quite qi quiet on land at seven mal points now on land had a hellsih maddened fury on thecseas. The and damanating struggles raged for the possession of vivian lickey, lennie purmer, the Angelinian and Abbieannian fleets of warships start at conglomerations of horror and disaster, and most s consuming fires that was shelling the seaports and the defading landelinian batteries recks at a time, striving with might and main to reduced the fortificat a heavy loss of ships and men. Fourty times during the time while wellinia was invaded by Hanson did the Angelinians, and even Abyssinkilian ilbieannians made superhuman efforts to retake the Mc whirtheian diffications, and the thunder of cannon for weeks shock the coast for pundreds of miles, and killed millions of fishes in the sea.

Fierce attempts were made to retake Jennie Richec, Angelina pichec Madge Evans by sea, but of no avail, and when the fleets of the minkilians alone made attempts to capture the city of Aronburg, every tas either sunk, disabled or torn in pieces by the deadly shell storm the fortifications or land batteries, and even set on fire by fire rafts burning ships loaded with burning gaslonie which were sent down among imistian warships. These desperate sea fights were indeed dreadful mose but nothing to what came when admiral in the Zimmermann in the year of the war attempted, when over a million cannon thundered with shaking din for two weeks without ceacessation. But even these great conflicts were world shaking bombardments, and still fiercer conflicts traging for the possession of the Mc-Hollester and ETminie pivers, als bombarding many ports at either side of the rivers, making a fiery of hell also but of no avail.

At Cedernine Calverinia however, a combined fleet of Abbieannian, Mebians, Triponligans, Angelinians, Concentinians, and Abyssinkilians it a severe attack upon the great fortifications on the land side, and the fleet of Glandelinian shaps in the Cedernine un River, and this first turned out a success. The Glandelinian fleet was annihilated fortifications were boown to smithereens, and the Clandelinian army lost destroyed before the survivors surrendered.

During these great engagements on water a great explosion occured at Minister Run when a fight raged on that river, and when Abbieannia almost lest her temper and struck vehement sledge hammer blows against the for distinctions of Mc-Whirther the Clandelinian garrison got nervious over the stadful storm of destruction and only by the aid of reinforcements were that side Evan Crania and Turmer hill was attacked, by the Angelinians and will distinct of christian ships, but these attacks were repushed

100-101 500-501

408.

In attacking these fortifications the Abbieannians, and other christians were making for a time useless bloody sensacrifices,, and even all their vehement violent attemptes were severel repusles and failures along the coast, scores of thousands of christian ships were torn in pieces, by the severe fire of the enemy, and all of these came into the seaports of Abbieannia for repairs. Abbieannia was enraged, and started immediately by sending large armies into Abyssinkile to repell all attempts of the enemy to force their way across the border here, and all along the boundary through cut those three months hell raged supreme.

The war all this time had retained a moderate fury from the battle a thathad raged at Pullaway, and now except along the coast for a while the w war had seemed to slacken somewhat, in battles, tho ugh raids, and ravages of the foe was plentiful elsewhere. There were a number of batles fought at Anchultze and Floider,, and three others and at Haddlerton, but these were nothing

in fury at all.

At already predicted at Bristletoe Station the christian armies had been shamefully remusled, but at the sanguinary battles of Angeline Run and Apple Orciliars the enemy had not made such good success. The enemy were reported to be concentrating a large army near the city of calverine, on the great Mc-Hollester Run, another army of landelindans was trying to move on the city of Codernine to retake itbut met too large a christian army to dare endeavor to make another battle, and fearing disaster at first refused to resume the attack, then seeing the christian army being reinforced fell back, and went south-Mc-Hollester johnston had left the southern Halverinin boundary to move his army on the city of Phelantobgurg, and upon phelanton burg also, but he was so fiercely harassed by a following christian army that without a single battle general Mc-Hollester johnston was campelled to retreat, he was persued vigoriously during the retreat, and for a month he was not able to halt his sadly de pleted army, and by that time he had lost scores of millions in those being taken prisoners, and many had either died of hunger, privations, disease, or being shot down bybthe enraged Angelinian soldiery.

Evan geline at St clair at the same time was threatened by a wast Glandelinian army under general Ratmond Richardson Federal. The wast clande linian army was about fourteen million strong, but the christian armies at once rushed in his way, and he had to extend his lines, from Marcocellio, To Calverine, and Eva Crania, in an endeavor to opose the advance of these christian armies, but they made all kinds of movements that puzzled him, and he was so flabbergasted, and so annoyed that thechristians always kept on sweeping around him and back and forth in the manner of c flies flitting around a mans head, that he had been compelled to fall back tword Bick Girl/mool without any ongagement whatever,, and when he attempted to intrench his array at madge Evans, the Angelinians swooped down upon his rear like a roaring cyclone bre his flank to pieces, captured provisions, millions of arms, and men without a single battle, and caused a thousand earthrending explosions of his provion provision dumps, full of amunition, and so crpid crippled his army, that he had to fall back on Zoe Due Rae Bech.Here he had attempted to make a stand, but the Angelinians again rushed his army was an unexpected quarter, and harassed him so fiercely that he was forced to retreat on Fair oaks, and from thence, to Rig Hedda, and then was forced to halt at Big Hedda, and threaten to offe battle. At this point the christian armies were cautious, but a large christian army under general Stanck Cabarton managed to cross the region called the Plain of the Nine Pines, and once more by frekish movements and demonstration compolled general Federal to retreat without fighting a single battle. Indeed general Whilliamsburger Zimmermann who conducted this campagin against the enemy was playing the cat with a rat or mouse in his mouth. Not a single bat the had he fought with c rederal and yet he forced redoral to make many swift and confused retreats.

Federal made a stand at Julo Callio still in the possession of the Angelinians, but again Zimmermanns army came up, and crossing the Normas Run struck him once more on the flank, capturing a million prisoners, general Federals h headquarters, ten generals, and ten trains of privision wagons, and a thousand rounds of ammunition, besides eighty four battle and regimental flags, and two hundred cannon.

This sudden blow staggered Federal, and he had to again resure his retreat, retreating for ten miles untill he arived to Harischenice. Here he halted stretching his army along the Mc-Whirther Run, and concentrating another section of his army 3,789,987 strong at Big Beppo along a portion of the Mc-Hollester Run. Thus a separation of a portion of the enemy army enabled general Zimmermanns swooping cyclone army to once turn general yederals flant, in which five million prisoners were taken, and all his barracks destroyed, and he was compelled to retreat with the loss of every tent, three hundred more artillery, and ten hundred thousand rifles. Also a whole cavarly divisions with all their r provisions was captured by the swift footed Angelinians. The army concentrated at his Beppo was captured.

Meral felt stung by those repeated blows, and tried to retreat tward Osmon but was handicapped, and so moved on first tward Jennie unmer, and the sunbeam creek and prepared to really offer battle at amis vivian. Zimmermann tricked rederal here however. He prenteded that he could not fight a battle, and started a retreat himself. The enemy taking arrays follows, and moved on untill they reached the region of the Erminie and Lillian Marie. Here during one of the same repeated sudden forays timermanns army which again drove the glandelinian army into a confused freat a great explosion occured, which from the concussion wrecked vill as, committed much damage in cities, and caused awful have among the

This was the first greatest compaign of Zimmermann and one of the retest that the Angelinians had ever made yet, but nevertheless it did that the enemy were not making all the progress they beasted of. If this had been going on from April untill May the fourteenth. In Calver has Easter Sunday fell in June. In the month of May general Federal had mentrated again in front of the christians at Lillian Marie, and after real weeks had formed hamence mines under a number of large towns or ties, and blew these up in the very face of general Whilliams burger Zimmann. A score of other towns was wrecked by the concussion of these great elesions, and the scene horrified Zimmermann.

It was not long after that a large force of the enemy made severe demon artions against Zimmermanns army coming forward within ful view as a can of human beings, and appeared as if their own surging tide was to sepagainst Zimmermann with the fury of a million hurricanes, but zimmer and did not wish to cause such a slaughter, and so withdrew his army and self to another quarter and so avoided such bloodshed that seemed about threaten. He however made about three hundred desperate for forays and rises upon the enemy capturing many more prisoners.

At Henre Henriettaalong the Mc-pollester Run, general viviania who sanded general Zimmermanns right grand division reported that general ital was attempting to mass an overwhelming torsent of landelinians what him, and so general Stanck Smith who commanded general jumermanns for was ordered to watch every movement of the enemy, and without a file he dissilusioned every attempt of the enemy to move forward, while weal Hansonia another main commander, advanced his own forces across a fill of grass and manuervered so frequently that the enemy was impressed it Zimmermann was stronger than he really was. However in a fierce skir in that ensued, general viviananna on the enemy side was killed, general Hollester Hansonia who tried to come up with a force to the aid was stally wounded by a musket ball, Marten smith Stangklin was also killed, at thirty other officers of lower rank were dead, and injured.

Zimermann thinking at first a real battle was on had sent eight Hon men to oppose Federals advance, with the intention to crush him ald he dare make any attack but the enemy finally fell back tward Gallilies rifter these great demonstrations, thence from there to Mc-Whirther Run, Seven million Glandelinians were captured, thence across the Aronburgs , and in and out of Collyer and Stanck, where the nighty waves of the sating Glandelinian troops almost charged and ran through a sea of knos and death and destruction when the following christian light artiller Ellery let fly with their broadsides, every moment of the retreat, and I clandelinians surrendered. The enemy again threatened to make a at Chamberlane, and Ophelia, gave the christians some slight opposit at Sc Sacramento, then retreated up the Carnation ridge, with the Ention of holding ground there, but rederal at once realized that if he a surrounded here he would never escape, he changed his mind about mak ta stand here, and once more resumed his retreat, before general zimmer has army came up. It was general Thomas Tamerlines coolness that enabled Merals army to escape the pugnacious christian persuer so often, but in of the slight frays Tamerline happend to releve a severe wound and was mble to sev serve for a long time .

Federal finally was compelled to make a desperate stand, at the Morre. General Ziumermann himself gave a graphic account of the mendous battle that he fought.

I'll was on May Fourteenth 1912. that though the terrible battle in uninviting to me I have to give an account of the loss of the roults to the energy, as many others will relate who have taken accounts of the many events of the battle already past. The energy were attacking under their generals known as Jam generals James, To Tervilliger, woralrty, had huckleberry, and the Angelinian resistance managed to turn that their charges after long and desperate fighting.

600 -501 500 -501

One of my i aiding generals viviania happened to recieve a wound while he crossed his forces across a branch of the virginia nun streum, and he will not be able I'm sure to resume command for some time. He had risked much in attempting to force the enemy back at this point, and his chief of staff general Mansin narrly b narrly narrowly escaped capture when he attacked the bos under Bethel and Phelantonburg. However his movements was a success and he had carried all before him.

I have for the time of my se service seen the bloodiest battle of my service thus far. At one part of my center the enemy storm of enslaught was pacticularly severe, and the ascailants were rushing on with a fury that see ed to me that all hell could not stop. Unable to stand the frightful scene, that ensued when the rear of firing broke out with the rear of hell, and the terrific earsplitting rear of explosions that happened to occur when amount on wagens and gun cassions blew up, which almost shocked my best troops, and caused frenzt frenzy, many of my troops had followed or retreated. The mean in some great confusion and I was unable for a moment to stem the retreat. The soldiers were not terror stricken, but so confused that they did not know what to do; and still yet the enemy who were virvictorious here did not dare persue too close for fear of the Angelinians who would they knew turn on them like a pack of maddogs.

Just at I reached jennio's bridge, and was striving with might and main to rally a large force of Angelindans here I was suddenly away aware of some strange being in the location. Drw prawing hi my piso pistol I suddenly wheeled upon my follower intent intending to shoot without hasitation as I believed it was a party of claudelinian surprisers can ng to hinder my attempt to rally my troops, and as I always refused to give any mercy to the wicked glandelinian skunks, when to my consternation I behald before me the pretriest little girl, the most pretriest child that that I have over set my arm eyes on, the very likeness of one of the best of little girls child rebel leaders. I lost my suspicion then, and said rather seriously;

dangerous b for you to come in the region of a battle. And you came so quietly that I though a party of skulking clandelinians was ariving with the intention of frustrating my efforts to rally my troops. Who are you my little girl, and who or what do you want.

As I asked the question there was a great crash in the distant from an explosion, and every thing in the air second to quiver from the shock but the little girl second to pay no attention to the noise whatever but answered to my utter astonic ment;

'I'm little Annie Aronburg. I have come to help you so that you are not worsted in this conflict. I'm a celestial being, and can do all you wish if only you'll follow my directions and watch my movements. 'I answered;

"I'm glad to know that you are a celestial being. And I presume it is God who had sent you to help me against his foes."

"She begged me peristently to be careful how I lead my attacks and then in an angry voice, she declared that the enemy committed a sacrelelogous treason against god for their cruel wicked actions, and that for that reason she came to aid me in any possible way.

Suddenly as my troops were rallied she had before my very eyes gave me a bewitching smile, and then suddenly as the encry burst into view to make their screaming attack she had disappeared. The shock of the blow of the attack shock the rallied line pretty badly, but they were holding, and a large tree that was standing near where she had appeared to me was split by a shell explosion, and fell down among the fee who were now recoiling, the first enset having been a failure. My did I not feel querr at the sudden disappearance of the little girl I left the spot in ediately with the purpose of giving further directions to me officers in the effort to hold the line against the second at assault, a d indeed all the time I felt as if I had been in the presence of a little celestial being.

It was just at the time when the enemy were hurled all their force against my lines, and were about to break it when again the little girl appeared before the cavarly generals horse who was moving forward slowly with his army of lancers. She was dressed in a long white robe and had her little hands outstretched tward him almost with a pleading lock in her eyes and face, and then she began to sway back and forth as light as a breeze, her curly yellow hair looking yet more yellow in the norming sun and she had appeared so suddenly that all the soldiers who saw her were amazed and awed. The generals white horse had always been used to all kinds of children and had instantly stopped without the general telling him to, casting he her eyes down tward the celestial child, and pricking up both ears.

built tooted Angolinians. The army concentrated at Ala reppe was capanion.

The general suddenly cried out to her. my more under the name of heaven did you little girl come from, heaven? inscially in such a storm of battle as this is raging! !! he mearest town wrevked by the sholl fire of the enemy during this great will was three leagues away, and no children or any person was there and of the soldiers knew it too. The general realized that it was the spirit little Annie Aronburg, and as she did not answer his question but begged and his men to follow her they decided towride along side of her, and all she said, a great ave filling the men as they realized they were in the mice of a colestial child of heaven. As soon as the child started forward, a shole troop of christian cavarly rushed forward too, and the child contine dimed on with the came swaying motion I myself had seen her before, always slighs beherself abend of the horsemen and looking back over her little mite shoulder, at the dashing horsomen. I never thought for a moment wit was possible for a little girl to go so fast as she did, and she ran entill she came to a farm at which the enemy were fiercely attacking my ss, and suddenly she seemed to possess a flaming sword, and went through plandelinian surge, and the cavarly swe t on the enemy being terror then at the appearance of the apparation and the furiously dashing arly forces. Some of the landelinians who were trying to rally did not at the child was a celestial being, and they started forward to seize wille others aimed to cut her down but she pointed a threatening finger han, and when the cavarly of the foe came up to rally the panic stricken wellinians and repell my counter charge, the child suddenly darted with disgonally across a read to a line of telephone poles, the wires hig been cut down by the enemy before the battle started, and then an around the pole and pooking out from the other side at me, beckoned es to look to my right. I saw the glandelinians already retreating in confusion, but as I was urging my men on I noitized one of the rallied indication soldiers making a dive around the pole with the intention thising her but she looked so threateningly at him that the landelinian ilir did not have the nerve to touch her even with his chayonet.

"Do not dare to touch me you devil of a glandelinian, a fried mi, of the Hell fiends, a child assassin. 'She screamed.' If you do I'll you down to hell."

Heran as if all the demons were after him. A nother Glandelinian who officer had drawn his sabre to flourish it tward her, but only to find tair. There wasnot a thing in sight, not even a bird or a cloud to make polow and the enemy tithat is the main line had receded to their own positing film and there was a hull in the conflict. I myself waited excitedly pipelfully for her to reappear, for at first I could not imagine what imposed. The wheat was burning by the score of shocks, a having been by the enemy after they str started retreating, and though I looked and at I could not discover a single trace of her. God alone can describe my ings, when - realized that twice she had helped my men crush the enomy at back with disaster to the foe. I fully believed now that she had been and by the wicked glandelinians and that the Good God had all wher happy and beautiful spirit to appear before me and the enemy liter these two occurances I continued by work of restoring by and placing new artillery to await the next attack. It was when I stood against at a safe distance watching the fearful results of the crushing oght of my concentinian cavarly upon the enemy against the third severe action of the battle that a similar experienced I had been riding tward the small stream called plopper Brook I thought sure I heard a childs familiar voice calling me. Though ar to me above the din of the fierce firing her voice seemed very far mak. I listened again and looking tward the placid waters of the bemu Il v brook I saw the beautiful child swirring as it appeared in the with beautiful lily pads all around her. All I could see at times br head face and bare arms, her eyes being large and had such a n look in them that I was overawed, and her beautiful graceul little tere extended as if beckoning me to come, and she seemed at times to pear in the water entirely on to appear again at another point. I rode willy tward the brook intending to wade in and learn what she wanted, when y utter actomishment I suddenly saw her far out on the road beckoning to cane away from the water at that poi point. I was more flabber than ever, as I realized that great dangers threatened on every hand w that she had appeared to help me once more. The childs spirit was ally persistent in helping me. I obeyed her call, and I indeed indeed the touched in spite of myself, and wondered how god was so good as to one of his creatures of paradize to appear before an old lauble servant The spelf and render to me all the aid in she did give to me.

100-101

I rpo rode up close to her not expecting her to dart away likeshe did before and this time she came right up to me with a look of warning in her eyes, and then sheems on my horse in front of me before T ex e expected. This time she told me that the battle was becoming a very great struggle, and she begged me carnestly to keep away from all evil desires and so on, and that she would ask god to favor me with all victories in every battle. I fought against the enemy. She then asked me to grant her a request.

'My child T realize your goodness to me and my soldiers, and of your success in repelling those two Glandelinians who were harsh and threat ening to you. I swear before god that I will grant any request that you shall make or askend that I will do if you will reveal to me why you appear to me in such a mysterious fashiion.''

'She lookedeat me at this answer with her beautiful face full

of smiles and then said;

''I told you before who I am goneral Whilliamsburger my friend and great christian soldier of mine. I'm little Annie Aronburg, who was cruelly murdered by general Haymond Richardson Federal whise armies you are now fighting. I was not either executed, or neither was I shot to death from ambush. I was cruelly assassinuted because I happened to be a leader of the child rebel children who rebelled against our glandelinian masters to gain cur freedon and slaber happiness from salvery and misery. As you was the one who had treated Federal as you did before this great conflict you are now fighting, I had trusted that you alone have the situation of both sides in your hands, and so favoring Angelinia God allowed me to appeal to you to be one of those to help revenge my assassination, and to protect the daughters of general vivian called the 'Vivian tris', and that you alone can be the one to save the christian nation though I'm not allowed to tell you how you are to do it. But when the time comes you will find out my dear friend of god, and it will be you who will save their fathers armios from rain, and defeat at the hands of the wicked glandelinian em ensules of poor god whom I love so greatly. I appeared to one man a great number of times called parger but he has as yet refused my request be cause he lost many things belonging to him, and so to you , made the appeal. If you had refused all would be lost on account of it. "

'My death alone will prevent my granting your request and nothing elso." I amswered her folding her in my arms and feeling that some thing more than a heautiful child was in my embrace. I will do all my best to grant your wish, and that I would do all in my power to insure the success of the christian armies for her sake too. I then continued on my way following my victorious army the child following when just as I was going to speak again I was again startled by the near approach of battle. I then looked around but she was gone. But again somer after the battle 7 met her and this time she was attired accompletely as a colostial child, only appeared for an hour and smiling at he she allowed we to hold her in my arms for all that time, and then leaving with me a beautiful heavenly fragrance she was gone back to her beautiful home of indescriable happiness. I had led before that one of the fiercest charges of the battle, and put the enemy to rout. G A little girl spy by the name of Gertrude Angeline in with my army and I have already known her for quite a number of months and she rescables Annie Aronhurgs a good deal and is her sister at that. Hy losses have been ver very serious nearly five hundred thousand in killed and wounded during the battle, but she had caused the energy a number of the most frightful disasters . Hy lose es I can predict goes as far as 5, 1567,789 in killed and wounded. The fee lost about 987,776 in killed and wounded, and oger 400,000 in prisoners. II have learned thatbthe children of general ivian are very young children yet even at the time this war has started. I bolioved it would have been wiser if general wivian had sent his little daughters to Abbicannia and had addised him to do so, but I realized on investigation that this cannot be done and that the little darlings are for the time being safer where they are, for I see no chance whatever of their getting to Abbieannia yet, at this critical time on account of the fertifications of the seaports being quartied by the enery rovers, and so I believe there is wisely more safty for Viclet and her sisters to go off under the protection of the christian armies than to Abbicannia, and when opportunity presents itself, I'll find Jack Ambrose Evans their guardian who s samewhere among general vivianias lines and send him back to them as he ought to be with them now as he is their best friend. I hope also that general Hanson, and his brother will

will to repoll the enemy successfully at Easter Starring, and Gaba where wir mais are intrenched, and I will pray also that I will be able to all mardian as soon as possible.

enovalents of the threatening battle was now m r more possible than the at Easter Starring. There had been reported several times already severe action at one section of general Hansons lines, and if it had then for the sound of some heavy firing occasionally heard, the remarks would have been believed as false rumers.

At every point the enemy was demonstrating in mass, and scouts of in every hour reporting that the enemy were concentrating their artillery is that plack Brooks was actually anxious for the arival or morning, so that could immediately storm the christian lines as desired. For the christian it was indeed a lively night. Flashes that were suspicous was often erved in the direction of the enemys lines, and it was evident that it their signals, to the officers predicting how their plans were being risd out, and of the renewed movements of more atillery.

It was surely thretening now, the great war storm, and Hanson realing the situation made preparations to meet the crash when it come. Several during the night it a ppeared as if the enemy were going to stated the trouble then, but the attacks were only severe sorties and with a slight losses that they occasioned they did not assount to anything at

Violet and her sisters were advised by the christian generals early idlowing morning to keep out of the range of the enemys fire, for there singer of their being shot down by the enemy. At six o-clock t here was a spirited activity, which at one point of the christian right wing became redingly general, and threatened to be really a dreadful engagement, this squabble only lasted for an hour, and the enemy retreated, not exactly willing just now to start a main battle without sufficient orders.

However at every point the desultory is firing did not willy cease, as the enemy were continually keeping the christans on the of Banson decided to show thethe enemy a thing or two. At seven Oclock had all his artillery placed, and when another temporary attack was the by the enemy it was completely annihilate.

This bloody repulse surpreed and enraged general lack Brooks, is opened a considerable heavy fire with two batteries of his artillay diffiantly demonstrated once more, and threatened at once to start a wal engagement, but Hanson had once ordered the full formation of his is, and as the enemy saw that the massing of christians was becoming and more threatening, they kept up some heavy firing of musketry for we wille, which gradually became general and caused the christians quite in new and even officers, but this squabble gradually ceased also for a time new there was quite some silence.

However this is what a person could term! The squalls before the isterm. Black Brooks was moving heavy bodies of men tward Hansons ex left wing, with the intention of really beginning a general engagement and also was hurling forward an immense column of Omarians to take hank of the left wing in the rear. The firing was soon renewed and few minutes Hanson recieved this message;

"He careful your excellency: The enemy are concentrating by forces upon your left wing, and are moving all another large division while a blow upon your left flank. Have the wing be on your guard. We firing of cannons and musketry is reported from another quarter it seems as if a general battle is now raging. The batteries of artill for the enemy are concentrating on your whole left wing, and your right reported heavily assaulted by thirteen divisions of clandelinians under annul Hindenberger. They are also trying to enclose general Halfords of Abyssinkilians and he is in danger of being surrounded. Send aid

tion quickly acted promptly, and finally by vigorious work repulsed the test the foe but the battle was now in general action and terrible the fee about to follow:

CHAPTER THIRTY ONE

THE BATTLE OF EASTER STARRING.
THE RESULT OF THE BLOODY BATTLE....

he next morning general plack Brooks almost encompassed by forest fires was compelled to threaten general galdwins army and this brought on a desperate assault by made by thechristian soldiers. Oh My. Of all the expriences experiences of the glandelinian officers they could not have believed it possible for the Abyssinkilians to attack with the vio (violence they trew upon their lines, the fury of the sudden onelaught being indescriv indescriable. No one could in full detail describe a horrible nightmare in its proper terrors and it-was the same with this great enslaught that was made by nearly a million clabyodinkilian additors at once. The assault was ib indeed a ombsterous thing and the most monsterous thing about it was that the more the clandelinians under _urmer rohnson resisted it the more it increased in fury. The Abyssinkilians came on with the seemingly pressure of countless billions of tons of sand tearing at the rate of a mans wildest race. The clandelinian columns stood their ground nobly and whole long I columns of the christian assailants seemed to rush into the very maws of destruction for the would only come upon the glandelinians and close with them, and the clandelinian columns under general johnson was broken into count less fragments and forced to recede in confusion.

General glack Brooks and his own officers enever forgot the three ernormous or overwhelming assaults their massive linecorrectived with wicked slaughter. The first great one laught of the Abyssinkilians under general Fredrick Nance and Jule Bengligan had been checked at one point by the crushing to fragments of several columns, but those had been reinforced by Calverinians and Angelinians, and Triponligians also coming up the assault was continued for two hours, and soon by their immense pressure hundreds of thousands of glandelinians were shot down the Abyssinkilians making a clause sweep of the opposing glandelinian Mo-pollestinians under Herdruf Brankitter driving them back panic strucken. In this assault along this bot point menligan and prace fell wounded but the assaults kept right on and it was impossible for the glandelinians to stop them.

Along Black Brooks porsonal left wing the long line of Abatis, we wagons, and fallen trees may as well have been 🕟 place by the Zimmersannians to check god's-advance himself, for even little good were they for even the worse of the Glandelinians known ad Ma-Hollestinians and Omarians and Zimmranniano, when the millions of Abyas inkilians yelling like a screeching typhoon of tornados swept along in a yelling, screech ing oursing mess, the enemys line twisting and squirming like a long smake as it strove with all the violence known in counter assaults to drive back their apparent insane christian assailants. The musketry firing rear ed like a million cannon at once, but to check the Abyscinkilian advance was impossible. The Abyecinkilians in a moments time had filled al the first line of trenshes flush with the main one to the rear, tearing and cutting their way through all obsticalss, and as the miserable dunnage of glandelinjans poured back in retreat, the Abyssinkilians hurled themselves upon the clardelinians overwholming the whole region like a excepting tidal , there being a most frightful turnelt of musketry, sabres and bayonsts and the scone was frightful. The two main lines of the enomies formed two human like serpents twisting and equirming back and forth, but it was seen that the weakened and crushed Me-Mollestinian line was slowly crumbled up. Hen on both wides fairly used bayonets with murderous and merciless sruelty, and even those losing their weapons in the frightful scrink er scrimmge used their fits, and teeth, and struck at each other with pick axes, trench showels and spades, and even used the heels of their boots as weapons, others wrestling with each other, scrambling or rolling head first, sidewise, feet first, rolling over and over, twisting and squirsing with each other, and trying to check check each other to death, and even biting each other like dogs. Many of the glandelinian officers further back had seen what was coming and did all their best to rally the demorilised Clardelinian columns but they were also swept away before the human current in purple .Six alandelinian generals fell dead in this death struggle, the they being Mc-Whirther Wright, Henery Wright, his brother, Pete Barnemen, George Clahia, Claudio Dunnerin, and general in chief Antonnie Randall.

100-101 200-201

of the other glandelinian officers with the help of his staff tried mily his writhing twisting line, but one of the giant Abyssinkilian dir soldions seven tall feet tall and who must have weighed two hundred and My pounds brought up against him in a fierce assult, got an arm around his and during the death struggle and both fell riddled with bullets from the str Howing fire on both sides . Immediately a new rush of red columns that was ming up to t join' the others carried all before them at one point, but the landelinians could have rallied at this point and checked-the fierce hasinkilians but undoru unfortunately for their sideogeneal nonald Banson new officer fell wounded, and another general grane wilberine was killed, this caused the glandelinians at this point to become panic stricken. The insinkilians at other portions of the line rushed on with the perfect mesure of an avalanch and the front lik line of the Mc-Hollestinians all daring to resist went down in annihilation as one of the Abyssinkilian mals managed to capture one of the landelinian batteries swing them and and put them into action, and another glandelinian general Richard is fell mortally wound amid the dreadful carnage. At other points clamelinian cannon still in their poss losx possession tore the of Abyssinkilian assdidantsto pieces but little ggodd did these batt

In spitevof the most energitic efforts of the brave glandelinian soldiers a desperate massive gray lines without any reinforcements as yet twist and squirmed behind their second line of works, their line being in liters, and also being swept down into myriads of dead and wounded. It is one of the most terrific conslaughts ever yet made by the Abyssinkilians. We-hollostinian lines were fairly engulfed in the waves of assailants, and the groans of the wounded was heartrending, and the Glandelinian generals and that their lines would give would give way before the assault any man now. The whole line of the enemy resisted this assault but was torn places, and a having indeed after resisting this tremendous assault, yt maintained stubbornly against four extra ones, but was now in danger of shillation unless semething could be done to relieve it of the ernormous assure.

reds of thousands of bayonets still went clashing against each other, pis cracked cand snapped, and every other weapon clashed against each other in renswed desperate hand to hand fight fight that went on every time the gwing lines closed . It indeed second as if the Mc-Hollestinian would be crushed by the angry omslaught or be swept away in a tide of b, but an hour after Black Brooks had managed to hurl over two million past the Abyssinkilians, slowly but gradually, and soon the Abyssinkilians my lost fully half of their number in this onslaught began to give way clandelinianx Glandelinian generals Thomas Nolan and Frank Bolen being and. The Abyssinvillans retired to their own position sullen but not tion and made preparations for the second asseult. A sudden calm had now meded the first crisis of this terrific collision of the Abyssinkilian The charge could have been won easily enoughbif it had not been the fall of Fredrick Mance and Julo Bengligan. And also the situation He have really been favorable for the clandelinians had it not been so the facts was, the Abyssinkilians had greater numbers, knew better about tary rules, and were better fighters than any clandelinians or Angelinians together, and having weakened their right wing, the Abyssinkilians pite their withdrawel had gained a great advantage despite their crushing malse. Another such charge and the clandelinians would not be able to and against. And plack prooks realized it and planted all his artillery in against. And plack prooks realized to the extreme left wing of front line trenches. The chalaught had torn the extreme left wing of 144 Brooks Army to fragments, suspt back and rolled up whole divisions id made a raffle of the glandelinian center itself before the repulse of habyssinkilians came. But still they would have come through nicely had been propared for the resummention of the battle. So torrific was the Talse and whole sale slaughter of the Abyssinkilian troops, the assault tish had really lasted five hours beginning at four in the morning without biling that all the glandelinian officers thought the battle over, and the wistians worsted-this time for sure and for good. But not so. The whole thit wing of the glandelinian army was in a state of stunned, numbed Analyzed collaspe from enduring the impact of the first tremendous assault thall their generals were down. And to make it worse for the enemy the all itself was only the duration of half an hour. During all the time of the first assault there had not been a breath of air, and after the assault the effect on one who would have obsr observed the sea of dead and wound Win the fields and in front of the works would have been sieke ning.

600-501 500-501

ndeed during the five hours assault the whole entire landelinian army, the entire three wings had been at vehement, titanic, muscular tension, withstanding the fearful pressure of the Abyssinkilian onslaught, who alone made it and not the Angelinians. So loud had been the din of the frightful cannonading that when it was suddenly relieved by silence, inlet and her sisters who had unfortunately witnessed the battle, felt as if though they were about to expand to fly apart in all directions. It seemed as if every atom composing their little bodies was repelling each other atom and was on the verge of rushing irrestibly into space, while thousands of bells seemed to be ring ringing in their ears.

The Abyasinkilians h who had abandoned the assault because they willed it so and had not been driven soon care back at it again with the rapidity of lightning. Cuaght this time unawares, and simultaneouslybon on the front and left flank, and unable to resist the ernormous pressure directed against them the glandelinian columns under urning wheel gave way in the greatest confusion, the Abyssinkilians carrying all before them. As amid the fearful scenes of the battle, there was again the savage roar of bundreds of thousands of musketry, plaintive howlings of the wounded and dying, ral rattling roar of muskets against muskets, ring of steel on steel, the clask clash of sabres, and the chopping noise of pikes, chricks of the frightened panic stricken glandelinian soldiery and the groams of the unfortunate mortally wounded who bewailed their approaching end. All this tumult did not prevent thos officers leading the attacking Abyesin kilians from hearing the shrill serpent like hissing from the storm of can istor that moved down their columns, while every flash of shells was followed by horrible bursts of thunderous explosions, which deafening and almost blid blinded those officers who desperately urged their men on. The charge was as furiously as ever at other sections. Along plack Brooks right wing the battle raged severely. The Abyseinkilians came on like a roaring wave of demons. Suddenly three thousand one hundred guns opened a simultaneous fire with a burst of horrible salvoes of explosions of drum drum variety, which rent and split the Abyssinkilian wave asunder, and so terrifie was the burst of horrible thunder from those line of guns that several of the Abyssinkilian officers and scores of thousands of men were afflicted for a olicng time afterwards with weakened eyesight, deafiness and black ened finger nails. Simultaneously every flash of the lineuof shells was followed by horrible bursts of thunderous explosions. The byssinkilians in making thesuccess thus accomplished lost three hundred and fifty five thousand men in one hour for their pains. As soon as manson .. ivien had heard of the evacuation of the works on the right, and of the Abyssinkilian desperae desperate assault elsewhere still going on, he ordered the forces of the left grad divisions who had arived at this momentto move forward to the support of the assault, and with orders to give the enemy all the fighting the they wanted, but in the meantime the enemy had been heavily reinforced and was holding their ground desperately. General procile was also ordered to take his troops forward and do what he could to throw off the enemy from the left. General Procile had resieved his commiss ion on account of the good work he had done during the glandoc-Abbisannian war he being a very old man by this time but still able to fight.

Again however by strong and severe concentration of lands linian troops the Abyssinkilians had been hurled back and the enemy now rushed forward to storm the christian lines for revenge. Violet and her sisters who had been held in high esterm by all the commanding christian generals who knew them well had esp expected that the battlewould be over after the last assault just made, but by the time the abyssinkilique was again forced to withdraw and the struggle resumed by the enemy attack ing this time, the little girls had inquired from one of the officers what the continued explosions of so many hundreds of shells per second meant, and what caused the long rolling crash of musketry at new quarters which seconed to tear the very air. This officer not being awars of the real truth as yet knew not what is was, so the brave little girls decided to go and ses, and had no sconer came upon the location where a blasting furnace of musketry seemed to blaze for three miles with a frightful thousand cannon like roar, and then through the thick sea of smoke they sageaw a heavy hurricans of gray and purple and red coats intermingled in a squirming mass s tearing through the woods on their right, amid a screwning roar of yells, shricks, curses, the crashing of masketry,, the turnit of bayoners pikes sabres, and the crashing noise of masket against masket.

Realizing that something was wrong violet and her sisters looked for a place where they might get a chance to escape, either the enemy or other dangers of the ap reaching battle. But in vain. The chaoes of squirming and twisting lines came mearer and nearer with frightful fury of yelling, and as violet and her sisters looked in terror they saw the victorious

in inclinians seemingly bristling with bayonets and pikes, and inded they im incline thousands of the frantically resisting angelinians and inclines the whole christian line swaying and bending, while men with sides were falling in the most frightful losses. So loud was the din that to the little girls it seemed as if the whole world all around them was the intermediate it into fragments and coming to an abrupt ad end. Yet despite will and despite the rain that began to pour down in torrents, neither will changed her position watching the scene of carnage, the deafening noise with struggle to them being frightful, and increasing frightfully and more includy every minute. Suddenly a rush of graycoated prisoners passed in and as reinforcements was being thrown upon the assailants they gradually audally fell back, and the conflict again ceased for a bried spell.

Violet had seen one of the prisoners accidentally drop piece of paper and had unseen picked it up, and finding that it something twould work ill on the Angithians should manson not surmed in time, violet and her sisters decided to avoid the new coming in chaces and reach manson in time to tell him that he was betrayed, and of rices novements of the enemy to encompass his main left wing to prevent blyssinkilians to make any further assaults, which as the note stated, salready furiously assaulted by millions of storming clandelinians high at other sections the roar of battle had ceased for the time being. blet and her sisters knew frombthe noise they heard that the lands was had made a fearful onslaught, and decided themselves to do all by could to win the battle for Hanson, even if they lost their lown ms for the attempt. At this moment at a pe peculiar location violet her sisters saw thousands of Glandelinians advancing where they were ming, and the little girls realizing they were seen and trapped willy ran tward a barn, and quickly entering, shut the big doors and barred mustbe graycoats now cause within reach of the barn, and some of their mikers at once demanded that the barn doors be thrown open, or the barn all be fired. This was foolish for they ought to have known in this my rain that was pouring the logs of the barn were completely water and would not burn. No answ answer was given to the threat of the quated officers, and a few minutes later there came a furious assault the doors. At once the little girls opened fire through every crevice the walls, horses reered and backed, while eight gray coats toppled from ir saddles. The clandelinians in the rear being flabbergasted paused is moment, but the others recovering rushed forward, carrying sa sidle in front of thom as a sort of sheild.

While they were making a demonstration in front/taking good care to keep the heavy paddled saddles in front of them, so as the injected their bodies from the bullets, of the party within the barn, there as a puff of smoke from the rear where the graycoats had also managed to unseen, and to make a light.....

ellet mades a hold hole through his hat, and he jumped so quickly that simpled over backwards and almost turned a summersault in his haste to out of the danger zone. The fire died out in a ome moment the wood being wet to burn without more encouragement than it had recieved. Bullets a singing from every crevase n in the walls of the big barn as kt seemed to the graycouts who had no idea of the sie o size of the party his but taking it for granted that it was much larger than it really was also out of the demonstration therefrom. It was not long before they had dently made up their minds that they were losing time for surging Angelin plinians were approaching, and they now turned their attention to these meral of the glandelinians shouting tward the barn;

"You fellows who ever you in t are in the barn put up a good that and we are proud of you. Good luck to ye, and may the powers of war grall in your favor for enemies though you are we can almost love the brave addiers or children."

See ing that the brave clandelinians abandoned the attack the little girls flung open the doors and darted out but not in time to see in clandelinians had spotted them as they had con come out. But the fundelinians only waved their hands and bade them go, being good natured fragents indeed, and not child butchers as some of the others were. And they were limperature and ins. After going a certain a score of different thindelinians who were Mc-Hollestinians appeared, by rushing from bushes, the jumping do down from trees surprising and surrounding poor violet and her sisters. Violet and her sisters were alone in the midst of a score of angry Ke-Hollestinians who p were pressing closer and closer against them. Violet and her sisters did not dare to fire their pistols too quick, amiss.....

100-101

The men were die determined to captured them at all costs, as poor violet and her sisters could see, while already two or three seculing glandelinian soldiers sprang on the rear of Violet, but suddenly violet fired her pistols at those coming on her in the frent, and wheeled quickly to protect herself from the others coming or reaching for her and her sisters another from the hostler in the saddle of the horse she was on, and fired again. The men ar drew back for a second, and then with a howl like a pack of angry wolves rushed forward again and together. Violet and her sisters tried to back to one side of the road, but by this time the graycoats had leveled their muskets at the little girls from all sides, and violet and her sisters were about to give themselves up for lost, when there came several rolling volleys from the distant woods, followed by others in q wick succession, and a hurdred score of the oncoming grayeouts dropped, and also wevery one surrounding violet and her sisters. Wheeling their horses sud dealy violet and her sisters emptied their pistols into the crowd of the graycoats coming on behind, and leaped through another swarm, scattering them, and dashing tward where the sound of volleys came from, and galloped into the midst of a thousand Abyssinkilians.

"'Go the other way ye little fools." Violet heard a familiar voice among one of them shout. "It was us who fired upon your captors, and we will only be discovered if they knew we same to your resone."

Violet and her sisters immediately obeyed the brave noble Abyssinkilians cheering thom as they went . Other landelinians had followed the little girls however, and had no somer reached a dense woods, when suddenly there came the discharge of ten thousand muskets, the flash of so many guns blinding the enemy, and the noise for which they were so intirely unprepared amost scared the foremost glandelinians stiff. For an instant the thousands of survivors made neither motion or sound, and then as if by a single impulse they charged forward u in the face of an indulating blaze of misketry fire, and literally cleared the woods of the Angelinians thousands of which ran in their rot reat pulling some of their wounded corrades with them. During all this time along the christian center whi which we not in action yet there was evidences of actitiv activities. thousands of soldiers repairing bridges, clearing che channels under fire that had been checked to impede their advance while reads were being reposed over which amounition wagons were houled out of the way of the continuous firing, by oxen. Many cannons belonging to the enemy who had retreated after their can onset against the Abyscinkilians were found sticking in the mud, broken wagons were found overturned in the ditches, while the heat was st if ling suffocating, despite the rain that was pouring, mingled with the earsplitting thunder rolls which had added to the frightful din of the battle goun gi going on along the left wing and which even now was ceasing. Even despite the rain the clanicalinian snipers were everywhere causing a great deal of disconfort to the laboring christian engineers extricating stalled roads and throwing up long intrenchments. It was indeed the greatest difficulties that beset the Angelinians for it was fearful to think of it but the Angelinians had industable determination to surmount all obstacles.

The full length of the new position of the clerdelinian and was between the Eas Ester Starring and norma Eurkee and here indeed in the first of the battle the Angelinians had won a decided advantage which made plack Brooks army jeapordized for his whole right wing was mangled and crushed and he had no reserve reserves to replace the lesses. The expected reinforcements were not within sight.

About two hours after the Abyseinkilians had remised the counter assault of the Clandelinians the Abyssinkilians swept forward to make the this third assault and rushed forward with the most injescriable fury, and this time the rear and crash of musketry and thousands of guns h drowned out all other sounds, wen those made by the terrific long thunderstorm, the rain falling all this time with tropical fury, the rain and smoke at times obscuring everything for the distance of more than fifty feet . Amid the battles rear the Abyssinkilians screamed and shricked wildly with their yells. All the whole while after the battle had recommenced the storm of glandolinian artillery and musketry increased with frightful force and fury, the rain of shells, canister and even bullets flying so thick for a minute s to tear and split away thousands of trees, and by the time the Abyssinkilians reached the enemys lines the battle raged raged harder than eve ever in the midst of the pouring rain, the deafening noises of the battle, and the rearing elements, and the yelling of the combatants and the incessant thunder making a terrible pandemornium of sounds never to be forgotton.

battle field the trees torn asunder by exploding shells fell the ground by scores every secound yet despite it all and the roared almost as loud as hailstones the Abyssinkilians though lightly checked by the resistance of the Glandelinians continued the thence of their ferocious onslaught. The foferocity of the battle increase mused no so furiously that the uproar becameearsplitting and seemed to millions of terrible sounds at once. Minute by minute the pressure of h wasult of the Abyssinkilians now reinforced by the Angelinians and writing increase, and became so frightful that it seemed as if it would any all the plandelinian columns and crush them to pieces. Every vent then amid the terrible batt, e battle the vivid blinding sheets of wining with glowing leaners and forks, or sky splitters tore through the lighting up the scene of battle more brighter. followed each time whose thunder rolls that seemed to crash like parks of artillery. But all much this noise and fury of the desperate battle redoubled so terfi terrid rifically that a hun dred volcanic oruptions could not have been heard. the while the battle had been raging many foraging parties of both les were scouring the country around clearing out every bit of cattle, and ms they came upon during their advance, and the enemy drove away all herds and flo flocks of the christians. A hundred times some of these tring parties met and clashed. Along the center of plack Brooks lines tion: onslaught of the Abyssinkilians was redoubled also in violence aging the battle with the steadiness of a hurrisane, and here the Ministinians had all they could do to prevent themselves from being forced in the works, and again both sides surged back and forth in frightful res despite the flasher of lightning, the thurder rolls and the crashes falling trees, and every kind of available weapon was used in the hand inni fight, the Glandelinians being driven back again and again only preover their works, but nevertheless the Abyssinkilians surged forward will more furiously. The screwning yell of the combattants al this time uterrific seeming to rend the air into hells uproarvitself, and the aful terrifying thunderous crashes of long lines of musketry was fairly med out by the roar of yells, and at times it seemed as if the cannons susketry flashed brighter than the lightning itself. The yelling, the ating storm of shraphell, the wind, and all kinds of war missles, and ishouting of the combattants resembling the screening of a million demons ale a sound that could never be described, and who could have img imag k of having witnessed such a bettle during an Angelinian thunder-storm, m at of the exploding shells which tore down trees everywhere with a more dining up uproar even the strongest while every discharge of artillery at long extensive volleys of mucktry musketry second to split the earth.... However the Abyasinkilias finally suffered another

walso but this time the glandelinians even refused to follow not daring the uniter charge them. During the time of the frightful carnage concluding wing the attack— the third time violet and her sisters had been will follow by glandelinians and knowing indeed that death would follow if by got caught by these glandelinians, they insediately dropped to their his and kness after dismounting and tried to crawl along unseen. They have managed to escape these glandelinians, but suddenly as they rose to bir feet they suddenly found themselve confronted by a score of other knessings.

Tall you little devils. You are spies, and you are on your way to give moral Hanson the purpose of our plans.

Instantly without seeming to do so tolet and her sisters drew the pistols and fired shooting almost seven of the rascals down, and had a dash. They reached a glen just as the rest of the rascals pared in a withering fire upon the little girls. It was hard traveling for the little girls for tons of wreekage was already strewn about by the surge of the battle storm which had passed through here early in the morning. Here Violat and her sisters found several Angelinian columns with the stricken groups of fleeing clandelinians far to their front, there held shout twenty thou a thousand men altogether. These officers had islared to have one hundred thousand men when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand men when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand men when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand men when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand men when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand nen when they first recieved the shock of the same one hundred thousand them when they first recieved the shock of the same one plad to see plots and her sisters, and questioned them regarding the situation of the Brooks center, and violat and her sisters told them all they knew from what they had read in the piece of paper they picked up:

Well you are good little girls and are under the protection of the partian angels, but general Hanson does not allow you little girls to act a suresses or spies as it is too dangerous.Don't you know it?"

"That pape allows us to do we do. "Answered violet." We did this for uncle that wish to recieve any rebuke from any of you officers."

608-601

"We are not scolding you little girls. "Said the general." We only told you of Hanson forbidden you to be spies.

'Papa is our boss.'Answered violet partly laughing and partly pout ing.'We do as papa says and no other general no matter how high a rank has a right to interfere unless papa says so. The enough is everywhere in great confusion and fury just not. It seems possible that we won't win this battle.''

'Well it's up to you little girls.' Said the officer kind of sternly this time.' We have messengers of our own. If anything should happen to you little girls Hans Hanson would be blamed. If you will give me the papers I'll see that they reach Hanson at once.'

"We'll deliver them to general manson curselves. 'Said lolet.''And we'll speak to him on the matter of our being messengers and see what he has to say.''

Violet and her sisters continued on leaving the surprised officers behind. A moment after the precious packages were separated between them each being addressed to Jimmie vivian assaulting the enemy fiercely at norma surkee gross crossing, the other-to Hanson Proclile, mannonia Aronburge, gracis punn, and elemaine vivian jimmie's brother who were all making seried desperate on shoughts at other portions of the enemys lines. Violet took the most distant mission and asked her sisters to deliver their packages as quickly as possible, and then to join her at Hansons lines. This was done the messeages telling general manson and the others to force the enemys lines at all costs, telling that the enemys right was worsted, crushed, and the enemys central line almost annihilated, and that if the enemy would fail to hold their ground plack Brooks army would be captured or destroyed...

Germaine the main commander of his own independent army throw his heaviest forces after the hull across the grounds of norma Eurises Croosings and here the enemy were bear beaten and torn back like the angry waves of a so storming sea. Violet herself had not reached mansons lines as yet, and as the distant battle was being again renewed and was even increasing she wished to get to Hanson as quickly as possible, and as she was quite acquainted with the country, she cut through the body strewn woods, where the mornings struggle had raged, deciding to reach manson before the battle storm should reach its worse, and also its final issue. She had not gone far when her horse showed signs of uneasiness, sniffing the air and tossing its head impatiently. Vo violet herself caught the scent and knowing by the tramp , tramp of feet that they were a bif big force of Quariens and B Zimminians drew back behind the thick shelter of trees and waited. Violet could hear them noming on and indeed there seemed to be quite a hundred thousand of them from the clamor of scabbards and guns they made. The scent of the graycoats seemed to act as a stimulant to her horse for he pricked up his cars, and quivered in his desire to get away. Violet waited untill the Glandelinians should show thomselves and when she found out that they did not appear, she quickly dismo n dismounted leaving her he horse where he was, and made her way cautiously over to where she thought the Claudelinians were, and soon discovered descovered them seeing that they were coming on in great force but advancing in another direction, and not where she or what she had her horse standing.

"Maybe those forces are advancing to make a flank attack or some thing. 'Thought violet.' In any event I shall get to the nearest christ ian general as quickly as possible with the warning. ** But yielet was not going to get to the nearest christian general without any excitement for as she was crawling back to where she had left her horse standing, she suddenly came upon a tall Glandelinian in the act of hurling a musket at her head. Violet dropped immediately and the weapon crashed against a tree just in back where her head had been but a moment before. Like a panther the glandelinian leaped upon the fallen child, and took hold of her throat in a strangle grip, but to get away from the half wild c rascal she butted him smartly in the belly with her head, knock ing the wind out of him, and throwing him over on his back, and then she mounted her horse and dashed off like a frightened deer. The landelinian gave a loud whoop, bringing others to his aid. Violet dived quickly into the underbrush hoping to get on her horse again for in the excitement of the wild dash she was thrown, but one of the glandelinians fired a shot at her and missing sent the pistel after her striking her on the back of the head and knocking her down. But the blow though it hurt did not knock her someless and she quickly sprang to her feet, knowing the enemy would butcher her at once if they succeeded in capturing her. She shuddrered slightly as the thought struck her and opened fire at her pistols at her handsome but wicked persuers. It was raining harder by this time and the wind had grow grown stronger, and quickly the little girl managed to reach her horse and again galloped ofr.

persued hotly by the glandelinians and nearly over overtaken, but inly a squad of Angelinians dashed cut from a clump of trees on both sid the road and opened fire mowing the persuers down by the score. dandelinian persuers gave serious resistance but they were steadily ps back and violet was saved. It was tward three o-clock when inlet Hanson himself, but the great general had long before known of the Ruster along Black Brooks right wing, and had sent general Frank Wallle titles with heavy reinforcements to support those attacking the crushed and wing, but this time cannon having before the action over over three Rich three handred thousand men was now withdrawing with only twenty five Agand surviyors, and soon a hundred thousand more were coming from the that line, and fearing his assault was worsted, he -ordered the ragged have to retreat knowing it was useless to throw Black Brooks out of his ting position any longer, and decided to resume the battle by other trations and besiege him as well. Violet and he sisters had attatched enlies to the great christian generals who now requested them to keep informed of the movements of the enemy along any point of the line they gould obser a observe which was still in action. In half an hour by other forces were at atrenuing to the rear, and general ogan himself gigme but a short distance when violet and her sisters having mut came him up at full speed saying that their brother Germains had many fieres senters for hours, but was also repulsed, and that the main body of the by ms only a mile beyond plack Brooks lines, and was advancing with full and to his succore

egueral Gannon Provide and Aronburg num found their forces repelled then counter attacked in front and rear and were also forced to give to assault. General jimmis vivian at the outset of the bloody assalt wall had found the enemy unprepared for his demonstration, for the invitants had thought that all the grayoceted calverinians issued from the works were glandelinians persued by purple and red coats; and thus he the Calverinians proved who they were they fled the Glandelinians with a confusion. Jimmis himself had made sweeping success for good.

Soon violet and her sisters who were viewing the scene dis the parfect waves of glandolinians nowing forward to resume the battle belves. Yiolet and her sisters who were there first were the first to discover the truth.

Bu to discover the truth. In woods are full of clandelindans. They sereamed a as the roar of Mirrible can not cannot cannot be suddenly broke the stillness following the hull it several christian officers whose men werethen digging trenches at b portion were forced to order a retreat, the divisions of trench per retreating single file through the troops of the main christian line knew yelling furiously as they rushed forward. The resumed firing of wistry because designing once more. General permand Showmann had sent mivisions of men each of two million four hundred and fourty thousand to under general Gantluck, and under general calo calmog the first to ack the christian rear and the other with Mallies Nellie to meet in the F; while generale Hubbard and Tem Telma with one million two hundred and ity thousand men divorted the attention in front. Jimmie vivian was furious the found his army attacked on allusides, and yet was amazed to see how graphy the Angelinians forght. The clandelinian offivers inspiring their by their impetiousity soon succeeded in foreing jimmies lines to all their ground hurling them back as if by the pressure of an avalanch iting stormed all the works furiously, and advancing within eight paces the loaded artillery of Robeannias men. At once these guns blazed forth tha storm of hell as to securch the air and fill the woods for miles with a most deafening noise, but the glandelinians though they seemed to go on in whole ranks swarmed to the very missles of the guns and mounting blustworks with Belinis men drove the christians from the guns with hightful loss, but at the same time housands upon thousands of the thidelinians fell in one mass into 'dead and wounded their generals Attious/y named and Bolinis being killed by a withering storm of canister Migoteannia on the christian side was also killed, jimmie vivian wounded, Mittard Logan Killed, Bernard Bob killed, with the wounding of shoemann, Calcain Hansonia, Thomas Phelania, Richard Jensin, Logan Ferry, and But Maser also. All these officers on both sides fel fell simultaneously hat as the christian columns were driven from the guns. thole christian line disclving away frightfully before the enemys fire stens of slight confusion, the lines of christians being broken into

the whole christian line disclving away frightfully before the enemys fire a seems of slight confusion, the lines of christians being broken into satisfied columns far apart from another, and getreating tward their own policies in good order. In this event the brave landelinians had captured the line burdened gathling guns and fifty seven inch guns, besides twenty dilline cannon, and ten kry krupp and four centemeter guns....

On tward the retreating columns pressed the long shattered lines in grat gray, the scattered christian columns striving to rel rally, and foremost groups kept up such a deadly fire that soon they ha not a single cartridge left. On with amusing fury rushed the gray lines, the formost Angelinians having managed to rally somewaht, resisting with the fury of demons, taking to their bayonets, trying every means to drive the glandelinians back, but the charge of the gray line was furious and irrestible, the poor Angelinian Angelinians being literally reduced to a few men at the point wherethey had rallied, and the survivors had to continue the retreat with the main columns. Cannon and Cermaine vivian themselves had not been driven back and they sent cavarly to try and rally the columns, but the cavarly leaders were wounded the main-one general Jackson paldwin being severely wounded, and then killed as the glandelinian columns crashed down upon him crushing his division of cavarly to fragments, and taking thousands of prisoners. General Bary was simultaneously sending heavy columns of graycoats which also pushed forward and resumed the assault upon germanines line which still hald its ground though germaine vivian was wounded, and garmon also , but the fee for a time were only a handful compared to the force that resisted their attack, and they soon fell back under a galling fire and did not attack any more at this quarter. Rodney Gannon charged on vigoriously giving the other Angelinian leaders

no time to rally and reform their scattered commands. All along the Norma Eurkee Cree creek itself the battlestill raged furiously, the energy at this point also pressing forward. Part of general Jacob Baldwins divisions now fell back with the shattered remnants of their force, while upon general Parsons christians a furious charge was being made by general Graves _lande linians under the command of porestye. At one point a battery of three hundred and twenty seven cannon were still standing its ground thurdering incossantly, mingled with the thunderous rattle and roar, of so many hundreds of thousands of musketry at other sections of the batle line, the main body of the assilants coming on being under general germaine mielding attacking the battery and infantry lines defending it, but during this part of the gigantic struggle the glandelinians advanced no furtherl and those under stately had fallen back theu their columns crushed and mangled .Hanson witnessed the awful results of the battle with tearful eyes. One of the main divisions of about one hundred thousand men had been annu annihilated in holding the position along the lt little creek called Jennys Run against thirteen onslaughts of the glandelinians, and he there fore was in apprehension of the battles outcome, for he knew it was undoubted ly the purpose of plack Brooks and mnenia his main aiding general to move forward on to "norma U Eurkee Crossing the main importance of the right wing of the christian army already in the hands of the glandelinians , his right w wing having been ,long rolled up from the works they had captured in the morning, and were crushed and mangled to pieces. Long before orders had been brought to the leaders to advance some parts of their reserve divisions against the shattered forces of the attacking foe and to attempt to turn the flank of the attacking force, but this was attempted in vain for the christian flankers met annihilation, three of the christian leaders directing the them being killed. They were generals Huge Mc-ginthy, Laurahine Hannon, and Ruges Randall. The glandelinian officers knw knew too well that these Angelinian generals had been march ing forces to the right of their army and to come around and attack their flanks, and so they had opened the annihilating fire upon them.

Hanson had seen the outcome of the flank attack, and said to those officers of his main line which was not as yet attacked; 'If the enemy attack hold your works firmly where you are and do not budge one inch from your works come what myn may like your guns and bayonets with might and main, and then you will be able to drive off the Glandelinians. Is anwhile I will send as much from my inactive left to reinforce you for the attack may not be so sternerous here as the enemy are well nigh exim exhausted by their losses. And I have more men to throw into action too in case we are forced. We are as many mire than they are and as good or better men. It is not our inr intention to fly when we must cover the retreat and rally of the other columns, and in heavens name let us stand close, and bear the charge for here it comes."

He had by this he time formed the newly arived christian forces into lines thickly rested against the works the front of which was drawn up like a long snake, and the batteries were stationed against the works consisting of long stone walls of low height, the batteries being hands onely arranged.

unillery horses were in the rear. The onslaught came after another fills an hour and the conflict again became so severe that Hanson sent makers to ask the leaders of the left wings to send reinforcements. but hour the bloody conflict went on at this new line and with unceasing switt for the glandelinians came rushing forward with the fury of des dim. Several times great walls of mounted infantry would charge against Marietian lines but so fierce was the errific withering fire that included in the second section of the second second section is a second seco mikulty of even advancing wihi within sight of the works. But at length that of courage and cleverness they saucceeded in coming in close through Eall of dashing rain and smoke, and began to pour in such vollys volleys by about them so vigorously with the butts of their muskets, and using by keyonets so effectually, and gave the Angelinians such a storm of wat and sabre thrusts that the foremost line of christians was cut to has. It was now every man for himself. When the glandelinians percieved success they only increased the fury of the attack upon the other por besting down and slaying many more. Thousands of the mounted infantry shout them with all their wepo weapons, striking with carbines, ming with sabres and pikes, and trampling terrible numbers under foot Russing themselves like gallent heroes. The carnge wat close quar

All the A ngelinian troops were gathered together in defense of the position, while the other commands were assembled in a der may, and all these had sent in in ernest against the attacking as in gray, six of their batteries pouring three hundred withering discharges of canister, while the many hundreds of thousands of selinians al along the line of assault were fighting the christians to band. General Owens Linch with general Otto Noordant were k as they led a charge against the right of the new christian position n the main slaughter of the Glandelinians now occured, for it must be no man ever defended himself so courageously as the Angelinians. ment of this terrible encounter was sometime doubtful for during the Me carnage it could not be known which side would be victorious. Mandelinians themselves pressed hard upon the christians and behaved ill themselves that those who opposed them were pierced by thousands syonets, and indeed all attempts of the christians to drive back the wilinians seemed to be in vain. The slaughter now became more appalling, peral Sandofordes Handons and candofodts Glandelinians also surged and ever the christian works and by the b vigor of the frightful hand to struggle whole ranks fell over one another, but all the weight and of the Glandelinian columns was now brought against the christians, and wre forced to yeild at some points. There were such heaps of dead and ki that it was melancholy to behold for they were as far as eye could thicker than stocks of corn in the harvest time.

At this period of the battle and near to a benner of Hanson and the other generals where the conflict was illocaliest fell many thousands of the glandelinians. Many other christ discors fell besides those named, there being about six hundred al er, and more perished by bullets and shells than by any other missle. surage of three Glandelinian generals, Edward Corcoran, Beran Barnard the, and Whilliam Mc-gunn and their great coolness was amazing, Alloping to f dofferent points of the charging columns most gallently ring themselves, and though their coats we were full of bullet holes, I did not lose a drop of blood or suffer a scratch though co ntimelly to the most destructive withering fire of artillery and musketry had ever witnessed during their services in the war. sacrifice of so many glandelinians in this furious assault on the Pitian works that seemed impregnable to these attacks was murderous. Se Ting the point already-gained, and other points of vantage, and leav phorals Forem, and Forent to defend the captured works at all hazards and sixty thousand clandelinians under general citadel was plately advanced to help the other assalting columns, and soon all the at Bansons very-reluctant orders wawere abandoned after a cruel and class fight, the glandelinians clearing many rifle pits at the point the bayonet. One other llong line remained yet to stand its ground it was the army drawn out from the left wing. The columns of one hu had and sixty thousand clandelinians came on to the assault, and had a landelinians with musketry cannon, ma guns and centemeter guns pouring a vertible storm of destruction.

They at once returned to the christian lines, and reported to heir decision. So. aladerlinia decided to attackethe areas man-

ut omward the gray columns advanced at the double quick under this most galling fire, and with better arms and cooler command, though the Angelinian troops made frightful haves among their lines. The whole glandelinian surge was entirely exposed to the musketry and cannon f the christian line. Along general Henry Vans Mc-Hollestinian line of assault there at once began a very terrific return fire, and simultaneously desperate hand to hand fight fights raged between the Angelinians under Baldwin and general. Hansonia Lameys Glandelinians, the Angelinians savagely contesting the Glandelinian assault, standing their ground like bull dogs and prest presenting a wall of bristling bayonets, but could not check the fierce attack ... The fierce charge of the enemy continuously drew the fire of all the christian artille artillary but the whole line was vigoriously assailed by the enemys force now at every point, and whose charging lines were now sheltered frequently by so many trees. The flag stations at headquarters kept Hanson in constant touch with the christian forces so desporately assaulted, and indeed heavy was the price paid for this usen useless defense where the Angelinians were exposed to the fierce fire and shraphell of the line of captured c artiller artillory which the enemy had recovered and the dad deadly bullets of so many thousands of the Glandelinian sharpshooters.

Yet with rash callat collectly callectry they held their ground, and while the conflict became more titanic the heavy columns of the enemys infantry about two hundred and minty five thousand in number was simultaneously moving from opposite the extreme of the defending lines, tward their weakened, and crushed center. The scene of this portion of the energy attack was intensely thrilling and appalling, and many general officers hastened by general mansons request to send aid to the Angelinians could see

the assault from their signal station.

These officers had secured from the very edge of the battlefield the view of the assault of the enems enemys troops that were on the charge, and on the further edge of the fields they could exactly see the smoke of the long lines of shells that fell among the gray columns, and they were infused with mingled dread and expectation as to the result. The onslaught of the enemy was indeed fearful, the energy striving furiously to retake their lost positions and the long lines of bridges adjoining it, and time after time more of the enemy forces had arived and the christians seeing their flanks turned and crushed crushed to fragments, their rear threatened and their main front line cut to pieces and driven back by the bristling wall of the Glamielinian bayonets retreated tward their own main positions. But in this success generals Daniel Buckley, James Harkey, Richad Ward, Ackermann Edward Conley, James . F. Cole, George Engene Becket; and general B.D. Useless Dusles, with two others Charles . W. indfield, and ponobvan Ferns were killed, while generals George Mac-gweeney, and Curaings Johnson, with others L. Lambert, Brogie Reynolds, Brogie Reyonalds, Scanlon. E. J. Houghey and Kuster Mahoney were wounded.

Seeing it useless to make any for further stands general manson was compell ed to order a general retreat from all of the enemys positions, the christians in their attacks, and repelling the enemy having recieved a crushing defeat an and whipped by inferior numbers at that too their losses in the whole battle being 3,455, 000 in killed and wounded in Baldwins communad alone but the total 1 loss of the christian army entirely was considered as far as 3,567,999, and over six hundred and four christian officers of all ranks were killed while one thousand and nine of all rank were wounded, many of which suffered mortal wounds. The clandelinian losses in men was greater than the Angelinians being 5,677,998 in killed and wounded and over two million captured prisoners by the Angelinians, and which put plack Brooks in a crippled condition despite the reports that he had won a crushing victory. But all the good the victory as accomplished was to save his army from being encompassed by the forest fires, and also from either annihilation of capture by Hansons overwholming army. He had all he wanted. He did not care, no he did not dare resume the battle and assail the position of the christian line, for then he would get thrashed and he know it, Hanson really was repulsed, not beaten. And plack Brooks would have somer sacrificed all his men in battle that in the horrors of capture, annihilation at a disadvantage or in the horrors f of an approaching forest fire, which by this time was half out on account of the great storm that had raged during the battle and which had now passed. In fact on the side of thechristians they did not seem to have any luck at all, the glandelinians this time seeming to have the luck on their side, for the weather was in favor of these Had Black Brooks army been annihilated or captured it would have been a most crushing blow for giandelinia and the invasion of calverinia would have been easier.....

then general Hanson had not suffered what any one could have termed a praceful defeat. In one way panson did not suffer a defeat. It was only a mulse. Manson also did not engage the enemy with all of the army and he and then halted, and alled the enemy to come on and resume the battle. He was puly repulsed. The hitory, savd Black Aprocksxarmy either from destruction by the encompassing rist fires, or from capture by Hansons army. And it was the enomy who did dicilow the advantage they had gained, because they were not feels. Hanson pasons army is like a rattle snake. A rattle snake when it is persued to blole does not rush in and show its tail. It shows its deadly head in Rad. To persue Hansons army would have really meant disaster. Hanson was keled but not beaten.

And he would have resumed the battle himself only his generals did not in to continue the frightful slaughter, as the losses had been more me than in any previous battle, and they were wondering what the war ugoing to turn out to be.

Several days later Black Brooks started to retreat, as he did not in to stay in front of the human bulldogs as he called the Angelinians. I was then Hansons evident purpose to follow the enemy, but then he did which it prudent, as he would only be leaving the section of the country larger because the enemy taking advantage of the absence of his army Il seize the u opportunity, and invade the section answ, and then tably make an invasion of Angelinia that could not be stopped. and plack Brooks had won the battle in a way, but he had been better Il he had been repulsed instead. He had over IO,000,000 men before magement, and now he had less than three million men. Those who had fallen in the bloody battle had been taken prisoner, or had deserted. plesses was unbearable, and he did not believe he could stand it, and wified general Rc-Hollester joinston this re o report;

"Your excellency general Mc-Hollester Johnston; m been in a bloody collision with general Hansons christian army at hidderson or Es Easter Starring. I accomplished some good by hurling his back for a mile, but I could not hold t him there for good, and my army reduced to fragments from heavy losses was not able to follow up to divantage gained. I had been forced to fight because I was almost sur the by Hansons army, and threatend by encompassing forest fires at ar. I fought furiously, and it was a torrible battle. I know not what wristian losses were but mine in total with dead, wounded, and those r by desertion or captured, are considered as ___, 7,899,876. m has a fresh force to his aid, and overwhelms me ten to one now even the thrashing I gave him, and I have been compelled now to retreat, light again such a force without proper aid.

General lack Brooks. I am retreating tward Francis murner. ..

want the battle of Easter Starring, or Helen Anderson. Hansons army firstely lost no men as prisoners, and were very slight indeed compared that of the energy. Hanson though hurled back as he had been during the The was nevertheless able to advance any time he wished to do so but then relised it prudent noeto do so unless his brother general vivian thrashed many concentrating before Gaba. "So he waited paitiently to hear news that quarter of the field of war. Erminie Creek or gun was a disaster mer to both sides. Hans n soon leared that General juian had also repusled, and that half of the enmy army had been annihilated in that the battle horror. Some war songs had been chanted by the christians they run as follows/,

426.

MOTHER AT YOUR FEET I'M KREELING.

I

Mother a little girl at your feet is now kneeling,
One who behooves you to save your child
Who has sighed through a storm of war to also save you,
So help your friends mother dear, and show your guild.

Mother soon my country will ta, call me
And oh how I love the dear UoSA. Fond and true
And My Mother dearcrat Mother
Chorus. Tell My u Uncle Sammy, That as well to him I belong also to you.

2

Lead for me when the Country calls me,
To serve in this war so dark and drear,
To save this country from the wily snares of battle fields,
To shelld my country's flag Mother dear.

109=PD1-200-201

they at once returned to the christian lines, and reported to lade

WIO WILL FOLLOW ANGULINIA.

-+-

--I--

Who will follow Angelinia, Standing for the right, Holding up her banners, in the thickest fight, Listening for her orders, Ready to obey, Who will follow Angelinia, Serving her t oday,.

--2--

Who will follow Angelinia, In wars g horrible sway, Marching with the musters, Giving them the praise, Earnest in the batt lefields, Monoring i his laws, Fhithful to herconneils yatchful for her cause.

·· -- 3----

Who will follow Angelinia, amid the battlestorms, Carrying then before them, to crush the foes main arm, Trusting in the victories, trusting Angelinias power, Seeking fresh renewals, or her grace each o hour.

Who will follow Angelinda On his work of love, beading others through the fray, Lifting barrages above, Courage faithful servant, In the fierce war we see, On our side forever, Will Jesus our savier be.

Chorus

Who will follow Angelinia, who will make receptly, I'm on the Lords side master here I am.
Who will follow Angelinia who ma will make rep ply I'm on the Lords side, Angelinia here I am.

they at once returned to the christian lines, and reported to lader

.

SCATTERING THE FIERCE FORMAIL.

--I---

Scattering the fierce feeman by the way side, Scattering human fiends by the hill side, Scattering the fees of children o'er the fields wide, Scattering fiends of hell by the way.....

Scattering the graycoats for the hosing, Scattering foemen with freely sowing, Scattering fields surely knowing, Surely the Lord will send us the reign....

--3---

genttering the enemies fierce, doubting nover,
scattering hellish creatures trusting ever,
sowing the cannon storm, with shell and endeavor,
Trusting the Lord for victory and for yeild.

Chai Chorus.

Mowing in the morning Mowing at the moentime, youing in the evening Tearing the Clandelinian waves by the way.

HADY MARK IT FRIED. GAIROU REUDERS ARE SVETARIG......

Park, hark my friend cannon thunders are swelling,
Oer earths green fields, and Oceans wave beat shore,
yow terrible the truth, those fierce thunders are telling.
Of that battle where the enemy shall be no o more....

--2---

Onward we go, For still we hear them thundering, come soldiers, come, for out leaders bid you come, And through the d dark, it echoes loudly ringing, the results of the battle leads us home.

--3--

Far, far away, like the judgement at evaing pealing, The voice of conflict sounds oer land and sea, And ladne vessels, by thousands swiftly sinking, pierce Mc-Whirther turn their dreary waves to thee.

~= 4....

The day must dawn, and draksome storm be past,
All conflicts end, with welcomes to the weary,
And Mc-Whirther, the nations true home,
will come at at last.

Singing to welcome the fighters of the night.
Angels of Jesus, Angels of Light,
Waiting to welcome the christ lans of the Fight.

•

•

and the state of t

430.

WHO WILL STAND BEFORE THE KING

We shall stand before the 'King, With the armies we shall ring, By and by.By and by. Storm the blight and roaring shore, charging foes forever more. By and by.By and by.

Storm you cannons of Leaven storm We shall stand before the dawn. By and by.By and by. Soon our forces wi,ll be o-er, There our cause they shall By and by. By ands by.

Wake my soul, thy tribute bring, as we stand before the King, BYand by.By and by. Lay thy trophies at his feet, in his likeness, stand complete, By and by By and by.

We shall stand before the King, with the Angelinians we shall sing Go Glory to our King Hallelujah, hallelujah, ' We shall stand before the king.

They at once returned to the christian lines, and reported to glader this their decision. So sladerlinia decided to attack the enemy. While She as come constructing t he pontoon bridges for the crossing of the Erminie mi tile the workers were at labor under a hot fire at that from the energys hiteries, other happening was going or elsewhere in the great field of Hody war. The times were indeed lively. Manley's army was advancing on the he threatened cities, more desperate attempts of the fleets were being made hammer down the resistance of the Mc-Whirthian fortifications, and a Were armis of Glandelinians were moving through the cities of Federal and habing under fire to reinforce those already pushing their invasion through Telerinia. The Kintergarden horror was growing in fury, the enemy being divide drided here in seventeen large divisional armies under various leaders in not meeting any opposition at all for the time, being their advance being subsected at allpoints. Purh Purgatorian and the other general far-ahead of Mailey w were directed by Manley in person by wireless to s seize Julo Callio all the neighboring towns, and fortified fortifications around the city, alle he himself would take possession of the bigger section of rulo callio alled the cty of Norma Catherine, and occ upy the both banks of the Norma n River.

les his intention to strike these regions of Calverinia a terrible blow at would stagger the Angelinia cause. As we will see in proceeding chap is the blows were struck that did really stagger Angelinia, but neverthe sidil not do n any better than to bring on the wars greatest ferocity as s continued on month after month, and which resulted in the most marvel m and longest, and bloodiest seiges that ever was known to be written stat ever happened.

Whether it could be confirmed or not nevertheless it was reported,, is t other clandelinian armies were coming into calverinia from the cities firmburg n and Federal, being landed by their ships, and also from Mc-Mirther which had continually beaten off the christian fleets which ad wattacked the fortifications.

like meantime violet and her sisters decided the to enter general udas purs lines and find out some information beforethe battle should start. autting on their disguises they set out just before dawn, and succeeded batting near the enemys lines but found it just now impossible to enter it the outskirgs of the comps were guarded too s strickly. Nevertheless the The girls wereclyer clever and decided to fool the guards. They saw some the distance marching back and forth, and so hiding in underbrush the the girls threw stones at the guards. The stones hit the guards directly their faces, and enraged they rushed forward with fixed bayonets to find it who had the nerve to stone them. Taking advantage of it violet and her sters rushed through the space left open to them, and then went into some and a underbrush when they saw other guards furt her on. They won'dered they were going to get past these guards. Again they saw a way. its picked up a live garden snake commonly called a green garter, and threw tat one of theguards hitting him swac k in the mouth. Theguard u astonished to find himself thus assailed by an unseen foe, and pick trup the serpent threw it back in the gras s beyond and yelled; "The threw that?"

her was no enswer to his challenge, and he started forward to investigate. 'llow to pass him before he gets wise. 'Said jennie in a whisper.' If he ecidantally sees us we'll shoot him down then. "

They however passed him unseen, and continued on untill they came to the foird and last guard. He was a tall comical looking mn man worse than charlie aplin in his funny disguise, and had shoes on thatwould have been ready to fit Ayla Atlas. He had a great musket on his shoulder, and two guns in belt, and was smoking a circigarette hitched to a long stick, or what intered to be a long stick to violet and her sisters..... He walked back and forth in an appearance as if he was the owner of heaven and earth to father, and had such a high stuck up manner that he resembled the glutton teld in the Blbe Blble. Comical as he looked to violet and her sisters, martheless they had to be x careful for they could see in his blood shot eye Wer that he was a dangerous man when aroused.

"We'll have to get past him some way. 'Said violet. I how what we can do Said Joice.

"Wat!"

lake a noise like a rattle-snake.

are you sure it would make thim leave his post to go and look for it with the intention to kill it? 'Asked Angelins.'

"I hoped so anyway Was the answer.....

100-101 500-501

449.

General Darger made pra preparations to meet the counter charge of the christians, but general laderlinia was not just in a cod condition now to attack the main line of the enemy, and he withdrew the christian troops before before they came within range of the fire of the main line of the enemy. The enemys attach at this conflict commonly called the Battle of Catherine Kolemann had been roughly repulsed, and cut down, and the clandelinian army did not resume the attack again, though at occasionally times there occured so some heavy artillery firing which threatened to become a general cannon duel for fair. But when night time came upon the scene all was quiet, and the enemy retreated nort hward, and Sladerlinia prepared to follow insediately insed immediately. The christian losses in the conflict exceeded three hundred fourty thousand in killed and wounded. The enemy lost nearly a million in wounded, and eight hundred thousand in killed, while their loss in prisoners was considered about 987,654 making a serious loss indeed.

Only a portion of the christian army had been engaged, as at the time the main army of Angelinians were nearer Beppo Evans, but nevertheless even at this point general laderlinia had two great divisions engaged with the enemy and so overwhelmed them completely in numbers. It was only the christ ian center which had been pressed back by the attack, and the right and left wings had dissilusioned every attack of the enemy with good success. The glandelinians lost thirteen generals in this battle but their names were withheld. Officers of the lowest ranks however in the chris christian line fell, and no generals. Early the next morning staderlinia was well on the advance against the whole of pargers army. The glandelinian army fortunate ly was retreating southward, but had moved northward and threatened to make a stand at Beppo Evans, but staderlinia flanked him out of his position and compelled the enemy to retreat tward the Calverinian city of Beppo Angelinia.

It was sladerlinian intention to force the enemy to continueing their retreat as long as possible, so that he could swiftly advance tward Jennie Richee. If he could do so as quickly as possible, he would be even able to march far ahead of the other christian armies, and come upon Julo Callio way before the Glandelinian army under Hanley reached the city.

But sladerlines plans were all all going wrong. His army was growing larger from reinforcements, but nevertheless the had the troubles of Hanson and Whilliamsburger Zimmermann combined. The enemy in retreating had laid waste to many towns, and villiages, had-started forest and oil well fires of still greater extent, which harassed gladerlines army, and also bursted the levees of the Erminie River causing some extensive floods in the low lying plains, which not only harassed general glderliness asvance but flooded many towns, and rendered hundreds of poor people desparate and without homes. The war was terrific now, and growing yet still more horrible in force.

However gladerlinia was determined not to allow anything what ever to stop his advance. He allowed the retreting enemy to recoil as far as possible, and then constructed pontoon bridges across the flooded regions and blazted obstructions with high exp, of explosives, and thus was at cer tain occasions able to contune his advance. All this trouble was soon the cause of the battle of Be ppo Anglinia which occured. He was even now reaching the point, and felt sure that Dargers army would be compelled to make another a stand or retreat further northward and suffer disgrace from his higher generals.

At Chapamn the enemy morade a sort of sortie to check down the swift advance of gladerlinias army, but the action was only slight and laderlinia was not in the least bit che checked......Sladulinia soon found that the enemy a enemy were not going to retreat any further, and decided to throw up intrend man intrenchments, and prepare for the coming of another battle. He learned that Hanson and Zimmermann were being checked by the tricks of the enemy confronting their armies and felt considerably worred. He did not believe that these two christian armies would be able to reach the thresenined cities of Julo Callio and Nors ahead of the enemy, and indeed feared that a termible disaster was threatening Calverinia.

Sladerlinia be, believed it more wise and to attack the enemy immediately sat Beppo Angelinia, and also to try and enclose the glandelinian army into a circle of fire so that he could either surround the glandelinian army, or annihilate; it if it refused to surrender. He made a consultation, with the members of the Black gircle the hooded Gemini over what should be done. Should he allow the enemy to attack in like the glandelinians did at Koleman or should be crossed the Erminie River on boats, and pontoon bridges and attack the enemy. The Geminian members held a hot debate over this among themse y themselves which lasted for a whole night, and finally came to the decision that they sould go out and see what was best to be done, and so befire daylight broke, went out scouting say the lay of the enemys positions positions, and decided it was wiser to attack the enemy.

time up hachere with your artillery and get them placed. 'Cried one of the disting generals amid the terrible din and turnilt.' Also bring up all the white guns you have and stop the enemy before it is too late.'

Like man men the artillery men went to work, and unlimbering their amons with a terrible desperation fired them again and again frantically, whing at their guns with superhuman efforts, and yet all their work was attinuously accompanied by the tremendous shocks of great explosions here at there, as the enemy exploded large and dangerous mines. Rapidly indeed the fillery men worked, and as fast as the gunners fell others were there to tae in their places, n and each moment saw the christian lines falling back which and further, untill so far was the christian troops forced back that is seemed almost impossible for the troops to recover the lost ground. My god with the firing was something fearful, and it being really the first serious with the violet and her sisters had ever witnessed.

((Come Violet, Jennie, Angeline, and my other sisters. 'Cried joice, and ming she led the way,,, to the rear, for now the christian line was really and one of the higher generals retired.

"Get away as quick as you can little girls. For the ensy

Several of violet's sisters had reached the rear of the christulines saftly, and had just reached general sladerlniains headquaters, when wing around they saw their other sisters not more than twenty yards

sirry'Violet cried.....
It little girls hastened their their steps, but too late, for quick as a rike of lightning the enemy had pierced the christian line at all points, and it seemed for a moment as if the very earth had sank beneath violet der sisters, and when the smokecleared away the other vivian irls were to be seen.

"In agony violet cried aloud, Naters, sistes whereare you!!!!!

Fire here, 'They heard the answering cry above the howling yells of the districts enemy, the crash of musketry, and the screaming of flying shot and all, and turning whence the cris came saw their sisters in the doorway of derlinias headquarters having made quicker time than the enemy and succeed in reaching the building. The waves of men t cosed back and forth furiously it indeed seemed as if the christian troops would have been swept away, and the main line and the other two will wings however had succeeded in hold ground, and sladerlinia was moving forces around totake the energy in the

With the approach of another hour the storm of battle along the christian it slightly abated All the while the christian generals contending with energy on the christian center kept a lookout for the approach of the sished reinforcements, but none did they see advancing, the fate of the or christians they did not know, yet dreaded the worse, and when another came the generals began to fear that something was wrong with general derlinia and his other division of the army. They had no idea that already force was within half a mile of the energy rear all along the extreme line talmost upon the energy flank as it were. Another and still another has together again and again scanned the horizon in search of relief, the proceeding minutes passed, without a vistage of anything tase the barest hopes upon.

The shock however came. The other christian force came upon the foes er directly, and clashed. The forces of the confused enemy closed closed the flankors at once in a most deadly struggle. The other forces of tenany unaware of the threatening disaster however continued the assault Tig burying their divisions within the christian lines trying fra antically to press then back still furthe further, but the Angelinians all grimply to their works, and finally managed to press the enemy back mral paces. The reinforcements had also arive, but for a time they could it is anything, because the wid i wildly writhing squirming twisting, and wil bending lines of both sides were too closely packed to gether in the and to hand struggle but nevertheless it seemed as if the fight was a with to the death, for neither side would lose the hold on the position the smoke was thicker than that seen at a forest fire so terrific was the firing at close range. Then these Glandelinians realized that they were hillanked by the other division of the Angelinian army, and at once started 10 Tetoil, and within two more hours the Angelinians were able to press solvely the enemy retreated, but as the christians continued to advance ther retreat became confusion and a rout, and finally they threw all pre titles to the winds and fled in the wildest pnic possible back to their THE Y

level his glass at a luge demonstration the glandelinians were making and also at a huge mass of fresh inky clouds, and shoots of flame thousands of feet high. Several times other generals approached him and said something in a low tone which violet and her sisters who were with him could not catch but they heard the generals reply which was;

'See that all our batteries of cannon are ready at once, and order all the officers of their respective commands to be ready with their men at once. I'm positive the enemy are preparing to make an attack, and have started

forest fires to cover their attack by. "

''To prepare the batteries!'Thought violet and her sisters. "Where and how can any danger come from that quarter!" Violet and her sisters were soon to learn. Malf an hour had hardly more passed when general gladerlinia who had been gazing like a statue to windward suddenly became full of life and annivation, and calling some of his main generals he gave hurried orders, and saying in clusion;

' 'Be lively now for the storm will burst on us in a very

few minutes. ' '

Up to their works the Angelinians swarmed, the artillery was quickly brought into position, and then at a word of command of the generals ten cavarly divisions quickly appeared, and began to move back to protect the christian real res with all possible speed. Finally afar off Violet and her sisters saw a long gray line of men, moving ferward with great fury, a line beyond reach of the eye sight, and with a feeling of fascination the little girls watched it c, closely, and never removed their gaze for an instant. Closer and nearer it came, but the little girls stood sti still and did not move from their post untill general gladerlinia laid his had hand on violet's arm saying;

"It is not safe here little girls. You had better go back to my headquarters. **

"'I'd rather stay and watch the battle, and so would my sisters. "I' Violet raplied.

"Very well but don't get too near the firing line unless you want to

be riddled by bullets."

Standing behind the nearest trees to the rear of the firing line, Violet and her sisters watched and waited for the dreadful moment. It came very quickly The large glandelinian column seemed as if a large mountian of graycoats were surging upward tward the christian lines, and already they star ted a wild turnilt of wild yelling, each division of the wave advancing with peculiar movements, each striding at times at times alread of the other column. A part of this mighty storm wave of men struck general laderlinias right out of sight of violet and her sisters, and threwitself violently agains against the christian position, but was gradually torn to pieces by the terrific christian fire, and overthrown by a fierce counter charge, The enemy recovered from the effects of the mighty and staggering blow however, and resumed the onslaught, and the next instant the equall of yelling arose fiercely along the scene before violet and her sisters, and ye gods how their little hears did bound in their breasts, as both sides with a terrific turnelt like millions of demons opened a roaring crashing musketry fire upon one another and then closed in a hand to hand grapple. The bullets whistled through the trees, and past violet and her sisters who were sheltered between seven stought trees, and the notes of the glandelinian yell seems seemed like legions of dreadful fiends. Wave after wave broke itself to pieces against Sladorlinias army, the battle raged with inconceivable fury, but the pressure of the clandelinian onslaught was so wild and vehoment that the faces of all the christian generals began to grow pale. Shells exploded every where in a volume of a thousand crashes per minute and the s oke hung about the scene like a thick fog.

Violet and her sisters sisters heard some of the generals say

"Never before have T ever met such a an attack, but we'll hold out against it if the ammunition of the defenders of the positions don't give

Three hours pass passed and still the waves of assault continued and the battle was growing fiercer. Then violet and her sisters noticed a queer recoiling of a portion of the hard pressed christian line, and the whole line was bended back in such as fashion as violet and her sisters had never seen before. Then came a great explosion. Another, and still another and all was

"Thy God" Cried one of the generals. "It's all up now. "We'll have to retreat unless Sladerlinia supports us with the other portion of his army. 'In less

In less than a minute one of the wildest scenes of confusion ever enacted took place all along the line as three explosions followed in quick succession. A part of the generals headquarters was razed and fires was startingenong the trees and shrubbery everywhere from bursting shells.

where the enemy was more especially active. 'anley knew well enough the defors of both general Robert vivian and Hansons intentions to check his ad and on Julo Callio if possible, and made sternerious means to prevent His had many armies to his credic, and these he started forward from der quarter, so that in cade case his own armies did not arive in time plo Callio the others would. These armies were placed under general gratorian, while Purgatorian was placed in command of another army, and two new ones tried to racceither other for the places.

Y

The great fury of the storm was now approaching. General Joan of priorians army case to the succor of the fiercely harassed city of and ine besieged by the Angelinians under Hansonia, a seige of the stought haracter. This was then the second city of importance to the ca, brinians and the 'tete du pont'the main bridge head, for the passage of adgantic Erminie River. It was the key to the or of the glandelinin dream moss, and the door to the southern part of calverinia a passage direct do-Callio and once captured would seal the fate of a Calverinia. This glandelinian general rode proudly at the head of his gigantic array of lans and his standard of his own design, was white, red, yellow, green, i, brown and blue, om brodered with all kind of flowers and lillies, me side the image of gaten and the picture of hell,, the devil holding orld in his hand, and on the other an insulting pi c picture o the Mother al, and to the Annunciation. During the bloody of ray that occured the theristian leader was struck by a shell and killed, general whilliam alk being compelled to take his place. Hodespite the arival of the islinians under these three commanders, definitly resisted the enemy the quarters, and for days and days had pushed the seige most vigoriously ling the city night and d n and day continually. But cans extraordinary age, inspiriting presence, and consummanae leadership ret every assault the sallies, and desperate counter assaults of the Glandelinians covered is severe artillery fire were so irrestible that the Angolinians were willed to raise the seige, and rec oiled southward, but with trifling is, compared to the frightful slaughter committed among among the emmy. z followed in one single week the captures of roan, and rlipperdan, folby the grand victory of Patagonia, where Lord Jensin Hobert called the linian Bisho p z soldier was taken prisoner and the Angelinians at these is were driven beyond the Mc-Hollester Run. The Glandelinian march southwest mand had hardly been impeded, and general proyes was compelled to surren o the enemy the next following week.

So it did seen now as if the war was in favor of the enemy. Hanson Mancing his forces as swift as God would let him, but he had been elled to halt at Glorinia Run, when confronted by the main clandelinian under Godfrey, and a battle was threatening here for sure. describing found for a time an impossibility to advance, on account of frequent opposition of the enemy, and he felt sure that he would never ied in prevatiling the enemy from crossing the Erminie and joining ania at He-Hollester Run. He realized that something must be done no er what, and so had requested the members of the Gemini to watch every ment of the fierce Gladelinians who were now concentrating at Deppo Evans. ingolinia Agathia as this region was properly called. He had iolet her sisters saftly within his headquarters, and several times the the girls had asked him to allow them to spy on the enemy, but he did think it would be wise to let them do so, and told then that the gemini or 'glack Circle " as they are commonly called would do the work, and save all the trouble. He also stated that Dargers Glandelinians were exceed dangerous men, mostly all Ho-Hollestinians, and that to spy on them

result almost fatally. However several times gladerlinia had went out himself with a part y officers on a scouting tour and to satisfy violet and her sisters he had then along. He wished to have their company, and thus the reason. But for tal days before he recieved the order to attack at once the enemy had Gined very still, not making any movements, and he was assured that aral Darger was awaiting the arival of reinforcements, and wished that am had not told him to wait. However he felt better when he recieved news at Hanson had calcelled the order and that he was to strike right-away. General Sladerlinia was concentrated already b efore general n or for about fourteen days when the id indications were of a heavy storm. of the horizon were inky in color. So dense were the clouds at time they slowly arose into the air that no one could hardly see the flames ma by night, and the black scene impressed every one in the christian army great awe. All of the soldiers were watching general laderlinia care My, and no one could fail to see that he was uneasy in Aind, for he milessly paced n back and forth, and rode to and fro among his lines, aver quiet in his headquarters, and always stopping now and then to

believing that a small army could successfully hold the fortifications and so this is the consequences. If those fortifications had been strongly guarded. the even would have been overthrown long ago and this war would not have las ted a single month. Clandelinia is really without the support of those for tifications helpless even before calverinbulone, but when she has those for tifications in her possession all of Abbicannia will be requerregimed to crush her down now. The enemy are even threatening Angelinia Agathia once more, and not only this but T can ot get any communications from girmomann though I have learned that the energy are doing all in theur superhuman efforts to check his advance, by ounding great fires, every day battles, and floods and are becoming quite successful. I'm opposed myself at every step, and am sorely afraid that I cannot myself reach my destination in time. So if I fail to arived there in the time desired, and that is ahead of the energy, then God help porms and Julo Callio. It is best for you to see that these those two cities are strongly guarded by the best and biggest armies you have on hand to spare, and these could probably resist the enemy lon g enough unti untill I reach there and finish the quarra with Manley himself. But first of all see if possible that the population of those two cities gets away before the Glandelinian armies arive, as there will be a world shocking massacre if you fail to do so. "

GEHERAT, HANSON VIVIANT

Hanson while he continued his advance did all e could to learn how much space between the two points he had gained, how far he must go, and how near the enemy was to the two cities. He ordered his brother general Vivian to move quickly up the Mc-Hollester nun, go by way of the Bendon railway lines and if possible prevent his son from making any communications with general John Manley. If he could hold general germania vivian from going any fur fur ther southward, then the advance of the enemy on Julo dallio and Horma could be easily frustrated, and all would be well. He also ordered general Sladerlinia not to makie the movements proposed before, but to strike general Judas Darger a blow right away. He indeed was very buisy during these times. Twice his socuting cavarly prevented the attempts of the enemy to burst levees and dams of the Erminie pun, and once when the enemy blaw up a great section of a mountian with hundreds of thousands of tons of T.N.T to obstruct his path of advance, Hanson went around anort her wa quarter of the path, and catching general Rapph Fentons army in the act of making more damage overwhelmed it with disaster, and scattered it to the four winds after pouring an infilading cannon fire for three days and nights.

Hansons advance was indeed an every day and night battle. He was opposed in his advance at every step, and at times the enemy tried to even attack his extreme rear, and were so close at times that they could have conversed togeth together had they been friends. In his advance panson was suffering terrible losses, and so decided to stop advancing and oppose the enemy-in general fury on the opposide groun sides of the stream call called glorinia gun. The main army of glandelinians were gathering here any how with the intention of offering a general resistance, and panson learned that the main leader Thomas Phelan had reis resigned his committed and that the glandelinian general Henry George Godfrey had taken his place. Hanson immediat immediately made preparations to opose the enemy. In fact later in the story we'll read of the terrible battle that raged at this beautiful section which had a scenery resembling paradize almost.

General vivian in the meantime had moved his forces forward, and having at first recieved the vivian girls from Hanson, transfered them to Sladerlinias army for the time being, as they he believed could not stand the strain of the vigorious advance he and his brother Hanson were to make. General Blacklin Sanders glandelinian army attempted to oppose general vivian, at Gertrudes Greek, and Esminia but without much opposition general vivian swept him aside, captured half of this army, and despered the rest in utteryconfusion. General Mike Memonalde glandelinian army decended upon general ivians rear, and took it by surprise, but general vivian reformed his main army, formed it in lines of battle, and then overthraw this glandelinian army without much fighting as he was too overwhelming strong for the Glandelinians just now to stop him by any actual fighting.

General vivian soon reached the region of Gerinimoinian creek but as yet found no Glandelinian army in his path here to oppose him and learned from deserters that his wicked traitorous son was concentrating a large force of Gargolians and Gwarians to strike him at blow at Mc-Mollester Run proper.

much learned that general judas parger was making a movement also to descept gladerlinia so that he could not prevent them from crossing the fishes creek to join general germania vivian who was moving forward with large army to concentrate itself near Abbieann and along the Mc-pollester in river. To avoid this general Ha son instructed general laderlinia to do all he could to bring on an engagement with general parger, defeat him and the path for other christian armies, so that all means could be obtained by prevent the enemy from marching on, and seizing the cities of Norma Cather is, and Allo Callio.

He had hopes that general whilliamsburger zimmermann could oppose to enemys advance, at every point, and so con fident that nothing unusual sold happen prepared to do all he could to move his own armies, north ward is son as possible in order to reach the city of Julo Callio first. It took is about three days to make the preparations, and on the fourth day after is advance was commenced, while general vivian took command of another kense christian army that was moving up from the south after having makes sis successes in that region.

All indeed seemed strange to general ivian. The greatest por the clandelinian invasion just now was in the northern part of the diverinian country, and the city of calverine was already in their possess in, and only Julo Callio and Norme catherine were yet free. In some measures is not had an evil forbiding that his advance would not bring him to the items at times, for certain bodies of the enemy gave him serious resistance items step, and certain parts of Hansons armies were severely activities every day. He decided to notify the people of the threatened cities the great danger of remaining there with the enemy advancing down upon the items wires, and messages by horse, or train was futile though it was take again, and again.

Hanson made many attempts to learn whom the plandelinians me that were moving down upon those two great cities, and it was some time blow he did succeed in finding out, and he was horrified. The dreaded polians and Zimmercannians, with the still fiercer Mc-Hollestinians. It was some considered clandelinians who were catholics, but they did not meet the Catholic churches of their own enemies, and worse than that it was these kind of Clandelinians who delighted in the horrible crime of mesoring children just because they were christians. And if these cities all be captured then a scene would occur that would horrify heaven and with communication with general whillianskurger zimmermann, but a see of the enemy moving that way had got between him and all his communication, and thus all efforts were in vain.

" Zimmermann however just now could not advance. The enemy igning his purpose, had bursted six great dams of the Mc-Hollester River and caused a raging flood of great extent which checked zimmermann repeatedly every day large bodies of claudelinians still hampered his mance by making petty but severe attacks, at many baffling quarters, and morann could not move forward. All attempts to construct pontoon bridges ar the floods was frustrated, by shell fire of the ene, y enemy, and tother means could be made to bridge such a b flood. The enemy at other arters tried to start forest fires, but "immeriann by frantic efforts amged to stop this, and frustrated every other designs of the enemy. He dal to notify general Hanson of his precarious position, but as stated More general general puebaum Saunders Glandelinian army had rushed between the communications with Hanson, and he could get no word to him. The whole Calverinia knew that Julo Callio and Norma Catherine were threatened, wided their best to hurry forward large armies of former calverinian hels to prevent them, and even asked Angelinia to do al'l in her power stop the enemy advance southward. Angelinia was doing all she could and amon learning of the request wrote this note to the government of calver id, which was secured by them at the proper time;

it is true that calverinia's critical su situation is becoming worse in Anglinia is doing her utmost now and cannot do any more. I have all armies busible to move to the succor of pulo Callio and Horma, and am advancing own armies to do all I can to prevent the enemy from taking the places. If plans is to take possession of the Hormas bridges across the Erminie was at that section, and if possible to fortify all the approaches to love by the Hormas Run, and should the enemy approach to do all in my lefore the oneck them. But for the situation ngelinia cannot be blamed. In the quarrel with you, I and clandelinia started, I had ordered, be fortifications of Ho-Whirther were inverenstrongly guarded with all the loves that could be placed within the forts. You have disregarded my advises

Zimmermann however had the intention to lay seige to one of the Mc-whirthian fortifications, but his other army two miles behind was advancing from madge Evans, with the purpose of preventing general Purgatorians army which was ale advancing from taking possession of Julo Callio which it was his intention. This part of Zimmermanus army moved in the direction of planders, but encount ered Mc-Hollesters army , and being seriously opposed, was compelled to halt the advance at Standarton. The other section of the Abyssinkilian army then moving from Madge Evans, and Julo Callio under Zimmermann himself was still moving on when his other army at Landers was reported to be stormed

by a large force of the Glandelinian Hobobnitos under general mantrery. Zimmermann was sus picious, and he crashed upon the enemy with all his four and two hours later the first bloodiest battle of the war raged. Zimmer mann recieved many reports during the battle of complications of disasters, but time and again the fire of his christian lines toro charge after charge of the enemy to pieces, but and notwithstanding all the condition of his second army which was hard hit, he finally emashed the clandelinian army to pieces, and drove the remainder back at that section. At this battle a horri ble tragedy occured lic-Hollester Johnston the entire main clandelinian com mander had been dangerously wounded, and though predicted atc be able to re cover would not be able to serve further in the war for a very long time.

The glandelinian army was in a dangerous position. With the loss of their main head their cause trembled in the balance but the leader who took his place decided to fight it out to the end, and hold Zirmermann back untill the shattered clandelinian army could be recovered, and brought out of his

At twelve c-clock the dreadful battle was gonewed and it was zi mmeram Zimmermann who held the mighty tidal waves of clandelinians at bay, while the other christian-division of his army was being pressed back before the enemy attackers at mlanders, and gadgo Evans. If it had not been for general Zimmermann generals Hansonia, and viviania would not have been able to take the Dandon hills by making the tremendous counter charge. At the time they got to the scene the great battle was at its highest fury, the whole force of christians opposing the enemy at wlanters and Madge Evans driven back and the whole christian line at Faster Storie badly gapped and tern.

Zimmermann at Standerlion was the only one that was still holding while the rest seemed to be in hopeless confusion. While seeing to it that these were being rallied, Hansonia and ivian threw their own main armies forward, and after repelling thirty terrific charges drove the foe from the region. Zimmermann went forward, crushed his assailants, and won a complete battle. This was generally called the battle of gintergarden.

-This tragsdy made clandolinia apprehensive. There was opposed to the glandelinian invadors in calverinia three wost dangerous christian generals. Hanson vivia, his brother, and girmie ivian. And now come a fourth which did worse than the three coabined. Placed a big glandelinian army in a precarious condition with the loss of the main head, and imperiled the whole glandelinian cause in that section. The aurthorities in clandelinia were frantic. Something must be done, to prevent the disaster becoming worse. The reports of victories won by the glandelinians was sneered at.

The aurthorities answered to these reports; "'Indeed it looks very much as if the enemy are winning. Angelinia cannot be invaded, our own ports in glandelinia are blockeded, and also the seaports of Calverinia and Angelinia are guarded, and great victories have

been won by the Angelinian dogs. The defeats they suffered at Erminic and Easter Starring are no more than victories. And now we are placed in a dangerous situation with the loss of the highest supreme general who was wounded at Madge Evans. Who is able to take is place. That is the question.

Indeed over this news the whole of Angelinia/ ... was surprised. It was the greatest commrance a ever known so earlybin the mover-General Zimmermann had twice already crushed one of the biggest glandelinian armies as ever yetfought in a-battle, and it did not seem evident despit her own slight victories that glandelinian was making much progress at all. And indeed she was making great progress. The progress was brilliant. She was moving great armies southward, with the intention of laying hold of julo callio and Norma, and even Angelinia and Jennie unmer was again threatened. It was discovered by great Geminian spies, and so they did all in their nower to first let the Angelinia governments and aurth'orities, know of the fact, and they then conveyed the news to general Hanson and general vivian that the war evidencity was threatening to be a great storm of slaughter.

Whon he learned of the advance of the energy under manley tward julo Callio he at once ordered general whilliamsharger zimmermann to move with his armies northward to oppose Manleys advance. The Glandelinian government learning of the movements of Manley, and as John Manley knew more of military tatics than any body else he was declared to be the main head untill general Mc Molloster johnston should recover.

broks against the clandelinian positions with inconveivable fury but it of no use, and the land assaults had been abandoned. These attacks on the diffications guarding part ha Ford had failed even afterwards in the third of the war most disgracefully. This time for two weeks over 100,000 non had thundered at this section of the gigantic action alone night and aget ingessantly making a tremendous clamor and volcano of flame and din. as and had been a most wild confusion of sound. Other great attempts had anade, in particular the attempts on fort Gedernine by land , the attacks homer Hill. These efforts lasted ten days and every asseult was repusied. resistance of the foe was terrific, pugnacious, and more desperate the superhuman efforts of the football players in the most furious game more stronger than the resistance of the Saints against sin. Two munian fleets had been during all this time annihilated in wickey Bay ene entire fleet of TO,000 Angelinian ships reduced to eight thousand. iral Germania lost his flagship, and narrowling escaped drowning when it mused by a Glandelinian merrimack, and another admiral called George illester Sau iders was mortally wounded when his ship was raked at every by a storm of shell fire from fort vivian, and the Protestenitian this who led his fleet against the fortifications of gessie Sun was killed his ship was blown up. The bombardment caused the worse fires ever in the world, far worse than forest fires, and for the distance of nearly dired miles the whole coast was a regular seething inferno of fire snoke dorus of bursting shells, and gigantic explosions per thousands per w. Vivian Wickey was slightly battered by shell fire, and a number of staids portion of the great fortifications of Seeden mostly protected aden barracks were demolished, and the barracks and palasades set on see is far as the war was now lasting no battle yet had ever made such a muching shock, for thousands of cities in Calverinia reported broken the and damaged furniture, which continually leaped about like wild a, or like the furniture, and dishes on the ship in a storm at sea, but imtely no houses were reported in ruins, though people fearing it was mesant earthquake at first did not dare go inside their houses, and eiths er slep in the streets or out in parks and public squares. Of course the engagement of martha Ford was the most clamorous at

section of the bombardement but Evan Grania was second, and never in chole war up to this ime yet, was there ever another battle so unindur in all the shocking horrors that it produced.

This part of the struggle lasted fully eighteen days, and was the extensive land action of the whole struggle for the possession of the tirthian fortifications. It is remarkable to note that only half of the er of the opposing sides were engaged in the first of the eighteen days attles, but all the attempts of the christians were unavailing and so lly the aurthorities of Abbicannia and Angelinia begged Hanson to change and about pi punishing Calverinia for her folly and do something to bring the recapture of the fortifications.

Hanson was the chief commander of all the christian maios that ever wen now and hereafter mustered against Glandelinias invasion of poor Frinia, but nevetheless he decided to see his brother general ...ivian the Ho-whirthian situation called generally the Aronburg situation and he so not long after the engagements at gaster Starring, and Erminie Creek. inual vivian recieved Hansons message, and decided to leave his army or the leadership of laderlinia and cone and see Hanson in person on

relyivian had some trouble however in reaching Hansons lines and for flect safty had to be accompanied by a strong escort. The consil was x settle poth decicadecided when the first opportunity came to do all in their power Fir to retake the city of wivian wickey. While all was quiet now along section of the struggle whilliamsburger zimmermann was still active where. Zimmersmann had met the enemy at different points, without hardly angagement, of any sort, and through his manuevers the clandelinian This who tried to p oppose him met scores upon scores of the most dis Parious defeats without fighting a single battle, by just being completely ritted by Zimmermann. Zimmermann however proved himself to not the enemy but to general Hanson and vivian also to be the most dangerous enemy the Glandelinians ever had. He had been moving for days upon the on of planders and had pressed back a large force of the enemy there Without meeting any opposition, when he was about to resume his advance he dienly found himself opposed by general mc-Hollester Tohnston and his vast this and the like, doing the same stunts he had against redoral, and while the made him retreat but at kittens is che rts Run, or jennie grancis limermann was outgeneralled and so forced to retreat from his enemy the lirst astonished even the glandelinian commander.

608-501 500-501

of course the glandelinians during the seige had found the fortifications very difficult to be taken. But nevery nevertheless they did take them by continual assault. And only for vivian was the one occupied. The others had been discovered without a single garrison and had been taken without a single conflict. Fort Cendenine turned on frined, and compelled fort vivian to surrend surrender to the glandelinians.

When the Clandelinians were in full possession of these fortificat ions it was believed by the Angelinian aurthorities that they could be easily retaken. Abbicannia tried it at the very outsict outset, and declared that all heaven without gods help could not even make an approach. She tried it fourteen times during two months and knowit. She had her experience. Why should she not know. Has any one tried to make the foolish plan of punching a hole through a stone wall with his fist. Id he succeeded he is a God then. Hanson had been asked after the report of the firti fortifications being captured was brought to him, what he would do on the situation.

answer to the surprise of even Abbieannia. 'Calverinia allowed them to take the fortifications, let calverinia do the work of retaking them. I'll not waste men and ammunition in bombarding those fortifications untill I get good and ready. Let foolish Calverinia do her own share first.'

The fortifications of Mc-Whirther had however during the proceeding months afterwards even beyond the time of the battle of master Starring been repeatedly attacked by the Angelinians and Abbieannians with their fleets. But the attacks had been of no avail for the fortifications held out gallantly against all the attempts of the christians to retake them. The conflicts were really marvelious indeed. It did seem as if thousands of Mt Calverines had been in cruption for all those months without hardly a weeks pause in the terrific din. To all know about the long destric description of the cruptions of Mt Calverine, how fiercely the great din had been described, the glaring , lights from the flaming lave, the dreadful scenes, and the dark

elouds of ashes and smoke, and what ever else. But the scenes of these bombardments was about either as tre mendous for those many months of active bombarding, or about far worse. During the attacks of these fortifications the great Abbieannian fleet under Admiral Simmons Aronburg encountered a dreadful crosx cross fire from the fortifications of Viviab, while the other fortifications were not directed upon this fleet at all but upon the others attacking them. The result was the annihilation of the whole of Simmons fleet. The survivors of the dreadful inferno of explosions and fire, were either rescued by other christian war ships, or either swam to the shore and were made prisoners. It was indeed one of the dreadfulness scenes of these actions so early in the war. The sea was torn into waves by the dreadful struggle, and the wildest scenes of confusion ensued. Every one of these great see struggles and bombardments made a clamor that would have drowned out at times the loudest crash of the eruptions of a thousand or ten thousand Mt Calverines in eruption at once and at one point.

For nearly three or four months nearly a million cannon were thundering in an unceasing uproar day by day. The whole coast of calverinia and even Angelia Angelinias and even glandelinias viberated from the great din as if the concussion was caused by St Vitus dance, but there were no cities or towns wrecked so far as yet. These christian fleets, being una under various admirables of Admirales started the great tempest of war as soon as they had recieved news that the Glandelinians had succeeded in seizing the fortif ications. Martha Ford was the first bedlem and oh ye gods, and how the hearts of all in hoaven could have bounded in their breasts from the frightful scenes there. Explosions occurred like volcanic eruptions, there was night and day a scene as if the most terrific lightning display was goin on in the sky and land, and also in the water, the fires made a dreadful glow, and smoke was so extensive in clouds that the scenery was like that of hades. The shells winstled day and night for all the time through the air like hellish snakes and creatures, and screamed like armics of demons. The noise had been careplitting. The crews of the ships worked like madmen to run past the fortifications but they went to pieces by scores and sakn beneath the waves. Martha Ford broke into flames, and a desperate assault on a gunday morning was attempted on land . The huge columns of christians had advanced like a gigantic wave, and threw itself violently upon the clandelinian infantry defending the approaches to Turmer Run, but the Glandelinians had admid the dreadful carnage recovered from the staggering blows of the christian assault, and struck the chri stians back with the suddeness of a squall and forced them to give up the assault and retreat to the cover of the fire of their ships. Wave after wave of Angelinians supported by artillery

mit milet..... Despite the fact of Mc-,ollester and Gedernine being bleding fortifications, the outer fortifications on the southern shores Tibe rivers mouth called the vivian cortifications are themost dreaded. by were during the bombardments the main goal of the assailants, as 1 has long as those fortifications lay in to the way all heaven could not m mon those waters without dissilusionment. These fortifications supported Mernine and Mc-Hollester, and with the fortifications of St Phillip and mer, were in a position to pour an oblimue fire across the river, and into the bay. Fort Cendernine and Mc-Hollester were the strongest of ball, in built and had the most guns, but they were shanned as little Hens by the christian assailants, compared to those of vivian. The vivian difications were however greater in extent and had the form of a long angle der works, with all kinds of high comented and concrete walls of imired feet thickness, and armed with t long twenty mile rag range guns hurled the most deadliest high explosio explosives at the rate of ten mand shots per minute, compared to that of the ten hundred shots per fired by Mc-Hollester.

All of the fortifications of Mc-Whirther were made of the strongest mand conctre concrete masomary that could have been post pas possibly produced. The walls of for fort Mc-Hollester stood about fourty which, and the interior was like a gigantic prison in appearance and inded in series of gigantic buildings, for the distance of about ten miles that a break. Despite their imposing appearance their white masonary was nost magnificent appearance, and if it had not been for the evil omens the guns producing forth at almost every visibily visible point the scene where our outrivaled the magnificence of Jerusalem itself.

But the fortifications of condernine, on the murmer Hills was the rigigantic.Part of this fortifications guarded, Eb Evangeline St lare, inelantenburg also, and it also stood in front of Evangeline cranfa, the main section gnarded Lieghburg Landing. The fortifications on er Run was called the fortifications of ossan Roseanna rogan. These des of fortifications were the greatest of them all and outside of the Mications of Vivian caused during the war the most stupendous slaughter dristian soldiers that ever occured. Another of the fortifications Mid Marcucian guarded a portion of the gigantic region called Aurandecall and a another Marcocellio? The extent of the cedernine fortificat was nearly thirty miles. They even guarded the great Calverinian city of mine from whence the f tiffications contrieved their name. The fortific ms also guarded Jennie _urmer, Logan zoe Rae Run and Madge Evans. Despite the fury of the Vivian portifications Mc-nollester and ceder never surrendered during the whole seige made by Zimmermann and had e taken by force. These two were the last to be captured, and held out longest-Melforter was another section of the fourty fortifications, these guarded the southwestern section of the city of Aronburg. brine pannie quarded Kartha Forde, and so did the cedernine fortific

is firtifications were builded on prec ipice and rawnes and gulleys and sure hard to get at by abrupt assault by land. The fortifications of racian guarded Julo Callio and Horma Catherine, and the fortifications served Angelinia, guarded vivian wickey on the sountheastern quarter. I fortifications of Harcucian also guarded every point of vivian wickey apply at the extreme north where the fortifications of Handannan and Hollester extended.

Besides the great fortifications the river for quite a distance up ta the mouth was guarded by a long chain of strong shore batteries, of mit ten inch mortar guns. The fortifications of clander was guarded by ine batteries, and the fortifications of St Phil'lip and Andrew, was reded by the batteries of fort Vivian, and Anderson. The great fortific tions of Silverbell, and f r for Angeline guarded the front of Osmondonson Id Ava Maria Heights, and also protected the great city of Aronburg. The stire fortifications altogether extended for the length of a hundred miles, want in shoreward for thirty miles at the widest. dirtifications were of the best make, the artio o artilles was the drongest ever made, and of the best and most solid material? If the which Calverinians had guarded these fortifications as advised by Hanson the others, all Glandelinia pitched against them would have not prevailed. only that but the war would have been over by now. But as already modicied the foolish calverinians had not taken Hansons good advise, and it is will to say that they well dersaved what they suffered for their dreadful build presumption. They had the full confidence that a small garrison tall tasily hold out against the Glandelinians. Well so could Presumption Disharen for the sinner. Look it up in the Bible and the Catechism.

100 - 101 200 - 501

The enemy indeed won a brilliant victory on the christians at the battle of Lillian Gaba, or Erminic Creek. The victory was more brilliant that T can describe myself. It was a defeat that christiantity will always suffer against the enemys of god. It was a defeat that made the situation worse for the enemy. It was a victory so brildiant for the enemy that it caused just what general Procile did not wish. He had hoped with all his u yearning that he could capture the town of jonnio wory. If this place fell into his hands, general judas parger who was opposite along the Emilia Greek could easily advance between general Hanson and vivian, and thus by giving the two trouble simultaneously, help other armies to hold off the christian armies from pouring down from the north. Then angelinia could easily be invaded. But Ha son, not only retreated to jennie mory, but struck of Procile a blow which staggered the enemy even though the advantage was with the foe-But then the victory was so brilliant that it was more astonishing. It was almost just as brilliant as gatens over god in the rebellion in heaven. The glandelinians met in the war one of the first most terrible disasters in the beginning. Their army from the terrible blow general vian had struck it was completely orippled, and unable to follow general 'ivian, may could of have done so if the army was even reinforced. Hanson had also ordered reinforcements to come to general vivian at Jemmie Tory; and so these ariving made it impossible for general Procile to dare make an advance, and from fear of further-consequences, he immediately sent in his resignation, and general Heldon Ricknellian came to take his place.

General judas had a large army of clandelinians at Spencer, and he learning that general judan had strengthened his own position at Jennie moty, and was now despite his forced retreat of a few days before threatening general picknellian, advised that general to abandon the position at Gaba at once, and either retreat or make a junction at once. This was not forthcowing however, because general vivian realizing this plan ordered his main cavarly to prevent at all hazards, the j rejunction of the two Glandelinian armies. Surely a new and greater battle was threatening, and general vivian was compelled to warn Hanson of the danger that general parger was mking, and sent general pladerlinia, to do all he could to oppose any movements on the part of general parger, and not allow him to cross the Erminic at all costs.

Calverinias western shoreline is about ten thousand miles long in this story. It h can hardly be realized how many cities strewn such a long coast line, and yet there were many seaports, which were blockaded by the fierce Angelinians, with the intention of prevating the energy from passing through with fleets of ships, so that no clandelinian armies could be landed from that quarter. So all of the glandelinian arties had been complled to go by the rout of Ma-Whirther, and the two seaports of Aronburg, and pederal. On the central portion of the calverinian coast, just about a hundred miles north of Calverinia is situated the big calverinian city of v vivian wickey. The Abbkeannians had builded the city themselves when they ruled Calverinia before she because a civilized nation, and the city had been declared to be about over two hundred years old, and still was standing. It had been besieged in many great wars, and besieged by clandelinians dur ing the many Calverinian rebellions. It is well to relate that Abbisannia easily overthrew the Glandelinian power in the long and bloody war of eighteen fourty one, and since the ending of that war, the Abbieannians had conducted the building of about fourty six great fortifications, and each fort, though not close together, was so emeshed in palasados, and outbuildings, also armed with great guns, and all sorts of dreadful n cannons, that when they were finished they closely resembled a city of armed fortifications. The fortifications of Mc-Whirther is considered a gigantic gibralter. No strongh ld in this world has ever ma been made so complete as this one was made, and if even the wicked comen propine had ever erected a line of fortifications similar to that of the great Mc-Whirthian, all the christian powers, and all the hunnish barbarians known could never have succeeded in even invading one eith of the Roman province without horrible disaster.

Hanson called the fortifications the St Trecian forts, but no one liked this sort of name, and they were called different names, such as the vivian wickey Fortifications; Gaba fortifications, and so on untill the Abbienmians settled the situation General Francis Aronburgvic-Whirther a very old general general had supretended their building, and on account of his honour they recieved their christinaziation and were called the Mc-mirthian fortifications. Cedernine and Mc-Hollestor are the leading fortifications, the demons of hell as they were called, and the others followeding are Marcucian, collyer Stanck, Catherine, and St Phillip Andrew and the others are on the oposite opposite side of the great Mc-Hollester pun river into which bay she runs into,, the long lines of fortifications gaurding both sides of the rivers

Mre was a round dozen or more of the me enemy and they were greatly aston jied as well as chargeined to find that so few had made them prisoners. It is indeed captured a number of prisoners, and now the alarm being been given, they after picking up their wounded and sending them ahead the first columns of Angelinians they rode away just as a large detatch set of glandelinians was seen coming up. Away the Angelinians went at full pad and like the wind, the glandelinians fearing to follow them far for we of being caught in a trap, and at la length the gallat Angelinians which their prisoners with them, and firing a rattling volley at their persuers they rode on. The Angelinians made their way back to the lines. A number this Angelinians hearing the firing had come but but Hals men were safe this time, and the prisoners were sent to the rear under a strong guard a reporting to sladerlinia that the enemy were quiet just now but concentrated the silent movements of the transmissions and the silent movements of the transmissions.

wed the silent movements of the two forces at Beppo had been going on for and days. Follo wing the fierce disputes about the child slaves held as and slaughtered by the thousand, there had come a number of severe histories. General gladerlinia had marched as far as Beppo but oweing to the weather which had followed the battles of Ester Starring and Erminie while was unable to prevent the junction helfeared.

wal Foolshead moved up from the Angelinia unction and the main wings of sombined forces were concentrated at Beldons Hansicon were little his vivian another of general vivians daughters, and Joice and Angeline Daist, and also Angeline were born a mile from Big Beppo. At the same was glandelinian force of 6,980,000 men under general Judas Darger had writed the works in front of Beppo with the possibility of co-operating in the commands of Easterbrook Starrings and Foolshead. Gengral gladerlinian refers saw that he was unable to our off or surround the landelinian are plater and did not know what to do. At this time generals Mc-come and Mc-Goink distributes whose combined forces of landelinians was reported to produce to mumber 938,000 w men were at also rapidly approaching Big specials as in command.

If general gladerlinia remained stationary there would be a general sile which he wished to avoid, as he first wanted to surround the foe stad of clashing immediately. And if he started to retreat even one tith the of his forces to the Me-Hollester and Panro Pandora Railroad fiffing wiles away over rough country they would follow this division, and it in pieces in detail and assault him heavily on all wings. In both sides during the time sladerlinia was worrying about the situation where being immunerable cavarly and dragoon raids and many had been calculated for their great dashing ways and daring. There was general satens around the mighty army of Angelinia as it lay before Beppo a raid the filled to the Angelinians with anxiety for the safty of their great sting host. There was gals fierce n and dangerous raid in around the mount as the great silverhair raid in which ten thousand children rescued after some skirmishing and carried off by the Angelinians.

There there testiment dannond raid up the Envoorens of the plant of the new bringing on some real carrage.

During one of these raids made by the enemy gladerlinias line communications was badly interrupted and the glandelinians had capt ured these supplies, and to make still hewier losses gladerlinia was robbed the se se rvices of the greatest leaders which were killed in ambush while it scouting. Later gladerlinia heare jheard of the battle of grainie was of the fearful t ragedies enacted there, but was cheerful to am that Angelinia Aronburg was recovering swiftly from her wounds and was the send to his own command for better saftly and under a strong escort.

108-601 500-501

In the meantime after his victory on Pyscian and Pyhiscian general lader linia had continued his advance intending to drive all invaders out of western Angelinia 1 near the boundary line, and also intended to strike the large army of glandelinians a blow at Big Beppo where it had concentrated after retreating it being now under Darger as its former commander Pyhiscian had resigned after his defeat. He sent general hal out with a scouting party telling him to report what ever movements of the enemy he might see. After going a considerable distance he halted his four hundred men within safe distance of the enemys lines to and went forward to reconnecter. There were two large taverns at some little distance which was greatly patronized by glandelinians and (marians, and here Hal 'see saw a number of graycoats posite poa posted keeping an eye on the read.

'There are too many of them for us to engage' He said to himself and then he saw the very glandelinian general who was known as general nock Velve by his men cone out of one of the taverns and go into another.

''So there is that gol-darn fellow again.''He muttered.''I would like to give him a surprise and I think I can.''

Thenhe rode back to where he had left the Angelinians and went forward with them going cautiously untill in sight of the taverns.

''Now boys.''He said''Dash shead and rout these fellows.Capture all you can and then get away. There may be some in the taverns. Catch them if possible and in particular.''

The Angelinians made a sudden wild dash and in a moment the clandelinians in and around the taverns we were greatly astonished in seeing then come up supposing that there were many more. The Angelinians fired a terrific volley mowing the clandelinians down by the three score, scattering the survivors slowly, and who returned a withering fire at close range mowing the Angelinians down in just as many fearful numbers. But Hal and the survivors rushed into one of the taverns sabre in hand and saw general Rock valve hastily arising.

Surrender 'Cried Hal rushing at the fellow.

"Never yo you impudent christian dog. 'His the graycoat. Then he rushed at Hal sabro in his own hard intending to cut down the brave Angelinian. Hal was a most exper t swordsman and had no fear of his impeticus antagonist. He parried the blow aimed at him, and in the furious fight cut off one of the generals buttons from the breast of his great coat. Then without fir further hurting the man in the least he cut off one after another untill all were gone. The graycoat was furious but general hal second to grow cooler every moment. In rapid succession hal took off first one and then the other of the glandelinian generals Epaulettes, and then his hat, and lastly a wig which he were, the glandelinian being still more furious. Then with a dextercus twist Hal sent the officers sword flying out of his hand and through the window and said;

"I think you had better surrender."

A number of Angolinians rushed in, selzed the graycoats and hurried outside with them. General Rock Valve attempted to draw his no pistol when mal said in a quiet tone;

"I would not do that .I'm a good shot myself."

Then taking two silver quarters from his pocket he threw them in the air and fired rapidly hitting both of them before they began to fall. Then he fired fired at a candle without seeming to take aim and snuffed the candle out without injuring it aat all.

"I could kill you in an instant. "He said to geneal Rock valve. "Give up your sabre."

''To a christian dog! 'Angrily.' Hever. Come and take it.''

Hal fired two quick shots and cut the straps of the officers sword bolt, causing the weapon to fall clattering to the floor. Then he cut the pistol belt in the same manner and the pistol fell.

"Why don't you kill me! "Asked general Rock Valve.

Without answering Hal picked up the graycoats scabbard, n and flung it into a corner, and then bound him hand and foot. In the other tavern were a dozen graycoats and in-a moment the Angelinians leveled their pistols at them as lieutement g gammon said in a quiet tone;

"Gnetlemen you had best surrender. There are more Angelinians outside and re resistance is useless." Then Gannon added;

*Put your weapi weapons on the tabel. You might be atempted to use them later and it would only result in disaster to you.

The graycoats sullenly obeyed and the weapons were collected by the purple coats as the clandelinians laid them down, and then all were marched out and made to nount their horses and ride in the direction of the main christian line.

general perman Shoe ann another superior christian general heard at a little girl had been badly shot in defense of one of his generals he to see her, and stood by with his hat in his hand, as he watched to generate a seem another general was lying fatally shot also near by maded generals in the green woods just in bak of the field of terrible inghter, the sun shining softly through the trees, to glof glorify the pag officers faces, the Angolinians standing by with uncovered heads. Then a suddenly a lightning of the wan face of one of the colonels, the eyes thy general ivian. Wife. Children. Then the head settled and in a moment a gasping breath ca ceased and this colonel had died a heroes death. By

a gasping breath on ceased and this colonel had died a heroes death. By is time another doctor had come up with another commander and he came takly to see if he could ease the terrible sufferings of the child. At at after a hasty examaination he pronounced that there was no hope, that child was dying. All were hushed at this pronound pronounciaion. simites after general vivian talked softly to general christinia on asking particulars regarding the holding of the positions since he his three severest wounds and complementing him and all the Angelinians beir valiant conduct. But the deaths of so many of their generals, and apparent dying of one of the Darlings of the nation had suddened all ingolinians, and though they were proud of having won the expression of my commendation from general vivian who was having his leg attended to did not take pleasure in his words of praise as they would on a less mashely day or cace occasion. Litters were made and all the wounded and officers were carried to the hospital tents, though it took w quite thre he hours to gather all the dead and wounded officers of all ranks, there mso many. It seemed a long journey back tward the worms Eurkee and the mulul procession who had the bodies of the dead officers officers made its to a silent graveyard and here they were buried. Last came the dear d child get Gertrude Angoline.

All to the Angelinian officers were gathered with many privates, dreds mounted on horses with reverse arms, and bowed heads. The last had soon been dug and the coffen made of branches, and leaves covered flags was placed above the grave resting on branches. The sun shone with on the blood besieured grass, and the breeze blew softly through the is that bordered the enclosure, and all now was as peaceful as if death mover entered there, except all the military accounterments of the ilinians the were all in full uniform in respect to their dead general randers, and for the child who had dief for a general she and Angelinia wirg had failed to save. They all gathered around the last opn grave. Gene and vivian and all his highest staff being present read the prayers the dead generals while the Priests read the High Hass for the dead or it rather, while the generals acted as the chor cheir, and then the sists rerend the p services of the dead in impressive tones, and then he of the childs long terms during the child slave rebellion, how she had her duties on all occasions to the wounded during the rebellion and how she had entered the army and won the love and respect of all the plinians.

the entered the army with Angelinia Aronburg as soon as the terrible war an 'He said.'And a ended he her term in it fighting bravely against a rollish invader, and risking her life to save a general, but in vaij for he killed also. Her life with us was long and it was full of promish and which with a throughout devi devotion to duty, and to the cause of Christ is nost memorable. I and all the Angelinians will hold her in the in highest esteem as long as we live and we can faithfully ask her soul may not die.

general pobert vivian offered a short prayer, the flags were removed in the covered into the grave, and the branches laid over it disaden the sound of the clods as they fell upon it. Hany of the rescued diliter who were near by attending the burial tossed wreaths of flowers into the graves, and then went away weeping, one of them going up to general thin with tears in her eyes, and he gently took her by the hand, and stepping picked her up and embraced her fondly. The grave was filled in and saily rounded over, and later a cross was pl placed at the head bearing the and age and the words:

The all the graves were fairly hidden in followers piled on them. The next wains despite his wounds general mobert vivian had decided to battle total once more to revenge the assassination of the little girl and the large of Angelinia Aronburg, the latter who was now pronounced out of the loger, but Procile had flown southward and he was too far away by this to be overtaken.

clandelinin troops in the heaviest columns fiercely advanced again and again to the very muzzle of the Angelinian camon. Still they met stubborn resistance, and at last heavy Angelinian reserves were brought up and led by general regitie, who made a spirited charge that toge its sweeping way throh through the glandelinian columns and drove back the landelinians thus ending the fearful struggle, leaving it practically a drawn -fight with the two Me-Cantlers wounded. The glandelinians under general aberdeen Procile who ha had alone been in the bloody battle had used up most of their ammunition, and after eight hours of most terrible fighting in fierce heat both sides were exhausted. Though it was declared a serious christian defeat because the christians had failed to accomplish their their purpose but nevertheless to tell the truth the clandelinian forces had really been defeated for they were obliged to fall back to the right of the stream of latorie. Procile was in no conditions to stand another battle as he had his whole army crushed. And general vivians army was in no condition to follow the enemy however though Hanson later in his reports had told general livian that it would have been better to have persued the enemy and crushed him entirely, "We were glad to see them go. "Was general _ivians comment to general Hanson his brother.

Thus Prociles fury in the conflict had saved his own army from capture, and general Manleys from being seriously handicapped or destroyed at Latorie and it was able to start in a few days on its retreat. The battle of Emainis Greek galad been declared by general livian for the number of troops engaged angaged the most bloodiest battle of thowar in Angelinia he had ever seen. The landelinians called it a bushwack fight, hand to hand, and de declared it was not a fair fight because the Chirsitna army was nearly five to their ow one and there was no h chance to wim. Procile had against general vivian about 26,000,000 against general vivians 44,000,000.

The christ ians under Christinia Hanson lest in killed 912,848, while over 1,197,963 were wounded, while over three hundred general officers including those named were slain, and even a few or more were wounded all being however slain. The total of wounded was about five to six. General vivian himself with the other commanding officers lost in killed and wounded and prisoners 9,999,873. The total christian 11 losses with fifty thousand nore having fallen ele elsewhere was 12, 170,684. The landelinians under abordeen: Procile was in his center 2,915,286. His right lost 8,565,752. His left wing lost three million four hundred and fifty six thousand seven hundred seven hundred seventy seven. The total ammounted up to 14,933,815. Beautiful loss I'll say. Nearly half of the enemys army gone.

Both sides had over two hundred canthousand cannon of which only 25,566 isers in action. The position of the seash of adead and accounded on the ground on both sides of the creek showed how terrible the struggle had tesm. On each side of the beautiful creek were dead soldiers some within five or six feet of each other the graycoats on one side and the purple coats on the other. When the last sound of firing ceased, and the lande linians were about to fall back general pobert vivian was informed of Gertrudes condition. The great general was shocked for he had not even seen the incen occurance, he had been at other parts of the fields at times and to know that the child had so nearly sacrificed her little life for Stevens and in vain at that, inexpressibly touched him to the heart just as if it had occured to one of his own beloved daughters. He said nothing but hastened to the ra rear, and finding the little girl just as Christ iania manson had left her with her head in the lap of one of the soldiers. He knelt down by the child and taking her hand murmured softly; "Gertrude it is your friend general motert vivian." The pretty lids lifted and the apparently dying child looks into general Vivians face, and an expression of satisfeation settled on her own. ''Gertrude for heavens sake and mine live, that I may show my appreciation for your bravery. 'Said the great christian general whose arm was in a sling

and his leg in bandages. The child tried to speak but the only word he could catch was duty.

'Tes you did your duty and kept your sacred cath and all the Angelinians shall know it and none will even forget that you recieved the fire of the gathling gun intended for general stevens.'

Other generals started to speak about the poor child and general ivian desiing what they meant took the childs hand in his and held it fast.

'The child shall be a sister to the Angelinians who will never forget her whether she lives or dies.' Was what he said.'

Though not seemingly conscious the child appeared dissatisfied and one of the officers whispered brokenly:

At this moment the general christiania Hanson too. **

At this moment the general had arived, and so with the two great generals on each side the poor child lav.

the steme of bedlam and inferno of hell at the moment and he at once saw the standard of officers and of the seriously wounded child, and dismounting to word as she saw his face and realized the supposed helplessness of her at of the way of the frightful slaughter going on. The child closed her sides of them said;

be general sat on the ground so as to rective her head in his lap.

inveral of the soldiers brought fresh cool water and her laved her face who his expects of the sergeons opened her waste was waist to look for the wounds.

It is moment the child opened her eyes and clocking up into general christinia absons face tried to speak. He put he his ears to her lips but she only ignorently dying on I child with kisses and stroke her hair and murmured with a mane. She smiled and again wearily closed her eyes and the general put in then murmured a single word

"itevous."

keral Christinia Hanson loathed to tell her that the general was dead, is having failed to save him but he had to confess the trith truth. It is dead. "He said mournfully. "Tou failed to save him though you tried him to do so. And now I must go bac to my duty. Do your best "He added his soldiers who were mursing her and I will see if there is another his ician with us and if so I will ask him to come to the little girls he soldiers all too late."

is soldiers nld nodded and then tried to find the wounds but there www was ely small holes in her chest and was bleeding inwardly. When Christinia ason returned to the seems of the fight he found that as re o reports as that the right had repulsed their asselants but that the battle was still ping on along the christian center and with greater fury than it had along wright. Trained by years of fighting the ferocious landelinians rushed mand with a fierceness that carried them headlong into the fight, and two back the christian columns only to be slaughtered in immi immense litudes and routed. It cannot be possible that I can des ribe the to a the rough streamelde, or the details of the battle in its plar fury that raged over it for fully four hours only. It was that aral Provile greatly outmombered and suffering from intolerable loss was last obliged to retreat and after this the first real part of the battle hours later fell on general vivian and his men. Geb General vivian face glowing with excitement, his orispy black beard making him his a spicious face among the advancing hosts lef his men in an impetious singe and drove the enomy through and out the woods, and put his divisions a strong ratural position.

we chiefly by the help of his regular army batt eries general vivian to able to repulse attack after attack made by the foe, leading his men, alking to them, inspiring them by his excepts. When his troops were again notion he went to the head of the column and led his men into action about him. While thus engaged his horse which he was leading was killed, his he himself was wounded in the leg. Shortly afterwards general D.E. Johnson in the mean head which however was light. To general vivian about this time column and;

I fear the day is lost."

In the intropid general went on fighting through the hot hours of the after as determinely as if he saw victory perched upon his banners. Another had been secured for general vivian, when general Fred Nolm Names up beside him with another force. Fred Nolm pance with general vivian as soon leading a tremendous charge, waving their hats and shouting for the sent to come on when in the midst of a withering fire a ball struck in the chest, and general vivian himself received three serious wounds him whole front line two miles long fairly melted away. He slowly inderly he exclaimed;

I say badly wounded.

theral Lion and two men here the body of the dead general from the field, betterly following with tearful eyes, carrying general pances hat and loud and his command devolved upon general rivian had been seriously wounded he cantler. For about two more hours the battle continued fiercely the roar of the game being incessant.

100-101

Despite the fall of so many of their generals in so short, a time the Angelin ians cont imed to fight stubbornly fighti gfighting the landelinians valsiously their only hope being to prevent Prociles advance untill reinforced by general permann Devries and Stevens. But indeed the encay were even now attacking overwhelming numbers the firing increasing in a most fearful manner, and general Hanson soon fully resolved that the right could not hold out any longer without encrificing his force and with no adequate results and was u just about to telegraph to the surviving generals to sound the retreat, when the officers heard a welcome sound in the distance, heard it despite the roar of musketry and the resounding deep throat ed song of hundreds of artillery, above the din of the the shouting com batants, the crash of the wild and storming attack, the earsplitting roar of the desperate resistance, the clattering clanking rush of monsterous co, columns of landelinian cavarly forces charge charging back and forth and battling with the christian cavarly with the fury of opposing whirl winds, the turniltious clash of steel on steel, the madnelodious h cheer of victory, derisive yells, and shouts and screams of delance, the sharp deafening staccato of millions of musketry, and what he heard was the advance of general Stevens and permann povries untill they were almost upon them, and then ghen they realized that they had recieved ranfor reinforcements, the landelinians recoiled for about an hour and then came forward in the Most monsterously columns charging most desperately in a welter of horror, the Angelinians keeping up a long continuous roll of musketry that tore column after column of Glandelinians to pieces, but the enemy were not willing to lose the slight advantage they had gained by the very b vigor of their first assault and tried to so cross the christian works, but one whole line of the fee two miles long was fairly shot to pigces with the loss of hundreds of thousands, and though at one point the landelinians did carry the works and shattered a portion of the dhristian line the slaughter was something fearful along their whole gray line, which was galled and sd scathed by an annihilating searching fire of new a christian artillery and and musketry. At the sound of approaching troops to the brave Angelinian leaders rallied their men, the angelinians erowding around their generals although they were still in front. The Glandel nians after being driven back with their whole line of three mill ion men torn in fragments, rellied on reciv recieving reinforcements, and resumed their onslaught with unequal impotuoisity, delivering a terrific storming fire all along their whole line as they came within range nowing the christian defenders down as thick as fields of wheat and grain out by hundreds of thrashing machines, and during the horrible bodiam there was more than one musket pointed at general stevens who seemed to bear a charmed life, and also seemed unconscious of the danger hewas constantly facing in the exposure of the enemys storming withering fire, which was ravaging the christians all along the line. The whole woods also was don imated by a storm of bowildering bursting shells.

Notes with the Angelinians for they appreciated the peril confronted by their brave leader, and there was not one of them in the division who would not have gladly given up their life for their general. As Stevens had that quality score essential in a leader that of inspiring con fidence and loyalty in his followers. Thefiring on both sides had now increase increased with redoubled fury and Stevens had his head toruned to his men in ack of him. when there was a musket pointed i directly in front of him. And also a captured gathling guns. No one saw his danger but dertrude Angeline who happened to be beside him tod tending to a wounded comrade under the hail of bullets, and looking straight ahead she saw the susket and the wicks wicked gathling guns deliberately aimed. Quick as thought before the cannon eer had time to discharge the gathling guns Angelinia Aronburg fired her pistol and sho did Get Gertrude Angeline but in their excitement their aim was not as true as usual and the bullets failed to reach their mark. Then om came the whirring crash of the gathling gun and getrude three he herself in front of general Stevens bot both with a score of men and two other generals Aidie Frander, and Hank Ledger went down Ledger and Stevens being killed, the score of men mangled beyond recognizing, and the the others seriously wounded. The balls of the canister seemed to also strike a fatal spot in the little Girl called Angelinia Aronburg, while Getr Gertrude Angeline was intently killed, and as several men rushed to their aid, generals Fredrick Nance, and general Handonia Debutant reeled from their saddles, and James .F. Fred Mancine and general Aronburger Litt leton were on a each side of the fallen officers attempted to catch Fredrick Kance beoff before he fell but they were also shot dead their horses being mangled and falling throwing their riders in a heap General Adia Me-Hollester and Hanson Mc-Allister cau ht the other general before he fell and carefully supporting his fainting form started to ride with him to the rear, and just as general Jaffery Heriodine came up to help with a hundred men a gener gang shell landed in their midet killing the five general officers outCH APTER THIRTY TWO

THE TRACIC BATTLE OF ERMINIE CREEK.

DEATH OF A LITTLE GIRL CALLED GERTRUDE ANGE.LINE,
BUT WHO IS NOT THE ONE ANGELINIA ARONBURG.

multaneously as general manson had engaged lack Brooks at Fester harring, general mobert Angelic vivian with 44,567,888 men all fierce is sturdy soldiers had made their way along a little creek which ran into we great Angeline Run River near the city of Erminic where one of ils daughters little Catherine vivian had been born. Hinnie Francis wille's glandelinians under Dixionia and Hanson pargin had come up to Minforce general John Manley who had retreated before Hanson vivian at from Norma Eurkee, where this clandelinian general with his soldiers is tried to commit the massacre of thousands on unhappy little children but saccount of Hansons sudden appearance failed. General Francis Anna to was called Thirsty Blood for his at actrocities in other wars and himionia and others operating under general Dargin had tried to get bli of more children by raini raidingcountry schools and all orphan shums in the region but these were all fortified by Abyssinkkilian soldiers stead and the glandelinians were shot down by thousands by what they had toght at first were children firing upon them ufrom these buildings. happened however to be a portion of genoral ivians right winf which ualso stratched across the region, thus protecting the schools and man asylums and making forts out of them also the children having been wirawn to safty.

libros enslaught raging the battlefor two hours but were driven back with libros enslaught raging the battlefor two hours but were driven back with fill greater loss. Angelinia Aronburg going under the name of Annie Aronburg are general vivian warning of Manleys approach, and then warned a little libs by the originial name of Gertrude Angeline to keep away from the wood of fighting or she might k get killed. Then scouts came in saying hit general Hindale St Clair, and S gold Simion Legree had struck sinet his right wing a second time at a point called Eva's crossing, and declared that a great battle was going on in all its force, and that a fifty thousand of the Angelinians had already fallen, and that a second time as assault of the enemy had cont insed with the steadiness of some great

fast during the struggle which was true general sindale St Clair was filled and 3 mion Legree and another general called simon Legree wounded it general Aberdeen Procile came up with heavy reinforcements just as the gelinians were about to crush back their desperate assailants. The gelinians now made a vigorous assault, but as Prociles forces increased purely vivian soon saw that he had met with more than his match for his light. Still he hoped to held-the position untill he could bring the other forces to the point. The Angelinians along the right fiercely disputed every inch of ground amid terrific slaughter of men by thousands and officers becomes, but despite all their fierce and desperate endeavor, the left of the wing was forced back stepy by step more than scores of thousands of the fladelinians having been a moved down hw however, and scores of officers had also been strick every minute and carried to the rear.

It was here where the many christian generals and Angelinia ironburg were doing their part in the seservice of their country and she Ms as brave and as helpful as any red cross murse in war time. So was the other little girl though the Angelinians had requested both children to stay away from the war storm. Hundreds after hundreds of the Angelinians Mary second became to badly wounded to take their places again in the halm, but many were only patched up and eager to return to their beloved Smerals aid, scarcely waiting to have their wounds dressed before they were het again in the fierce fight only to recieve more severer wounds, and some billed altogether. The smoke of battle because blinding, and the sound of fir atretching for three miles in a few hours increased in redoubled fury, ad and in the midst of it all were many christian generals leading on their brays men and encouraging them to do their best only to go down badly mangledo or killed outright amid the fefearful at orm of carnage. Generals Vittor Vittoricar, Frank Arimondi, Heller Ammeris, Maden Jaussen, Ciulio Crimi, Ans golders, Radames Hans, Ramiis Stoneman, Amonasro Liebermann, cheeno Bicknel, Rimini Enilio Vent urini, Bration Hall and general Moderate Campanini were all killed; and general Chaperion He lby was be ely one of these to be wounded....

he chief thing that general Hanson had feared about the recent Crowley massacre was about the safty of Angelinia Agathia and Mcognirther guarding vivian wickey in Calverinia, for it was found out before the massacre(Though Hanson made no reports about it, the clandelinians had rizon against the Angelinians whon their interference in calverinia was at its height, with battle cries of o

"On to Angainia Agathia. Seize Ma-Whirt her and vivian wickey. Quard the boundary line of Calverinia so angelinia does not invade.

R The clandelinians had long before this declared by all other nations to be out of place in the entire world, and that they should have not had any room whatever on that earth and made that paradize a hell for all other nations who should not have known sorrow at all-for though the abbiannians in their righteous wars they had waged against glandelinia had made a good rm reminder and brought the latter to her knees, but they had not as yet succeeded in bringing the marderous child slaughter and slavery going on in Calverinia to an end, and now because Abbieannia had not tried to do it, a greater and crual crueller war had broken out between clandelinia and Angelinia, and yet it did seem as if the glandelinians for all that, and despite overwhelming numbers against her vere now on the wibning side. Abyssinkile had herself united with Angelinia in her good sauss, and all the christian nations had hoped when the mar broke out that angelinia and Abyssinkile in their indignation sould punish clardelinia severely for her cruelty. But clandelinia was invading angulinia instead of being invated as thought by all the nations.

They also had hoped that the Angelinians would drive the plandelinians once and for all to her own knees, and and all the child slavery she had made up. Cruol imoral troacherious an the glandelinians were, they had not always been a mation of murder, but now high toned in her riches, there we no good thing in glandelinia, no thought, no aspiration, no civilizat ion, and the recent rule of glandelinia under King Lucille Procile had been a curse to every one concerned. It is been telerated, because the other elmistian powers zealious of eeach other for a while had for a time left thewicked glandelinian nation to itself without hinderence to their wicked deeds untill mighty name of that world Abbieannia crushed these rivals and made them come to time and realize their foolish quarrels using each other, and rebuked them for letting claudelinia buvacual ever. Even other christian nations who were even more powerful than angelinio herself looked en like so many timid dogs in the mq manger, leaving the unspeakable glandelinians in their places for fear that some other civilized nation or Abbicannian for particular would take the place in his stead.

But the time for shuffling and evasion ha now gonefor Abbicanula with her great ten years bloody war of eighteen fourty one had made a admirable beginning. She had struck simultaneously the christian nations who had refused to punish glandelinia for her misdeeds terrible blows, waging feirce wars with them, and whipping them to a finish; while hurling landelinia cut of calverinia, and seashing down three hundred of her best cities, ruining their capitol and cruching every army of clandelinians opposing her own. Hay the other christian power, Angelinia who so long had withstood the clandelinian tryanny in calverinia with her state Abyssinkile remain united with Abbicannia, and determined untill the eruel glandelinians are overcome, and brought to her knees once more. The clandelinians worre were in their butchery still worse than the turks, Romans of old, of or the worse kind of Indians. It was always stated that one quarter of the mation did not believe in anything but the Davil, or the Fires. Masonic Religion and other Know wothing religions and their wicked Pomps. The battle had indeed been a terrible struggle, and Hanson had hopes indeed that he would have won so as to capture plack Brooks army or annihilate it, but his hopes were in vain. It was indeed a sad occurance for the great and sturdy christian general to have his army repulsed and cutwitted as it was, and it took nearly four days and nights tobget his armies together an again, and whon it tim time came to persue the enemy had flown like a bird across the boundary line like a black eventd. If Hansons army had been able to gather quick enough to persue it would even then been all up with plack Brooks army. But plack prooks had escaped and Hanson v felt emraged. He had been outwitt ad sure enough.

mibling some strange posces of wood togother violet and Jennie were able t enroduce the strange sound, this method and trick having been learned to by the Genini. At once the Glandelinian guard was all attention and he what in the direction of the sound. Again the rattling was repeated, and fired tward the spot, the bullet narrowly missing violet as it passed within thin two inches of her head. She heard the whistle of the bullet, and arted, but did not betbetray he herself. The Glandelinian started to come fr Frank slowly and then unseen by hu him the little girls darted through the scupied space, and were saftly within the lines. They were within the main within half an hour, and not recognized by the Glandelinians who thought m were Glandelinian boyscouts, did notask them any questions as yet, and wed the little girls to go as they liked about the lines. They did discover anything important as yet but nevertheless they ke t their eyes m for some information, and wawnited for an opportunity to do some aleg. They had intended to find the genera's headquarters and seize some writent papers, but then they saw that every entrance was closely guarded, that even the iroginal boyscouts werenot permitted to enter.....

Fortunately for them however, gener al Darger was out with some of

officers, and soon came galloping up.

'Hey you boys 'He cired pointing to violet and her sisters. 'Here bre's a nessage. I wish you would take to general manley. It's a long dis

us to go but I'm sure you can find him."

" We'll take it. 'Said violet and not suspecting anything the mul handed her a large envione envelopeof green color. Violet pocketed and given horses by some of the men started for the end of the lines. were happy over the fact that they had succeeded so easy, and soon whed the line of an sentry pickets. Tey came across the three guard s who what fooled so cleverly, but passed them without being stopped, but fally the funny looking one came up and said;

"Where are you boys going?" weral parger sent us on a im portant message to general manley who is tending against the Angelinian dogs at Julo Callio." Said violet pretend whe was a boy ad changing her voice. "He wishes us to take the message him at the quickest time possible."

"We'll that is strange. 'Said the guard. 'Threee u os us that and two others have a been attacked by somemysterious boys who played

the on us. Are you sure you are not Angelinians. *! "Ho we are not Angelinians. 'Said violet truthfully, as they were issumians by birth. 'And you cannot i detain us because general parger

at's us to harry.Here he comes now. ** "What's the trouble! "The general asked riding up. "Why are you Maining those boyscouts! "

"Tou know your excellency we have to be carefult "Answered the guard. aland two other guards have ben tricked by some one. The person s no matter they were threw something at two of y the guards, and tricked me by whow ma, king the noise of a tarrattlesnake.

The general eyed violet and her sisters s suspicously, but could not recognized them as little girls, because they threw aside their which ways for this critical moment, and he said;

1180 e Geminian spies may have tried to enter your lines.Let these To go on the mission as they must not be detained. How in the world do IN sup your a dirty snip of a Angelinian child let alone a little timid scary gatted girl would dare to enter my lines to spy. Its follishmess. **

Figlet and her sisters were permitted to go on their way, and to by rode off, but was watched for some distance by a party of soldiers who idioved, untill the little girls were out of sight. As soon as they were of sight of the Glandelinian soldiers Violet and her sisters changed tourse of their horses, n and made straight for the christian / lines. It took some time to reach the position however, but they succeeded without Telventure and went straight first for their own headquarters, to rechange Wir clothes, and then went to see if they could find general Da Miderlinia. He hapened to be in his great tent, and they were admitted into We proceed presence of the great christian general.

Euppose you little dears are waiting for your breakfast ! "He said. sters did not know what to say aththis for thy had forgot all about broakfans

But violet said;

have a package for you from one of the clandelinian gener the the gave it to me this morning. 'And he hand she handed it to the itural. He looked at violet in surprise, and then eyed her sisters closely. In Then he opened the envelope and drew out the contents.

Claricali ian prisoner did you get this important package from! turning around and looking straight at violet .

108 - BDT - 101 200 - 101

''General Judas Darger gave it to me to give to general Manley.''Answered Violet amused as his astonishment.

If a thunderbolt had struck the tent general sladerlinia would not have been more startled. He had not expected that violet and her sisters could have been in the encays lines so early and then get out and bring with them such important packages. It took him a minute to recover, and then he said slowly;

Where----did-----you---say----you---got---this----package!!!*

''From general Judas Darger.''

"Did you take it from him or did he give it to you in person out of his own hand."!

"He gave it to me out of his own hand."

"Did you take the inconceivable nerve to enter the enemys lines so early, as this, and come back yet even long before breakfast time!"

''Tes sir.''

'There did you little girls come from heaven!'

''No sir.''

'Well it looks like you did. No man or private just now would have dared to enter the enemys lines as you did . How in the world did you do it so cleverly!'

Violet and her sisters told of their tricks on the guards. They also told of meeting the glandelinia general and of how he addressed them, and gave them the package to take to general Haley. They also told of how they were stopped by one of the guards, and how the general interfered, and caused them to be allowed to proceed on their way unnolested.

''Well ''Stammered the general.''You litt e girls have me best.''Are you members of the Geminian Black Circle Society.''

''Yes sir we are.''W'
''Do you know any of the leaders.''!

"We are well known by the two head supreme persons of the Black circle and all the members that are under them. "Said Joice." They even befriended us in Abbieannia before the war broke out, and came all the way over from the United States of America to hip help us personally. They are great friends of ours."

''Oho so you were the cause of the Gemini being here to help us were you?''Asked Sladerlinia.''Well general Hanson your uncle must certainly know of this. You ought to be made the leac leaders of the boyscouts. You are well able to do so when you belong to the Black Circle. Would you like to command the boyscouts of Angelinia?''

"'We cannot do it without general vivians main consent despite uncle being the main general of the christian armies. 'Said Jennie. 'You'll have to

ask both.

''That I will''Said Sladerlinia.''And I'll tell the Black Circle also what you did this morning too. You have certainly astonished me beyond thinking When I was supposing that you little girld girls were still aspec in bed you spied on the enemy and captured this important package. If this papackage ever fell into the hands of general Manly, God alone could save Angelinia Agathis from capture. Even if we fail elsewhere that important stronghold must by all means stay in our possession or the war is lost. And you little girls saved the nation. This package has no written messages on it but had has maps and plans of the fortifications of Angelinia Agathia, and by all kinds of explanations shows Manley how to get other armies to encompass the christians there and cause them to surrender. General Hanson will be made wise to this ami Angelinia Agathia will never be captured. You little girls have done more wonders than the Gemini so far. I'l notify them as soon as I get communication with them. But now we'll sat breakfast together. And then I ll ses if I cannot looks the Gemini and have them communicatewith your uncle and father, and gain you the commission to command the Angelinian boyscouts whatever army you may be indilino, Hansons, your fathers, or who ever may communi. This will be your reward. ''

Breakfast was served, and the proceedings wax was made, and the Gamini consented to see that Hanson and general vivian both would gav give the their consent. Sladerlinia in the meantime had decided to start some excitement, and went out scouting with the intention of seeing the lay of the energy position, and decided that to cross the river and attack the energy would be the best plan and he proceeded to at once begin the engagement. The pontoon bridges had all been finished by this time, and all was quiet along both banks of the river. So he had nothing to f fear from the wicked Glandelinian batteries, and consulting his generals about it decided to at once begin the attack, and storm the energy lines.

Eslen Anderson, in the province of Annie Van was severely destroyed or targed, and three other towns, Aronburg unction, Angeline, Vinner, and fertude Hoffmann are reported in ruins, while in the city of Norma Catherine any structures have collasped and every building has windows shattered out. Anic prevaled at the town of Lucy as a result of the concussion and from ignine Richee, and Jennie Richee came reports of lives being lost in the town of Meldonia. At Hannon an entire population of the town of Angeline and the villiage of Hoberter near by was totally destroyed. Sorious damage as done in the Marcucian district, where ten towns collasped with the loss kined."

his was the report that was spread around like wild fire Nany witnesses the explosion declared that the scene was dreadful to behold. It seemed to in as if the very heavens was blasting to pieces in an e unearthly storm sersplitting thunder crashes, the end of the world seemed to come, there sing a blinding flash in the direction of the glandelinian army, and up into bair rose smoke ,diry, dirt and debris of every description, as if ill the materials and matter had burst full force out of the summit of a largest volcano in the world. For miles around ut mails of every descrip in was scattered for scores ,f o of miles, and cannons were found for the istance of eighty miles from where they had been blown. The glandelinian army and from the effects of the exploson that some christ christian soldiers a placed a gigantic mine under their position with the intention of militating them, and thus after the great explosion, had retreated north rd horrified at the scone of the disaster-Eighty generals were killed, this calamity and general Aronburg was among them, and half of the army been wiped out, and all their provisions, examination, and all artillery i am cassions, and provision wagons, and trains destroyed. It had been red a calamity to the Calverinians in this district, but it had been equally a severe disaster to the enemy, or probably worse for the total ad and injured c inhabatants among the ruins were found later to be only bundred thousand, and the enemy over six hundred thousand dead alone, the a mill ion were so badly disabled as to be out of service for all a, and many no doubt fatally injured, while the survivors had lost all mpt their rifles, and battle flags, and famine stared then in the face. in they were leaderless.

Manley was shocked at the horrible news which had been conveyed to his is, and he received the report that the crash of the explosion was heard five hindred miles away. Even at that distant it sounded like a booming mier roll of loud distinctive sound. What really caused the explosion no mier roll of loud distinctive sound. What really caused the explosion no mier roll of loud distinctive sound. What really caused the explosion no mier than the christian investigators, and the Geminian members who rushes been a gigantic mine set to blow up a whole glandelinian army, and if so miss who set the mine almost succeeded in annihilating the population of wrecked towns, and one of the Geminian leaders said:

It may be fair to set mines to trap an enemy but not just to the caused such an explosion like this and wrecked innocent peoples its and happiness just for the sake of checking an enemy advance. The placing of this mine, if mine it really was was more of a crime on the part of the vice did the job and they if found out ought to be punished to the full that of the law. They slaughtered people of out our own side as well as the

But it was found out later that no nobody did place any mine here. Witer investigations was discovered. Prisoners testified that at the time it is explosion there had been a sort of severe thunderstorm raging, and that easily had during the advance captured a large amaintion factory and it howing the d dangerous nature of the contents had set the buolding on strike in the christians could not mk make use of it and to blow up the atrials in the building. But it resulted in a greater explosion than was interest expected. This news could not be confirmed, but it was believed by the found it is said that the glandelinians would tell lies to even conceal the own engines who would do scrething mean for their own cause. The treatment of the coupling of the polesnic eruption could not have made a worse scene for that noment.

108-601

While sladerlinia was preparing to attack the glandelinian army under general Audas parger, a terrible calamity occured elsewhere along the Mc-Hollest er Run-The news had spread very fast-concerning the disaster, and which had really occured among the army of glandelinians under general Auchburg though it had taken effect among the calverinian towns as well. This glandelinian any army had been concentrating along this section of the Mc-Hollester nun with the intention of waiting for reinforcements, and while thus intrenched, a great explosion occured which tops a halo untillo wide in the ground and destroyed hundreds of thousands of glandelinians, and the explosion which was mysterious wrecked many towns in galverinia.

Sladerlinia early morning had recieved the report of the news which had surprised and shocked him and which had made him all the mor more anxious to crush general Darger and move forward before all chances were lost. The

wild rumers were as follows;

MANY TOWNS OF CALVERINIA WIPED OUT BY CONCUSSION OF GREAT EXPLOSION.
ONE TOWN OF NIME MILLION PEOPLE WIPED OUT BY EXPLOSION QUAKE IN NORTHERN CALVERINIA, ALONG THE MC-HOLLESTER RUN. EXPLOSION OCCURED AMONG THE WICKED GLANDELDHIAN ARMY UNDER GENERAL MELFORD ARONBURG. DISTRESS OF CHRISTIAN POEPLE TERRIBLE. RMENY SUFFERED GREAT DISASTEE. GREATEST EXPLOSION EVER KNOWN. CAUSE MYSTERIOUS, THOUGH GLANDELINIAN LEADERS SUSPECT CHRISTIANS.

Meldon Greenburg a city of (.000,000 inhabta inhabitants was completely wiped out, scores of other cities, towns and villingos were totally wrecked, , and scores of hundreds of thousands of lives reported lost in the great concussion caused by the explosion among general Aronburgs alandelinian army which it is reported dug a hold hole a mile wide, and three hundred feet deep and killed six hundred thousand clandelinians, and confused the sur vir survivors with horror and panic. Fornical a city near Meldon Greenburg also was completely destroyed with the reported annihio annihilation of all its inhabitants. In this town over sixty five thousand dead have already been identified, and the work of red recovering bodies by inactive christian troo troops continues. Even the Angelinian and galverinian redoress has dispatched to the scene of the disaster, millions of beds,, armies-of tents, medicines and doctors. Other benevolent associations and even the gending are contribut ing to the complete work of rescue, as are soldiers, and private people who have placed automobiles, provision wagons and camions at the disposal of the Angelinian and calverinian aurthorities for transportation of the wounded and the distribution of supplies.

The supplies are urgently needed, since 77,000,000 persons are now report ed to be camping in the open air, and in danger of the approach of other clandelinian armies. As the reports from the stricken regions of Calverinia comes in over faltering telegraph, and telephone lines, the extent of the great disaster seems to be growing, and there is a possibility that the damage done by the explosion may be greatly more serio's serious than

was as at first believed.

The regions violently disturbed by the concussion of the volcanic like explosion along the glandslinian front seemed to be loxenged shaped, with Florence catherine at the northern apex, and Norma Catherine at the southern and, these two cities however having escaped from any damage, out side, of broken windows, and the dancing of furniture, in the roms of houses, and factories of dishes and crockery broken. It extended along a part of the western Calverinian coast, and ran over the Ab u Abyssinkilian boundary line eastward upwards for one hundred and sicty miles. Even My Calverine was started into slight activity by the concussion of the great emplosion. In this district there are many thickly peopled towns and cities, and no tidings as yet has been recieved from any of them on account of all communications being out off. There is every indicat ion that the shock produced by the explosion was a very severe one, and reports from the cities in the zone of the the concussion showed that buildings crumbled beneath the strain of the sudden convulsion of the earth. It's a greater disaster than that committed by the gigantic eruption of Mt Calverine. At Hanzel a city of 17,000,000 inhabatants, near Caranza, almost every building was damaged t otally, and thousands of buildings were completely destroyed by fires that followed the dreadful overthrow. Among the collasped structures is the main deminian building, the Postoffice, the Tribunal building, the three gigantic athedrals and the building of the Courh Courthouse in which ruins are the entire staff who perished.

inley at this news had now advanced more cautiously as he feared that the wistians had set the same kind of deadly mines in his own path of advance, a d so did the other twovGlandelinian generals who were advancing on the His of Julo Callio, and Norma. Common earthquakes had been experienced rany countries, even in the United States, Italy, Europe, and Mexico, or with America, and these earthquakes have caused a complication of congion itions of disasters, but never was there such a calamity as caused by this adful explosion which destroyed over half of a whole clandslinian army It wiped out so many Calverinian towns and villiages. It was a dreadful Egrance indeed, and the blame was soon nostly laid upon the enemy for the de thing was their own responsibility for they if it the report was true no right whatever with firing a large munition plant which they captured at carefully revo removing the contents of the buildings first .But what the energy what they did. They did want to make an explosion no doubt would as they had hoped caused a great disaster among the christians, and the worse of it themselves as the munitions were within their own lines, all the kinds of Explosives that God only knowns were stored there.

The There were many witnesses to the catasthrophe, and their store wany and conflicting. Some declared that it was scriething else than emplosion of munition works, others yet declared, that an emption from sidenly opening chasm caused the disat disaster, and still some more sared that it was the explosion of either a series of mines at once, or like of munition plants. For the fact that the explosion caused many dreadful is inspiring fires was indeed very susi suspicious, and did not look if any mines were exploded, for the ruined remains of large but buildings a found in the location of the gigantic oblong crater in the ground whose is had been strewn with the mangled fragments of dead glandelinian there and whose bottom was covered deep with dead bodies. One witness

wared thus;

Figure of explosion occured when I was a thirty miles away from the same.

W.It was so sudden that the shock threw me off my feet, and I felt as if
u in a daze. I cannot describe the earsplitting din of the blowout, but
seene did look as if the very bowles of the earth was blown up into the
, and the smoke and debris made darkness for several mimute, s and dirt
all fragments of dirty stuff rained about me as thick as a dreadful
use, and I was covered with falling mud and blood though I did not know
to it came from. I have seen many great eruptions of volcanoes, even the
I eruption of Mt Calverine but the explosion made a greater scene than
it, and the explosion almost gave me a prostration from the shock though
as so far from where it occured. I never knew what happened untill I recies
alwed the news that it was an explosion, I having thought it was some kind
suption coming from a gulf that had opened in the ground at that great

Het and her sisters were surprised and shocked also when they learned ithe disaster, which happened both to the enemy and the Calverinians, but all more pleased to know that it was worse for the enemy. They even hoped it such a disaster would happen to Manley, and halt his advance on the lift of Horma, or to the two Purgaratirians so that they could not reach the Callio before Hanson or general vivian got there with their armies defend them. The whole country was full of the news, Angelinia and the way Abbicannia too, and the whole world, who had at first thought that war was only a noisy and not a bloody one began to open its eyes and what was going to happen next. Was the war becoming a hell on earth with congloweration of disasters, or where they doing something else that only later on shok shock hell itself from its deadly horrors.

108-601 500 501

The concussion of the great explosion had been very extensive and the large town of Fivizzan-ice thirty six miles northeast of Norma Catheine, had been demolished according to a dispatch to the Angelinian exchange tenegraph.... The dispatch added that goleriarleriantonia, and wontie Christice wewere badly wrecked but fortunately that no lives were lost. The easth earthquake shock po produced by the explosion which was heard at the distance to worma catherine and sounded like a dull rumbling, only lasted thirteen seconfds but never theless the population were wise enoughtto flee from their homes at the first evidence of approaching disaster, and shouting and weeping smid the confusion and ruin they watched the houses go tumbling down into clouds of dust and wreckage. The sunares of the city of julo callio were soon filled with crowds of panic stricken people, but the greater musber fled to the fields. The hands of the cloke in the towers of the big churches in Morrow Catherine stopped at 8,55 in the morning proceeding the concussion, be/ bells in various steeples in churches of all towns shaken by the convussion were set ringing loudly by the disturbance, and persons in catherine suare square declared that they saw one large office building ocillate from the concussion..... They had at first thought the region was visited by an earthquake though the noise of the explosion was heard plainly where they were and sounded like rumbling thunder....

The concussion was indeed of a most violent nature. Castoria, Imotonia, Imporia, Cather, Nellhelder, planders, germaine, pansennel, Aberdeania, Catherine Norman, Avezsenice, Marcocellio, Marischanec, Evangeline St Clare; Angelinia Agathis, Vivian Wickey, Angeline, Glorinia, Jennie Turmer, Jennie Tory, Gertrude, Mannon, Shannonia, Mary Ann, Belldon, Angeline Beldon, Vivian Francis, Angeline Francis, Francis Atlanta, Brigano, Zamagustopilis, and Helperton were reported badly shaken with all windows badly shattered and roofs, and walls out of place. But no buildings fell furturately though a number of per people in each place were killed or injured by the severe glasket orm which poured down in torrents into the t streets from high buildings.

In Angelinia Agathis the dead and injured were considered very nujerous, and many more were injured by falling plaster in their homes and by torrents of glass.

At other sections along the Mc-wollester Run there was considerable dis asters going on for the enemy under general Francis Mo-Whirther. The ensury had taken possession of tranches which the Angelinians had poured into millions of dangerous rats, and also lice, then turned logse gas wells into frightful flame and explosions, killing thousands of landelinians in a death of excruciating agony,, and the earth fiarly rocked under the infferno of high explosives set off m by the Angelinian Angelinian mine enigneers, and the sky was for weeks and weeks aquiver with flame and thuderous explosions of sarsplitting din, and adding to the dreadful demoniacal glare and darkness of smoke, mud, and filt in the vomit of hell, came back Glandelinian soldiers, with eyes burned out, faces and bodies, mulitulated, legs, and arms shattered, while dead commades, had been seen mangled, and many bodies were even blown to fragments, intestines mixed with the dirt, minds of survivors shatt ered by this horrible disaster, souls shook shocked to idoi idiocy, the pitiful efforts to push covers from chests, were where no covers were, as the fearful programmia smothered the last ha heart best. There were so many fine fellows of Slandelinians who dropped like myriads of flies before they had a chance they sought, the battle field battlefiled. Who could bear to see the hospitals, the long rows of cots which the thousands upon thousands of upstanding fellows of a while before lay in crumpled and disfigured masses.

Even to day now in the story some thirty war like battles of greater or k lesser magnitude, about seven of major proportic's, were spreading death, disease, anguish and mulit mutilation over half of the standing Glandelinian armies not as yet being able to move forward. Societ did seem indeed just now that most of the disasters were hitting the clandelinian ar mies, and hitting them hard at that. The great explosion at Mc-pollester hun, and the series of disasters that overtook general Mc-phirthers crushed and mangled armies before he had one single chance to fight a single battle with the christian encaics. General manley was still advancing on ty tward Juo Julo Callio, but he feared exceedingly that he wouldwnot make the passage because general Hanson, and his brother general viviances moving northward with all speed possible, and that already both armies were consentrating against opposition, one at Mc-pollester pun or Abbie-Ann, and another awaiting movements of the Glandelinian army concentrating upon the Glorinia num.

is conflicts even now far exceeded any ever known in the great war of gight in fourty one, and the activity of the two armies were more lively. The inclinians were like quick cyclones, striking here and there continually in whose most baffling manner, their armies fairly sizazing everywhere is oming at une unexpected points, and manley greatly did readed that his se was now facing a most dreaded disaster. Julo callic it mut be for himself, and Purgajorian not for capturing the places, but for protection untill general cohnston Jacekn Manley his father would come into calver the to help him down the fierce opposition of the christians.

For a time it did seem indeed that even now it was landelinia it was at state. The number of christian armies in calverinia outmumbered is enemy ten to one, and the ammunition of the christians was so plentiful himse of it could be used up by was wasting for three months at a time. Wanley decided that something must be done to check Hanson and general him untill he could arive at Horma Catherine and Julo Callic. General him, and Germania Vivian must be reinforced and at all possible speed, his ohe sent part of his own armies to go to the aid of these two hard his diandelinian armies, who soon he knew would fight with the energy dispair, and with the fury of complete desperation.

After the armies were well on the way to reinforce general germania min, and the other Glandelinian army at Glorinia nun, manley moved his suce to a forced march, while he ordered Purgortorian to close with the sitian army that was opposing him at Bailot and throw this christian army if possible. But Purgatorian for a time was worried for he could not have as the christians while retreating had destroyed every possible means at the Glandelinian army could subsist on, all bridges were down, forest were burning, and great floods had followed, all done by the christians. In managed to push on in his advance however though he considerable opposition at the Saundersberry bridge which he assayed to see and which later before any mans could be efected to push the christians at they had succeeded in blowing up the bridge, and thus the glandelinians to construct pontoon bridges in order to advance and he was also checked.

Finally Purgatorian wrote to Manley;

'Am meeting disasters, and opposition at every step, and though pable to advance my advance is exceedingly slow, for the christians ire now retreating after the battle of Ballet have flooded the country mont of me destroyed all bridges, and railroad communication, and set at fires of considerable extent, and have even mined every line of my much, and my losses have been exceedingly heavey. I believe it would be ent to slow up in our advance before all christianity hurls itself against like the sea and annihilates us. I and the other general have met ser resistance for weeks every day, and the christians are doing all wr of destruction in their desporate offorts to check our advance. te h has been desperate fighting for a whole day at saundersberry bridge the christians have din dynimited, and set aftire, and have even tried neans to prevent the making and construction of pontoon bridges, puring dailing a heavy fire upon the engineers, and so on, and the losses have suffered without a general battle, and only during our advances is pathing terrific. They even have poured shot and shells, and explosives the engineeengineers, and blow up bridges as fast as we are construct them. For my part I'm believing that we made fools of ourselves for start this quarrel with the Angolinians. They seem worse than the Abbieannians to to fought in eighteen fourty one. The Angelinians are stepping all over but without fightin g any general battle either. So I believe it is very wint to slow up in our advance before another great disaster comes and His at that.

General Purgatorian.

ind push on, and refused to slow up in his advance. He was confident it general vivian and Hanson would be checked at Hc-Hollester Run or ideam, and at Clorinia Run, and if this could be possible there would be stopping his advance on Julo Callio, and Norma.

In the meantime the Angelinian governments had discovered what nature of a foo was invading Calverinia. The Clanddinian soldiers were worse than any kind of desperadoes or criminals, and would murder priests, gisters, whas and all kinds of people belonging to religious orders besides helpless women and children, and Hanson having been appealed to not lately, notified the Pope of the situation and the Pope advissed Hanson that he had full aurthority to order even priests and huns to arm themselves against the invaders, to prevent themselves from being disgraded, and that if the religious refused to do so they would be committing the sin of showing contempt for their country.

At many other occasions it would have been no doubt against the law of god and the Church for a priest or Mun to return a blow for glow but in this case the Catholic Pope would have been perfectly justified in ruling that the nuns and

priest could defend themselves, as wished.

"The clandelinians are people who know od; but do not love him at al all 'Said the Pope to general Hanson in a message. 'They have become degrade degraded it is no doubt from too many privations that came upon their nat ion in olden times, but then there are also too many rich within their cities and it is mainly these rich that are pushing the war upon the poor Calver inian nation, and which behooves Angelinia to stand up for the rights of the christian nations and that Angelinia will and must see to it that calver inia will despite her Mc-Whirther blunder be safe from the wicked glandelinian invaders.

All the religeous are to be instructed to defend themselves against these devilish invaders who murder children, and care not for the crippled and desitute children in institutions or orphan asylumns and massacre them also in cold blood or drive them into horrible slavery. These children of orphun asylume must be protected at no matter what the c cost, and Glande limin must be opposed to the uttermost limit. "

Hanson took the advise of the Pope and gave forth the degree and thus the reason now why so many priests and names were in his army to help in the cause, either rebell the invader, attend the christian wounded, and to in struct others to do what is just. The priests were within the christian lines as soldiers, and to Say Mass and admisister the Holy gurcharst to the soldiers before they went to fight battles.....

Abbieannia and even Abyssinkile in the meantimethad been watching this great war with interest and alarm combined. The situation had been critical it is true, but just now they felt easier for Angelinia was able to move bigger armies into Calverinia than the enemy could, and even kept the enemy armies from crossing both the Angelinian borders and that of Abyssinkile. The nations of the world had at first thought that there was nothing at all to the war. War correspondents which had not at first seen anything of the battles had declared that much of the war was only a clamarous squabble. a scene of great movements, and great floods, and fire, and horrible ex pli explosions but that even the lesser wars of olden times could have and do have more flercer battles. This kind of news made it at first believable that the war was nothing at all in its fury, that the enemy did not do much fighting, and that the few battles already fought were nothing at all but mere skirmishes.

But later on they grew apprehensive when all supplies of goods never came to their ports, again, and worse of all Christmas cheer seemed cut off. The great mation Protestentia which alone had never suffered at all do during the war and which though so far across the sea as she was had did her best to render aid in supplies and ships for Angelinia investigated the amount of the war herself through her own secret service men and war correspondents and found out how slight indeed was the war already though it had raged

for so many months. "The war is something terrible" Was the report that she had rectioved from the spies and war correspondents. 'The recent reports from the other investigators no doubt could not see much of it through so e reason and so have given their false reports. The war at the begginning before Angeline Run, excepting the battle of Jennie Wren rown had been slight it is ture did not meacunt to anything at all, but since then there has been a great number of battles fought and just now the battle of gaster Starring is one of the worse conflicts ever raged anywhere yet and the losses of the foe aumounted to over eight million entirely in killed wounded and prisoners. The battles many of them are fiercer than any seen in the war of eighteen fourty one, and even now vigorious activity has been going on, and also great forced advances of the christian armies for the enemy are threatening

allo Callio and Norma Catherine. Great concentration of christian armies are muring at Mc-Hollester Run, and at Glorinia Run, and h it appears as if an nighty big battles are going to rage at these two points as the oppos forces are larger than ever in strength now. It is feared that the war going to be one of the worse ever seen if it grows any worse and continues

report that the aurthorities of Protestentia recieved convinced her of facts, and recieving news also of the horrors of the sea, on account of glandelinian war rovers, and of the other dreadful accounts of fierce hirther she realized that a great war was indeed started over there. destentia being nearer to Abbieannia and directly south of her for a right line notified her and her nearest neighbors of the real facts and son mall christian nations were more awakened and awaited for more reports the war. They now realized whi a terrible struggle it was and wat more mible a war it was vevidenelty going to be. am vivian was hoping that it was going to be a hot summer this year because hew full well that the glandelinians would not be able to stand much of fierce calverinian summers which was hotter than their own tropical countr stry, and then winter would also go against them. But this summer that coming proved to be a moderate one, though fortunately the elements quite against them. i had some priests now who were generals in his army, and who were otherwis ewise recieving other higher commissions as it was the rule of the alinian government for all priests who enter the christian armies to days commissions...... Some of the priests who served in the war later n Viviania, Norc viviania, Hansonia Johnston, Luckwick Hansonia, smin Mc-Whirther, Wienstien, Ruebaum Hansonia Mc-Whirther, Leonia im Bickmell, Cornece Bickmell, Smugetonia, and general Nero Halphin. me generals alone helpled whilliamshurger zimmermann later to do what ther general could do, and that is crush the enemys invasion in Western arinia, dissilusion the enemy in the south, and crush the enemy in the and overthrow the Kintergarden horror for good and all..... of these generals just before Hanson clashed with the enemy at his muched location held a meeting with many of the private soldiers

"You men and young lads here serving the christian cause, are not serving the God of our beautiful Reaven but also fighting for your ones you left behind, and for the safty of dear old calverinia. You easily crushed and overthrown all attempts of the enemy to invede plinia either from the south or from the north, and can also hold off meny from taking at least Angelinia Agathia even if you do fail to them from taking the cities of jule Callie. But me must try all we can to prevent even this, God is with us, and so are all the saints. If our te is not just then all heaven is not just. If we were fighting a great Holy christian nation ourselves then we would be fools before the eyes the world. But who are we sighting! "

Mdressed them thus;

"A damable foe of god." Was the astonishing outcry for an answer a some christian soldier in the audience and all took up the cry of Am with clandelinia. Wips her out. To hell with her 'And so on untill officers had to on command silence t so the speech of general Wienstien

and be continued. "Well I'll have to admit that that soldier pronounced the right tience. 'Said the general.' We are fighting a damable enemy of god, a who has turned its back on god for no reason at all, a nation that do all in its power to crush christianity if possible so the cruel ion could establish child slavery throughout the wo whole world. It is the child slavery which have started this trouble it is the murder of Mably many children of you soldiers at Crowley and Jennie Wren Town, and lives you have inlisted for the stage of revenge on the foes of od. to a horrible occurance, which we all know, and which had aroused the of Angelinia t o the highest point. After the battle of crowley it of your armies some time to be moblized probably about two months but First holess you are now overwhelming the enemy and we all ho e for a speedy mittor of the clandolinia tryiant. Glandolinia is a regular demons nat in the has no doubt hell to back her in her cause. But we have heaven to and the christian nations as well-And though I'm sure many of you ping into battle to morrow just the same I hope I'll see yet the same is I see to morrow and after, and don't say that you won't return but will. We can all avoid destruction to ourselves if we are careful

100-101 500-301

and can quelch the glandelinian hordes if they do dare attack out lines. God is always with the just, and he will always be with the just. Let us offer a Novema to our Lady of Perpetual help and I'm sure she'll help us to conceive our safty, and help us also to make a good and crushing success in out undertaking, and if even we do not get to Julo Callio in time we can show the enemy just the same that we can force them to leave it again or suffer destruction. The sconer we get through with this bloody war the sconer we'll be at peace. Angelinia did not want war, she had no intentions of fight ing war that is why she kept out of the trouble so long, and even stood for the meia deators who came to see your governer Hanson and general ivian. But the war has been forced upon us and we will have to fight it out untill its all settle settled for good and all.

The Novemawas said by all the soldiers present, and then they despered after cheering the newly commissioned christian general. He was not a jew despite his name but a pure blooded Abbieannian priest who had come through

Calverinia to help serve the christian cause.

The situation however was growing rather hard for the enemy. It was only the glandelinian armies under Puraragtorian and Purgatorian w and Manly who were advancing. Other glandelinian armies in the south were as well off as ships ran aground on a sandy beach, held well-in check by the bigger and overwhelming Angelinian armies, and some glandelinian armies had been compelled from necessary conditions to surrender without fighting a battle, and it seemed eviden evident that the southern calverinian boundary line would soon be even free from glandelinian armies.

Though not captured the city of crowley was being more strongly besieged and a strangle hold was becoming so tight on the enemy defenders that the clandelinian governments had become frantic and sent larger armies to make efforts to cross the southern Angelinian boundary to go to the aid of the besieged, but they could not cross the boder border to save their lives and efforts had b to be methodth out some other way to relieve the besieged.

A 1,1 the southern rivers near the boundary line had been damed up by the christian troops and armies, and all barricades formely made by the enemy when they succeeded in putting down the christian invasion into glandelinia was in possession of thechristian armies, and for the whole length of the Angelinian boundary line there was parks and batteries of the strongest artillery.

Manley feared over this exceedingly and believed that something must be done, and so knowing that he could spare some other troops he decided to send these to threaten the main goal and that was Angelinia Agathia. This was a hell for the enemy not a fortress, and Hanley had forgotten this. Hanson had been wiser than the wisest owl and the fact that despite some victories the enemy won in battles there latervin the war that the stronghold was never captured was that Hanson had strengthened it with all the available guns sent from Angelinia and the flower of sixteen christian armies which were made up all of the best Abyssinkilian, Concentinians, Domiobians, and Abbieannians. There was not a christian force at Angelinia about 56,789,999 strong and how could Manley be so foolish as to think he could capture it now with the force of ID,000,000 men he was sending against it. And a million three hundred and sixty five thousand six hundred seventy six cannons of all makes also guarded the place, and stronger fortifications had been builded there in the past thirty years that would be able to stop any hundred million men that would dare attempt to attack it for years. It could never be cap tured and Hanson emiltantly knew it and had to laugh.

The great stronghold of vivian wickey had fallen into enemy hands and on account of the presumption of the foolish calverinian government, but Hanson had made prompt action and made it impossible for Angelinia Agathia to ever be captured. Another important point for the enemy was the great fortified works confronting the beautiful city of grangeline St clare. This Hanson knew, and had also so well fortified that it could also stand any assault as much as Angelinia Agathis, and if it could be captured, well then the devils could also overthrow heaven. Dreadful was the seens once already during Manleys a vance on Julo Callio. General Egodines glandelinian army had advanced upon the town to seize it, that is the town of Banderline, when they found it deserted and no one there. They forwith took possession of it, and then setting it sire; made a direct advance on Evangeline St clare promishing Manley that God and all his angels could never even protect the place. It is not stated here what occured but it must have been something terribly unusual, because this glandelinian army was like the mysterious disappearance of a ship at soa, it was never heard of again. So for a time Evalgeline St clare was dreaded, and many clandelinian armies throughout the second year of this great war kept their distance from this ominious place, a place-of dread, of incompeivable dangers, a hell upon earth forwary and reckless Glandelinian armies. Calverinia was a hornots nest for clandelinia and why she kept up the invasion so long as she did was a prompt mystery.

If then a shell went over the top of a house and exploded fiercely on the making a most infernal noise like the crash of the loudest thunder smid prending of timbers and the falling of norter and bricks, the confusion searing all the horses, and in the mixup, as one of the privates was facing general, the soldiers horse could not march backwards, he became tangled with the general, and impeded for a moment his progress. Turning to the vier with a most savage expression he hollered;

Wet the hell out of my way you darn fool. We all know where Meldonia uthis morning. Where is general Meldonia now. W ho in the hell are you low that you dare get in my way!

ing this confusion there was lots of music, but it was no bands playing it the clandelinians had their swift parade through the streets of a line in Angelinia to the music of hundreds of booming cannon, screeching lis, and the sharp notes of thousands of musket s volleys every minute. It kind of mucis was in the air all around the retreating landelinians ampanied by the groans and cries of the wounded and dying men, who were to piled into the courthouses, churches and all the other houses con at for holding all the disabled landelinians. One of the Slandelinian mals managed to crowd his horse through the dense masses of soldiers, wagners and every other thing, who were surging tward the main line lany of the mals were indeed gratified to see general Bainberry sitting on his horse quite alone in the lot to the right of one of the farm gates, while a

of generals were standing across the road from it. All of this time the clandelinian soldiers which in the re at led the way had been coming str stendily across the stream either broken down pontoon bridges or crossing in the way water like so many g that follows a leader blindly over a high fence and it never did iss if the confused glandelinians would come to a halt then, and it isem as if many of the landelinian generals did not make any efforts ever to stop the rushing to the rear of their men, who not only swarmed gross the s river, jp up the road but come sta straggling through the by hand every field like many fleeing gray ants, skipping over all kinds inces and unmole u unmolested, and kept on going farther back, as if m was no hoping to stop them at all. General Aronburger sto pped on one of the road near general Perryville, that he night look around from this it to see how things were going on, and to his consternation discovered n the wilder m musketry and confusion ensuring that the Angelinians going it lively over tward the extreme right of the retreating army of Milinians, and moving irrestibly in the direction that is known as the his fords. The general realized that the Angelinians would get around te rode he had come down on, and capture the entire retreating lande an force at Seminary Run if something was not done right away to stop hasty a advance. For obvious reasons he did not intend to allow his division to m be made prisomers, if his horses legs o could help him w fast enough to bring aid, and thus by severe resistance keep his out of the grip of the Angelinians. While he was making his way back me of the main roads he ran across general plain-ightlinger who had just up in search of general Aronburger. T Blaimightlinger-brilliant, dash slorious Blainnightlinger-roie across the way to general Aronburge burger, who had been standing silently by his horse biting his finger li, evidently as much rattled as it was possible for a good soldier to

"Aronburger" Said plain-nightlinger in a voice and with an emphasis that exted the attention of the crosds of soldiers that had gathered there, at's get out forces behind those stone walls and fences, untill parger send us reinforcements and then I'll assure you that those christian dogs they get us out of the new position."

Aronburger looked surprised, and said something in a low trembling with excitement, then there were some more words between the logan to explain with excited gestures the importance of securing excition. Then Aronburger at a glance, taking the importance of this to take together for another moment, and then said to the lower generals had came up at the moment moment;

"How put all your men behind those fences as quick as pos'
in, and don't let another man get back or it, or continue the retreat."
Then turned turning to the staff of assembled officers that were there

"Don't allow anote another man to go to the rear, drive them all

Some one then asked if they --- the staff should use force indis

100-101 100-101

Who then would dare declare that general Hanson was no fit commander for the great christian armies. He had declared thus in one of his statements to the Angelinian governments;

'It is my purpose to see to it that these two most important cit ies are to be guarded against the enemy even with the strongest position, the strongest armies, and the greatest numbers of artillery, and great ammount f of ammunition. Even if I or my brother cannot reach julo callic and norma catherine in time, the securiety of these other two strongholds will insure the complete safty of Calverinia, and as long as Angelinia Agathis or Evange line St Clare never can be taken by the enemy, the enemy in some time will be made happy enough to get out of Calverinia as fast as her armies can retreintreat.

The clandelinian general Seminary confratong claderlinias army had had a sort of brush with the Angelinians for quite a while, and he had intended to go back to the Mc-Farran woods which he had recently left, thinking it the very best place to get a view of the batt lefield. The landelinian general was steering his horse in that direction down the main road under considerable shell fire, when for a while he saw long lines of white smoke and before he knew exactly what was going on, there came suddenly from another direction that awful sharp din of volleys of musketry, and then he discovered that seemingly everybody was coming hastily away from the mys terious woods. It looks looked a as if a show was over, and the crowds were rushing along the roads, and over across fields, as men and women who are anxious to catch the last car or the last train. He did not realize that it was a panic and confused retreat of his clandolinian soldiers untill he saw riding u up the road in a direction away from the scene of battle a large cavalacade, which he knew to be the other general and all his staff. It was general plantercy. Suddenly a shot took away a part of his head and he fell. On looking through the dis dusty and battle torn woods that dreadful afternoon tward Seminary which he had so recently left some distance inside the clandelinian line, the clandelinian general was astonished beyond measure to see several Angelinian batteries right in the middle of some broad roads firing like all nation tward the retreat ing hordes of landelinians. It has always remained one of the greatest surprises of the glandelinians to understand how that Angelinian battery could have possibly have gotten the through the landelinian army so suddenly and have been firm firing volleys of shells down the roads into the retreating to columns from their own position, when they knew well indeed before the batteries had been two or three miles out of the road on their own position. None of the clandelinian troops could hold out against the persuers and indeed they were glad to get back to the main line of Dargers army, and gave some slight resistance and thence the whole army fell back closer closer to Beppo Angelinia.

The clandelinian generals were distressed to see that their own men were beginning to pour into the main streets of Beppo Angelinia in such con fusion and seemingly from wevery direction, and it seemed that all were sager eargly making for the main roads, and it was surprising that the frequent shots from the christian batteries did not hasten the clandelinian generals place a particle, for they kept on giving their orders in sullen ill natural natured tones, and walked their horses as slowly as if heading a funeral procession.

But the reat retreat of the glandelinians was severe nevertheless. It was very much as if a great showhouse or church or gigantic theatre had been suddenly on fire, and had been blood bedaddlef in a frightful panic, the people who were in the side aisles were rushing down on the crowds in the main entrance, so that everything became blocked by the confusion worse confounded. As a glandelinian soldier indeed one of the generals felt that it was disgraceful to allow a retreat forfore a crowd of christian dogs as he called them go so far, and to abandon their positions to the christian invaders, and with such thoughts burning within him, and fired by the great excitement of the scene, and remeb remebering that in his ride he had passed the twenty fifth corps under Meldonia only a little way out, he rode up to general galdersburry the main commander of the routed force, and fafacing the stately general said said after saluting;

"'General I passed go general Meldonia only a little way out of the road." If his forces could be brought up maybe we could check the rout and bring the christian advance to the da immediate halt."

The general without halting said graffly; "Where is Meldonia?"

"Early this morning."

imburger retorted violently.

Yes shoot any man that refuses to b obey. We got to check those wistian dogs who are advancing on us and shall.

Elainnightlingers and Aronburgers very presence seemed to inspire most the men who had now began to gather in front of the newly picked out sitions in great crowds, attracted by the excitable manner of the two great marals. Sone other officer turned to all the under officers now, took com and and ordered o every officer and soldier to draw his pistol and sabre and prevent another man to continue the retreat. No more men went back swer, and the position was guarded by a force of over three million men. It nevertheless the christians just now did not press the attack thus far is despite the rout of the plandelinian army the battle was mostly only desultory scrimings that happened as suddenly as a violent collision and high the losses on both sides was general there however was no general divity. This was however the first real engagement at peppo Angelinia and a only a prelude to the general storm that was really coming.

However every body of the clandelinian officers had done their level at, had done their utmost to check the panic of the shattered columns, the had been doubled back from the right, and the officers and men two into confusion, and the few men of the staff did have a hard time to ally these demorilized demorilized glandelinian soldiers, for as is well two everybody we who has any connection with the army, a body of men as broken into total rout by the effects of a shock coming from the irrest the charge of an enemy are about as hard to control as a resistless mount in torrent.

On the occasion when the christians were being sli h slightly siked, and when general grantlin felt that the batteries had killed my christian over there, he was startled to see coming tward him two fellow loss carrying, or rather rather supporting, a third between them; m getting closer the alandelinian general observed or discovered that a man they were carrying h had his leg off; indeed, it indeed seemed as his whole lower body had been torn off at the hip by some shell explosion, giring his bleeding flesh hanging in shreds to his light gray pantaloons. clandelinian general naturally stopped when they got nearer, when he povered to his abject horror, that the poor mans bowles were actually iling on the ground. He was yeyet alinve; his eyes were fixed upon the indelinian general in a sorrowful longing way, that he could never forget mer get out of his mind again. While paralized by this horrible sight, general was so sick that he almost fell from his horse, by seeing one of pen accidentally thread on his bowles which served to draw more of his strais from his torn and bleeding body. The fellow was then past all earthly In The general hurried forward to get away from the horrible sight, only tome to a dead boy in purple who was lying flat on his face as if he had on literally biting the dust, all chocked up, p----dead.

Sladerlinias attack-however was great in this conflict. It w far trivaled both Pickets at Gettysburg and a Meades at Fredericksburg combined was the most greatest evene event of the war up to this time. With a te branch of the Erminie River in the main rear, general laderlinia had a portion of his army across the Erminie and over a plain under a may artillery fire, and in the face of a line of masketry fire twenty lies, long, and broke the celebrated gtonewall Glandelinian frontal positions to pieces, and penetrated seven miles beyond the foe line caused and using the great confusion that had occured. It the enemy had sustained to following fury of the other battle would have been avoided. The enemy bring the same time had made charge after charge against an absolutely symposistic position, and this division of glandelinians went into the very in the death, though they did not reach the christian position, but they also nearest to it and kept their ground while the other landelinian for the been routed, and did not retreat untill they were ordered to fall

Indeed what would have been the result if general ranklin of the tany had been supported by parger, when he attempted furiously to break be christian line during one of the counter charges. And if Sedwicklin had been properly supported by landers Hockerline during the portion of the insequent when the christians captured the almost impregnable works of light lary's Heights. Tonce more if general Pickerton had succeeded and broken into the christian line, and had been supported by general Streetslong, that if the sixth division of Abbieannians, and Abyssinkilians, which had sarely been engaged in the great fight had turned in on these clandelinians on the flank, if any of them landelinians had gotten back to tell the tale it but he a complete astonushing miracle. If on the other hand general Leade had taken general Aronburgers advise, and turned the reserves and sixteenth

^{&#}x27;hy out on one of the roads a little piece."

[&]quot;When did you see him out in the road?"

corps loose after general Pickerters routed division the battle that came late later would have been avoided, and general parger would have been compelled to retreat...... If the enemy were to try the attack on the christians now as they planned they would be whipped worse. If they don't believe it just fire on general gladerlinias headquarters. If we had not been born we would not have to die.

In the meantime some men of the christian army all new soldiers were continually implering general laderlinia r to let them have just one chance at the wicked glandelinians. They continually begged that they might have an opportunity to distinguish themselves before they returned to Angelinia. So the general told one of his under generals to put all of these men out on the main picket line, which was just now really a most dangerous place, for they were in close quarters and in close proximity to the rear guard of general Dargers hard pressed army. Thorear guards of a badly cor nered Glandelinian army, as was general pargers at that time, is ibdeed an ungly I place to put any number of new recruits, and general Sladerlinia knew very well that in yeilding to their request, he was subjecting them to a very great danger, but then general gladerlinia concluded that he would have some little fun out of the new recruits, and so he placed them on the advanced line, and watched to see what they would do if they were attacked.

-All the officers who followed dismounted, and were watch ing the lines of the clandelinian soldiers, the officer of the guard protestig protesting against having these new men on his line, saying that they would be surely likely to raise abornets nests about their own as well as their commades ears, but general Sladerlinia told them to let them try their hands for a little while. These men went up the hill a little distance, when their brilliant uniforms attracted the attention of the clandelinians, and, as they acted as if they were going to drive pargers army across the Erminic, they let these recruits have a few shots by way of warning, which was answered by

the Angelinians, who became excided with a bo excited with a broadside. The clandelinian fire had injured some fourty mon of the recruits, one big fellow keeling over and yelling like a little boy sturping a sore toe. Instead of continueing up the hill, or even falling back, they all crowded together where the wounded lay, and began to condole with them while the others took defense behind trees and continued firing at the enomy in return. They were finally brought away, with the loss of a few more scores of men, and they did not bother general gladerlinia again to be placed in the front rank of the army.

Indeed the times were lively during the war all around. Hanley learned that general parger was not successful in holding out against the attacks and movements of general gladerlinias christian army, and feared that he would be able to carry all before him if something was not done pretty soon he felt confident that he would have to send him general reinforcements too. He wrote to general parger the following;

"General I'm sending you more troops and as soon as you recieve them for the sake of the country you love hold gro n ground against the Angelinian dogs and give them general battle for once.Do not retreat from Beppo Angolinia by all means, and do all in your power to check general laderlinia. All de depends on your holding out.

> General john tacken Manley.

Surprising to say Angelinian scouts had secured this message by capturing the messager while they with the Gemini were out scouting in their hoods and regallias and thus this note was conveyed to general laderlinia who at once sprung all his cave cavarly in the direction where the enemy reinforce ments were to come, and so if they appeared general laderlinia had instructed the cavarly to op oppose them w for all their were worth. The cavarly never needed to do a thing however. The reinforcements never came. That got into contact with one of general general ivians divisions which was extending its lines a, along the Mc-Hollester Run, and was scattered after a small battle at Bridalve Bridal Veil Falls. Thus parger was not able to recieve reinforce ments, and which if he did it would not have done him any good either. The cavarly could have easily cut the reinforcing army to pieces before it ever reached Dargers army.

elet and her sisters had in the mantime ben saying on the enemy again ind had been persued in the dark for a very long while. Thelittle girls had through the darkness wild wildly, recklessly and as fast as they could arecaly konwing where they were going, and only feeling that each jump or p led them further and further from the persueing cavarly men. The night quite dark and very rainy. The little girls raced across a plowed field fence over which they managed to climb quickly, and plunged into a leket or wood of small pine trees, and far behind them all the while they ald hear the yelling and hot hooting of their wilder persuers. Once into cover violet and her sisters plodded along slowly being obliged to ther step their steps. It was blind traveling indeed, and the little els avoided from running into the briair bushes, that were so plentiful in part of Calverinia. Through this thicket at every step the noise of breatwigs and bushos seemed dangerous and libaliable to betray their pren hence to the persueing enemy. They did not know where the unbroken paths id lead them, did not know where they were going, but they could not for hir lives keep still for a single moment, feeling impelled by some power thkeep going on, on and how long the little girls dodged and scratched raigh the briar bushes can never be told. They only remembered thatat every esteps they would be obliged to halt, having time and again ran their very as against some low thorny limbs of the heavy growth of saplings, that Malmost bring the tears to their eyes from the smart pains inflicted.

They carried their bonnets in their hands like they always did pland pressed, and their long hair like that of Absalon gave the little ls a great deal of additional trouble.

however was soon beyond sight and hearing of the persueing cavarly men a they had left in the road. But violet and her newsisters nevertheless mt despaired of getting far enough away from the clandelinian position prevent capture before daylight would come. When the little girls would st for a few minutes to untangle themselves from the bushes, or to feel or way of over a fallen tree, that heard all kinds of curious noises in the liness of the night in the woods, and they were indeed the echoes of per ag glandelinian on foot. Above all things violet and her sieters feared the glandelinians would precure some bloodhounds that wouldy be used track any fugitives in the deepest thickets. In this way indeed sielet and sisters passed a most miserable night. Though they foured the clandelinian nevertheless feared more the dogs. In all their adventures in the camps at and her sisters had always carried with them their little colts these they knew how to use, and the little girls had resolved that they is be used freely against either glandelinin soldiers or bloodhounds, and the rest of the bullets would relieve than from further persuit. For r first experiences I must admit that violet and her sisters were fright they were scared half to death, and would have given the world and that was in it if it belonged to them to have gotten out of the miserable to in which they had unintentionally placed themselves. Under such con bus even a frightened boy w 1 will become desperate. Violet and her ters fully determined that if persued too closely they would see sell r lives as dearly as possible, and if the clandelinian persuers had not led them they felt that they themselves should feel perfectly justified loing the bulsness for themselves rather than take any changes in the to of those bloodcuridling slaughter hounds. This was the way the little is were feeling while for the moment they were sitt ing on one of the logs inised when any person is haunted down they can accomplish some wonder leats in w quick traveling, even if the diffuc difficulties M overcome are distressingly immunerable. Violet and her sisters t now looked very much lit like seven little Match girls. They each had at one shoe, their hair was tangled, their clothes were badly torn, bare did, and Jennie had a sore foot incured from a bullet w wound when closely med before darkness had set in. But she had forgotten all her about fore foot on which she had limped a few minutes about with before. Her wist on which a window sash had fallen was most painful and had threatened in her trouble. Though she and her sisters had been on a terrible jaunt twenty four hours, and had not yet found found the christian lines, they not at that time feel, tired, sleepy, or even hungry though they had tisten a bite for all those hours. While they were waiting for a rest on at log a peculiar sickening smell had came to the little girls which Most made them sick at the stomach, and then all of a sudden they were titled, and their blood chilled, by a rustling noise in front of them slancing ahead in a terror of fright, the little girls saw gleaning through intense darkness something that they thought and believed might be the thric eyes of a Blengiglomenean creature who may mistake them for Clandelina boyscouts as they were in the enemys location. That dread was distinction, but the next instant the eyes had disappeared, with a rushfiling noise, and the object whatever it was that owned the terrible

100-101

eyes flew off through the woods, it being really a Blengiglomenoan creature a young one who had seen the little girls knew they were fugitives instead or f of enomies and so had left them alone. For the moment the little girls were so stunned that they could hardly move forward or backwards, but on second thought, realizing it was probably some bloodhound, that had sur prised them, the little girls gathered courage to move chead now that it was gone. As it had been in their path the little girls were obliged to approach it despite the horrible sickening order, which was everywhere around now. It a warm May night it was like- well old grave diggers can imagine what it was like. S Desiring to avoid the stench as much as possible. the little girls started to climb over a log, rather than wal walk too close to where they supposed the eyes had been, hurrying alone, and sholding their breath, with one hand to their noses, what was the horror of loice to find she had herself stepped from the top of the log right down on the decaying body of a ----man. Oh horrors of horrors. Who can bear to write it again. No one who rea, ly really would experience this could not bear to tell the story to any of their friends. It was too dreadful to even con contemplate, but the maked disgusting facts were, that as she stepped down on the sofy o soft object --- her foot slipped, as it were from a rotten slimy substance, throwing her partly down, and as she had one hand of on her nose, and in her efforts to recover herse herself, plunged both her hands into the soft decaying flash of the head, causing the hair to peel off the

'What did she do? What would you have done if you was in her place. She was for that moment in her life as wild as ever a lunactic could be, and cannot remember further than that she was straight ahead tward the read tward which her sisters had gone and were waiting for her, which they had first been so careful to avoid, and after reaching it she scaled the fence like a scared dog or slicen, at two bounds and ran---oh dear me--- slic did not care what she should meet after that. Her steps were long and quick, and it wasnot until untill she was completely exhausted did she stop for a rest. She rubbed her hands in the dusty road, she polished the so shoe in the dust of the road, that had slipped off the sliny bones, but the smell would not come out it seemed only to penetrate everything, and she became deathly sick from the exhaustion. The experience of that horrible hour had so turned her head and stomach that she was for the moment a wak and helpless child. In this condition she lay down in a fence corner not able to hold her head up another moment.Perhaps she fainted, though she claimed to have never fainted. She knew however that the dreadful object was a half buried man. She knew this bu because some of his hair was in the sleeve of her shirt t or waste the next day. I cannot hardly write anything more about it, and will dismiss it with the report, that it was most likely the unburied body of some diandelinian soldier, who no doubt had died in misery and agony in the recent battle that had raged. She lay curled up in the fence corner for an hour or so with her sisters hunting for her in distress and fear a that scmething had gone wrong. She imagined everything. Dear me I could fill up a whole history miles large with the thoughts that whirled through her excited feverish brain in that dreadful rai ny night. She felt that this would also be her fate. Every stick of wood seemed to be come to her a snake, and they soon seemed to become so numerous that she seemed to be surrounded by them on all sides. The trees seemed to be a mass of livingl laughing blowing giants, who we were there to laugh at her misery, --- and the noisesppwell all know how a little frog can scare a hig man when it darts in the puddle of water with a thug especially if it is night and he is all alone in a dangerous country. I('we often myself been scared when a little boy by the suddeness of their jump, but that one night for Joice ivian in particular it seemed as if all the wild animals, and fiends of creation had gathered about that country, attracted by the smell from the distant battlefil of Seminary. There were inded indeed plutly of unburied and half buried bodies call over the country about Seminary, the very air was laden with the oder from decaying horses, mules and the like. One can imagine far better then I can describe the swn sensations of an oversensitive little girl as she lay in a fence corner in Calverinia, forced to inhale the odor and obliged to hear all the dreadful naises that came out of the dark woods, and add to this the certain knowledge that if she should become prostrated, and her sisters never loc: locate her, then all hope for any relief for her from this vertible hell in Calverinia would disappear.

It was tward morning however before Violet and her sisters descovered who are joice was and then they all set out in the rising sunlight to find their back to the ghristian lines, and report what they had discovered. There just now no glandelinians in sight, but at times occasionally there could and a good view of Rlengiglomenean creatures flying far overhead and mak ga noise like a thousand whirlwinds with the roaring hum of their gigan wings. The little girls had proceeded a certainly distance down a road fur finding the river bridge and crossing, a it and were seeing the disting lines in the distance, and thought themselves safe when all at once great dogs, two mighty bloodhounds that they had not seen rushed savagely m tward the littlegirls followed closely by a large squad of fierce gollestinians. They had been tracked by the dogs, and it seemed indeed if they were going to be torn in pieces. Violet and her sisters drew their fols and shot one of the dogs, down but three others appeared,, and they med on the little girls with a fearful storm of barking and roaring, and foremost enesprang up, placing his feet n on violets breast, and tried to mach her face or throat, but only succeeded in incerting his teeth in the why part of the muscle of her left arm before the fired and killed him. the had only the thin covering of the waist, the dog tore this in a most dressingly manner rendereing her almost naked . All her life she had the the of scars of those lacerations on that arm. The wound had been a pain ime for many days, but it did show that dogs are fierce when aroused to , in persueling escaping spies or prisoners

Joice and rennie had boldly grabbed one of the other by his hind legs, and succeeded in throwing him on his back, which Angeline time to level her pistol, fire and kill him outright.

The remaining dogs attracted by the scent of the dead man on joices and dress could scarcely be overcome they were so wild but the lit is girls also managed to kill these, and then terrified, they rushed through anderbrush wildly, blindly and the glandelinians now coming up and seeing idead dogs gave a shout and persued furiously.

They would have overtaken the little girls but fortunately a party of plinians had been out scouting, and they came to the rescue, and when all a worsted by the enemy were aided by three young plengiglemenean creatures attacked the Glandelinians in the most fericious style and caused them lies for their lives. As soon as the little girls were brought into the distinct lines, the bloody arm of violets was washed, and bound up in a trice of gause gauze, and without being questioned the little girls regiven a good cup of cog coffee, and some hoe cakes, with toast, and a Pork Chops, which they are with a relish.

Jennies wounded foot, wrist and arm was als also attended to the little girls were given better clothes to wear, as those they now on we were in shreds.

The Angelinians it seemed while violet and her sisters had been away secured an awful lot of cannons, and cavelynen in bright purple and red oms were flying about everywhere, nounted on their own fine horses stirring up a dust in such a way as to impress violet and her sisters the idea that the woods were full of horsemen. The infantry camps h their immense city of tents were pleasantly located, in fact everything Thed brighter from the midst of the christian army than it had from rear, but there was everywhere present, along the roads, or in the its of convienent houses, the same group of bright fierce locking soldiers deficers, who were probably awaiting theittheir time to jo n in some we excitement. There were numerious fortifications, earthworks and hald batteries to be seen, but still the very atmosphere seemed to be the and heavy with a disgusting smoll which filled the air, the is of half buried, and hlaf burned horses and mules, the bones of which he to be seen in many places covered with carrion crows which would fly mking theur ugly noises continually, as they howard about in a way to the the heart sick.

I have not much to say of the many poor fellows whose toes were it is seen above ground, and now and then a piece of purple cloth showing trough the thin covering of the earth, and one hand laid above the grave the which the fingers had been a actually rotted and eaten off. It's an ugy this property of the with the same feeling of disgust and sickness that poor joice experies that night she fell on a dead man already worm eaten.

It was stated that when violet and her sisters had been learned of meral john lindley a reward of over fifteen million dollars was offered their their desc destruction or capture whatever it may be. But though hely though he was a good general and worked hastily had a general who this is called panderbury who always talked too much.

500-501 500-501

"He once during the great advance of pan'e Manley on Morma wrote to Manley which by the way is the only instance on record of the recognition of the Almighty on the part of clandelinian general officers in the conduct of the cruel war;

'I have got general Hindernines large christian army in such a tight place that God Almighty their God, and all his heavenly host could never get him out no matter if he threw upon me all his mighty hosts of armed angels and demons put to gether.''

And yet to think about it---- have to laugh too to think of it, that within two hours after he had sent this message to general Manley, he was running his T3,000,000 men away from general Hindernines six million. The eastern Glandelinian armies had comparatively speaking a free field for all these months, they rode hundreds of miles unmolested by any christian army, while the Glandelinian armies in the west did not even dare show a finger without danger of getting it hit. The cavarly forces of Angelinians made a horrible reputation, and did much to check many Glandelinian armies, and it even now seemed to Manley that the back bone of his cause was broken and that the head of his ser en serpent of war was oc of course only alive and dangerous but it was scotched. During the lull of sladerlinias activity the cavarly raiders of the Angelinians was destroying the railroad tracks at this location belonging to the Mc-pollester and Aronburg railroad lines.

The ral railroad line running between Evangeline St Clare and Angelinia Agathis was also torn up thus making all railroad routs for the use of the Glandelinians nil. The destruction of tracks went as follows; A number of rails were lifted at a certain point, the cross ties were then takn up and built into a sort of open work brick kiln shaped piles several feet high, being quite narrow at the top. On top of this pile of well oil soak scaked weather dried logs were laid the iron rails which had been lifted from them, and these were placed so that the middle of the rails rested on the ties, the ong long heavey ends being balanced over the sides. A fire was then kindled in the tie pile, the grease in the ties, perhaps aided a little more by combustibles of other kinds, soon made as hot a fierce fire as came from the top of a furnace. The ties of course burned up slowly but with such a constant heat that the iron rails would soon become red hot , and while in this soft condition the over hanging weights of the , long ends caused them to bend and twist out of shape, thus rendering the rails uttorly useless for railroad tracks. They only become old scrape iron, and must be worked over at a mill before they could be used as rails again. They could not be straightened out by any process that will admit of its being used again in rebuilding the destroyed tracks.

At many points n on the tracks where these hot rails had been lift lifted off the fire they were twisted around the trunk s of trews trees. After they had cooled in that shape, the only way to get the old iron was to cut down the tree, and lift the loop off the stj stump.Of course if given time the clandelinian rebas rebels could repair the tracks but to do this would require several days in which new rails would have to be trans ported to the spot but then they could not get any trains as the government had sint off all the roads, and all trains were just now being hold interned in bhisannia. Glandelinia would have to use her own trail trains which were in danger also of being taken or wrecked. One of the purposes of this raid was to destroy the immense munition works on the Erminie River, for if this large establishment was captured by the energy it would supply the glandel inians with nearly all kinds of orin bomb materials, such as cannons, shells ammunition of all descriptions, bridge materials, and a thousand other ae articles necessary in war. To have effected its destruction v would most seriously cripple pargers advance in this region.

All seemed well for general parger for a time anyway because the christ ian army did not seem very anxicus to make a general attack. But this was only gladerlinias method of obeying Ransons orders. He had already attacked him immediately and defeated argers army in two battles, and was even worrying the Glandelinian general more than Hanson had ever expected. It had seemed certain at times as if parger would have attacked the christians him self, but then he dared not as Sladerlinias position was just not unassail able and to go and attack his positions would bring annihilation on the defiant Glandelinian army. Thus it did seem impossible for parger to make any kind of a movement that would get him out of the danger he was in. Without fighting any general battle as yet he found his own armies e exceedingly hard pressed, and yet he dared not attack Darger. He was only hoping that Sladerlinia would attack him.

days and it did seem difficult for many clandelinian commanders in gen all Purgatorians armies to find a certain regainet ge regiment or brigade which had been left in snug camps in well known locations only the few days previous, rigged up and beautifully laid up and decorated as if they will intened to make it their quarters all the time of the war or probably were, but had been suddenly ordered during the night pr perhaps to see distant point, and this could have been very confusing to any one

It happened on another occasion when viclet and her sisters for his last time before the battle of peppo Angelinia again took courage to you the enemy and had been successful in carrying away the most important lans, and had been persued like ghosts persue their victims, and the little girls having outdistanced their enemies had at length taken shelter han old abandoned house la half ruined once by some cyclone and thinking inselves safe here had prepared to lay down to sleep when they saw through the window to their great horror, that a whole troop of clandelinian marly who were Omarrians had approached the house, and you cannot imagine weagerly violet and her sisters watched their every movement. The officer recommend of the troop halted his command, and calling a trooper by name said thin;

"Sergeant concien you go right up to that old ruined house, and see if of those pisky children spies are in the place hiding. We have to cap to them."

This was enough for violet and he sisters. Oh god those fierce arrians. They left the window as i suddenly as if a gun had been pointed them, and ran frantically across the little room to the back windows lead w to the roof of a porch, and pushing them open, they placed a costomary how stick to hold up the sash. The little girls got themselves through the how with celerity, and Angeline who was last was about to let herself slide m the roof so that she might catch on there like heresisters did and to low herself to further drop gently down one of the supporting posts, where h her sisters did she could slide down to the ground. Stretching herself in a feeling way on the roof, still holding on to thr the window c sill west afried to let go, when down came the window sash, striking her across rtender wrist so suddenly, and severely, that she was compelled to let her hold, and of course slid down the roof formost feet formost like a t on an iced track, and landing kerflop over the side, and down to the and, and in her sudden decent catching hold of you forning Glory creepers wring with blessems half closed that were trained up to the roof and up side of the back porch and so had pulled them down with her, and lay ran instant all tangled up in them.

If there is anything that will startle man or woman it is the sudden fall of a window sash, because in most the it makes such an infernal noise, and does so little damage, but in this lucky for Angeline, her poor hand was made to answer the purpose of buffer, and deadened the sound of the falling sash, otherwise it might m falling as sashes usually do, and the noise have attracted the cavarly who were on the read at the other side of the house. Her quick shute from pupstairs of the ruined old house to the ground was softened a little the mass of Hon Horning Glory vines that she had carried down with her d which had broken also the force of wher fall though at first she was amed and had felt like crying as most children do over a fall. The house ly stood between her and her sisters, and a troop of persueing cavarly iduckly realizing their precarious predicament, she gathered herself up in the little girls dashed straight back and through a barn yard into darkness and into the dense woods beyond. What happened at the house she mr learned, as the little girls did not stop to hear another single and spoken by the Glandelinian cavarly men.

As the little girl s in the darkness reached a certain road they sudden leard coming along the road the transing and galloping of horses and the fints of men in persuit. Lying on the ground one can hear the horses feet long way off, and believing that these were the same cavarly men who had been up to the very house, the danger served to rouse the little firs all the more, and the little girls got their trusty colts ready for

The Glandelinian horsemen were ap reaching rapidly.....Violet and her sisters placed their backs against a high stone fence, cooked their pistols, and waited for their appearance. They trott ed up, talking among thomselvs in an angry manner over the escape of their fig fugitives, and without seeing the little girls continued on their hors es shieing past. That was not very wonderful, because violet and her sisters were so close to the fence as to become covered by the shadow of a big tree with long branches full of christmas leaves overcrowing overhead, and the night was too dark for obje objects to be seen even at the closest distance, especially from a party of racidly a trotting horsemen.

The pasing of this cavarly detatchment before violet and her sisters as they stood with their backs against the fence, served to arouse their dro drooping spirits somewhat, and the dust which they had raised had scarcely settled, and the sound of their horses o hoofs were yet to be heard, when the little girls became imbued with a new strength and hope realizing that there was yet some hope for their escaping the energy exten sive lines which they were still in.

The little girls thought and knew that it would be safe enough to follow along the road in the wake of the troop of Glandelinian horsemen ? A and the hope that there were no infantry pickets further along this road was evident from the fact of the cavarly being out on the search for them. Violet and her sisters stepped out into the road, with renewed energy, glad enough to be moving to a place or any place, that would take them from the sight and smells of such scenes they had witnessed once again on this spying trips the dead decaying bodies of men and animals.

Violet and her sisters did not know how long that walked, but they had to stop very often to rest as they could not stand as muh much walking as men could. The little girls were even becoming so weak that they could hardly hold their heads up, and every time they sat down they would drop helplessly, and soon find themselves going to see sleep on the road side amid all the danger they werewere in, being lulled to obliviousness by the queer unearthly sounds from the woods---the effect being pretty much the same that I once experienced when taking laughing gas in a dentists shop. Violet and her sisters roused themselves often with a greater effort, and had the daylight been delayed a little longer they would surely have been oblige oblied to succumb. The appearance of the gray dawn in the east seemed to them as a sign or token of encouragement, and from its appearance the little girls took fresh courage, and kept moving as if impelled by an unseen power, for the christian lines.

It is said that the darkest part of the night is just before the dawn dawn: so I have alw always found it myself: and it has been my observation too when I was in the army itself , that the saftest time to scout is just before or at dawn, then all animal nature seem asleep, or at least be off their guard, thinking perhaps everybody else like themselves are sleepy. This was one reason why Violet and her sisters were able to travel some distance after the Glandelinian Omarrian cavarlymon in such apparent safty. The little girls knew that if they returned along this road, they should be able to discover their approach a long time before they could get up to them, and so could get out of the way being before being discovered themselves by the foe. The little girls judged rightly too, that they would be the only trouble they should for the time have to overcome as it was evident their assignment to look after that particular section for the escaped fugitives.

Violet and her sisters were tired weak and hungry, but nevertheless the little girls moved along rather hopefully, not intending under any cir cumstances to approach a house within the enemys lines or allow themselves to be seen by any one untill they were saftly among the Angelinians and had gr

given up their captured papers to general Sladerlinia. The little girls had discovered at about sunrise a house, but they dared not approach from the road, and so they crawled wearily over the fence, and rather reductantly began their ol old taties of flanking the place and advancing in the rear of it. When they got through the woods and came to the opening mearest to the house, the little girls found themselves almost behind it. The house was larger than any they had previously seen, and they gathered from the appearance of several outbuildings, that the place belonged for the time being to a Glandelinian general and his staff for the place was surrounded by half sleepy guards. There was no some coming from the chim neys of the large house, but some came from the chimneys of the smaller buildings, which no doubt was an out kitchen. The general and his staff were evidently still asleep. Three Glandelinian soldiers were prowling about the woodyard gathering up some chips. The pange of hunger and thirst was walmost

lying the little girls pretty near wild, and being so dreadfully wek weak s exhausted, they felt they must have something to eat, that even a piece to would dod for the rest of the day. But they must have something to to keep thomselves alive. Desperate and beliving it being the saftest time take the risk, the little girls walked boldly up from their hiding place might up to the quarters, and seeing their chance, took some pies found the top of a table in one of the open windows within their easy reach and Lt it from the place before the clandelinians were aware of their presence did at last have something to eat. They trodding on manged to secure a hk from a small small brook near by.

Violet and her sisters had discovered also that they had cault tht u u up to their persuers, for the cavarly men were seen sleoping her on the ground in the ya yards or on the front and back porches. This det and her sisters thought to themselves would give them an hours start d of the glandelinian persuers, and so they gathered renewed courage ' uthe v be belief that the glandelinians would return from that point. let and her sisters struggled along through the dreary desolate pine nst, skirting the roads, and avoiding all the houses, and distant camps g observed, and side stopping the numerious sentries they saw, suffering wrely from a wounded foot obtained when Angeline fell from the house roof hit night before in her hasty escaps when the shash fell upon her hand, ill her wrist and arm was also sore, but unfortunately the houses and camps the enemy were many and large, and the little girls were not able to use roads freely. It was about noon, when the little girls heard the loud inct bayong it of bloodhounds, and reaching the top of a small hill they ran obstruction in the shape of the great Erminie River, which had to be wased by a ferry to the other side.Of course everybody who crossed this or would have to be scrun scrutinized closely so that no prisoners or Ms could escape their persuers. This river at this point was about ten trelye miles across, and the Glandelinians controlled all the mans of terminications to the other side.Dargers army then Violet and her sisters dized was extremely immense and covered an immense space of ground. po Angelinia was fourty miles distant, and the Angeline, Bondinia and herine railroad tracks was seen crossing the section at this point.

Violet and her sisters decided to wait for a train, which came alog ing in due time, and they having some money got aboard with great difficulty suse they were quite stiff and weak. Tqaking the first seats in the rear of rear car, the little girls noticed at once while being waited upon by conductor, that there were in the forward part of the same car several licers in the Confederal confederate gray unifor a of claudelinian arrians. This was not very reassuring for violet and her sisters and rather ettled their nerves, because Violet and her sisters just now had in tibed a holy terror of anything in gray clothes It was a Sunday and as they o probably off on a leave, they were engaged in their own pleasures, and start seem likely to disturbe violet and herosisters.

The glandelinian conductor informed the little girls when they Mered to pay their fare-to their destination that he was required to report thildren traveling on claudelinian trains, to a certain guard, and asked names of the little girls and their mission. Violet and her sisters showed their passes which they had secured from the Glandelinian generals head parters, but this did not do any good, and the little girls were compelled give their names. Violet and her sisters watched him expecting that he uld go straight to the Glandelinian officers, but he did not, and they To greatly relieved to see him go out of the car, sha slam the door behind in and disappear in the car ahead.

Just at this moment while the train was dashing fourty miles an hour The was q a wi whistle and while the train slackened Violet and her sisters Miled they hahad better get off, and before the cars had stopped altogether the little girls slipped quietly out the door, and dropped themselves down the ties. The little girls stood on the side of the track tracks long enough 8800 a number of soldiers get on, the conductor jumped aboard, and the und train pulled off .laving violet and her sisters standing on the track. Tiplet and her sisters were again it seemed free, but for how long they could wild not toll.

wist and her sisters decided to swin the wide river at this point no matter in the consequences of drowning, and so in they first waded fearlessly, but dier they found swimning impossible for the current was too strong, and by the good Providence of god allowed them to spy a pontoon bridge ungourded they took to and managed to cross, but when they got across and to lights they had extra labor for their tired legs to climb more fences, and miling over logs, as well as scratching through briar hushes and trampling hered fields, but they soon again took to the main road. in that day and most of the following night they had now be been going

dily in one direction, as they believed tward the christian lines, which

108-601 500-501 100-101

they had figured could not be more than twenty five miles distant from their starting point the early might after escaping the glandelinians. Feeling that they could not be far from rest and glorious relief from the dreadful strain or suspense, in which they had placed themselves since leading that old house so hastily they recklessly pushed along the open read through the darkness. Up to that point the little girls could not have retreated and saved themselves but now that they supposed they had gotten outside of the enemys lines, no explan explanation would answer if they were captured.

Violet and her sisters were so fully satisfied that they were now outside of the enougs lines and became so exhibit ated with the feeling that came over them upon the thought that probably the next soldiers that they should should meet would be the Angelinians that they started up a small hill at a brisk trot, feeling now almost as fresh as when starting out in the morning...... The road they were on went through a strip of dense pine woods. You all know dismally dark it is especially the path sooms that leads through a deep and dark lonely wood on a cloudy night. Violet and her sisters felt as they forged along like the estriches with their heads in the sand, that as they could see nobody, nobody could see them, and were feding con fortable enough, nothwithstanding the dreary loneliness of the time and place, to have whistled Hurran for Angelinia, even although they were not out of the woods..... Violet and her sisters were not afraid of the black horse cavarly of the generrians in that darkness and gloom, because they knew very well that afoot they could easily hear the approach of horses along the road in time to get out of the way by running to the adjacent woods. In their minds they planned their forthcoming interview with the : christian officers, whom they would soon meet face to face.

It is a rule that Angelinian scatts or spies must report direct to the first general commundering they should a macame across and not talk to any one else for fear that they may be glandelinian officers in disgus disguise. But yielet and her sisters had planned to do better than this, they decided to report to general gladerlinia, and shoe the show the evidence that they carried, that there were twenty five a per cent of the glandelinian army sick with a strange plague, were absent on sick leave, or deserters, or straggling, and that no advance of pargers army was i possible, while an attack by gladerlinia on their rear would demorilize them badly.

HATAT

That is the word that yielet and her sisters heard coming from the darkness and interrupted their plabs, and which shot through the little girls as if it were utter either by a ghost, knell or of door or by domons, or spirit of any kind from another world, and put them in a t tremor of dismay. Violet and her sisters were so taken by surprise that they could not at the instant see the object that spoke like a deathknell this dreadful word. In another instant a fire flared up from seemingly nowhere, and a soldier in a dark purple uniform appeared pointing his gan at violet and her sisters as he said;

Then calling to a comade who evidently been alsoop as he did not immediate ly answer, Violet and her sisters recovered themselves sufficiently to from fear and rage rush upon the guard and throw him down by a vigorious push his gun going off in that discharge as he fell headforemost upon his sleeping conrade. Violet and her sisters could not be tricked by the uniform it was a glandelinian guardewho had stopped them and to be made prisoners even for that one nament would at that moment be their very last on earth, and so they made this quick rush overthrowing the guard and dashing speed ly speedily into the dark recesses of the woods before the guard had time to got to his feet, and answer the hurried questions of his officer who at that moment came up on hearing the commotion.

Violet and her sisters had a again escaped by a miricale and still thinking of the fact that the clandelinian army could not advance because thirty per cent were sick, and a great many absent on leave, and the rest were as much demorilized as if they had never won a battle the little girls decided to reach the christian lines if they even had to hop onto the back of a flying Blengiglamenean serpent if they came across one. —

In starting off so suddenly after being surprised by the Glands linian guard Violet and her sisters had neglected to properly take their bearings, and so plujg plunged down recklessly, over the rocks and through the bushes only knowing that they were going on in one general direction which led them the furthest away from the Glandellinian camps that they had left on the top of the hills.

Violet and her sisters kept going on blindly, they thought straight ahead, we taking little progress, and from voices, and outef cries they realized they were being vigoriously persued in the dark, and men were bringing lanthrens as they could see the glow of the swining swinging lights. Violet and her sisters now indeed did not feel a bit tired then from fear and excitement, and it was only when they climbed down of off one of the big forested hid lills ad had plunged like scared deer into further dense growth of the mode that they were stopped almost abruptly by the sudden appearance of arkness, which seemed to drop around them like a black curtian. The curtian as not pined with a single star, because they could not see the evening star the horizon on account of the trees, that were as thick here as the black arry bushes had been on top of the mountian.

Violet and her sisters could only occasionally times see the say by looking straight up But I don't believe Violet at her sisters did look up either, for their recollection was, that make the wore only concerned about where to put their little feet, and as a pasequence, they were obliged to look down rety much pretty much all the impact they sharply. Violet and her sisters should have appreciated at then more than anything else; "A lamp unto my feet, and a light unto path."

took violet and her sisters a great while to get used to it with the wling Glandelinian soldiors persucing bohind as if they were seeing everythis mrything in the dark, and with the baying of bloodhounds which seemed to g ne nearer. Violet and her sisters have many times read very nice poetry but the *Pathless Groves, and (*The pleasure in the pathless woods where me intrude" and all that sort of thing about the granduer and majesty ud silence of the woods at night, but they did not relish the breaking this dreadful silence, by the yelling, and cursing of Glandelinians, the bayoning a baying of Bloodhounds, and the rustling of leaves and swinging brac branches, and to tell the truth they have never learned to approciate is same granduer since. Not with glandelinians around. Violet and her sistors fied well enough to be in the darkest woods in a cloudy night, if they n in a camp, and twenty five thousand Angelinian soldiers are looking At for the clandelinians that may be proviling through the majestic woods at alone and persued by Glandelindans they did not like one bit. In fact wod I'm sure.

Violet and her sisters were alone in a dark deep wood, somewhere tween the outpost of two Glandelinian armies, in the neighborhood of the minis, and persued by the glandelinians with the aid of lanthrens and wree bloodhounds. Oh how Violet and her sisters longed to come across plengigla:enean creatures abode and hide it it or if discovered call adly for aid. A childish scream would in no time bring one of those returns to their aid but none were in sight this dark and cloudy night, scielly in this desne woods. Everything around them had become obscured the thick darkness that one can almost feel on a dark night, but never eless the little girls kept going as they supposed straight ahead, clam ring over fallen logs, stretching out their hands before them as they sped cautionaly ahead to guard against a too sudden contact with the trunks trees, stumbling over exposed roots, or becaming tangled in undergrowth lle by the sounds the dogs and glandelinians were coming nearer and nearer ary magent and the noise of their thrashing through the brush could be y linly heard. This was the tiresome dea dreadfully tiresome and i securaging path that violet and her sisters had ever trod upon that night π hour after hour in their efforts to escape the persueing glandelindans id get back to the christian lines. Almost exhausted violet and her sisters wan to grow impatient at not meeting with any encouraging outlook. Violet M her sisters felt that they indeed had enough to this and were entitled a change. Violet and her sisters were sure they had traveled over enough ground to have brought that them at least a couple of miles nearer to the christian lines, but they did not take into consideration the fact that they had been going blindly, and had been merely stub stumbling for in lies already way out of the way of the christian lines, and were hard Messed by the Glandelinians who were shouting with all their force now. Viole Rolet and her sisters realized with a shudden of horror that they were lost lost probably forever --- in that dark woods nearest the enemys , lines because Violet and her sisters knew very well from the observations of the country that they had made from the mountian top that they should have one out on the road that led on tward the christian lines of pickets be implone, if they had kept the course that they had so carefully laid out bire dark, but as bad luck would have it that road happened by be guarded of Clandolinian sentry wearing the Angelinian uniform.

What did poor Violet and her sisters do!What could they do! They felt like sitt ing down and crying like a big baby but then to delay would be dan gerous as the persuers were very close indeed, and that is probably what the reader would have done if she or he had been in thep their places for this moe moment. Violet and her sisters were not so scared as they were demorlized tired out and discouraged..... Violet and her sisters first attempted to ascortain the great darkness, by feeling with their litt le hands, which side of the trunks of the standing trees the moss was growing on. Violet and her sisters knew that if they could establish for a certainity this fact, from several of the highest trees, they would from this circumstance, have been able able to locate the point point of the compass, but it failed them, because of the utter darkness of the night, and the absence of such a trifling thing as a match with which to make a glimner of light in in that overpowering gloom. Matches are cheap enough, but if they have had the money then, they would have been willing to give as much g cash for the little stick of wood, with a light on the end of it, as if would brought all the logs, contained in that forest of timber.... There was another sign that never failed the lost and the distressed, from wherever looked in to up to, when the sky was not clouded. The North star. While at school yielet and her sisters had been thought how to find this, the only true and fixed star, and that night whice lost and in such dire distress in that dark and dismal woods with the rain not starting to pout pour down in torrents mingled with occasional c flashes of lightning and thunder and the howling of wind and the noise of swaying trees, and rustling leaves,, along side of the persueing enemy and the their baying bloodhounds, and their weird shouting and yelling, who had learned of their escape, they looked up through soladli scalding tears for the diper and the pointer, but could see nothing as the sky was covered with the heaviest clouds. But the storm was growing in violence, the lightning was becaring brighter, and it appeared that at least the lightning was a bright beautiful emblem to them then if it did not strike any trees close to them which was the danger of a thunderstorm in the woodes country, and now violet and her sisters felt as much relief at the discovery of the lighted lightning revealing their way as if they had found a lost trail in the sky. Violet and her sisters felt that somehow if it continues they should be able from this fact, to case out all right, though they were sorely puzzled to discover that in appearance the lightning second to be almost directly everhead and along the horizon. This was indeed for the little girls one night of holy terror. The storm was not a thunderstorm but a swiftly growing

hurricane. It was bad onough to be lost under any circumstances, but at night, between two lines of the enemy, in a deep dark forest, with the certainity of an ignorance death persueing them as a thousand phantoms, and the roaring of the growing hurricane, almost mocking them, through the screeching hooting what blasts through the trees, the baying of blood hounds, mingled with a reculiar diabolical laughter of glandelinians seemingly at their distress, in having failed to reach the goal that was in sight before dark, were audible above the din of the severe thundercrahses.

The persuers had however ceased following to the relief of Violet and her sisters for anid the weird horrible sounds of the storm there was the noise of queer rattling sounds and signals all in chorus, and several times something long and lythe with glaring auto like eyes flitted ;a past the fugitives on wings, and just as the little girls came to the opening i in the forest, they were aroused by the sound of person-s voices, and be before Violet and her sisters could step back to the shelter of the wood woods the glare of a fitful sheet of / lightning revealed to them two horsemen in red, armed with carbins, their saddles or abres rattling, and they were almost up to the little girls before they realized the near s approach of the troopers. In front of the two cavarly men walking along, not like captured prisoners, but gaily laughing and talking with the mounted men wur were what appeared to be two glandelinian colonels. Violet and her sisters we were perfectly stunned. They dared not, could not move an instant, when the they quickly came abreast of them, and Joice had jumped so suddenly tward a shelter as to scare the nearest horse, so that it shied against its companion. One of the vivian mirls spoke first, with the desperation of outlaw challonging a helpless traveler;

Pare you Angelinian or Glandolinian 1717. The second deform he could answer Violet's question which had been no put as pointedly as if demanding momeny or life colonel Lanyard with a shout of pleased surprise came over to the little girls saying;

Bully for us hoys. You little girls are all right. We have been scouring the whole woods for you little girls. And turning to the cavarly man who seemed to be getting ready for a combat or a conspiracy he said; "These are the Vivian Girls when general gladerlinic had missed and who sent us to look for them. Then turning to the little girls again for they were

but yet fully sati sfied in their own little minds,----! Why in the name there are did you little girls go off spying on the enemy without telling materal gladerlinia so that we could have come back together!!!

Then after seeing that they were indeed O.K. at last, and sure enough der the guard of some of the troopers of the Angelinian army, violet and relaters were ready to do an ind Indian dance even though they were so tired that their legs would scarcely carry them along. The youngest of the copers was a handsome boy of about nineteen or twenty who informed the litle girls that he was a general and that his name was gerald Starring and of the company of generals of the cavarlymen in the Angelinian army. He iroduced his comrade who was also a general and whose name was Jack to The two men on foot were two Calverinian colonels, and they had been out ning with their privates who were at another quarter, and that they had in the fitful glare of lightning the little girls come out into the road that almost under their horses feet.

Violet and her sisters were brought back saftly to the christians linesa taken before general gladerlinia who recieved the startling information a them of the condition of the enemys army, and then gladerlinia said; "You Vivian Girls have got the Genini beat four ways. You have spied on the my three times in quick succession and were all these times successful."

the manley and his other aids had n been muching forward tward normal had sent large forces which had been ariving from Mc-hirther to make a nest fierce attempts to capture the systrongholds of Angelinia white. So a force of about 30,000,000 mon with the help of eight hundred wit warships moved foreforward, both land and water to attack this gigantic cross. The clandelinians moved fores forward under general causewellian in the conflicts that ensued the clandelinians received the worse of it agh the soldiers fought bravely like lions against great odds. At last other mighty army of clandelinians advanced to the aid to help subdue the dress, and shortly afterwards general claudius Hanneysay arived to take main camend of the attackers himself. They did little to capture these stifications, and in the battle he himself was killed and another general that manney was dispatched to take his command.

lled quiver was dispatched to take his command. Some of the smaller fortifications emimitted just to d draw the my further into the dangerous Angelinia Agathis trappp,, and then christian general Caractacus Henryson drove forward with a new christian my from an unexpected quarter, and the struggle was a death struggle for weave. Time and again amid frig htful firing of cannons o and musketry clandelinians rushed wildly upon the Angeliniansbut the strong christian mentration, and the dreadful firing all along the line, and the roar of knows from the main fortifications were too much for the alandelinians suffered a horrible inconceivable desaster, and the lamielinian assaicans wilants were routed. The brave main glandelinian general was taken isoner, two other gene generals were campelled to surrender their mands to save them from annihilation, the captured forts were abandoned and general Aronburg Turmerson who tried to escape with his fragment of tops was shot to death in an embush which he and his command ran into faced annihilation untill they also surrendered kill the other forces of the glandelinians would not yeild. They drove mard again and again day by day, and died by thousands asword in hand w attacked on every possible occasion while all the while from the fortif ation of Angelinia Agathia a volcano of flame and din continued. The ttorious christians burned to death the clandelinian captives who had slain dildren. To revenge this injury to their cause the clandelinians arose Mh all their might in their fury. But the counter attacks of the christian usies also defending Angelinia Agathia drove Catus nonnervetter, and Gaul Fibritons divisions of Quarians out of the region in a total rout for twenty Was, they laid the clandelinian provisions in waste, they forced the Mudelinians under Gingersnap out of the kosation of Beppo mumber and slew tring the conflict over seventy thousand clandelinians in a few days. General Minimis of the Glandeliniansobrought up still another fresh division of Films and gave battle more furiously, attacking the christians and the milications with the utmost fury of desperation . Boadicean on his grand im with his long hair streaming in the wind drove among the clandelinian Was and cried to them for vengeance on the christian dogs. The glande Thus fought to the very last in their endeavors to capture the fortificat the but they were again vanquished with still greater slaughter, and the un My Glandelinian general seeing himself thus defeated took posion.

Still the spirit of the wicked Glandelinian armies were not broken. When general S e Sustonius was killed in a bloodcurldling encounter with his cavarly and a christian dragoon, the Angelinians fell upon his remaining troops retook the fort of Angelsay, the Glandelinians retook it once more, and were annihilated, and fell fighting in such great numbers that certain hills near Angelinia Agathis were supposed to be vast heaps of grave stones piled up above the graves of the fallen glandelinian soldiers. Hadrian came several days afterwards with other glandelinian forces, and the Angelinians resisted him so furiously that he was mortally wounded, and the christians worried his great army like dogs, and rejoiced to see them die by thou sands in the bogs and swamps of the christian positions around the vinicty of Angelinia Agathia.

During the fierce fighting storm at Angelinia Agathus another for armies that were advancing to relieve the attackers at that particular place burned all the crops of that section of calverinia during their headlong a advance, farmhouses, barns, mills, granaries,, kil lling the labor labor ers in the fields, prevented the seeds from being sown in the ground, and threatened to cause famine and starvation, leaving only heaps of ruins and smoking ashes where they had found rich towns.

And now during this advance a twible deed was done in poor Calverinia. A massacre of TOO,000 children occurred, young and old even, bables and soldiers, men and women, every christian inhibatants of small towns were killed. They were all slain even to the town of Gunhilda, the three hundred Catholic Sisters of St Vincents orphan asylum while defending it against the Glandelinians who were first obliged to see the nurder of six good priest, the children, and was then themselves killed.

When the Angelinian commander at Angelinia Agathis heard of this deed of blood he we wore that he would have a great revenge. No claude linians were to be taken prisoners but slain untill the exc exact number of Glandelinians had died to relieve the number of those massacred.

General Harold who was commanding one of the christian armies was ordered to go against the army who was consisting the massacre, and he did marching with his whole army, and such a fight did the christians throw against against these glandelinians that the main glandelinian commander, general Norwegianian, and every chief general of note in all their host were left dead upon the bloody field, and the glandelinian army dissilusioned and scattered to the four winds. The victorious army of christians marched back to Angelinian Agathia. Proposals for a reconcilation were made between the two opposing foes at Angelinian Agathia but abandoned, and soon the glandelinians and Angelinians came together in a mighttier crash. All night the armies closed together in a frightful death grapple and said the full fury of the desperate battle arcse the christian battle cry "God help us."

Fifteen times during the night the glandelinians hurled fearful oneloughs onslaughts against the christians, and the christians kept in large bodies forming long solid limes, and when even the glandelinian cavarly rode against them with the fury of a while-whirlwind of men they cut mon and horses down in dreadful munbers. The Glandelinians gave way, and while the Angelinians pressed forward a cry went up from among the landelinians the that their new chief leader Whilliam Paster was : killed and it was true. The clandelinians though denomilised turned to face the omnishing christian surges, but a large body of glandelinian horsenen were captured by the Angelinians in that overwhelping carach, and another body divided fro the rest, and which would not surrender but still fought bravely to the last were annihilated. The main body of the Glandelinian army still remined firm heedless of the terrific irrestible fury of the christian onelag onslaught, and with their bayonete, and pistols, and light artillery out down the masses of christian horsenen and infantry, but again the foe were compelled to yould. The Angelinians eagerly followed amid a storm of firing and closed again with the panic stricken glandelinians, fo falling up upon them with greater slaughter.

There were hundreds of thousands of glandelinians at as firm as a rock around their general who had taken the place of the main commander and his namedwas Harold Johnston. The sun following the arrival of the norming rose and then sank in the evening, and still the thunderouse earth tearing battle rayed seeming to have nature. Explosions tore the very air, cannons crashed like millions of reports every hour, and the smoke was so thick that nothing could be seen while great fires raged here and ht there. For a distance of twenty miles seen in the red sanset and in the white moonlight almost hidden in clouds of smoke heaps of men lay strewn all over the ground smid broken guns, carriages, and shattered tree trunks and muskets. General Harold was wounded, and his two other generals were killed. Twenty thousand Angelinian cavarly men led by the hooded Geminian mashers whose battered armor on thebacks of their horses had flashed fior, and golden in the

points all day, and now looked silvery in the moi moonlight, dashed forward soize the glandelinian banners amid that secthing inferno, and in the asset of the firing of the whole battle general Harold was killed, and finally be glandelinians hard pressed from all quarters broke and fled and the Ange mians once again carried all before them.

It seemed indeed as if this war was going to make poor Calverinia a

It was also evident now that even general gladerlinia was preparing for general battle against the Glandelinians under general parger. The plans ich violet and her sisters in their last spying trip had secured at such eror and dangers had proved to be of very great importance, and these the against had looked over very carefully. It had been a message to general Manaley for reinforcements, and g the other ducaments had been plans and maps is of the christian positions, and other notes proved the statement of alst and her sisters that the enemy army was much scascattered demorilized by the effects of their first two thrashings and also from epedinics ich had broken out among their lines.

General 31 sladerlinia knew nevertheless that to force general for out of his strong position at Beppo Angelinia would indeed require mry fierce battle, but then general gladerlinia decided to go to it as hard possible, and made u up his time when to strike. He knew from the informat to of the Vivian girls the very location of the enemys positions, how they land the positions for a claudelinian batteries were formed. General gladerlinia knew by a number of all and simultaneous movements against general pargers army he would early swept him for from the works, and be able to advance on with Hauson about to stop the enemys advance against Horma Catherine and Julo Callio.

He told his plans to his under officers, and only two disagreed iso general gladerlinia decided to act immediately the next morning, it ocross the Erminie by every ford within his vinicty, and made a sime immediately upon every one of the enemys positions. Ist whis purpose also to move all his artillery across before he began the lick, to move the artillery across the stream on the pontoon bridges under ear of the night, and so have them ready in case the enemy attempted to make manter attack of any great violence. General Dargers army he had learnd armed was about sixteen sixteen million a strong, and divided into sixteen are bodies at different and separate points thus making that many positive and camps.

Isladerlinia had an army about eighteen million strong, more artillery in the enemy had an a most impregnable position to boot, while the position of the enemy through inconceivably so strong could nevertheless be wried by a simultaneous headlong assault upon every one of the sixteen ints. So during the night under cover of the darkness the artillery and accountly went swiftly but noiselessly across the wide stream at many secretiats, and prepared to throw up new positions so as to flank the enemy illed pladerlinia changed his own frontal positions, and leaving decoy mans and nummies a so as to make it seem possible that the christians were all there, made preparations to cross the Erminie as soon as possible in a zorning.

these novements however general al gladerlinia had to be careful for ald the enemy discover his advance across the river too soon, in general tte the enemy would retreat without being able to suffer a single blow and is general sladerlinia wished to avoid. He must strike, and then let the my retreat if he can Sladerlinias plan was to surround Dargers army if will and captured the whole camp. So all the novements began and the bat I was about to start. Violet and e shrsisters were ordered sternly by the Witers to be careful not to go too near the enouge region or the lines of Film during the bettle, and a were also told not to spy on the enemy again less told to do so by their main friend and general. They were advised for tir own good, because reckless bravery is foolish and a crise, and none the generals wished anything unusual to happen to general vivians daughters With if it did occur would be a double trade tragedy to Angolinia and a wrible disaster as well-All of gladerlinias uen knew what happened at Is bloody battle of Erminia Creck when a little girl by the name of winde Angeline was shot do to death by the glandelinian machine gunners ter thraged by losses and dangers the glandelinians would be wild beyond incription and did not calcal care who they shot down or who they massacred, "long as they had their own satisfaction.

DESULTORY FIGHTING AT BEPPOS (ANGELINIA), WHICH RESULTS IN ANOTHER CRUSHING GLANDELINIAN DEFEAT.

FIRST GREATEST VICTORY AND ANOTHER LONGEST BATTLE IS FOUGHT TO A BLOODY END. GLANDELINIAN FORCES CUTMINEERED BY THE ANGELINIANS, CHECK ADVANCE OF ANGELINIANS ON NORA NORMATOWN BUT FAIL TO CHECK THE! LONG.

ALSO BLOODY BATTLE OF NOR GLORINIA'S RUN.

END OF INVASION OF THE GLANDELINIANS.

The battle that was opened at Beppo June 2Tth 1912, with the crossing of the Erminie Run by the army in four columns was a started as soon as possible by the chri christian troops. One was gladerlinias troops proceeded bt Gloriaina at Erminies Fords, the second general Simpson Cannon and general Baldwin the friends of the vivian girls led by ghraeder at Catherines lonely home. The enemy pickets were brushed away, the pentoons laid down, and the troops wit their immense trains were moved to the south saide of Beppo, apparently before general parger realized the fact. As soon as the crossing was made simpson Gannon was fiercely attacked, and also found himself for the time being seps separated from the main Angelinian battalions, and confronted by a strong force of Glandelinians and Omarian Curdes, as dreadful in fury as the christian Domdobians.

These had engaged Gannon vigoriously and after a few hours of hard fight 1 g fighting, the Glandelinian force began to press him back. The opportune reinforcements of four Angelinian divisions from Failen Thompson came to his aid and the fight raged on with unabated fury, and soon increase increased with redoubled ferco ferocity, and in mother hour the field was again in the possession of the christians. However a more detr determined effort was made by the volume linians under genera/ juccous jucksoms, who had then arived to get on the right and left and rear of Failens forces tempted by the rich prize of fifty thousand five hundred tons of ammunition, and over three hundred provision wagons. Gannon and Failen were pitted against against muckeome, and the struggle became very onstinate, and the losses very heavy on both sides. Indeed the battle of meppo was the first of the spice of battles that general Slader, linia in personal command of the army of God and Angelinia fought withgenera parger during those three hot scourching days of the Angelinian gummer of 1912. in his fierce attempts to flank general Dargers army, and so place the armies of Angelinia between the Glandelinian army, and Beppo.....

In less than four hours the first bloody assault of the glandelinians all along the impregnable line of christians made by the glandelinians with all their violence was driven back with terrific losses, and in the first fif fifteen minutes of those four hours more men fell on the christian side than in any other similar period throughout the whole terrible war in gladerlinians army.

The first great assault of the enemy had been made on June twenty third ninteen twelve. In killed wounded, and missing the landelinians lost as reported 978, 998 and the ground had been strewn with hundreds of thousands of brave men on both sides. The first of the fighting in the battle had told heavily on the enemy as it must be necessarily against an assaulting army in such a place. A glean of victory had come when the clandelinians car carried theorems on the right of Beppe, but during Mack-comes assault, f failure elss elsewhere and conflicting orders had led to the handomment of the works and the guns and about 10,000 prisons prisoners remained as the cln only soles of their temporary success. In the meantime general gladerlinia had inspired the army with no hope after repulsing the assault taking fourty thousand more prisoners by a brilliant counter dash but the slaughter that followed in holding the works for an hour had saddened his success.

C Glo cm and discouragement had also taken hold of the great army be because of the deaths of general Gloriaina and the wounding of gaeral Baldwin who was worth more to the christian army than a hundred million men. Many other great leaders had fallen whose names were familiar to the rank and file but the Angelinian cavarly divisions although commanded by general Sladerlinias most tra trusted Gaminian general Henry podger an able and gallent general officer seemed like an orphaned household. Gannons fierce fight and also galdwine had been terrific, and lost sanguinary but very ineffective resulting only in horribleslaughter of which as usual a sadly

tis proportioned share wawas the poor Angelinians. The crossings and works of the enemys position at this point had been at first aced but the progress of the Angelinians had been barred by the enemy-in to stronger positions. The three divisions under maldwin, Failen, and Gannon tich had crossed was forced to withdraw the enemy commencing a movement and the Angeline Run River. The passage of that river a had been comp, spleted before the babattle began and after a da of marching interperseed severe skirmishing the glandelinian army on the night of June 19th had itself confronted by gladerlinias army. During-the time that the gattle it le with Flaiden, Failen, Baldwin, and Gannon, gladerlinia who was on s left flank of the christian army crossed general Gannons main position g the porma Creek after some considerable fighting, and herethe plni Angelinians carried a strong position and also a crossroads known old Deppos roads, and these christian assailants held it against the inter charges of the enemy with great fury and determinatioj. To this point ring the action marched general vanguards Angelindans over roads that me many inches deep with mud from the swollen river. The day was sultry us sloudy, and oppresive, many of the Angelinian horses, and even men dy of the heat, and many of the glandelinian soldiers also were prost eld. Yet they had to be forced through streams without halting to drink and many other horses died of thirst. Frequent messengers from other generals ring the sultry day of battle came in urging the importance of very rapid muent saying that the enemy were attacking like blazes. About ten o-clock the morning the head of these christian columns reached general Bernads mards position which was also given way to the howevering one laughts of momerian forces, and these soon went to his support increasing the action sors bloody fury. All this while the enemy had been threatening general distlinias force very seriously, but now some of the force after ve 6 y severe actions had withdrawn from the immediate front of the christian It wing somewhat of their advanced position. It covered the ap approaches the Erminie Run iver h which was the last formidable obstacle the plindans had to meet before standing in front of the permanent works at

this whice large divisions composed of battalions and other Angelinian hys under general Shraeder had advanced tward rloerence's court House. was expected to connect that morning with the nith non ninth corps Mer Paul Saunders. M A mistake in orders caused an unnecessary delay. an unnecessary march of two hours . At ten thirty o-cl ck however Shraider imposition on the r ir right of the minth corps, which were hard press & med... The clandelinians at this point was making a vigorous attack, and other line on the front of the right of the ninth corps, and the left the other forces were carried brilliantly after a hot fight of sveral he before Shraieder had arived, and the enemy almost forced back the els line with the loss of five thousand prioners of their own side before tisier. On the right where Shraieder had advanced to the rescue the plinian lesses were very severe. The brave Christians went forward under err terrific wihering from all along the line untill they were ordered lie down under such shelter as was afforded by the ground, and the enemy metrable slashing to which they had advanced. Shraieder was wounded but mined upon the field all day.....

left the well ad and the manison in the rear of the christian line, and might the Angelinians in front of the most formidable position yet held the enemy. In front of the glandelinians was a wooded country i inter with clearings here and there sparsely populated and full of Grous swamps. The h whole christian army was fully within sight of the 7 spires of the city of Beppo and on a part of the same ground where want vivian had fought the battle of Emiliate Creek, which the whole of Mistlinias force was now trying to capture. Ateleven o-clock the christian paironting line on which the burden of the day would necessarily fall wisted of general wickey commanding the infatty infantry, on the left rku, on the Center general Francis Turner and Jake Marcus commanding the talians and seventh corps, the eleventh corps being still farther back to to left their lines refused and drawn back to the neighborhood of histanda Convent but not confronting the Glandelinians as there were none and as yet. The character of the country was such that at no point could gueral direction of the various corps be seen for any distance.

The enemys line although refused at certain pointd and with the series of the character of the country, was a til of a ser e seriest which their con caive rider tward the Angelinians of these christian forces intending to attack.

The line of advance of Marcus's command holding the centescenter was thereforevery straight to that of the enemy Wickeys line connexting with that of Marcus's left extended obliquely to the left and rear.... A movement upon his part of the front must necessarily take him off obliquely for from the line of advance in the center. The same was true of Jake Marcus command upon the right. No reconnisance gad been made other than the bloody one of the morning just past, and every one felt that this was to be the final struggle for the city of peppo.

No further flanking marches were possible. The city of Beppe full of suffer ing wounded soldiers brought from Angeline junction and prisoners were already dead in front. No further wheeling of corps from right to left by the rear, no further dusty marches possible on that line.... G The general attack was fixed to for june the twenty first in the aftermafternoon and all preparations had been made whon a violent attack of the enemy at other quarters interrupted them and the order had to be countermanded, and the at attack posponed untill the onelaught at that point would cease..... But it did not cease. Not only this but heavy columns of the Glandelinians moved from a slight cover on a long line of rifle pits thrown up during that quiet night, with steady dtermined advance and there rang out suddenly on the sultry air such a crash of musketry and cannon as was se seldon seldom heard sin ce the battle of Growley.....

No great importance of the advance could be seen from any parti cular point but those of the glandelinian divisions that passed through the clearings were feeling the fire of the christian lines terribly and we were going down like leaves of a forest before the gale.

Not much return-was made at first from the glandelinian battalions although the fire of the clandelinian batteries was becoming incessant . The time of acu actual advances was not ever ten minutes..... In that little poriod more men feel bleeding and mangled as they advanced, than in any other like period of the entire war in Angelinia.

A strange and terrible feature of this long and cruel battle was that as the three gallent Angelinian corps came up to support thee those assailed, they placed the glandelinians under an infilade, and so that every Glandelinian division that came on was infiladed, while recieving the full force of the direct terrific christian fire in front. The christian shot and shell were also ploughing frightfully through poor wickeys christian command from the fee batteries, as he rushed up to support these assailed, and also from the left and right simultaneously a destructive withering fire was poured in upon Marcue, and from both flanks of the seventh corps, in some points of the center also, but at the same time the slashings and ob obstructions in the christian front had been reached by the enemy, and vivian of wickys command had his infantry driven from an adfa advanced position, but the enemy was soon driven out by the fire of the second line of christian works. Failens brigades of the same infant ry swept over the recaptured sdvanced works with dare -devil-recklessness, capturing so esevers several thousand prisoners, though at the risk of his life, for he fell riddled by bullets.

Another general seizing the colors of one of the regimenta regiments from the dying color bearer as he fell, succeeded in reaching the parapet as the enomy were slowing receding, where he planted his colors, and fell dead near the ditch bleeding from ha many wounds. Seven other generals of wickeys command and many other officers of all file and rank died within those three mimites also. Ho christian troops could stand before such a withering fire of the onemy and the order for the christians to lie down was given all along the line. At points wewhere no shelter was afforded the men were withdrawn to such cover as could be found where they returned the enemys fire in deafening volleys. Each corps commander reported and complained to general wickey that the other corps commanders on the left and right as thecase might be f failed to protect him and his Angelinians from a return infilading fire by silencing batteries in their respective fronts. The conflict along this point was indeed heartrending. The fire of many hundreds of thousands of sharpshooters was incessant, and no columns of mon could stand erect and live an instant upon all the christian lines......

is the battle progressed an hour along this point the enemy soon pressed on capturing we works and opening fire with artillery and musketry all along the line. To the left mut five hundred yar ds of the enemy could be easily seen ermerging from a piece of wood and forming for a fierce atack. A short distance to the left anrights irregualr line of graycoats could be seen advancing rapidly and from the enemy me lively volleys whistling through the trees and starting the dust in the road. gleans the graycouted foe armed with muskets like those of Austrain with sword bac genets. These flashing through the tres caught the eye of the christian commanders ed they ordered their men t o hold firm. The clandelinian sharpshooters redoubled their deadly fire the main columns of t he enemy coming on at the double q quick ind as they charged the christians to he bloodcurldling yell from the Angelinians ing through the forests in frightful echoes. Then a blazing sheet of fmale came in the whole christian li ne defending the works and for many hours the din was fening. The repeat ing rifles raked the flanks f of the hostle columnd while the sillery kept up a steady booming roar. The whole t hing was over tward evening. enemy surprised, stunined demorilized withdrew more quickly than they had come aving unaccountable numbers of their doad and wounded in the hands of their st rong dation enemies.

bultaneously to this assalult, the enemy had on other parts of the ,line opened a my fire from two hundred and fourty pieces of different. calbier placed in fields and enaring upon the whole christian front under wickey. And these ter ils mumber of guns in fierce action on the enemys line wassubsequently increased by or seven hundred other firld field pieces placed on t he op osite side of great Erminies Sailent. This withering fire of round shot. , shells, sperical case spnel and canister was continuous with extraordinary rapidity and without ceasing three hours during the the battle the hunf hundreds of guns consisting of the known field batteries of James and Dargers.

ine time could the Angelinians bring more than four hundred and t wety twenty was against the more than a thousand guns of the enemy to ret urn the fire. Yet of fire was returned and with so much spirtit and energy as to make this terrible illary duel rendered pecularily interesting by the charater of the fields and its er hilly sou surroundings ever memorable to those who beheld it.

The reverberating thunder from the men on the surrounding hil s was grand in sound. White When the hr heavy estading was at its worse general Da Darger g ve the signal for a severe infantry ask on the left og of the Angelinians. Three divisions gained the heights and and to charge the flank of the Angelinian t renches when they were met by such a tering wit hering fire from rifles and artillery that the Glandelinians were wild to rer retreat in confusion.

This great assaults of the Glandelinians made that aft ernorn was the result of general Darger attempt to place the Glandelinian host s fierce flank movement between wickeys army and the city of Bepno but had reusited in crushing losses and a complete failure. Y The titanic battle was fought t for hours that afternoon alm along one o point of the christian line and was immed ly followed by the series of t errific and desperate onslaughts which caused to be wost frightful loss in life and the loss in some more commanders.

The three great and tw terrible incidents of those series and way enalunghts were the deaths of the commanders of the seventh corps of the army ingelinia. Major general John Sap Sparr on the second hour, 'during Dargers ral atack on the right wing of the christian host under Gannon which though re hed with severe loss was renewed for a while with partial success, and the last and I famious incident of all was the celebrated hand to hand fight at the Calverine marcads known as the bloody Calverine roads and which lasted for four hours in darkness of the night n and resulting in a crushing and frightful repushe. the christian breastworks at this point were on a high elevat ed posit: ion somewhit arced from the general line like the breastworks of the Confederates at the Bloody ils and the christian breastwors there making a great angle with its point tward Clandelinians. Just like at the bloody angle this point was occupied by the christ its convanded portions of the enemys lines. This statent for such as it was was on left center of Meldorf pargers line and it was with the idea of breaking Dargers The at what was held to be the key point that general laderlinia ordered the bloody mult on that big salient which led to the most severe had hand to hand fighting the ent ire battle. The trenches all along the line sermed to run wit h blood the than three times it had to be cleared of the dead and wounded hodies.

As I said before the gray and t yell w a line broke off at an will of minty degrees like the Confederate breatstworks at Williamia, the right parallel about the lengt h of a sana'l brigade or so being Replied by general ... o Homers divisions og Omarians and Simminians under Simmermann Stanck. This point was considered to be the key of nargers position.

Just at the next day was breaking Bal 1 Balls and sake ! Marcuss divillate or claderlinias corps pressed forward upon the fee who did not readily that their su d sudden advance and after a hand to hand fight wit h the bewildered is in which guns were used as clubs, leaped the breastwroks and possessed themselves Alle intranchements.

ver over fourty thousand prisoners were taken including general weldorf Dargo Darger Judas Dargers brother, and general Rud-olph J.B. Homers. One hundred & and twenty two glandelinian cannon became-the permanent trophics of the day, twey twelve of them belonging to a glandelinian general called gmery Page-lock-upside-down and the rest of general Felldown. Upon reaching the second line of general Dargers: works held by Hander Sucides division who had by this time become aprised of the disa ster to their comrades, gladerlinia met with fierco merciless resistance. As Darger during the severe contest had been hurrying troops from wishman to the right and Me-Gullick from Zoe Raes, and these were hurled upon the christian line with such fury and impeticus as to drive themback for a long distance with mangled and out up columns, Sladerlinia enraged over this gathered great numbers and swept on again with greater fury. Immediately in front of the onrushing christians was a fearful abatic which had been arranged consisting of all kindoof sharp branches and limbs intervoven into one another forming the most dangrous foot losks. That there the works of the foe were and over hundreds of the charging christian platcons went never to return. Among the killed was general Ernest Balls. At this moment the strong line under general parger hastily selected for the work of retriving ill fortune appeared through the macke of the long zinaging battle line. The Angelinians recieved their bole bolts losing nearly fifty thousand within half an hour and this lasted for fully four hours. General gladerlinia saw all at once that at all hazards this point m st be held for if general Darger should ever recover this angle he with his whole force of girlish looking glandelinians would be enabled to sweep back the entire christian line and the fruits of victory already gained would be lost.

The order was at once given by all the christian commanders for the Angelinians to lie down and recommence firing, the rest of the christian divisions soon resting against the works they had captured, while the rest of the Angelinian columns greatly refused rested upon an elevation in front and now again began a pertinacious and most desperate struggle. Under cover of the smoke the furious clandelinians looking like litt le girls with their long, bobbed or braided and curled hair were were pushing forward in monsterous bodies determined at all hazards to regain the lost ground.

"Could my Angelinian forces hold out untill I send the remainder of my veteran divisions to the their assistance! "Sladerlinia wondered."

Regardless of the destructive withering fire of the enemy that we was thinning the poor christian line terribly they stuck to the positions they had captured, and returned the fire untill the voterans can came up to their support, while an infantry corps came in on their left, and thus reinforced the Angelinians redoubled their exertions. The smoke which was awfully dense at first, was intensified to such an ex extent by each discharge of firearms all along the line of battle that very uncertain became the aim of both sides. But neverbeless knowing where the enemy were they kept up the firing, while under cover of the smoke the clandelinians were crawling forward, some columns even rushing forward in perfect legions and all the time raising a yell that was worse than the yell of an Ojibboway Indian, and to they gallently charged up to the very muzzles of the christian cannon again and again in the most heavy masses, and though their lines were torn to fragments, or annihilated at times during the fearful and vehement struggle, they soon reoccupied a part of the angle. The girlish ,looking plandelinians upon reaching this part of the breastworks had the advantage of the Angelinian troops and for a few minutes at least made good use of their firearms and pistols point blank. The Angelinians went down in many platoons, and in big masses continually every moment, the glandelinian fire cutt ing down all the poor dumb artillery horses, and so many officers in generals went down down on the christian side that there was not ore in sight. General Zoe Ras who led the bloody onelought with hat in hand bravely cheered his men, and begged them to hold the point they had regained. All his own staff had been either dismounted, killed or wounded, and he was the only mounted Glandelinian officer in si ht sight, after nearly a hundred before had showed themselves above the christian works. While the open ground in the rear of the christian works was checked with furious glandelinians to troops which were give giving forth yells which no one ever imagined of hearing in their lives, or if once heard was never forgotten, asextion of christian batt ories under Lu Lioutenant general Donald Hanson was quickly brought int o action upon the surging lines in gray, and by opening at short range with double shoot shotted canisters increased the terrible xanr carnage, but could not and did not stagger or confuse the exultant enemy, who only drove in at the battery in frightful musbers making charge ad after xharge.

his gins were run up by hand close to the angle in the maze of the ter wills moment and fired again and again delivering the most horrible adsides at the furiously charging enemy, cutting the gray columns down pletely and were only abandoned when all the drivers and cannoneers M fallem with their-officers and horses. After the recapute recapture the works by the glandelindans and while Donald Has Hansons artillery were being annihilated, another line of artillery was put i t int o ition under a hill facing the Erminie Creek, which fired broadsides of lid shot and shell before their own artillery men were annihilated, and the gins captured by the charging girl children as we may call the indelinian on accoount of their appearance, though they in truth were fiercost Zimmiunians ever known. Lieutenant general Donald Hanson had the two destruction of two of his batteries of artillery, and his In also being threatened with annihilation he dashed over to the artillery and gave the command above the frightful shricking yells of the wicked mielinian ascailants;

".Ligher the guns.Drivers mount.Cannoneers mount. Cassions the rear."

Lively went the artillery line, went past the hill under a storm of alls and canister, and at this moment general ponald Hanson who led them shot dead in the midst of a terrific withering fire before the artillery into its new position, and even here the artillery could not live long were such a withering fire as the charging columns of the enemy were witing through there in incessant uproar and pandemonutums of tumults, and using din of hells warfare, and hundreds after hundreds of the guj gumers about down in short ere order.

is six hundred and sixty guns on the left of the artillery line which not under any great fire of the enemy untill the last mokent, fired then broadsides, their general Van Varner firing fourteen shots with it is not the right, consisting two thousand two hundred guns, before the enemy within close ra range at this point and charged with great force and any killing the artillery horses and gunners with Varner, wounding another led Verner and capturing the guns, and driving back the supporting infanty fantry lines after the most terrific slaughter of the battle at this lat. General Verner was assisting in the last five rounds by general guiling the an Angelinian artillery regiment, both of whom were shot as the medelinians charged with ire irrestible force.

effects of the Angelinian canister from the artillery lines upon the Adelinians was terrible, the glandelinians having been doing their best ### strengthen their first lines when the Angelinian artillery men opened upn on them, and you my dear readers cannot imagine the terrible execution that distance, when the fee was compelled to charge those murderous has to silence than them, which they succeeded in doing but at the most wiul costs. General Glorinia "laBaldwin and Lieutenant general Christian wild not serve the guns any longer, and they ordered the curviving artillery to withdraw from the nest of "Hell" as it was afterwards called, and Bin a shell exploded near them bringing them and the horses to the ground ally mangled. Of all the artillery generals and officers not one came sound, and the three batteries were completely put out of commission, and ir camoneers and drivers all annihilated, with every poor horse which killed outright, the guns themselves being so cut with bullets that [37 could be of no further serviceto either the Angelinians or the enemy. hundred balls or bullets passed through the lid of the / limber chest, camon musber six, while the cannonser of musber six was getting out of Exunition and he was wounded in the face and neck by the fragments of the Tid and lead. The spong bucket on clorinia Baldwins gun had fourty eitht that heles in it being perforated like a sieve. The force of the small what balls can be imagined that when I saw say that the bucket of Baldwins Im was made of one eight inch iron. The battle at the angle was now at hite heat the thick smoke hanging over the scene, while like angels against rems, the Angelinians stuck stuck to the works determined by their own Withering fire to keep the enemy from capturing any more trenches. Many " inderlines staff who had untill this time performed service in Tipling amountation to the gunners before the enemy captured the artillery in wihilated the artillerymen, fell themselves each officer pierced by may bullets at oned. These brave generals had seemed to court death they rode back and forth between the caissions and cannonsers with itals of ammunition-or canister unds theu their gum coats.

Wive it to the clandelinians. 'Give it to them boys.'I'll give you the mister and other shot' Said general John Many and as he also turned in the the gunners he also fell from his horrse pierced with a hundred bits from the enemy.

In a few minutes the whole line of abandoned artillery out and hacked by the bullets of the enemy lay unworked with their muzzles probjecting over the works of the rear line and their wheels half sunk in the dust and groups of dead bodies. Hear at hand and between the lines lay the poor horses of these guns completely riddled win the bullets of both sides, and the dead and wounded themselves were torn to pieces by the canister of the enamys gathling guns, as they swept the ground where the soldiers had fallen. The dust mingled with dry blood was nearly knee deep, and the fallen were almost buried by the constant movements of the Angelinians. All this time the furior furious zimmermannians had closed their shuttered and mangled lines, and settled down to their tasks, renswing their onslaughts with redoubled fury but terrible was the slaughter for as fast as the surges of grayocets poured above the transhes still in the hands of the christins they would only melt away. In the meantime the brigades under general Shrader gohnson went into fierce action on the christian ri ht, and the battalions and dis mounted dragoons were hard at work in the center at times counter charging the assailants amid the most horrible carnage. General Benjiman D.C.Stancklinnians forces of infantry under general Henry.D. risher which had been sent to the assistance of the christian forces at the angle soon reached the works, and general Collyer himself came up with strong forces, which went

deep into the bloody struggle. It was now twelve oclock at noon of the second

day of the battle when finally most of the christian forces cone concentrat

ing so heavily upon him that general Darger was forced to withdraw leaving

strong demonstrations, while great columns had been drawn along the banks of

the Angelinians in possession of the bloody angle. During the time of the

desperat e conflict hund chundreds of thousands of other Angelinians made

the Emiliate creek to prevent the enemy from coming upon them suddenly.

However during the rest of that day all was quiet.

In the meantime there was dulling the full of the second day of the bloody battle five men in a large rowboat all generals making their way along the Erminie Creek being on secret scout duty as they all belonged to the terrible Secret SeBervice Spy Socity called the Black Cirle of the Gemini. The Glandelinians at this time were in the neighborhood advancing secretly to overlap the angle General Jack Evans a fierce looking general with a face like a ferocious Bull dog with others mostly all high generals of rank and general pick Darrell his first lieutenant were out upon the creek. in their regallas and hoods making their way up to the main grm Eremins Run in ar search of any signs of the peculiar movements of the enemy which must be watched at all hazards. It was a wonder how they lived through it once when they were seen by enemy enemies along the shore and bullets had been whizzing past them incessantly for sv several minutes, and once in a while a few shells had exploded on the banks on either side of them. The distant roar of firing arms and artillery while they ran that gauntlet for those three minutes had been deafening but they had escaped without accident and now were out of range.

As they had reached the mouth of the Ermine creek they heard noises and General Jack Evans said;

**There is some one coming up the creek. **

Just then around a tr turn in the beautiful creek there appeared a common dugout manned to their sp surprise complete a ten year old child which was occupied by a number of others who were so exceedingly pretty that the generals felt dazzled and awad.

**Do you know any of those pretty little girls general Evans? "Asked Dick. They seem more prettier than any picture of children that I have seen. The eldest one is pretty but has a vicious face, while the others look grave and timid like. **

"Ho I do not ever remembering of seeing them before, but then it does seem like as if I had sen seen some just like them and just as pretty and graceful. But I do know the older one. She looks to me like Annie Aronburgs sicter Angelinia Aronburg the fierce little Abbieannian tigress. But the others I have known were the daught daughters of the great general Robert vivian called the Vivian cirls. I can tell more when they come closer.

T "The eldest of the pres prettest one who is rowing looks like a bright child general that is the one that is rowing not the eldest lot in the boat, and the others too. And my what eyes they have. It seems they could rad our very soul and look into i its very depths. Beats Eva in 'Unale Toms Gabin a thousand times . I feel awed and kind of sacred of the eldest one though.

The children in the dugout came nearer and seeing the young generals in their back regallas and never having seen such garbs before, the eldest one suddenly draw in her paddle and draw a pistol like a flash of lightning.

Wif with our gray uniform gray uniform before the littlegirls start moting "Gasped Jack. 'They evidently thick we are Gargolina scouts and ma ar shoot us down without warning. "

he generals immediately obeyed showing their real uniforms. The child who by been paddling then gave an exclamanation and sent thecrast along untill is ran along side their boat, and then again she checked her speed and said ha sweet pleasant tone;

''Good morning general.''I see you are Angelinian officers out outing and not glandelinians as I thought you were in those regla gallas yourdiscarded. And I believe you do not know there are countless phers of Glandelinians on the river a little below here. " I'm theriver or along the bank! 'Asked Evans.

On both banks and river too. Some are on foot, some on horseback, and se in boats. There wax must be b hundreds of thousands of them. There has en a great battle going on, but between what christian leader, and the ministration we do not know. We oursave ourselve were sent by general muon to learn. **

At this moment a hig shell went screaning over their heads narrow by a them and exploding on the bank showering them with a storm of dirt m small stones. The generals expected that this would have frightened s children but they certainly were as unconcerned as if it never hap and one of the littlegirls said laughing;

'That reminds me that I must tell the christian generals that the my have guns near at hand. Seeing that they were heedless of their danger general Dick cont inued;

to you know whose men those are on the opposite bank and on the river

mile girl?

"I think they are some under a general called Zoe Rae, but is not with them and where he is I do not know. " wither shell burst near the boat nearly upsetting the two of them and now generals began to realize their great danger. Bullets were whistling all ut them again and it was only by gods mercy that no one was struck and the had to row fast to prevent being hit as they were discovered by uting enemy parties.

"Did they see you? "Asked one of the other generals they were rowing with all their might.

"Tes and as we were dressed as glandelinian children, they asked there we were going, how we found our way into Angelinia, and if we were indelinians, and if we know where the Angelinians had their main and bes t

on surely did not tell . Them? "Asked general grans with a smile. To for I did not want to. I told them that and they said they would kill me I did not find out and let them know.

and did you say to that? "Asked general grans giving the sea child a erching look.

it first I said that I did not care. Then I told them it would take more Fin their whole bunch to kill me. You do not think I would tell them do you pural!

io I do not but why do you call me general? ** Meause you have a generals uniform on, and I ti think you are. full I go under that name of general, but In reality I'm a major general at wear a plain generals field uniform for in m my hurry to put it on, and sten my men called me plainly general just now. Hy name is Jack Evans. Is any truision to ask you your name little girl?

in say your name is Jack Evans. 'Said the little girl without answering westion. Thy I have heard that name before. Were you not one of the men the caused my sister Annie Aronburg to force on the child slave rebellion hing it to such a good success for their cause. For certain reasons I "ilo reveal my right name."

"It I was the man. "Said Jack Evans." Tou are one of the vivien Girls I presume! 'He asked with some feeling of awa coming over him. "Not I' 'She answered. These in the boat are though. I do not reveal my tight mane but you may call me Gertrude Angeline as I go by it. I live in imania, but I had captured a number of clandelinian prisoners a few tgo while spying, and with the help of these little girls in the boat The brought them to the samp long ago, and then went down the creek

in are a good stud sturdy little girl, and I'm not surprised that you to do scmething for your country. Where were you going. ? ** "little general vivian to tell him of the general advance of the gray "Answered the child with a toss of her hair.

At 40 you know where general Hanson is, and are you sure you are Willowing for the wrong one! Asked general pick with a smile.

"No I do not. "As another shell m exploded, "But I thought I might find him and tell him that the chr s christians at Beppo are having a hard time with the enemy. General sladerlinia had captured an angle of works, and now the enemy had been trying to force him back again despite the terrific slaughter. **

"Tou don't say." 'IS Gasped Jack Wans. 'Well I do not think you can find Hanson for he is not in this region at all. But if you will wait I will show you where our ow own respective forces are, and send you to general sladerlinia on a mission. I will first bring you to my own respective general. There is too much fighting going on in these quarters now, and to bring you there too soon would only result in the death of all of you little girls. Though you do not know it I know the vivian dirls when they were three years old the younest at least. He hahas been attacked fiercely as I well knew but did not think he had made any success at all and $_{
m T}$ was out to see how I could turn the enemys flank with a good attack of my own forces If you little girls want to go right away we will have to find a safe way to get you little girls to him without being under a heheavier fire than we are now. '

The child smi/i smiling like an angel turned her dugout and went down the beautiful creek, Jack and pick following with hi the rest of his generals but keeping hidden by the trees so that any of the advancing graycoats could not see them. Leaving the creek and gliding out upon the river under a fire of shells Dick presently saw a force of graycoats moving axross at the lower section of the opposite na banks, and saw that there were considerable numbers of lar large columns, and the foremost lines were concentratio concentrating upon a position.

"With a large regiment we could manage them easily enough. 'Said general Evans to his aiding general ni pick. 'But probably there are more behind and I think it is better to send scouts to inform general staderlinia while we pres prepare our forces to assail the enemys rear. If there were fewer of those fellows we might get a chance to capture them, but there are too many for our smaller regiments singly. ** -

Beckoning to the little girl spies general grans said to Gertrude as he placed a gentle hand on her head;

"Go on Angeline and see if you cannot find any nore of these fool Glandelinians, and then come and tell me. will meet you and your assistants in the creek. I would like to know how large a party there is and under whose lead they are. If you learn this you will be doing me and God a service. ** "All right general." Cried the little girl saluting and she went on general Evans sending i his own boat ashore as a shower of leaves fell about him but nevertheless despite the peril of reconictering under firehe and his assistant hauled it under some bushes on the bank where it would not be seen by any prowling Glandslinians advancing either on the river, or along the bank....

"'I'm going to see what I can learn myself pi k pick. 'Said Jack Evans.' The little girls are trusty but there will be many things which she or her guides will not have time just now to notice, and I want to make a few discov eries on my own account. "

Jack Evans waited among the trees, and soon he stole rapidly ahead, and stealing behind a tree trunk not far from the slowly concentrating g graycoats watched and listened. Gertrude went along in her dugout and was present? presently hailed by one of the graycoats who had just appeared and who wore the uniform of a major general and who said;

* Have you found out where those pestilent Angelinian centupedes have taken up any new strongholds!

''No I have not' Shortly.

"'You said you were going to find it." Impatiently.

*Well I did not and cannot. Rome was not builded in a day you know. ** " You told me you could find general Hanson vivian who is reported to be advancing reinforcements to gladerlinias rescue, but I know you have not foll found him, and it is just as impossible to find the Angelinian strongholds p or action.

"I saw five of them."

''Tou did! 'Eagerly.' What did they

'They asked me lots of questions.'

"Were you near their advanced lines!"

**I do not know but one of them told me that I could not find Hanson Vivian just now without taking me there. "

**Ha we will defeat God and his hosts, and find the christian introncuments and Hanson too if he dares to come and interfere with pargers doings. Darger is already after the wily christian rebel gladerlinia and will find him never

"They have got a right good lot of christians I hear, but I never knew knew they had a general by the name of God. "Said the child pretending to be a little stupid.

II don't mean that 'Said the Glandelinian laughing. 'I mean the King of all wrlds who is said to live in the heavens and who rules all christians and deked alike. He leads the christians against us whether he does it secrel meretly or openingly. But at hand wechave eight or seven hundred thousand. Eva men though they are ten to our one what is a lot of Angelinian fools to that

To have learned something at any rate. 'Thought Jack.' The little girl is ertainly clever. So he thinks he can defeat God eh? Well I would lii e to se b him try it. Why talk about licking God, when they themselves at times Mannot lick us. 🕛

There are they asked the little girl in an incredulous tone. 'You surely ive not that many here. You even have not fifty thousand. i'Oh that is only the advance guard. 'With a laugh.Darger to morrow will be wing on the right engaging one of gladerlinias crippled wings no doubt and Il force him to give way pretty soon. General Talking-Machine Clanline below about half a mile looking out for dangerous flanking parties, tile to morrow we will be contending with e general Donald Hansons artiller

dillery along this line. ** I do not think or I suppose he did not think you were smart enough to id Hanson and so he has sent you to hold this poi position against was christians or robels whatever you call them? 'Said the child rowing b boat slowly.

he you not going to look for their strong position! The officer asked mationally.

low do you suppose I can find it with the Angelinians watching me. I've to wait untill they are out of sight. Ps Perhaps it will not be within ille of here. ' And Gertrude worked her paddle slowly and glided down the

But you will find it? "

course sometime, and you will not hear where it is. "She muttered under

mi you will tell us. Remember I will kill you as a traitor if you don't'. hybe I will and maybe I won't. 'She muttered.' I'd like to seehim just it. 'And the little girl went on and general Jack Evans shrotly lost at of her and stole back to pick who was nursing two of his commades who been injured in a fall of over a box which had been so co thickly covered th broken branches and leaves that they did not see it.

There are seven to eight hundred thousand of them concentrating along this it under a guy called Talking-Machine. 'Said Jack Evans. 'The little has gone to look for the main line of their formation and positions, an it is already concentrating about half a mile away. I think she will a find it and then return if not captured. It is dangerous work she is and I think we can press some of these fellows back by making a lot of is and concentrating a severe attack so as to give Sladerlinia time to engthen his crippled right. If there are a lot more of my regiments very se we could probably scatter the foremost of the column. or general Nellion spoke of going out with a party on horseback to try strike the right of these monsters, and if the othe portion of his advanc christian force were anywhere in the neighborhood they could be brought

blp in the attack." we could but the question is whether we can find the force at once. ** could make my way to the road general. "Suggusted Dick. "And if I see or ar anything of him I will signal you."

Ill right general Dick. "As to say we do not want these Glandelinians hanging ging about or pressing on too far at this point. "

at himself hurried away, and Jack himself stood behind a tree and watched ilistened, presently hearing the cry of a hawk which he knew was a signal m Dick. Dick reaching the road with the heavy coat covered with dust had risi along taking care not to be discovered by the Glandelinians, and presently heard the tramp of horses, and suspecting that from the direct-

they came that they were the horses of the advancing Angelinians. He and to Jack and then hurried on signalling to the approaching troopers he had no doubt were Nellion and the Angelinians with him. Then the horses heard coming on faster and in a few minutes pick saw a redcoated theral on a big black horse followed by an endless stream of redcoats, all will mounted. They were under general Nellion but were Abyssinkilians, not leglinians as he has -thought but all the better nevertheless. on Nellion. Said pick. I see you have come with a force of implified cavarly.Good. There is a force of graycoats we want to attack hautely. There are a lot of them and Jack does not want them to advance

to the or concentrate too strong upon us. When you see them come on with a

as ating all the noise you can....

488.

"ill right your ex cellency. 'Said the major general as the young lieutenant general hurried through the woods to rejoin his superior Jack Evans. However he had been discovered by some glandelinians who were out scoutnig at another point of the fields and a volley was poured upon him which brought down his horse, and as he rose to his feet, and started off again the glande linians hastily erected a persuit.

"Nellion is coming your excellency."Dick said as he k joined the young general. "You can hear him now in fans fact and I'm persued by clandelinians. They killed my horse the fools. I must have been discovered...."

'Yes' Answered Jack Evans.' I hear them coming also, and also the persueigg ing Glandelinians. Come to the boat pick and you other generals. We must make those fellows think there are Angelinians forces on the river as well as on the road.'

The five generals two of which were slightly wounded hurried to the boat under firefrom the nearest of the persueing Glandelinians, showed it out, jumped in and rowed down stream just as the plandelinians reached the waterside. They fired a volley at the generals in the boat but only hit two of the them most of the shots going wild.

''Jove there are more of the Abyssinkilians now.''Said pick as the survivors of the boat were returning a hot fire, himself looking up the river and waving his sabre. Seventeen hundred large rowboats containing one hundred and thirty men apiece were seen coming down at that moment, and general grams uttered a shrill cry which immediately attracted their attention. On went theboat conti containing the four Angelinian generals, and coming in sight of the persueing glandelinians angain who were trying to head them off. The general fired a shot which went through a Glandelinian soldiers wig, and shouted and the crash of returning volleys:

''Come on communder. Here are the ensures of god. Here are the graycoats.

Then Major general Nellion and a portion of his column of Abyssinkilians appeared and dashed down upon the persueing glandelinians with a tremendous clatter shouting and delivering a withering fire that moved down hundreds of the graycoats. There were soldiers in boats on the-creek, and soldiers on horseback on the tank, and the part of persueing glandelinians imagined that there were many more of them at hand than was just the case, but they resisted stubbornly for a fe few moments mowing down nearly five hundred of the

christians, then those of the Glandelinians who had horses quickly sprang into the saddle once more and those who were on foot took to their heels in an instant to warn the main line which was still steadily concentrating, there being great confusion at once. In this skirminh the volit christians lost three hundred and sixty five soldiers in killed, and nearly eight hundred and fifty six wounded. In killed and wounded theenemy lost one thousand.

Away went the graycoats at full speed taking no time to fire any o more at the Abyssinkilian troopers be but doing their best to get away as soon as possible imagining that the whole troop of galla gallent Abyssinkilians were upon them. To most Angelinians they did not care at all but to meet the fieres Abyssinkilians was as bad as wicked people to meet red devils. Down the road and through the woods they made their way, Jack and his Abyssinkilians persueing them for a short ditance delivering volley after volley, and mowing down great numbers of the fee at every discharge of masketry. Then with great discipulty he recalled the Abyssinkilians and ordered them to dismount and take positions behind logs, and behind bushes and keep up a rattling fire at more of the enemy who we were coming on to the rescue of the others whom they had rallied. They obeyed going into action. So though sladerlinia was not now being engaged for the rest of that day the battle was recommencing at another portion of the field with the enemy against general grans corps. Then general Evans said to Nellion;

"Darger and a considerable overwhelming force are below here and I have sent a little girl spy with seven others of remarkable becuty to find where they are going to attack gladerlinia to morrow. And to find their line. This here is just an advance party, but the way they are or were pressing forward, and the way they are concentrating gives me the impression that they are vastily superior to ours being more than eight hundred thousand at least. We'll have to send a man to bring on our main army. I intend to take the enemy in the flank if possible."

Then the general -told about meeting the child and that he expected to meet her again if the clandelinians had not captured her, the generals being greatly greatly interested. The fire along the gray line that was repelling the atack attack of the Abyssinkilians was so terrific now that general Evans ordered his men to lie down but not to cease firing, and told them not to charge again untill told to do so. The fight soon went on fiercer the roar of fire arms being deafening, and as the enamy were unlimbering a number of gathling guns Jack who had been doing his best to encourage his mon heard a child screening and saw a little girl in his rear coming running tward his men

Missing by three or four platoons of Clandelinians and five officers in 1 lead.

The year beauty year got to his. 'Cried one overtaking her and catching will by the throat and chocking her as hard as he could untill her tongue struded. 'I told you you got to his.'

child struggled fiercely, beating at his face with her wee fists and trying to kick him but he chocked her so hard that she soon hung limp with he head thrown back and her tongue sticking out as v far as it could go the blood began to run from her ears, nose, and mouth. Jack Evans-recognized has the same glandelinian general who had talked with Gertrude Angeline. There them about a regiment of you boys no matter what the cost and kill him marketer. 'Shouted one of the Abyssinkilian captians.

times with horrible screams of yells the Abyssinkilians rushed forward the racers just as the gathling guns were did discharged, and down at many of the boys, and pick and Nellion were wounded. The attackers the other quarter rushed on, and the Abyssinkilian lieutenant dashed the forward and struck the graycout a blow on the head with his sabre litting his head open. The other forces of clandelinians seeing the numbers would have sinkilians gave one withering discharge of musketry and had but not before the Abyssinkilians poured in a fire that mowed nearly of their number eexce except fifteen down. The remainding clandelinian flight would have fellowed but the Abyssinkilians closed in on him on one had three others on the other side, two more being in front, and they all have ran him through only for the fact that the Abyssin'ilian flight restrained them.

Ithink you had better go with us general. 'Said the Abyssinkilian lieutenant interact.' You were looking for one of our main positions and I shall be interested to show it to you.''

we than that little girl in the dugout with the other seven were rebels the all, and she made my general think ag she would find the position. It then the glandelinian as the far receding firing seemed to increase in chabled fury as more o columns of Abyssinkilians at other locations

thed in the persuit. 'And she said she was no rebel.'

The is not any rebel but a christian. 'Said the lieutement. And with a call.' We are no rebels, and you will die if you insult us Abyssinkilians in that again. You were lucky I restrained my men. You are rebels your was for turning against Ged. You ought to have known better than to attack little child right in front of our very faces. The very idea.

poor chl child suffering from the effects of the checking clung to the stemant and pleadel pleadingly begged him to saveher.

Mose Glandelinians seem to think that they can we butcher every helpless the child they see because they are christians wi whether they like ir or not. 'Sputtered one of the Abyssinkilian soldiers looking daggers at 'prisoner.' This fellow got himself into trouble by joining her persuers.' ain't worth taking prisoner.''

ms brought up to general Evans.

"So you are with parger are you, and he has something of an inchelming force with him probably within reach of our fire now?"Asked as of the prisoner.

ishall answer no questions put to my by an impertinent rebels. 'Said the

Tou do not have to. 'Laughed general Evans.' I heard you tell the very little girl these things so it does not matter. She will be back before long and gibe me al, the information T want.

The gray coat looked greatly chargined for he remembered that his general the beatingly told the little girl in the dugant these very things not suppose that any one was listening. Two of the Angelinian scouts had gone into the voods at the risk of being under heavy fire, or running into an ambush, the they soon came raching up in a hurry one of the captians saying;

"Met your whole force in position of defense. There is a lot of graycoats

The those cabins boys some of you. The rest of you keep up a telling fire.

This your only chance. Take the prisoner and the child some of you and follow

Middle one of you go and hasten on a portion of my main army. Don't delay

A mont. **

The boys ran into the cabin carrying the frightened child followed by sixty of the Abyssinkilians taking the prisoner with them and very roughly too inting and locking the front and rear door, and taking a position at both iwn ani windows, and putting wardrobes, beds, and every kind of furniture a haricades against the doors and windows so as to defend the place with their strength. The little girl was thrown gently to the floor one of the placing a two matresses on top of her to recieve any bullet that some her way and then he was close to a window and ready to fire

fire when ordered. There were thousands of the fiercely yelling graycoats and thy came on in a body and attacked the Abyssinkilians, while three score of them came in a body tward the cabin, some rushing tward the door expecting to force it and kill all within. During the firing a man standing by a window close to where the child lay under the matresses was hit and instantly killed he falling over the matresses, and soon three others fell on top of

'This slaughter of my boys is b horrible, but we dod not intend to come out, and we must expect to keep up up courage for we expect help shorl shortly, and then we can give them a reception they won't forget in a great hurry. We must not expose our selves. Then we won't be picked off so fast. Now hundreds of the clandelinians dashed up, and the surviving Abyssinkilian firing with goof aim brought down the whole swarm at one one volley. Another hundred glandslinians had in the meantime made a dash for the rear doors, bt but also many Abyssinkilians were posted there armed with double barreled shot guns which they knew well how to use, and fired into the crowd of glandelinians bringing down nearly fifty of them, and causing the rest to hesitate. The Angelinians inside the cottage were indeed nowing them down fast, but they also were going down fast, man after man every mimite, the whole force of the enemy now surging tward the doors and windows at the lower portion of the cabin and hammering on them shattering out the remaining glass of the windows, while others:stood and crept close to the house keep ing up a hot fire and mowing the defenders in the house down ib frightful mumbers, tye bull's reaching in through the windows and cracks of the doors. The surviving Angelimians fired from loopholes, cracks, in the doors, from windows, and even the keyholes doing terrible damage among the assailants mowing another hundred down, but Evans could see that his garrison was threatened with annihilation for he had only a hundred more left and had already lost two hundred and fifty. The enemy managed to force in one of the windows, but every graycoat that tried to get in that way met instant death. Then suddenly with cheers the enemy forced one of the doors by means of a heavy cannon they had brought up, and then one of the christian captians pushed the prisoner forward and said; "'Go ahead and shoot if you want to."

The graycoats hesitated seeing one of their generals presented as a target to them at this moment, and suddenly there was a storming yell from the river and general Jack Evans saw a lot of Abyssinkilians led by Gertrude Angeline to his complete flabbergasting astonishment, with the vivian girls come rushing forward, the Abyssinkilians opening fire on the foe.

"Give it to the graycoats boys." Cried general Evans.

to carrying them and now as they are ermerged from the cai v cabin and rushed forward they delivered a withering fire at the swift ly retreating foe, the Abyssinkilian forces under the 'Terrible Gemini Supreme Person' GEneral Henry Josp Joseph Darger at the same time coming up and attacking the gray-coats furiously despite their terrific losses in if inflicted by the enemys galling fire. The din of musketry was appalling and the smoke for a few minutes because like a pall.

Abyssinkilians, and gave the alarm bringing them to your rescue in a hurry. I heard the graycoats say something about rebels at a cabin on the river bank not far from the clandelinian rear position and this row of cabins were the only ones I knew of, so I came quick.

"I was very fortunate you did Gertrude. Replied general grans as the Glandelinians who had attacked the caba cabin were falling back to the main line."

'We have a prisoner here, a lieutenant of their's perhaps and they were coming to rescue him no doubt.Did you learn anything!'

"Hallo you have company with you? "Asked a dashy looking major as the b Abyssinkilians ermerged from the cabin." We don't recieve landelinian officers very often do we?"

"Why this fellows general wanted to come and see us so bad major "Laughed one of the Abyssinkilian lieutentants" That I supposed I had better bring this man along and introduce him. His general indeed certainly wanted to come but he is dead now. Why that rascal even threatened to kill this little girl Gertrude Angeline if he would not show him the way...."

The graycoat lieutenant general as he really was but whom the Abyssinkilian officers called him Lieutenant for short, whose name the men learned was Cookeyspiller Spieler was put under guard, and general Evens questioned Gertrude concerning the enemy. She had heard all that general Evans had learned from the graycoat eg general who was dead, ad more besides having been near the advanced line of concentration and picked up considerable information....

heard that Glandelinian general tell you something Gertrude. 'Said general tell you something Gertrude.' Said general tell you something Gertrude.' Said general tell you inded

have done very well and I think that if you had been a boy instead of a law would make a very good christian boyscout or young soldier as you servithing thoroughly and are deeply in ernest These are the kind ob boys were are trying to get at all times and I'm happy to say that the stat number of the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians are of that sort.

will try to do my best general. 'Said the child modestly. I'm sure you will Gertrude. Replied the Angelinian general. Abyssinkilians seemed to pay no attention to the prisoner in the cabin they kept w watch upon him all the time knowing that he could not get yaway even if he left the cabin. The creek at this point was too wide leap, but then at this point it did not seem to be very deep, there being ms sticking outof the wayer here and there, as if there had once adry land where there was now water. The stream indeed looked to be maraless ex especially to those who did not know about such things, but as an extremely treacherous place, there being dangerous quickdat Mikands at many parts, and deep gluey mud k just below the water. The minkilians had means of crossing if necessary, and safe guards in case more fell in by accident. The prisoner looking out of the cabin saw the map, saw that his fierce clandelinians not attacking now was far off on ther side, and just beyond the woods and safty. There was no one near tabin for-all the Abyssinkilians were now preparing for further attacks sinst the clandelinians pitched against Jac s Jacks men and it suddenly ared to him that he could make a sudden dash across the stream, and a away to his men. Watching his chances he suddenly ran out when there no one near, and hurried to the stream, the wind carrying off his wig that. He then jumped in with the intention of wading across the stream and ing his escape across the stream, but for his wickedness, and for his ardly assault upon the little child he tried to chock to death, the childs with angel took revenge. The water was deeper than he thought, and he beg m to sink in the gluey mud being wuickly up to his waist . He exerted welf to his utmost, leaped forward and caught an old stump protruding a pleet out of the muddy wat er. Jacj Jack Evans saw him leap in as he secouraging his boys to do his utmost in repelling another fierce ack of the enemy amid a fierce firing of helletorm of-battle once more knew the danger the fool had ran into. Though a clandelinian he ld not let him go unaided. a rope some of you men 'He shouted to those who were not in the

three Abyssinkilians appeared on the other side and in another moment out line went whistling across, being caught by three boys on general w side. A lieutenant jimped into the water and swam tward the line which wickly put under himself. There were dangerous quicksands here and the psinkilinn officer knew it, but the line if not cut by flying bullets truck by a shell would keep him up, and he had no fear of sinking. The Nyout was clinging desperately to the stun p amid whistling bullets fly around him fired at random by his own comrades who did not see him his rescuers, and which at time werecutting small locks of hair from his 4 filling him with terror. He was foing his utmost to keephimself above ir. Struggle as he would however he was rapidly sinking he being now up his arm pits, the stm stumpt being slimpy and slippering and difficult to 9 a hold on. The brance brave Abyssinkilians regardless of the bullets and becoming shells grasped the ends of the rope on each side They and ha held their lieutenant up as he swam tward the clandelinian liter who was clinging to the tree trunk for dear life.

three men on either side of the creek kept the rope up and walked lime the banks keeping their lieutenant from sinking, the graycoats cry for the banks keeping their lieutenant from sinking, the graycoats cry for the banks keeping their crash of musketry and cannon.

"Hold on' Cried the Abyssinkilian lieutenant as his hat wa suddenly carried away by a bullet. 'I will get you out. You won't try to escape us again itses.'

help'Cried the general as a shell burst high above him. 'The 'Bit is pulling me down and I can't hold for the stumpt stump is slip; ery.' It has not so easy to get away as you thought was it. 'Asked the lieu than with another line in his hand which he k now threw over the water.

Then was a noose in the end and this fell over the graycoats head and upon he woulders.

"You were lucky to have gotton among us general. "Muttered another soldier as a shell burst below on atree root bringing the tree down with a crash. "Some would let you drown or be taken and smothered under the quu quicksands-."

And you would not find no lie lieutenant going to your aid either. **

ZSputtered another as his ha flew off hit by a stray bullet.

The lieutenant reached the stump as four shells exploded simultaneously on the bank, slipped the noose around the grat graycoats waist and said shortly;

Now swim to the shore. You must do something to help yourself. **

And there will not be any one near the next time. **Sputtered another one

of the Abyssinkilians. 'So don't make any more foolish attempts to escape.' Colonel Paul Marcus and Ben Logan who afterwards became generals also, took hold of the line themselves and the excited graycoat was taken ashore. Then to his great excitement the Abyssinkilian lieutenant swarm a yard or so farther and walked ashore without any trouble the sand being hardchere, and the water just a trifle above his waist.

"You don't know this creek very well. "Said one of the Abyssinkilians." You jumped in at the very worst spot you could find. Botter not try it again. You might not get lisutement Jack glater to help you the next time. Jack Slater walking to the shore went to the cab n cabin to change his wet clothes, the line being drawn in and coiled away out of sight, and the prisoner taken to a tent and placed under a strong guard, Jack glatter paying no attention to him. There was no gratitude in the Glandelinian how ever and he only abused the boys ex saying that they caused his trouble. The officer was next taken to the cabin looking and feeling very miserable and deeply chargined that his plan of escape, which looked so simple should have failed him so signally. He was covered with black and yellow mud up to his waist, his wig was gono, his face spas splashed with mud, and altogether he was a most bedragged looking object. One of the reducats took a the Glandelinian officer a suit of ordinary clothes and said; **The colonel says you are welcome to put these on. One of the men will bring you a clean bucket of water y to wash yourself. **

The luckless glandelinians scowled sullenly and went inside to change his clothing making himseld look as respectable as possible. Hid his uniform was dried and cleaned and t returned to him in an hour by another Abyssinkilian who really was a Mormonuian by rights who said; 'You should put these on right away. And then you are to go with some of the boys to general "laderlinia."

"You are not a christian dog. 'Said the graycoat fiercely.' What are you doing with the Angelinians!'

''You ware a liar' Sputtered the Angelinian or Mormonuina soldier.''I'm a good christian and so are all the Hormonuians and Ism an Angelinian too. I love the Angelinian country too and God, and I fight for him. Well that makes us a christian dog as you call it at will and Angelinian, does it

not. TWhat are you talking about. "!

"Hurray for ye Joe Angelion. "Cris another Abyssinkilian. "Sure that's the
way foe ye and ye is as fine as a christian as myself."

Jaxk glater and some of the soldiers soon set off under a scathing fire
tward bladerlinians angle with the prisons. Along paths where seemed no room
for horses, tangled thickets and over stretches of swampy ground where it seem
ed as if the horses would sink at every step rode Jack glater, and the dozen
soldiers with him, the prisoner wendering how thy could live u in such a place
and how they could find their way, and being utterly bewildered as to the
road, till at last they entered an open road and wood, where the main christia

lines could be seen at a distance a mile, and here they were challenged by a girlish looking fellow wearing a long purple coat, and carrying a long b bayonet and wearing a sebre at his belt.

"Who goes there? "He demanded.

"Golonel Jack Slater of the Angelinian national guard with a prisoner for Sladerlinia. "K Jack replied. "Is general gladerlinia near!" "Reckon he is colonel and he will be mighty glad to see you. You have got there as I see an infernal graycoat. Well us Abyssinkilians would rather shoot them down than the take them prisoners colonel."

The boys rode on and were challenged further on by another sentry and finally rode out into a large open space where there was only a quarter of a mile away rows of cannon with many gunners and other men cleaning them while far in front of the artillery were to long lines of infantry at drill. Not far from this point before the mornings battle had raged were long lines in gray had rushed forward in-gigantic surges upon the gunnes for all those morning hour s, where the clandelinians had fought the hardest in dee defa defense of their own country, and where it had seemed as if every one of the gray lines had been given giving up their very lives for it. The battle was lulled.

Ack slater dismounted and went forward. At this moment general glader into giving commands elere and there to officers, went forward to recieve kek.

"Good day general. "Said Jack saluting." I have brought a prisons and some aformation concerning the graycoats on the left wit wing where my regiments to in action. And this officer if he wi hes to save his life may give you some

"Glad to see you coin colonel." Said sladerlinia. "Come with mime to my main

ick glater followed gladerlinia to the main line the prisoner being led away at placed under a strong guard, the Abyssinkilias dismou ting and mixing in the gladerlinias men. The graycok noticed how Jack glater was recieved by the mat christian general and it somewhat made him rs respect the young colonel although he still obstinately called the christians rebels and said to one of the Angelinian soldiers with him;

Tour great rebel general seems to take a good deal of that young rebel

denel docsn't he my rebel . !!

"I know he does and by grosh he has a right to, but you don't want to talk but rebels here general. Of course I or others do not care one bit h what you sight call us Angelinians but our general or all Abyssinkilians would arm you at the stake or even a crufaify you if he or they heard you call is one. You Glandelinians would not like to be called intruders, invaders, and will butchers I reckon, but to the imponion of our general he declares it with to call you Glandelinians that, than y to have you call us rebas rebels. Here not rebels be because we do not join my any rebellions."

"What are you then if you are not rebels.Don't you want to writhrow the government of clandelinia over the massacre at crowley and mis-gren-rown and dispose of our king."

That does not make any difference. We are not subjects of clandelinia and we no aurthority from there, and he is not our king. We don't care a rap but your old demon government and your kingdom, for all can go shake them also, but we want out our own ca country free from invadors, and calver his also, and we are going to revenge the bue butcheries of the poor child in that were murdered at your hands at Crowley and Jennie-Wren-Town, and are going to free all children no matter where they are enslaved if we have tay waste to the whole country of Calverinia and clandelinia to do so...! The Clandelinian officer said no more and the rough spoken but honest fellow within in the rear under guard and went back to his duty.

Aderlinia se said to Jack slater;;;;

Take your men back conclen as fast as you can and meet a party of my force
it your general line under Evans within an hour. "I think to morrow morning
will charge the stubborn position of the enemy, and try to dislodge it."
Tery good general sladerlinia: "Replied Jack, and then he ordered his boys
get into the saddle at once. On the way back to the position of the
hysinkilians Jacks companions heard that sladerlinia was contemplating an
litack on the stubborn Glandelinian position a mile across from the bloody
agle, and they were greatly excited over it, being very eager to have a final
with with the enemy......

In Angelinians went on and reached their own main position within an hour and ke kept on the lookout for the reinforcements that gladerlinia had maished. It was scarcely a minute before they heard the tramp tramp of theses and man thousands of feet at once and in a short time lieutenant parallement appeared with many scores of thousands of Evans most dashing misrans, alloeager to charge the enemys position the next morning when the little would recommence. It was determined however to drive back those thick were attacking Evans advance guard and so these Abysi Abyss inkilians are a charge in double line, and in the heat of the fierce conflict which raged for twenty minutes the armies of both sides surged back and loth and soon the enemy gave way. The christians had lost five hundred men are and the enemy a thousand. As Evans was directing one-of his cavarly lairons he met certrude Angeline, and even the vivian cirls coming along the road.

wo evening general. 'Said one of the little vivian girls themselv her blat I did not expect to meet you. The That is general Emmet?'

le, and he and our smaller portion of our force have been charging the la, and though we have been successful I fear that later on they may upon us such heavy columns as to cause us to give serious resistance.'

listen to the frightful discharge of firearms and artillery. It's horrible by the way Gertrude and your companions, would you like to be regular long as you live through this war..!!

supretondant generals.

''Yes general and what is more we are more than spies already, and under the service of general Hanson Vivian our uncle, and general Robert Vivian our father. We have long before this sworn to serve our country in scout dutie duties, to give up our lives if necessary, and to stand by the Angelinians in all that is right, and that they will stand by us. "Good for you 'Said general Evane. "You beat me to it alright. Well I want you to do your services now. Will you. Of course you arounder instructions pf wit either the great supreme commander Hanson vivian or his brother, I may have no right to give you orders, and only ask this as a request, which if you refuse will be given to someone else. ** 'Fire away those orders and we'll take them through and through and follow them to the utmost. 'Said the one who appeared to be Joice. "All right then come. 'Said general Evans with a lugh. 'Maybe we some day wi will be the greatest of friends chi'He added. "We are already great friends. 'Pipped the one who was Jennie. 'When we are smong the christians we are always friends then. ** The fight was again raging on fiercely, and Jack Slater and a few of the boys set off to see if the main body of the enemy were making a second advance of or if they had recieved any reinforcements. When they had reached the Calverinian Crossroads, Jack sent fifteen of his men off on one road, and went on the other with Gertrude Angoline and the Vivian Girls. All had horses for the little girls could ride them even more better than the men and with perfect grace. The two generals and Gertrude, and the vivian Girls rode along at an easy pace and had gone some little distance when they saw four girlish g looki ng Glandelinians who were Zimmermannians approach ing, and swiftly followed by thousands behind, the first four being supred

"Those are some of the supreme Glandelinian generals in chief. "Said Gertrude. 'And though they look like sweet girls, and have their hair like little girls they are hard characters. They are the worse kind to butcher children, because they are not strong and able to defend themselves. I like to see them start anything with me though. **

The four girlish looking glandelinian generals now came up and one of them said as he looked them up sizeingly;

"Hello ye little girls. Ye are rebel spies aren't ye. Think ye lockviine don't ye. Huh ye y rebels are no good. Come on let's butcher them and take their horses.

"There are only eight of them child rebels and we have the men who are coming behind to back us up. Said another of the generals.

"Tes and here comes more of us. "Said a third as some others of the same sort were seen coming from an approsite direction armed with the /long bayonets.

**See here you fellows. **Said Gertrude: Do you imagine that you are going to capture us children without a fight. Get out of the way you rebels yourself yourselves or we'll ride you down and do some unpleasant shooting. " "Come on fellows let's capture the reba rebe ls and rebels and kill the them too. " Telled the biggest of the glandelinians. "Come on hurry up. " The little girls sudde nly dashed ahead as the second batch of clandelinian troopers came up and also footnen with fixed bayonets. Gertrude on her black mare was in the lead, and now a as she and the other little girls dres their pistols as if to fire the four glandelinian generals scattered fir ing at random as they did so, but the glandelinian officer Spurlock Failen reeled in his own saddle and fell to the ground dead. Gertrude Angeline and the Vivian Girls escaped -unburt and fou followed the Angelinians whom they met, and the four Glandelinian generals now stood their ground and started to open fire on the brave Angelinians who lay low on their horses necks to escape the st orm of bullets that would follow their dash. Every one of the shots told on the poor horses that Jack Slater, Gertrude, and Jennie were riding, and down they went throwing their riders sprawling over a high barbod wired fence.

""Go on at the rest" Howled one of the officers assuming a bold front. What are ye skeered of There is only five of the rebel children left and the little girls only. Pull them off their horses or shoot down their horses like-I did the other three. Come on don't be skeered/. .. The glandslinian officer who had the most to say, and talked the loudest, made a dad dash for the horses and for a moment there was a lively micup, but Violet and her sisters fired deliberately and six of the grayceats and the loud talking general himself dropped stone dead in the road. The survivors tried to bayonet the christian children, but in their fernzy to get at the horses they fell over each other and so many were trodden under the horses hoofs as the little girls dashed on, some of the glandelinians rolling into a ditch which was half full of dirty water, the others running from the woods setting u up a terrific ru yell.

is the Angelinians children including Gertrude Angleine Jennie, and ficies kept on at a gallop the latter having secured other horses, the ladelinians running from the woods poured in a withering fire, the muskets sting a fearful crashing roar that almost stunned the children, their horses gevery one of them going down riddled with bullets, while several bullets dipped a gash in-violet's neck making the blood spurt, while every one of the other vivian girls had minior set scratches on their legs, arms, chests necks and even on their foreheads, but the bulletys had failed to metrate anything and so their wounds were not serious. Violet and her sists sters and Gertrude had sen were Jack and Jennie had been thrown over is barbed feb fence and over this they leaped even at the risk of tearing hir clothes to shreds which of course they did worse than supposed, and matched themselves badly in the bargian. Despite their wounds from the wires they climbed down hastily on the other side, and scampering away no the bushes disappeared out of sight of the enemy but immediately came upn ym Jack and his other two girl companions.

U'Are there many of the glandelinians following us?" Asked Jack. Tes quite a lot. "Answered violet reloading her empty pistol. that moment however there was a wild clatter of hoofs and an unearthly est and then nearly a thousand glandelinian cavarly men came in sight a full gallop.

allo things are getting lively for us. "Muttered Jack." What are we going tio now. If we run they will surely shoot us down, and if we say we will be ight, and you children murdered anyway.! **

the Glandelinians had not discovered them yet, so the Angelinians boy withis little girl companions dashed away as if they intended to get so ras possible in a short time, passing a smith shop where a man was at at firing heavy broadswords, from mill swords, but halted around a turn the read whr where there were trees and thick bushes including vines, which wealed them and watched to see what the graycoats would do. The enemy came and halted and the leader of the cavarly said very haught illy;; To harbor the christian rebels and furnish them with the means to fight pinst us. We are going to pull your shed down about your ears, and take taway as a prisoner of war.

maithman picked up a white hot saw blade with his tongs and putting puelf in an attitude of defense said with fe determination; Will let me see you do it. Come on the whole lot of you. I'll mark a few you in a way you will remember I reckon. Well why are you hanging back

you rebels yourselve yourselves. Why don't you enemies of God come on make good your threat! by you miserable rebel of an Angelinian dog do you mean to defy us? **

anied the leader his manner being w q quite of variance with his words, ever it being clear that he did not dare go ahead, and his graycoats sitated about carrying out the threat of their commander, the chances being seared with the glowing sawblide not being one which invited them Mance, brave as they be.

hat is what I'LL do' Returned the smith. Before God and everything in Tion I'm a born full blocded Zimmermannian myself, but I'll put a mark the first man that dares to even touch a thing in the smithy. And a mark it he will never get rid of. 13.

most the rebellious scoundrel. 'Stormed the glandelinian officer backing t of the way. Just then there was a shout from the turn of the road and rely five hundred Abyssinkilians, and two hundred Angelinians were seen pling on at a dash followed further on behind by a porfect endless stream dristian soldiers all on horseback. It was the sudden and unexpected Take and approach of general grans whole army. "Hello there is general diller Antonice coming with his Abyssinkilians and Concentinians. whited Jack Slater. * Come on we must help the smithy for here comes

im hindred more boys of my can regiment also. ** bys and the little girls rushed up to the approaching Angelinians by were far in the lead of the main column, and just then there were three illing vo lleys that seemed to fairly shake the earth, and now the handle of bohscouts followed by others, and not knowing how many more the there was behind, and knowing that the whole christian army was advance the clandelinians after delivering a rolling volley all along their hat bich cut through the christian columns like siv sieves, and caused than two thousand of the Angelinians to sprawl from their horses, andden bolt, fo for the Angelinians coming on in their rear, the Arties meeting at the Smithy, and there was immediately a-lively and minup of horses and men plunging in every way, many Glandelinians tampled under the horses hoofs, sabres and lances crossing each other

and pist is and muskets rattling and cracking in the live/liest fashion imaginable. The Glandelinians however were overwhelmed and after fighting fighting desperately to get through the massive lines of christians in vain

"You certainly came in the nick of time. 'Said the smithy to Jack, and now the main column came up in an perfect endless stream and passed on saluting the colonel.

the most of them surrendered there being three thousand captured, and four

""'No we did not bring the forces. "Said Jack. "We were hiding behind some trees watching the proceedings, when ahead of this main army now passing the Angelinians themselves of my command suddenly appeared from an opposite road just as the glandelinian officer had ordered his men to shoot you. These other immeinse columns of pasing Abyssinkilians must have seen those fellows advancing from the rear of my fighting force and no doubt came with a party of six thousand seven hundred men to see what the glandelinians were about. They were some flanking party no doubt and we may as well keep to gether now for a while at least."

The Angelinian soldiers now went on untill they got to the other read general Schriller having halted his army staying by the smithy, and while Jack picked up his sabre which had been knocked out of his hand by a bullet he said to h s lieutenant;

"I think you may as well go back a pace. Gertrude and myself will go on for a few rods. It may be better not to leave too large a party just now.

AND we will no need you before long I'm sure."

The boys turned and went back by the road and suddenly hid behind trees and bushes, while Jack, and Gertrude with the Vivian Girls proceeded listening tobthe sudden strange detonations as if shells bursting in the distance and wondering what they could mean. They had ceased to hear the tramp of the other horses and were going on at a an easy pace when Jack heard someone coming tward him, the sound of voices being very plain.

"Maybe they are some more of those clandelinians." Said Gertrude. "I will go and see what I can do with them."

"I will be near if you need need any help. 'Said Jack.

Then Jack dismounted led his steed into the bushes and was cut of view in an instant. Gertrude Angeline went on at a short distance, then four or five ugly looking clandelinians to her surprise seized the bridal reign of another little girl who she recognized as her friend Jennie wurmer, one of them saying;

'Huh we've got one of the younger rebels anyhow. That's a timid girl too by gosh. Now we can see what is inside of her. "

'Wait a minute' Said the leader.' If she will tell us where the christ ians have their strongest and weakest points, we won't touch her, but let her go.Do you comprehend that young lady!'

'Tes I undertsand it.' Replied the child as a shell to their surprise suddent suddenty exploded in the branches overhead bringing down a shower of leaves and twigs, and onehuge branch, and made them jump.

As soon as they asaw to it they were safe the officer asked eargely;

'Well what do you think of it?'

"I don't think anything of it."

'What!'In great surprise.

"No I do not and will not tell you where the strongest and weakest point of the christian line is, and what is more I really do not know."
"Maybe you will find and show us the weakest point. Then you can say that you did not tell us nothing, and you will be telling the truth."
"I will not find it, and I will not show it or show you where it is

is ither. 'Firmly.

"We will thrash the very insides out of you if you don't. 'Threateningly.

'It does not make no difference how you kill me. I shall not betray

any point of the christian line no matter what you do.''

'Then we will hang you by the neck and tum thums thumbs simultaneously, and cut you open at the same time.''Snarled one of the clandelinians.

The child paled for a moment but answered gravely;

''You can do the dreadfullest things to children because they are too helpless to do anything for themselves, but there will be several of you dead also before you can get me off from this horse. I won't show or tell you Glandelinian murderers anything no matter what you do to me.''

''Get a rope or something like it. 'Said the leader.' There is one in that small cabin over there. Hurry up with it though for maybe the little eight year old hussy will change her mind to save he herself from having her little soft belly cut open and there body cleaned out. ''

If will not change it. 'Said the child. I have sworm to do all I can to the Angelinians since I escaped your child slave pens, and I will not wray them no matter what you do to me. I will tell you nothing, show you whing.'

me of the Glandelinians had already hurrie hurried away to get a rope to others drawing their huge sabres and surrounding the little girl to great her esca e and even by force taking her pistols away from her for too was armed. Strange to say the child though she had seen the gelinians in hiding had forgott en all about them, and yet she did not il, nor once give the matter of yeilding a single thought. She had also om sworn to stand by the Angelinians, and she meant to do so no matter at happened, and even in the shadow of the most horrible kind of death resolution was not changed or weakened. In a moment the clandelinians running up with the rope, and one end was thrown over over the limb by. Then as they dragged the little girl from her horse and was about put a noose about her tender neck, when there came a puff of smoke allowing by a crashing volley, and one of the Gla delinians had a pain flesh wound in his shoulder, another lost his hat, and had a bullet wa furrow along his scalp, and a third was hit in the right arm. Two ers were fatally shot/ lying outstretched on the road. me on boys shouted Jack and Gertrude as they suddenly came dashing forward mard of their steeds. 'Down with the glandelinians.' slightly wounded glandelinians made a stand to meet the ontushing plinian and the little girl, but the whole score were completely moved by soldiers elselsewhere hiding in aubush and in a moment Jack Gertrude Angeline, and the Vivian Girls at his side was by Jennies the regimet suddenly appearing and standing still where they had appear

his was sa test that I did not expect but you stood it bravely Jennie r.''Said Gertrude placing her hand on her head.''And we never meant to me you to your fate.''

could not break my ow oath colonel'Replied the little girl bravely dig the officer, and thanking Gertrude at the same time.'I saw you and of the Angelinians and then forgot all about you again, but just the I could not betray you or any other of the christians no matter what sened.''

I know you couldn't little girl. 'Said the colonel himself. the little girl got upon her horse.' And we are proud of you for you seed real courage, and when general Hanson hears of this he will be and too. An Angelinian no matter eh what size who will not flinch in the sof death will never be a trait or.' the new sent his regiment to scout on the enemy and certrude, her friend the Vivian Girls he took with him and went on presently striking into all along the Erminie creek. At length he and Certrude, Jennie Turmer and Vivian Girls heard sounds ahead of them, and leaving his steeds and its emong the trees he went forward cautiously bidding the little is to stay by his steed, and come to his aid somehow if he happened to caught. Judging from the sound of voices, he believed that there were not the Clandelinians coming on. He was not mistaken for in a little lite on the river bank he saw a number of graycoats there, there also by a several boats further up the creek, and two graycoats sitting in

have got to get hold of the young reba rebel leader and make him tell the way to the weakest point of the christian line. Muttered one who very girlish looking. They are altogether making too much trouble for in their crazy attacks since they repulsed our assault on the angle yes say, and sooner we get them out of the way the better it will be. Then that catch those little rebels called the vivian cirls, and that hittle confirm Gertrude with them, and assassinate them if we fail to catch them theningly.

crouched behind the bushes on the edge of the bn bank and listened whively hoping to hear some of the enemys plans.

The and in the meantime the troops on the other side of the river will that the christians, and will search out the great christian general vivian, and even catch Hanson his brother also. As for the vivian and that Gertrude you will know them when you see them. They are the most indescriable and their manners are so hely and sweept sweet as any themselves at every step. Now when we have them little girls in our two can torture them to death, clean our out their bodies of every time, wrap the them in heavy paper and send it all with the opened

seized.

*By jove here is one of those Angelinian rebels now. *Cried one of the glandelinian generals striding forward.....

"'And in acolonels uniform .By george its Jack slater himself."'
"Jove we are right. We could not have had better luck. "Cried another.
"'How we will find out all we want to know. "Added a third.

Seeing that there was no immediate chance of escape Jack sounded a shrill call which his black steed knew and which would send the intelligent creature back to the christian lines at a gallop.

''You are Jack Slater the Angelinian rebel colona are you not!''Asked one of the glandelinian generals with a scowl.

"I'm not an Angelinian rebel whoever I am. ''Jack returned.

"Then why have you got on that purple uniform. ? "."

"Because I am an officer in the christian army. "Proudly." We are no rebels no more than you are for real. We are true christians. "

"Ha you are an Angelinian rebel. 'Said the graycoat impudently. 'You are Jack Slater of the Angelinian cavarly and one of the rankiest young rebels in the rebel army. We ought to hang or butcher you for a spy, but we will keep you as a prisoner instead on condition that you----!

"Need not name any conditions. I'Intteruped Jack. 'For I will not accept none. '

"We want to find the weakest point in the christian ar, army you dawn rebel.

And we will." Snarled the graycoat savagely.

"I have no doubt of it. "Answr a Answered Jack drily.

'And if you will tell us how to find it we will not only refrain from butchering you as we dod do the rebel children-----oh how I would like to grab one now----- but spare your life and---'-

refused though they threatened to clean her body out. Do you think that I the colonel of the Angelinian cavarly will do what the little girl refused to do! You should know me better.

"Then we will butcher you as a spy. You were caught listening to our conversation, and every one knows that you are a famious spy. Will you show us where the weakest point of the christian line is?"

"No I will not."

T V''Then show us where Hanson is advancing to reinforce gene general Sladerlinia.''

"I will do nothing of the sort."

Perp Perhaps if I offered you a large sum in rich money, large enough to tempt you it would bring out the information. You Angelinians are not rich and any of you will sell his country and defy his go God if he sees a big pile of money in col gold coins and in silver, and he;88'. The insulting fe,, fellow suddenly found himself upon his back, Jack having struck him a blow in the face that floored him.

'How dareyou say such things in my presence.'He demanded.
The graycoat got up and gave Jack an angry look and said in his harseest

""Tou will regret having struck me you young rebel."

'Never.' Returned Jack. 'I should have regree regretted it if I had not

"Take the fellocaway. 'Said the graycoat.' We shall find means to discover the weakest point of the christian line, and without their leader, the young Angelinian cavarly regiment will find it impossible to hold out against us. We will bag the whole lot of them before to night.'

Then Jack was hurried away his chances of escapeapparently growing smaller every minute. As Jacks steed suddenly left violet and her sisters, and started galloping down the road alone, certrude and her sweet compaions also having heard the shrill cal call had ample suspicions that Jack was captured, and therefore when they heard the sound of scuffling, and saw the tall growth agated a little on one side, they were far enough to be able to observe without being observed.

hire was water woll willows half in and half out of the bam s banks of the river, and she and the vivian Girls, and Jennie Turner drew in behind the Hick screen of leaves unseen by an any passerbys, but above to peer through the foliage and see what was taking place. In a moment the little girls saw averal Glandelinian generals appear amidst soldiers, and in the middle of im was a slight boyish figure that the little girls could see wore the apple uniform. It was not long before they recognized that it was the young wlonel of the Angelinian regiment himself, that was in the grasp of the and slinians, and they were amz amazed for what would the Angelinian regiment der his command do without their brave leader, perhaps be cut to pieces, mi probably Sladerlinias army with them. Not only on account of the Missient aid that the other columns had given her at Ermine Ermine minie creek where her friend Gertrude Angeline had been killed and she meelf severely wounded, but also because of hervinterest in the gelinian troops. Ge Gertrude was very much alive to any incident wherein one of the Angelinians may be concorned whether he be private of an flicer. The bright ruddly color on her cheeks faded and Gertrude had a gious sensation in her throat that she did not recognize, and her breath m short and q quick. It was not fore forherself that the brave little il feared, but her thought was entirely for poor Jack Slater, and she watche sched with bated breath to see what they were going to do with hij him. Jack squiet seeing the futillity of trying to fight so many enemies, and he alled quietly down the river bank whether the clandelinians led him, and lited untill one of the graycoats gave a whistle, a shrill whistle, and in / looked up and down the river. The whistle was repeated and in a moment two there was heard the sound of cars and a boat appeared coming down stream. The boat was quite a long one and contain contained several mats being manned by four clandelinia rowers, and into it ack was taken, ils five of the clandelinians stepped in with him, the others returning the place from which they had first appeared. Gertrude and her companions eseen that one of the graycoats who wore the uniform of a high officer ave r directions to the five men who accompanied Jack down the stream, but ald not hear what was said as the distance was too great. The Glandelinians mued rowing as soon as the five newcomers had taken their seats, and alled out into the middle of the stream.

trude waited untill they had gone a little ahead, and then she and compa companions began following to see whr where they would take the ng colonel. He Her idea was to notify the Angelinians as soon as shoe ld find out the place. When Jack had been put into the boat, his hands feet were free, and Gertrude and violet and her sisters hoped that he ld make a sudden dash for liberty, when she of any of her companions wod ld be near enough with a horse to help him get away. But they had not a far when the little girls saw one of the five graycoats lean forward down o to the bottom of the boat and w bring up some ropes and with two of the graycoats t ied "Jacks hands and feet so that the little all hopes for Jack being able to help himself in vain. Then and violet and her sisters determined to see what they could do to help a even in they had to ride to general laderlinia himself and beg him call out some of his force which not in action now to save the young lonel of the Angelinian cavarly . The day was terribly hot but it was not heat that caused the perspiration to stream down Gertrudes face or that Yiolet and her sisters, and get into their eyes to prevent them from Heing clearly at times, for never had she been in a state of abjet terror as this occasion, for the danger threatened another, and one whom the wlefare It icon score of thousands of soldiers depended besides Sladerlinia thell. They went on for a quarter of a mile or so and then the boat was am up shore out of reach of the water but on the opposite side . Then ill of the graycoats stepped out leaving Jack with only the glandelinian to reved.

It is some of the Angelinian boys were around. Was Gertrudes main thought the did not seem to know whee their main line was, having been lost in following Jack. Should she ride away in search of them? But they might the Jack away while she was gone. No, something must be doneat o once, and its and her followers. The creek is between her and the prisoner and she way of crossing. If she could shoot those two men with her pistols the shots causing alarm and bringing others she would do so. But was danger. She looked up and down the river for signs of aboat, and see several away in the distance but not near enough to be of any service to her, besides they all seemed fully occupied. She had no money to have boat, and knew of no kind Angelinian ferry ma around the neighboat, and knew of no kind Angelinian ferry ma around the neighboat, and would lend it to her, and companions for acquaint-

500 -501

Still she had to do something to get over to that boat gently rocking against the opposite side and from which she could see that the two wicked Glande inians of the five who had been left in charge were stepping on shore which would leave Jack I alone in that boat. That fact made her and Violet and her sisters desperate. If she or her frieds could swim in the stream, but no one could swim in that river good swimmers they be for like the Erminie Creek it was full of dangerous suckholes, strong undercurrents, and quicksands, and mud bogs. Again she looked about her for some suggestion n in a way of getting across the wide stream. She was almost tempted to make the try, or make her horse swim over, and she turned his nose tward the bank but the experienced animal simply refused to budge in that direction. Then she dismounted, tied her horse to a tree, and with vicost and her sisters stil still riding walked along the waters edge. She and her companions hear plainly heard the dip of cars and per peering out from a tangle of growth she saw some Angelinians in a long boat rowing, while ten of them were standing with shouldered muskets. "Hello. 'She exclaimed. 'There's some Angelinian soldiers but not boys. Gracious there is a whole lot of the boats coming. I'll ask those in the lead ing boat to take us across. ** She waited untill the they were nearly abreast, and then putting her made to her mouth called lustilly. "Hail christian solders. Come over here. We want to get across....." The Angelinians in the advanced boat stop pped rowing and looked tward the place whence the hail proceeded. At first sedn seeing nothing, one of them called/ "Hellow who are you and wa what nationality are you! !!! "I'm Gortrude Angeline, and have with me the Vivian Girls. We are Abbicannians. 1111 The leading boat milled in slowly tward shore but did not come in closely to the bank fearing that this was an ambush, but soon they observed a number of pretty children, one of the eldest which was beco beckening to them, and their curiousity being exce excited, they came nearer and nearer, and the little girls waded out to the boats and where helpled in. "You know colonel Jack Slater?" She said leaning tward them and speaking in a low tone. "The leader who was a general noille nodded. "well he is in that boat over there ar prisoner, and I wish you to rescue him from the Glandelinians..... It indeed did not take long for the firstboat load of Angelinians to row a across the stream which was not very wide at that point, and soon the first boatload drew up alongside the heat in which Jack lay bound hand and foot and she got in, the Glandelinians who were still guarding Jack and who were asleep giving a start as she entered the boat. The Angainians in the meantime were in hiding waiting to watch the proceedings and render aid if possible as they did not wish to create a scene which would only hider her purpose. The Glandelinians were amazed and one of them said; "Tou're a cool one indeed my beauty. Who in the devil invited you into our boat you dare-devil rebel. We have got you now all right. ** "'You know thes this prisoner! 'She said paying no attention to their threats. Some of the glandelinians nodded while others coming up scowled fiercely. Well he is in your boat all tied up and there is five of you to sleufh slaughter him. 1 * "Why he is a rebel Angelinian and so are you little girl." "No I an ain tho rebel and never was. " "We supposed you was. "Exclaimed a tall wiry built Glandelinian. "You may think so but I ain't. 'And she nodded wisely. "Been playing 'O Possom' little girl!" People do not always act the way they think. But you are losing time and before you know it the fierce Angelinians as they are called will come upon you and then your chaces are lost. He is in thebottom of the boat and lying as still, and probably he is already dead. ** 7 This seemed to be a perfectly legitimate desire on Gertrudes part. Gertrude though really only ten years was a very shreed little girl, and he her mind had worked very quickly, and as soon as she had gotten into the box boat of the Glandelinians, which was indeed rashing on her part, she had resolved to place two of the off their guard if she could, and when she decisved them under such circinstances she had not hei hesitated in doing she had not told any liemerely leading the clandelinias to believe that she wanted to watch them kill the prisoner. The soldiers indeed believed her, t o be a Glandelinian girl, so they presented to fall in love with her. And if they had indeed found out the truth her plans would have been usels useless even if she herself had succeeded in escaping them. As they were now in deep conversation, Gertrude gave a sudden cry and exclaimed;

the bave run a sliver into m poor finger and I can't pull it o t for it my in deep. Have one of you men got a knife to lend me so that I can at it out before it goes in deeper? of the glandelinians dug in deeper and brought out a Jackknife whiv tich he handed to Gertrude who proceeded to work at her finger which really wis bed splinter in it, she ha having put it there on purpose so as to at the ki knife, and she made a little gash just to bring blood, and then giv ga little scream, and wrapping her finger in her drass, and pretending to wit the knife and starting to cry like a baby. The landelinians did not was suspicious over her actions thinking she was mamas sweetie afraid la little cut, and so dozed off to sleep again, but before they knew it rigide had cautiously drew an our from an opposite boat hehe had come in, land seeing her chance, knocked one of the glandelinians over thehead hit it, throwing him on into the water, and then had hurled herseld melf with all her weight of her little body against the rest flinging he backwards with terrible force before they had awakened causing the boat career dangerously, and swinging away from the shore collided with the the boat. But Gertrude did not hesitate, and in a twinkling was hacking ay at the rope that bound Jacks hands with the ki knife she had got from glandelinian. As soon as his hands were free, jack cut the rope around the legs and before either of the glandelinians had recoveresfrom their desiment at the summary way they had been treated by a little girl, it as free and ready to attend to all. He did not stop to ask questions, at seized another car, while one was si still floundering in the water in the other four Glandelinians had not yet recovered their equilibrumium. kt glater puddled away with his one car which he used as a paddle for he ald make better progress. If this time howe however the other glandelinian had been pic pitched over and by Jack but was soon scrambling out of the water onto the bank, and as may Jack paddling away from the shore with Gertrude in the boat with him Egall set up a shout that fairly shook the trees. Then it was explained hick glater had been left in the boat, for a little back from the water him edge was a stockade whose close proximity, the clandelinians were existly aware of and of whose hospility they were a anxo anxious to avail Exselves. For a moment hundreds of men were seen running tward the water, red with muskets and darting hither and thin thiter in search of the Fishing boat o containing the prisoner for they had no idea that he had rescued from his precarious position, knowing that t all the foe In in possession of that part of the river. As Jack saw that his esca e haps had been discovered he pulled his boat up against the bank at a the where it x shelved under a heavy growth of bushes overhanging the water, it completely concealing the boat and those in it. They heard the indelinians on the river b bank calling and shouting to one another and all also hear voices of the men Gertride had oh overcome to rescue th, and then everything quieted down.... Insta inst ead of pulling out and the middle of the stream Jack drew the boat to a spot where he could in ashore, the other boat containing the Angelinian soldiers habing passed Rafter the Vivian cirls had went back on the christian side of the shore, in telling Gertrude to wait a few minutes for him, he went cautiously the bank, for he had heard enough to be sure that the small stocakde thich his captors had gonewas a rendezvois of the clandelinians. With his cyledge of woodcraft it was not a difficult to worm him way to the small It miseen, for being in his uniform he did not wish to get caught again, or wing in the face of too keen a fire that the glandelinians wight open on im He saw the situation of the place so that he could reach it easily Equin should he think it best to disguise himself and visit the place, m he saw that the stocakie was only a small prison filled with children, w garded by many Glandelinians and fifteen namohine guns. He did not was What much time about the place therefore but proceeded to make his way Bit to where he had left gertrude, deciding to make an attack on the stock Table as soon as daybreak began and rescue the innocent ones. The Making look in their faces for they had seen him, was always before his ind he decided to capture the stocakde, or have it d captured even at the risk of sacrificing his whole command if necessarily. He found Gertrude Taking his arival, Gertrude having possessed herself of two In an stopped into the boat, then he himself leaping in, they both took an by pulled out. But their coming out had atr att racted attention on in an again men case running down to investigate the cause of the faction. Scores of shots began to whize past close about their heads and that the water around them, but Jack and Gertrude made quick progress and Fig. 10m in midstream s out of reach of the bullets of the enemy. But their was not over, for they were gliding swift ly along although obliged to I up stream, for Jack was heading for Erminie's creek on which the chris bline was situated, several rowboats suddenly darted out above them, between then and the entrance of the creek, and then as Jack would have

changed his course there were a number of men in each boat, nother score of rowboats plion out below so that they were caught between two fires. "Oh colonel they are in front, and in back. "Excladmed Cortrude. "But I won't allow them to make prisoners of us. I'll show them. "And she suddenly lok had that look of fierceness in her eyes

What ever can we do! Asked Jack as though a s child she was his leader. **Pull for the nearest shore and hide .** Was her answer. ** If they find 8s us I'll shot every men that dares to approach. * '

As they were nearer the shore where the enemys side was situated, Jack was obliged to pull for that side, and managed to dash into a little cove whee where there were several friendly trees with their foliage growing close down to the water. He did not know whother deither or both sides or lines of row boats filled with all king kinds of queerly dressed men were in pr persuit of them or not, but he meant that they should not catch him or Gertride if he could help it. One line of boats passed them going down stream, and presently met the om one that was coming up, and the paty ofmen in the first line of boats hailed those in the other, which fact Jack could see, buthe could not hear what was being said for the distance was too great. The firs first line of boats t urned around and they both proceeded up stream, one line on one side, and the other on the other side of the river evidently with the purpose of preventing Jack's escape.

*They will surely see us colonel. * Whispered Gertrude hiding down in the bottom of the boat. 'Do hide yourselve too, they may begin to shoot

again, and then you might get shot and killed. "

"They've got to see us first Gortrude. 'I have ben been in tighter places than this many times and always got out of them, as this morning before I met you and the other little girls when I was in the boat with the great Abyssinkilian generals, and this afternoon when you came to my aid, and I'll get out of them.

Gertrude was reassured altogether though not relieved of her fears by Jack's confident manners and she kept u her eyes on the four hundred boats watching for any movement that might indicate that any of the graycoats were

going to use their maskets.
"I have learned one thing, and that there is considerable divisions of the enemy on this side of the river, and that we have got to look out for them

or they will get us. ' Jack muttered to himself. By this time the boats had gone on past the spot where the two Angelinians were but still in sight, and so Jack did not venture out. Late however when they had disappeared from view he pulled cautiously out and then headed across the river reaching the i opposite side in safty but a considerable distance from the place where he had ben been captured, and where he had left his faithful steed. Gertrudes horse was also noy accestible for in order to reach her they would have to go considerably out of their way either on foot or by water so Jack concluded the bett or way would be to keep to the river untill the creck or the christian line was reached, and then to turn in there. When sack had at length got back to his regiments he found that they had retained their same position that the enemy were not attacking any more Eans line. The battle had coased at all points for the night but not for Evans who had on being informed by glater about the stockade had an indescriable temptation to attack the stockade full of children, and so an hour after the glandelinians there, to the joy of the children were doing their best to hold back a force of several hundred men, which were attacking. The children were horribly dispointed b for the enemy had a regular concealed fworks t at this point, and all the few hundred soldiers were sh shot down. Evans learned from this that the stockade was not at all a fort only a prison containing the children, and that it was protected by a long line of works, and so he throw forward a immense column of troops commanded by thirteen generals, and these were thrown heavily upon the position in front of the stockade. For many hours the battle along this point raged furiously, ami terrible was the slaughter within the christian lines. Time and again the christ ian assaults were repulsed with the loss of IO,000 fifteen to sixteen assaults being made and ten thousand falling

every time. General Evans at first after his sixteenth assault had been repulsed decided to cannonade the enemys position but then he feared harm would come to the children from the exploding shells, and so making a strong demonstration in front, he crushed the rear of the clandelinians defending the position, while simultaneously a heavy force was hurled pellmell upon the prison, the gates being seashed down, the pl pas palasades set on fire or hacked down, and the building captured be before the clandelinians were even thrown out of their works. Scores of thousands of the Clarical clinians threw up their arms and begged for mercy, while others managed to escape, but none of them who escaped were ablt able to carry off the ch I children, the christians rescueing them all. Two hundred thousand of the foe fell to that of the christians one hundred ninty sie thousand.

pring the time that the assaults against the enemys position at the stock was in progress, a scout came in to report to-general claderlinia, who said that a large section of the force of cladelinians had gone up and the city of Beppo with the intention of destroying a large and long bridge well upon the Angeline River, and joining the main forces defend If the works on the outskirts of Beppo, and also said that on the morrow right was going to launch the fiercest attacks on his main right wing. Targer thinks your force is much smaller than it really is. The scout helared. 'And has included that to morrow it would be wiser to attack in Il force himself, than to make a stand any further, and be attacked himself general force. ' derlinia saw that if he did not send a force to the bridge and check them

1970 and his own lines would be in danger of complete defeat. So he then riered all his available forces to march for the region of the bridge, and and general Evans his main assistant, and a general really higher than heelf to take his nine divisions of Abyssinkilians, and two division of relinian cavarly, with the squadrons of concentinian cavarly to the other We of the river by the ford he knew of, and to go down rapidly, and Whout any noise and to awaite Darger at the region of the bridge which the river co crossing of the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Railroad, and to well him as fiercely as possible.

you't let him know that you are on the other side of the river general. ** Hed gladerlinia. And let your attack be a perfect surprise. I will follow on the other side, and make plently of noise to sra start him, and then Ill halt and light my fires, as if intending to remain...* Tour plans are very good general gladerlinia. Baid general Jack Evans. but while I will do the best I can you must join as soon as possible. ** I will join you in good time your excellency. 'Contnieud the great wistian general as he shook hands with his friend Evans. Tes ans as sure 'as I make the attack a sur r surprise you must hauten L'Advised Evans. 'For if Darger knows I'm there he may go on and try to over at some lower point. As for our general Francis Hanson Stevenson,

had arived during the early part of the night he is going to attack main works as I advised at Beppo, and will strike apparently at the m time." as said something else, and then hearing other information from lader

hia Evans concluded: Tery good general, and parger shall not know anything untill I

tack him.

they were about to start itbeing about four-c-clock in the morning and ill dark Gertrude Angoline with the vivian girls came riding into camp

ha great hurry and said to general Evans; We what do you think your excellency. T? The Glandelinians under general oper, and Hanson Van Stanck have set down the river in a hurry, and I alik you won't see any chances of saving b Beppo for they are already ahead

'Wood gracious.' 'Gasped the gaeral. W 'We must hurry. Sound the bugle 'He alled to his bugler. Then turning to her and the other little girls he

Tou had better go along with us. You will be safe enough. We will go the ford. But you are strickly under obligations to stay away from the ring line understand?

On no we won't dare go near the firing line. 'Answered the little girls. was just four thirty o-clock when the forces set out making their way woes the number of fords, and then going down rapidly on the other We at different portions, but keeping out of sight and making no noise. he river at this point was narrow enough to fire across and the Abyssin illian advance would have been seen if they had kept along the banks where the

espect food surface by kept a wood before them and at times between them, and the river more the artillery and cavarly taking up the roar. So swift was their dance that they had passed parger who was t resting a portion of his army is a time, but they would not stop, for they were able to move more rapidly the the enemy and so being sure of getting to the bridge ahead of the Gertrudo was with the Angelinian cavarly and very proud of being with the jolly loto of fellows as the Angelinian cavarly. The others the Dminkilian and Concentinian cavarly were also very jolly and full of Man wade merry for the children. They were at their breakfast which was the during the march and as they we continued they were all of a suddenl will by the sound of heavy firing down the river, and knew that Mirlinia ha followed. Baldwin had also come down with them on the White part of their side of the river being quite narrow here and a the new was in plain sight they were ennabled to charge them several times total at great loss.

A number of dest destructive and well aimed broadsides of musketry miles long were fired in quick succession the enemy recleving a galling firewhole lines of the enemy being cut to pieces, and though repulsed the Angelinians kept up a long inunendurable attack, but this all disgusted Baldwin who had hopes that his enomy would have continued his advanceNow he was serry that he had attacked. And hesides he could not get at his bull like enemy without a great massacre among his columns for now the fee had occupiled a good part of the river, and though galdwin launvhed charge after charge he was only repulsed with the lost of ten thousand every hour . The fierce fight was kept on for four hours without cossantion that morning untill fourty thousand had fallen on both sides, and then pargers attackers being overwhelmed by too heavy forces that were last 1 concentrated again st him was at last compelled to withdraw, and retreat to the other side. Darger then decided to continue the advance but leave a large force to oppose Baldwin and frustrate his movement. So after an hours lull the bettle with galdwin was resul resumed with redoubled

fury. All this time the columns under general mack grans continued their advance not knowing of the fierco attack that Baldwin had made, and the delay caused by this, gave Jack Evans an hours start ahead og of the encay for the bridge was already within sight of them though many miles away as yet. This same general Baldwin had also been a good friend of .iolet and he sisters and he had also shown himself to be a great veteran fighter. Darger supposing that Baldwin also had been cheked and not knowing of the other divisions of the christian armies, which he believed had stopped advancing, and with no apparent intention of leaving his comp while a engaged with his other forces, hurried on down the river, congratulat ing himself upon having gotten away so well and having as he supposed out witted the christians altogether. Meantime general Jack Evans and his whole force heard the severe firing, and as it was continued so long, and was added by a perfect salvoes of cannon and a explosions, kept a sharp lookout for the other portion of judas pargers armies, hundreds of advancing sacar cavarly men being posited on the river banks to watch for his coming and to give warning as soon as he appeared. The Then came the signal from one of the cavarly men on the bank that a strange force of zimmermannians was approaching swiftly on the other side or on the side of the banks they were on, and the Angelinians in the rear quickly extinguished all small fires they had made and then proceeded with the utmost caution so that their presence might not be detected, for they did not want to engage the enemy too soon especially on their own side. When they came to a point where they were obliged to g' go along the river they were ahead of the enemy, and here in immense forces they went at a walk being all out of sight by the time the clandelinians appeared, and started to cross the stream by man means of planks there also being pojt pontoo bridges. It wa better for the glandelinians to i keep along the river banks, and then they did not know they were being weatched and proceeded by great Angelinian forces. Without the slightest noise the christian forces pushed on rapidly some of the brave christ ian soldiers being again left behind to keep watch on the ene y ebe enemy and to send word forward if the Glandelinians halted or changed their position and course in the line of advance, but no such thing happened as yet though the long and continuous firing was increasing steadily ad and seemed to spread more & extensively and fairly make the ground tremble. But Baldwin himself and his greater force which were at first not in the action were also compelled into the action, but the forces under the general called Hanson were advancing at another point but not rapidly ad the Abyssinkilian armies, but fast enough so that they would be sufficiently near to keep the latter in sight in case they would need help. Gertrude Angeline did not hurry on as the soldiers did but rested with Violet and her sisters in one of the baggage wagons which went on at an easy pace so that the little girls had all the chance to get all the sleep they wanted. They were used to taking things as they came, and it was no hard shipfor them however to travel in this fashion. Tward nine o-clock in the morning in broad daylight the Abyssinkilians rested in a body/ general Judas Darger having rested also probably thinking that there was no danger of Baldwin following any further as he was checked by the bloody angagement. Indeed he was really checked but Hanson stevenson was advancing and this he did not know. The Angelinian cavarly men made a temporary camp and kept a sharp lookout for enemies, not knowing who might come a along and not wi wih wishing to take any risks. There were some of the boys on the road leading to the Jennie's bridge when someone was heard coming along

nomier who that can be at this time of day. 'Thought one of the Angelinian soldiers whose whose name was joseph and who was at the side the road mounted on a roan. Harry Donat on a sorrel not far distant and the sound of childish feet and judged that there was at least two Wren approaching. The children were taken to the rear of the line as soon they came j upon the men situated on the roads, and after the men had and embraced themfondly for several minutes, the poor but happy Miren having escaped from the glandelinians who had been persueing them. eleven oclock Jacks forces were in their ar stronfest numbers at mies bridge waiting for general parger to come up with his forces of mielinians.General Hanson Stevenson was further down the river with his de force also with every apparent reason of remaining there, and not know evidently that Darger with his brave army of Glandelinians were marching id the great bridge. Wholly thinking he had gotten ahead of the christthe Clandelinian general was rapidly making his way tward Lydias iges first with the intention of crossing them and then destroying them so ingelinians could not follow and then join the clandelinian forces strik against the other christian forces at Beppo and if winning, to destroy the christian population they found in the city if they captured it. found howeve that Lydias bridges had been wrecked by the Angelinians essives and so he heared for Jennies bridge. General parger not the slightest suspicion that he wa awaited by a large force of sinkilians, the march of the Abyssinkilian armies on the other side the river having been rapid and silent, and it seemed that a great wise was in store for him

The Abyssinkilians and Angelinian forces were drawn up in regular order but the advancing enemy did not and could not see them untill were almost upon the Abyssinkilans and then it indeed was too to retreat. Darger would have liked to retreat, for he was cutwitted over a licked without as yet beginning an assu assault but in his various position Darger had no idea of retreating when he was confront by a much larger force which would then persue so furiously as to cause outter destruction and so he deemed it wiser to attack the christians agh they were Abyssinkilians, than suffer the disaster that would follow asso he allowed himself to be attacked.

ger realized that he or his army would never cross that bridge the christians were not only fierce Abyssinkilians, but outnumbered iten to one. He sees that he must fight to make his escape. He als o alized that Hanson Stevens was also advancing and that almost the whole listin army excepting _laderlinias and Baldwins were assembled at the at of the bridge and all there in wedge formation to dispute his passage. could have indeed hopes to succeed against overwhelming numbers if they been Angelinians, as the Angelinians really were no match for the . winary Mc-Hollestinians and Zimmermannians which he had in his army. at they were almost barbarians in redcoats which his men confronted, savage a mob of fighters that would appall the devils in hell them les. The bridge was very long and nine hundred fe feet broad, and after strong cannonading to cover the attack to be made, the clandelinians sing forth their bloodsurldling devil yells made a vigoroun onslaught me pouring forth over the bridge, and other surgeing in a wave across stream, the Abyssinkilians suddenly pouring in a withering fire was the bridge w which swept all before it cutting down every single u, but along other points Dargers wen were increasing in numbers faster faster, and the Abyssinkilians screaming like wild cattle counter charged cutting their way through the Glandelinian columns, and the Adelinian leaders soon realized realized that they were completely impered, and dispatchers were at once sent asking parger to hurry the main force not engaging Baldwin, paying that they themselves had a suddenly counter attacked and by heavy numbers of Abyssinkilians. hold the bridge the Angelinian officers in command of the Abyssinkilians In that they must, and this they did while general mans was hurrying hard all his artillery, and so the Angelinians continued to dispute every biof ground with the fury of demons themselves, and emid the terrific Whiter on both sides, while the Abyssinkilians were cutting their way with the Glandelinian wave. The battle did not rage altogether on ridge as the enemy had no hopes of crossing it at all as it would be is as already see seen when the first column was annihilated, but aged on the opposite banks of the river the Glandelinians charging the creek time and again in terrible numbers only to be desciminated tiven back by the Abyssinkilians. Nevertheless the poor Angelinians themselves despite all their endeavors to seek cover from the enemys fire were moved down in columns, but though the suffered terribly beld their ground, while another reregular tug of war happened on the train as the Abyssinkilians pushed across in overwhelming numbers.

THE REPORT OF THE PERSON NAMED IN

It was a fearful struggle and hundreds of the ambulances were kept on the run while thousands of wounded who were so badly hurt that they could not return to the fight were dragged off by their glandelinian commades wh had the chance of doing some acts of mercy before joining in the fight themselves. The whole some became a smoky inferno. The dead fairly checked the creek itself and lay in monsterous piles on the bridge, the enemy on the opposite banks increasing the terrible car age g carnage by open ing fire at once with a perfect chain of gathling guns raking the christian line like a comb does through a head of hair and repulsing the Abyssinkilians with horrible loss. But still while the Angelinians were holding firm by despite their own losses despite the terrific destruct ion mong their lines general Evans hurried forward his fierce Concentinians , and heavier concentration was made, ad whilehe Abyssinkilians pushed forwar forward across the crek thefire along the line of christian artillery was sim ply dreadful and annihilating. In the midst of all this withering torture of hell from the christian artillery the clandelinians had fallen back a short distince, while Evans by merce and force had succeeded in pushing the Abyssinkilians clear onto the bridge, pressing on his boys in over hwhelming numbers, and never before did general Evans see such a des perate hand to hand fight a this. Darger fully realized that he would not be able to hold out any longer without sacrificing his whole force of troops to the christian annihilating fire, but then from the pressure behind from coming reinforcements he was not able to get them to retreat, and there was immediately a conglomeration of confusion. He realized also that if the Abyssinkilians would cross that bridge he would be flanked. Soon a sound which filled him with more hope and which was heard despite the terrific discharge of musketry and artillery and even above the worse than devilish yells of the Abyssinki/ians, and he realized it was the advance of his other force. Being rd reinforced the enemy had increased their terrific fire and all this while also fully realizing that reinforcements was also coming for the christians, he threw forward about a million men at once which charged the Abyssinkilians with the roar and fury of a tornado and for a few minutes the slaughter hand to hand was too indes criable to write, but at one portion of the field the clandelinians had really swept back a force of Abyssinkilians ten to their one in the greatest confusion, but bac bad luck to parger the Abyssinkilians had forced their way clear across the bridge with the force of a wd wedge of iron having the whole thing in their possession, and back at this point in the wildest panic the enemy were thrown all out to pieces having been torn in tatters as their flanks were turned and galled by a cross fire, and the clandelinians then even trying to rally were crushed to fragments and routed with the loss of thirteen generals. At the point where the Abyssinkilians had been driven back Jack Evans hurled forward the three divisions of christian cavarly and they fairly trampled the clandelinians under the hoofs of their horses. In this frightful meloe with the Glandolinian infantry and christian cavarly, though the cavarly loss was really insignificent, poor Jack Slater wounded seriously and so were treated by Gertrude Angeline and violet and her sisters who mourned the loss as he really was beyond medical aid. The Glandelinians were not willing to allow themselves to be worsted his way and recieving that it was general Evans who was mortally wounded, they rallied, and by the very vigor of their renw renewed assault hoped to carry the day. The result was fearful to behold. Forward om came the big wave of clandelinians, back they went to their own lines a mre me mere handful of survivors. This ceased the co ntest for a while. Baldwim himself however did not have as much luck as expected. A portion of his works had been captured when the battle along his lines was renewa, he himself was seriously wounded, and his right wing was crushed to fragments and routed and it was o ly the Gmarians who attacked him too parger having brought the best of his force with the intention of crossing the bridge. Had the Zimmermannians attacked Baldwin instead of Evans probably Baldwin would have ran so fast with his army that he would have reached the n end

Indeed the enemy had made a terrific assault on Baldwins men attacking all in one long linesimultaneously n and with fury indescriable and general Hallia who took the other fallen generals place saw his own officers go down in scores upon scores. The firing along his lines resembled the discharge of cannons from the bowels of the earth itself so luloud was the din of the cracrashing musketry, and when his heaviest cannons joined in almost simultaneously all along the line the guns made a such a concussion that the surviving generals themselves could hardly keep to ther feet the ground shook so.

of the boundary line in a few hours. While his aiding general who took

his place was flinging thousands upon thousands upon the enemy amid the

Maral Hanson Sg Stevens knowing that Evans had too big a force to even mege Darger all at once, and knowing that Evans could not even be ared, decided to reinforce Baldwin and so came to his support and as his lies concentrated the terrific christian fire being redouboed caused nch terrific havor that the glandelinians went down in thousands as fast they on came on General Jack Sanders of the christians was killed by a preting shell, and Jack Andeson, and Henery Hanson were mortally wounded they strove to regain the position they had lost and while the other georals and cavarly were trying to rally the routed wing, the clandelinians in a headlong fury and filled the whole sceneinto an inferno of firing. it first who could imagine the delight of all the christian children to in ther prisons which had been stocakes captured by thefoe who could no the battle, when they had suddenly saw the christian forces advancing so £ ir, and what was their sorrow and disappointment and feartwhen they saw the enemy along Baldwins portion come off victorous and carry all before then, just before Stevenson arived to repell them Hanson Stevens having been filled just as he aentered the conflict with the foe. They had not heard wthing of the other conflict which had happened so far away, of or the m seperate conflicts the two previous days, and thought that no christians muld come to their aid. But when they saw Stevensons christian forces waic advancing the children were delighted and only sorrow and fear came then the forces of Hanson Stevens were defeated by the enemy despite by being in overwhelming numbers against the clandelinians, and eder Manlay Jon Johanon. 3 Sladerlinia had threatened Bappo with the main gut of his forces twelve miles away and started and finished the engagement then a messenger came riding up to him and handed him a note which rad; rad i

Tour excellency general Sladerlinia; "Reed reinforcements badly. Enemy have annihilited one of galdwins wings, aldwin is wounded, his successer killed, and his army in in danger of Mag crushed to fragments. All his officers are down. He was hard pressed und fiercely engaged when I came and even Hanson Stevens is dead. If reindecements do not ari e arive within another hour the nem enemy will amihilate Baldwins army though overwhelming in numbers against the many as it is. Darger has been moving southward and have been-defeated isgracefully by Evans at Jan Jennies bridge. Another army of clandelinians mier Manley Jon Johanon have come up from the south and immediately litacked the armies under Baldwin and the other two generals, annihilating tole brigades and driving the survivors back. Hurry please, and for gods ale, before the other force attacks for is you don't the or christian bree will be annihilated. If you think you cannon ra reinforcemen minforce him in time order his army to at least withdraw and leave the mrian amaies alone.

> Yours truely. General Hanson Stevenson.

Shder into had read it with surprise and disgnot as wellend then another manager came up saying that pargers main army had withdrew from attacking has as he realized the position could not be carried, and that he had turned would and was advancing northward again to give Baldwins battle had very a battle in full force and cross the river by that point. If this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost. By some it was decided to recall this was successful all would be lost.

"Your excellency general peptson. 'Said gladerlinia;
"I part of my army is engaged with a portion of pargers at Beppo,
"I part of my army is engaged with a portion of pargers at Beppo,
"I cannot spare a man. The Abyssinkilians
other places as well and T cannot spare a man. The Abyssinkilians
for Evans have crossed the bridge themselves, but the enemy at another
that are pressing Baldwin back. If he is not rescued or withdrawn all will
lost. And even if I withdraw Baldwin the enemy will cross the creek and
tarmy will be beaten."

Thragge Darger all you can. 'Was Hamptsons abrupt answer.' I'll go walf and give help to Baldwin. In the meantime warn your superior ge of the baral Jack Evans.'

At this little time was lost in getting ready to meet parger, and with gladerlinia at their had head the first wing of the Angelinians went forward at a rattling gate. The hundreds of thousands of men all made a fine appear ance as the they advanced, and soon they were assaulting the works at Beppo defended by Zimmermannians and Omarians. The main columns of the Glandelinians had already arived and pushed forward to repell the advance of the christians. The Angolinians however-enraged by their former losses at the angle were determined to cause the Glandelinians all the havoc they could and sladerlinia at once ordered them to charge as soon as he was in action.

"Give it to them omerians and Zimmermannians and Curdes general cambillia" Said Sladerlinia whose men had first met the advance of the enemys reinforcements and having cut them to pieces, when they counter charged and had behaved themselves most gallan gallently.

''Very good sir.' Answered general Cammillia and on went his men at a whirlwind pace.

''Charge men. ''Shouted gladerlinia himself as he waved his sabre 'Give it to God's enemies. Scatter them all you can. "

The Angelinians quickly rushed forward and within fifteen mimutes the whole I line was surging forward and as the order rang a o along the line to open fire wit when they came within musket shot range of the fee who can imagine or describe the din of musketry which rolled along the whole advancing line of chr st christians. The whole christian front extended for four miles seemed to roll forward clouds of thick smokeand darting sheets of fire and countless gaps were seen in the energy lines when the smoke had cleared away, and long lines of men dressed like Tripoligon lians and Domdobians were seen to be falling back slowly and their own bloody firing did not seem to waver in the least. 100,000 of the foremost of the brave Angelinians rushed on in an impetious charge surging over the enemys qurk works, and the clardelinians at this point strong in numbers as they were and seeming to be literal giants in size were compelli to fall back before the irrestible pressure of the immense christian columns. X Coming to the support of the mlandelinians however were girlish looking men by swarms, there being a series of horrible volleys of musketry for many long wiles and the christians were moved down in thousands upon thousands, and the rest of the charging bodies of Angelinians were compelled to halt and then their own lines seemed to flash fire and smoke thus again causing the reinforcing clandelinians to recoil, but being pressed by those behind behind the enemy were forced to go on. The gallant fellows under Caumaillia had held their ground stubbornly against the Charlans and fierce Zimmermannians form some time but were at last obliged to fall back, des pite being superior in mumbers to that of the enemy.

The Angelinians under cassellia had fought well however and it was no disgrace to fall back even against infer or mumbers for one landelinian was as good as ten to one of an Angelinian. But carmillia was soon rein forced and he resumed his side of the conflict with terrific and ever increasing fury. General Jake Marcus had during the time set out to reconnoiter intending to go through a pass and see what kind of an advance the furious enemy was making. Reaching the pass he found that it was not occupied, and there were no defenses for the enemy or to prevent the enemy from coming on and that one of the most important points in the entire line of defense had been neglected.

"Something must be done. "He said to himself and then halting on a high ground he saw the gleam of silken gray uniforms and bayonets and knew that the enemy were approaching in great numbers. All this while the sound of the most terrific firing in the neighborhood of the Angelinian river where general Gannon was posted was heard, and general Jake Marcus knew that the battle was increasing. Urging forward his steed, he rode back to his own line lines, with all speed, and aroused his men sending a few to inform Sladerlinia of some of the threatened danger, and taking the rest to defend the pass aided by general Sander Hulby who just arived and reported that general parger was assaulting gladerlinias position with all his might and main and that the behattle was already lost. The Abyssinkilians reached the pass none too soon for the energy were already about to enter it. Harcus posted about fifty thousand of his men behind a low stone wall, while he advan advanced with the rest of his three hundred thousand to meet the omarians. Already the sound of firing had increased and now the green and graycoate began pressing forward in a rush and firing heavy volleys as they came on. General saunders hore the beauti beautiful christian colors amid the dreadful carnage and was the prodest general of all the troop as he advanced waving them over the heads of his brave men who followed. The Angelinians advanced steadily, resolving to check the enemy untill reinforcements

arive and returned the enemys fire with destructive effect. General direstood at one side while the surviving Angelinians steadily advanced too behind the stone wall watching then closely. On and on came the enemy gest numbers, the finest troops of gladelinia glandelinia of whom all we veterans and indeed Jake Marcus saw that it would be impossible his brave men reckless as they were to-hold them back. Indeed the great gle was a most fearful one. General ganders bore the b beautiful flag slinians to fall back, the deafening din of the fight preventing him from the order given. The Angelinians steadily but slowly fell back and s the enemy had carried the pass and general Jake Marcus was obliged to for help to prevent his army from being annihilated. General jake divisions cont inued to retreat keeping up a clattering fire and as Morcements were seen coming on at a rush they took defense behind a by ledge of ground on the plains where the enemy would be fully exposed, solving to dispute every inch of ground and not to give way now no matter the cost for this would bring on disaster. And yet no aid was coming to Win. The enemy was looking out for that.

Though most of the army within half an hour had already id itself behind the defenses the others had not as yet got to mils of st ones, and suddenly avid the dreadful carnage a shot struck gers and he was seen to fall, the beautiful flag with the picture or embla the of the gacred Heart of Jes us Christ trailing upon the ground. At that moment all the stragglers, thousands of them who had not yet reah ged the shelter of the works were seen to drop in a body. A b m escaped the lips of more than tens of thousands of the Angelinians they saw such a number of their plucky fellows fall at once, and they already been and about to go to their assistance. General jake Marcus imrried the other straggling bodies on, and then as they fell like if in an execution, he himself fell severe ly wounded in the shoulder, t wounded as he was he saw another general who acted as a color er also wounded and resolved to save him at all costs, and as wounded is was, he flaw across the open space tward general ganders, who was iming to revive not having been killed only wounded. The glandelinians solid tidal wave were pressing on in the face of a withering fire ich tore their lines to fragments, determined to capture the colors this have something to make fun of and to boast about the expense of the plinians 'Rebels' as they called the brave christians though why they called 'Rebels' is not really mentioned. The Angelinians watched we with the greatest anxiet y knowing how much depended upon his reaching rounded general in time. Jack or Jake Harcus fairly flow, the enemy using forward eagerly firing volleys along their whole line incessantly. ere was not a man who did not see general Marcus's brave attempt to the sacred colors and all sent up a prayer for safty of the general he flew across the open space with the bullets whistling dangerously to him. The Glandelinian troops were almost upon the wounded general general Marcus raised him, lifting him to his shoulders, seized the and ran for the stone wall. The christians fired fiercely all along ir line as the graycoats advanced, and just as they were aiming at mal Marcus to shoot him. It was general Marcus's bravest deed and now the linians and Abyssinkilians cheered as he ran tward the stone wall bear general sanders across the shoulders and waving the colors triu, phantly. colors was saved and the Angelinians and the deafening din of renewed bing volleys from both sides cheered with all their might as they witnesse bessed the brave deed of their general.

and sanders was borne to the rear where he could be taken care of while ingelinians defended their position with all their might firing and taking as fast as they knew how. There was indeed an overwhelming force contend with however and the Glandelinian generals saw that they were indeed unable to capture the position in the face of such numbers, a though their men were brave and though while advancing the enemy had advantage of every protection afforded them the Angelinians had liter moved down every line that appeared through the pall of smoke. General bill had come up during the meanwhile at hearing of Hanson Stevensons have, so made a detour reached the pass in the after noon, the firing neighborhood of the Angeline piver being done by Gannons long line Mantry and artillery to keep off the attention of the Glandelinians from has danger at Jennie's bridge, and to hold off their assaults as But nevertheless Emmit Darger and the others made a fierce and bloody but were under orders not to advance in general untill the sound of The from Gansoss orchards and Sardinia Run showed that Fromit had forced

The Angelinians who when which Jake Marcus had led into the pass as well stated before had done their duty well but as it had seemed impossible to get troops in time the enomy had carried it though at frightful loss, for the retreat was only a first a portion of Harcus men having moved around entering the other end of the pass and the enemy thus trapped were given no quarter by the fierce Abyssinkilians who fell upon them at the other portion of the pass and the thirty thousand glandelinians were massacred.

If the enemy also could capture the position faicing the widly exposed plain then ask gaten and his host to force his way into heaven.

Meanwhile the fight along the portion of the Angeline River three miles away waxed hotter and hotter Gannons men fighting valorously against the Gmarians, Osmarrians, and Zimmermannians, who were obliged to at last recoil and during the ret reat many thousands of the glandelinians were shot down in the swamps of gardinia Run while attempting to make a desperate stand, but nevertheless great numbers succeeded in getting away before the rising ocean's tide of the Abyssinkilian surges cut them off. Ten times the glandelinians struck in the same fashion against constantine Gannons force of Abyssinkilians and ten times they were swept back as scum before the storm wave.

Beppo indeed was a desultory buttle or a succession of sp seporate and bloody conflicts Anfelinia's gettyshing as it was afterwards called. At another point the battle had raged with greater fury, especially during the assaults of Sladerlinias Calverinians on little white noseanna hill. This Abyssinkilian force was commanded by Francis Hansonia . This general seeing that the energy line in front of him though storning with musketry fire and art illery in their fiercest discharges did not dare to make an advance decided to make an advance himself and capture that portion of the energy position at White Roseanna hill. Hesent all his main columns upon this glandelinian position. Six hundred gathling guns and cannons of centemeters and kruppt guns and heavy calibre cannon were captured by the Abyssinkilians before they could be primed to open a single broadside; so swift was the Abyssinkilian rush, but another line of cannon at a diffre different portion of the hill opened a storming fire upon the other portion of the advancing Abyssinkilian columns under gransville Hero, while general michard nogan at another point who had drove back the foe along his own line of advance captured a park of artillery which had not as yet been unlimbered for use. He and the gunners placed them in position un unlimbered them and swept the remaining portion of the energy lines with a perfect stream of canister added by shells, and grapeshot, covering the continued charge of the Abyssinkilians. As his guns opened fire it seemed to him at first that he swept down all the clandelinians within his view. General Center Harrison had simuntaneously assembled his whole force and announced in stenterian tones;

'Mon there lies the besutiful city of Beppo where thousands of hundreds od of poor defenseless people are in danger from these cruel invaders. I want you men in honor of the dead children already slain by the cruel glandelinians to help charge the enemy on those sailents over you yender, to go into their hard and make them respect the flag of Angelinia and its designs."

The whole force gave a hearty cheer that was fairly designing and while shots were whistling a, all about him Carter drew his sabre flourished it in the air and advanced forward with his stern Abyssinkilian forces. Then he gave the command to charge and what a charge it was. The enemy fairly plowed their columns through and through with shot and shell, but on up to the works rushed the big swamm of survivors and over went many scores of thousands never to return. The glandelinian wast musketry fire, and cannonading was most terrific. The glandelinians met the christian force with such stern resistance that some of the Abyssinkilian divisions had to withdraw from the enemys sailents but took post behind a strong rocky glen and commence commenced pouring a terrific destructive fire into the gray lines nowing them down in whole columns. General carter had been wounded twice during the er early part of the struggle, but his wounds were slight, and he retained his command and ordered his men t o keep up their terrific fire. The Glanislinians though assa assailed fiercely electhors were pressing forward at this point where the christians had taken defense behind the rocky ledges of the large glen coming on in long straight lines tward carters strong position and no one could imagine even how carters Angelinians even how their wounded general could survive the sharp withering fire store of the e e energy smaketry that swept over their works, the firing being so severe that it cut grass like a lawn mow, even splitting the blases of grass

ming between the crax cracks on top of the stone wall, the minnies moan in a furious deafening screwning concory concort as they were picking victios by many hundreds per second now. The glandelinians yelling Researtly came on furiously but the Angelinians waited untill all the whole of the enemy were well within range and then the immense stony glen to turn into a blasting furnace, as the christians let loose a great thating storm of musketry, and the whole gray line withering to fragments. fire the second wave of glandelinians did not seem to heed for they larged up to the very works and assailed the christians furiously hand to make they were regulated however with their second line crushed to fragment signents , leaving many of their dead and wounded behind. In the meantime eral parger had fallen mortally wounded on the main part of the battle where general Sidney Schmidth had made a fierce and desperate enter attack rolling up general Dag Dargers left wing, and crushing it di of existance entirely, while the right was also driven in and the star overwhelmed. However the center stood its ground to the very last and ly retreated when night fe,11 to close the scene of carnage, a having pilsed the christians in thirt y desperate onslaughts, which the christians made on their crippled and cut up lines. The christians lost about arly ten thousand during those thirty charges.

the meantime despite contending against overwhelming numbers the idelinians still attacked but Banson Stevenson who took command in Weins place was restoring order all over, and so the Angelinians rivere holding their ground like St Michael the Archangel did against devil and his angels and during the frightful carnage general stevenson devel a note stating that his left wing was overwhelmed, and that violet her sisters had betrayed the christians to the enemy, and he knew inote made him furious for he knew it to be a black handed lie for or wore with him right by his side all the time the battle had raged, and secided to find out who the writer was and send him in disgrace to the ind prison as a slanderer on little children. To think that any one ild accuse general vivians beautiful daughters of turning against their wion and God through either meaness or cowardice, when they were with rall the time giving him all the information about the enemy as they knew is even warning him by flag sig' signals when a point was about to be med by the assailants, and then to rush in the gap themselves at the risk their lives and cause them to rally and drive back the enemy. He smally tore up the lett er and threw all the fragments all around, and gas m orders to his- officers to watch out t for thewriter for he believed at he was a real Glandelinian s py who had write written this just to as him to have the little girls put out of the army so that he could the them himself and probably give them up to the glandelinian generals y be elain.

ne of the officers came dashing up and announced to general Stevenson that a large force of the assaulting enemy had taken possession of schristian works on their extreme right, and that the enemy were againwaiting the other parts of the christian line with terrible violence. is news was certainly astonishing. Also the officers said that the enemy had recieved heavy reinforcements under a general called Germanniein dula and that Germannieins right wing under Lious Homer was alra Swiy moving forward to flank his whole army and capture the christian Pathades full of the children rescued recently from the enemy by Evans tes. This news certainly startled general stevenson to the quick. It and only the danger of the helpless children but if his right wing thei to hold its ground the enemy would be enabled to sweep back his tire line before help xould cans to him and then his part of the battle Expo would be lost, and all the children rescued before by general be recpatured and mirdered. General Stevenson instantly realized the great danger to the christian line and sent general Jackh Baldwin who with him over there with all his force and under instructions to the energy and hold his ground at all costs. In the meantime the then were in the yards of the st ocaldes sitting in groups around the officers, listening to the intense firing in the distance never my of the danger which was threat threatening them. has about four thirty in the afternoon when one of the little boys came from the gate and told the officer who he met that a great swarm ten was wearing graycoats were coming.

He underst end the childs simple words well enough, and to him it seemed t oo late for the grayocats were already swarming through the gates and the panic that so soized the children was beyond control. But then the men seemed not to be hestile though all were gently soized and carried away while the rest of the thousands burned the stocakdes down. But over the fields on the opposite fields suddenly came the gleam of other columns of graycoats but whose uniforms were of a different gray, and these rushed headlong t was tward the graycoats who had the children and who were on horses by this time, and off they dashed after firing a storming volley that brought the other party of graycoats down by the hundreds.

"On, on and away as quick as possible with the children. "Shouted the leader

furiously. 'Hurry before the rest comes up. '

Away the whole party dashed but the othe grayecats came on with fury and those who did not have the children were forced to make charge after charge for four hours in a pande on pandomonuban of slaughter routing the persue persuers time and again only to be pressed hard by the others who were coming on in terrible numbers. Suddenly other parties of grayecats simular in color to those who had the children appeared in the direction those who had the children were heading for and these were anied and primod opened fire others caving up with gathling guns and opening a fire that moved down 2,700 men on the persueing side, and as they tried to come on moved down 5,678 more. The glandelinians returned the fire and moved 8,378 of the other graycoats.

To the children it appeared as if it were a fight t between to two forces of glandelinians trying to take the captured children from one or the other, but suddenly a mighty swarm of purple coats appeared on the retreat ing grayocats who had the children and dashing upon them the leading graycoat suddenly wheeled his horse and waving his sabre shouted, ''On my brave Angelinians. Down with the glandelinians. We have saved the children and we mean to keep them safe. Forward go into the clandelinian

persuers hard. Indeed those wearing gray were Calverinians who had seized the children but the Glandelinians had come up too soon to allow time for the calver inians to get back to their wain line without trouble, and they had fought hard to recapture the children from the rescuers. General paldwin as he dashed on with the other graycoats and purple coats together wa thinking of his schooldays when he was achild himself among thousands of oth other innocent childre children, and remembered when he first saw ans and defended violet and her sisters from someruffians when wee little girls only three to four years old. And the thought that the children had been in danger

from murdering glandesinins glandelinians mae his hatred indescriable. The charge he made carried all before it but in the dreadful carnage and while the christian columns crushed the enemys persueing line to fragments, the clandelinians deliberately showed them that they would have the children in their possession and did too slaughtering not all of them but the Angelinians also numbering fourty thousand, another christian column of fifty one thousand had been reduced to one thousand and maldwin biliaself was among the severely and most dangerously wounded, the clandelinians also having captured thousands of prisoners and him also. So at times it does prove that the enomies of god can and do have the upper hand once in a while especially when the Angelinians are so rash as to try anything within the heart of their very lines. In the meantime the battle reopened furiously on Luckwicks center the Glandelinians attack ing stubbornly in the face of the heaviest fire of artillery and the carnage was now most terrific. The sr struggle was very obdurate and bloody but the Glandelinians at this point had succeeded in hurling the left of the central wing out of its position crushed to fragments, the enough aving made in one half hour four great one laughts in which there occured the greatest slaugh slaughter that Stevenson himself had ever witnessed. The clandelinians in coming on had gathered in great numbers and swept up to the very muzzles of the christian cannon hurling back their whole — line at this point and turning the captured guns on them. Recovering their formation the brave Glandelinian columns giving forth their horrible "Devil yells" continued to sweep formard in the face of a destructive withering fire. The clands linians in assaulting the other sedtion sections of the wing were nowed down by thousands but on, and on, " they pressed with rush and roar of blaz ing musketry and the clash of steel on steel. All along the christian line the firing had become frightful by this time time, and the destruction among the assaulting lines more dreadful, that at the point where they had succeeded, but this only maddened the brave survivors clean through, and desiring only revenge they again swept up to the very muzzles of the guns, and though nowed down in myriads were soon swaming over the breastworks.

enoug thermolves as they swept over theworks kept up awithering blaze of detry all along their line point blank, and now the slaughter of the poor eiting soldiers was more frightful..... Division after division of the distinus were rushed into the positions to reinforce the endangered lines mady bended backwards by the pressure, and these new comers met the foe the most stubborn fury yelling like demons themselves.... The smoke become blinding, and an incessant roar of firearms and artillery was heard at other points of the line, and this was an unfold told warning arning that Baldwins left wing was again assaulted by the Glandelinians furiously that it was threatened with destruction. The christians holding wir ground at this point were under a most destructive fire from the enemys multing lines which galled their lines frightfully, and the whole scene of b battle along this point was like an immense forest fire there was so th powder smoke. The enemy seeing gneral general mismarks christians wrilized, made one sweeping charge after another in quick succession, and Lalaughts of such violence and desperation that the whole left wing of premsson s army was fairly shattered and out up. The fury of the enemys blaughts was awful, and the whole christian line was driven into fearful plusion and broken into many parts. Such a scene as witnessed could never correctly described Among the whole confused christian be, thousands of horses reared and plunged, men were in a tumultous mixup the whole line crushed an' and mangled was displaced in many parts. But ill it was not retreating. Bismark knew that it would be fatal to make retreat while his troops were in such confusion, and then it would take n than an hour for the officers to reform them again.

At this critical time general Henry George Mc-Hollester with over 134,555 men had arived with Mc-Hollester Handoninnian and general grancis mer with other forces, and these stood their ground against the wicked indelinians, who suddenly made a regular sledge hammer onslaught, and these se three armies deployed in three in immense columns still held their groud and stubbornly, while general Rismark and his officers made desperate tempts to rally his men..... An hour passed and they were not fully ranized yet, and then at this moment the three othe columns had been epletely crushed and swept out of the way, and again the glandelinian bons struck Bismark a stunning blow with all their force, but general mark gave such fierce resistance that this time the clandelinians Hering from a murderous fire from a million muskets, and from walls of broing bayonets and pikes, that the clandelinians though refusing to be placed had to relent in their pressure just the same and generals tis Homer and general Henery Hadonnia were wounded. condition along the left wing of the christian line was indeed Fitical.Fifteen hundred thousand Angelinians were defending the works with His three thousand three hundred cannon out of six thousand which thy ly had only retaken,, but twenty hundred thousand glandelinians were play on at a rush that seemed entirely overwhelming. It seemed at first weible for the Angelinians to hold their ground despite their own Inviolating mumbers. Yelling like fiends the glandelinians charged up win adn and again to the very christian guns only to have their lim lines is crumbled before the iron hail of cannon. Thousands swarmed over the mitworks but the Angelinian sharpshooters picked them off, in l their numbers committing horrible slaughter indeed. Part of the Inislinian columns at such frightful carnage were compelled to fall back laving windrows of dead wounded and dying on the ground outside the works. If the main columns of the enemy continued the assault, all the cannon Finding the christian works blazing away again and again increasing carnage among the foe but the enemy only enraged by their losses rallied after each repulse and came rushing forward again. the meantime the large forces of the enmy had been renewing their to hammer onslaughts on stevens sons center, and to make mattere thrs worse great forces had come down upon its rear the christian War being placed between two fires. The carnage was murderous, the Whitians being slaughtered in whole divisions per hour, shells exploding Andere, and the yelling was deafening. With their bayonets and pikes Maulting columns in front cut up the center driving the survivors upon Tayonets of the others in the rear, and their leader being wounded * forced to order a retreat. ak a long while for the surviving Angelinian columns to retreat

Wh the fierce gauntlet of clandelinians, fighting stubbornly as they lairly paving the ground with many thousands of dead and wounded Relinians . Ste enson on and stevenson had in the meantime hurled Morcements to the crushed and mangled center, and they were soon rallied the struggle soon became more stubborn. The furious glandelinians however ast be checked their onslaught being so irrestiless, and the whole

center having been completely crushed to fragments and driven into incurable confusion was im ossible to be rallied so the other christian forces had to contend with the assailants alone. The slaughter was not war butmurder. General stevenson himself had been wounded but he was able to retain command and strove with might and main to rally his shattered center, but in vain, the enemy charging with sledge hammer force, and recieving such a fire of musketry and canister canister that hundreds of thousands of trees in the way of the line of charge were riddled by the storm of lead. and so terrific was the slaughter along their lines that some confusion ensued among the gray columns but they speedlily rallied as the confusion of the christian center increased. The whole center had extended for three miles and the whole length besides the whole vast plains plains along side of it was fairly covered with dead and wounded glandelinians lalone. All to this a the critical danger was added by a disaster on paldwins right. The whole right had been rolled up with one of its main divisions annihilae annihilated and generalv Raffaello was wounded with two other generals Graves and Wyc k Wyckoff Seamann. At this point where the enemy was assaulting with such terrific fury they were over one million three hundred thousand strong, while four hundred thousand more were com ing on swiftly to reinforce them. The battle raged along this wing wih with the most murderous fury, Baldwin Handon throwing in all his resr reserves ordering them to go in on the right and left of the right wing, and to hold their ground at all costs. The conflict was general all along the line, the continued onslaught of the enemy being resumed with greater fury then ever, and at last the new columns we were even pressed back from their position and thrown into utmost confusion. General Hanson himself being engaged with a great force of Omz Omerian Curdes suffered fearful losses in the struggle, but his men despite all the confusion around them held their ground as if it depended on the safty of their souls, and fought with dreadful fury, their artillery keeping up a frightful roar, though one large column of Glandelinians aft or another pushed forward in solid lines, and with bloody fury, and with bloodcurldling yells threw themselves against the christian lines and amid the crash and rear of musketry and cannon hundreds of masses fairly tumbled into the christian lines. Hanson Mansoe however had overwhelming numbers, but nevertheless suffered such heavy loss that he was obliged to retreat. Under a withering fire all along the enemys lines the retreat was started but soon became a stampede, the alandolinians charging their shattered line and sweeping forward with terrible fury. S Scores of columns of the retreating Angelinians were literally reduced into heaps of dead and wounded.

To aid to this another large force of the fierce Glandelinians under general Jimmie gannon had attacked the main rear of the ret reating right wing, making charge upon charge upon the christians and keeping-up the terrific confusion among their lines. At every charge made by the Glandelinians, the christians were driven further and further back, the whole of this portion of the glandelinian army ha having concen concentrated in fore force against grevenson and advancing with the fury of a hurricane. General Mc-Holllesters army had long before this in -endeavoring to make another stand was threatened with annihilation, the Glandolinians having pressed him back simultaneously, and twenty of his brave divisions of men had been shattered almost to fragments, and the ten divisions consisting of the christian center had been completely wipied out of existance. All of the cannon of Baldwins army now under grevenson had been captured by the enemy the roar of the captured artillery fairly shaking they tops of the trees in the region of the firing-line. In endless fury one charge followed another, the Glandelinians encouraged

In endless fury one charge followed another, the clandelinians encouraged to the utmost by their successes pressing upon the shattered and crumbling lines of christians, the shrieks of agony being terrible while the discharge of musketry on both sides, and of the art illery in possession of the foe mingled with the constant yelling made a frightful tunult of sounds.

Everywhere shells were aploding and the macks hung over the battle ground like a great fog. The whole of stevensons line was slowly but surely yellding their ground shamefully before inferior numbers, and now it seemed as if the battle was lost, and Stevenson did not believe that general gladerlinin had any intention to send him any assistance. General Gannon was the first to withdraw his forces being enraged and sullen, and though he had crashed upon the enemy in a murderous counter charge he was repulsed in that attack, and the enemy returned such a sweeping charge that Gannons army also was crushed to fragments and Gannon badly wounded. Indeed general Stevensons whole army was in danger of being completely routed, and it was only the desperate stand of the other forces that prevented the disaster.

sheless for Stevenson a retreat was the only thing for his defeated and the darkness of the night seemed to favor this materially. W time one army had hundreds of thousands of boats and indeed it was late when his forces began their retreat across the stream some by is and others by marching and crossing bridges a made from boats Reverything was conducted in the most strickest silence, and without lightest confusion, the troops of Angelinians taking all the baggage marly all the artillery not captured by the enemy, very little being tehind. There were ever five hundred thousand Angelinians that were goss over (There being over 2,000,000 in Baldwins command alone before the engagement began with the enemy) in addition to baggage and filler y but the boats were more larger than any of our sailboats and well by many carsmen. Tward midnight all the troops, horses, provisions a, artillery, ammunitio n and so on were crossed over, and little left behind for the enmy enemy, thi this being only what the enemy had bired during the battle and the centepmeters and kruppt guns, which were temsterous to be carried over in so short a time. General tevenson who at one of the perries superintending every movement send an aid to of forward all the big army of troops who had covered his retreat, and who not crossed, but the aid made a mistake giving the message to general Minia Honorrine as well although this general was supposed to remain at lines and to see that the foe did not fo llow, and who was not to move every one else had as he was to-form a covering party for the rest.

A hundred thousand abyysinkilians were with general ruisdecerine, and moved forward with him. All the rest of the lagging
elimian columns ariving at the Ferry in the midst of some confusion. The
shad been left described and if the glandelimians should discover this
shoot disasterous consequences would follow. The Angelimian generals were
tainly excited, and they realized, that a mistake had been made, and
ral Stevenson sent for general omerrine or rather sent him back to
that the lines which had been described for an hour, the darkness and
wild fury of an approaching thunderstorm preventing the glande inians
a discovering this however. The Angelimian troops had all left the dan
the side and reached the remainder of sladerlimias army by the time the
disretorm broke in all its fury.

therstorm broke in all its fury.

Terlinia however had been victorous in the battle despite the failure fladwins army to hold its ground. It was because of Evans being hard to oppose at Jennies bridge. The glandelinian losses in led and wounded during this battle was T, 284, 94T. The christian was was heavier being 2,479,478...

CHAPTER THIRTY FOUR.

CONCLUSION OF THE INVASION
IN SOUTHERN ANGELINIA.
HANSON VIVIANS FIERCE ONSLAUGHTS AT GLORIANA'S RUN AND
HIS GREAT AND CRUSHING VICTORY......

ing the time that sladerlinia had been vic w fighting the three days series of battles at Bpp Beppo, general Hanson vivian had pressed on thward with his own forces after his recent victory, and was confronted the last of the glandelinian armies opposed to the christians. It was under Gr Mc-Hollester Johnston. General Hanson did not delay a day as was tested and hoped by the clandelinian generals, for his arival had been suplete surprise as the enemy had not expected to meet any christian wat this location and believing that Hanson was being held at bay w Angeline junction. His sudden victory over Bicknell, and his sudden Awance disconcerted general Mc-Hollester ohnstons army, but the Eddinian general had no time to retreat. He had to act quick for by the Tach of the next a morning Hansons army had come up in all its force immediately ordered the Angelinians to charge the landelinians, ling determined to drive the foe across the boundary line at all The Angelinians swept forward, and after a struggle raging for four the glandelinians along the left wing were panic stricken, the main striving for all that day with might and main to stem the terrible wave Muster that was sweeping at them. However Mc-Hollester Johnston had positions and gave Hanson bloody and stubborn resistance. This con the raged along a stream called the Glorinia's Run.

Along the extreme left the Angelinians carried a positio, position after a countless number had fallen, the main columns later moving forward to the attack, the battle after the lull raging still more furiously. General Godfrey on the side of the Glandelinians made a desperate counter charge and though repulsed with bloody losses made another attempt with the same result. The struggle had been fearful and along as stretch of half a mile at one point over 25,000 had been killled and wounded on the side of the christians. The element had held the position like titans before the incessant attack and such frightful numbers fell that it became a regular slaughter pen many miles in extent.

During a lull in the morning while the Baldwin who was with Hansons army was concentrating his army, general godfrey on the side of the glandelinians struck at Hanson suddenly. He threw huge armies across the main region of Glorinia's Run, and engaged the Angelinians fiercely all along the line. a roaring battle line extending for six miles but his aiding general in chief Pemberton Phelanton was killed as he cleared the line of works on his front destroying everything the army needed on which to continue the fight with. But the disaster had been so- sudden, and christian reinforcements ha had moved up so sudde nly that the Glandelinian forces atattacking there suffered from terrinle losses that became almost intolerable. The suffering from the christian fire was indeed terrible.General Lenna and Elsiai advanced with great bravery in the face of the terrific fire along the christian line, and strove with all their might to drive the Angelinians before them but they were cut down in frightful numbers, and many were taken prisoners, and their two commanders wounded severely. General Meldon Aronburg assaulted Marcucians line of christians with still more bloody fury but in the frightful carnage he-also fell, and general Francis Marcocellio coming up with I, 197,444 glandelinians attacked the Angelinians but over 355,000 fell in a short time, the clandelinians being held at bay though of course poor Marcocellio was killed amid the terrific slaughter!

The result would have been a completer for Marcucian also, but heavy reinforcements under Beldon and general liches had swelled that ranks and these swept out of the forests, the cavarly hidden behind the infantry and Marcucians assailants were completely overwhelmed and driven back with great loss with their divisions literally cut to pieces in short order. The battle line at one point moved on tward little Evangeline sunbeam creek, tward the crossroads of And Angelinia Beldon, and on to the Angeline Riche Run, and forming into a general carnage at Jennie T urmers Run, be before Marcucians assailants had been driven back the battle line at this point extending ten miles, and was fairly drained in blood. Over one hundred thousand on both sides fell in one single hour. And it lasted four.

The christizs had also succeeded in routing the enemy from a strong position on the right the latter being thrown into hopeless xo confusion. At the same time the glandelinians under general Souller attacked with great loss general Zoe Wickey's Abynsinkilian forces. Though the tatics of the Angelinians seemed to be much superior, there was a moment when their defeat seemed certain, had not the right wing of his assailants been relied up by the Abyssinkilians. Leon Anderson at the critical moment sent forward large bodies of clardelinians to rally this da demorilized wing, and he came up with these men, and delivered the initial attack backed by Anderson, and though general Costellices forces were nearly annihilated the glandelinians on account of the arival of more Abyssinkilians could not force the christian lines and suffered horrible excru i execuciating losses in men and officers. An Abbieannian commander in the meantime had made a southern move and attacked Meldon Aronubrg pushing him backwards in one of the fiercest conflicts, and great reinforcements of christians coming up also, Aron u Aronburg was compe led to retire, while general Bernard Zimmerwann and Godfrey resumed the attack. The slaughter was more terrible now but a part of the christian line being overwhem overthrown near S Jospehine's Run gruadually retired. Simultaneously a whole Glandelinian force under general Duponia was annihilated with the death of their leader a and general Cardinal costellio compelled Allens Glandelinians to recoil also, their leader being wounded.

Through all this action already the Angelinians being supported by a strong force of Abyssinkilians and Calverinians were as unbeaten as ever. General Andream Andenia and Callio gave codfrey all the fight he wanted, and had Gof codfrey followed his own judgment the results of his onslaught which raged in general fury would have been decisive. Then Godfrey in meelf was seriously wounded..... His Glandelinians were checked with the most heavy losses his aiding general Granburg being killed as he tried three times and the most excruciating slaughter to force general Adeleves Abyssinkilians back from their works....:::

plandelinians losses were tremendous the whole battle line being asched with blood.. The heat of the day added to the fury of the christfire, and in the fierce fighting during charges thousands dropped at my stride of the foot, the horses going mad from the din of battle, and ameding, and the scenes of the struggle was indeed heartrending. mal Daniel Curren and Gielow Arontonburger on the christian side were med during the mighty struggle and their commands lost 365,000, in killed wanded..... General Godfrey observed a strange apathy. His tactines id been obsolute and hopeless, and seeing his men moved down in such Hentful losses or numbers did not know what to do next. Even word came to h that general Hanson was advancing his forces in overwhelming numbers, but a good portion of his army had already retreated south southward and but his armies were facing much larger than his own. He again tried to sme the offensive and engaged his christian enemies in one of the breest conflict of the battle but was again beaten at every hand, and stally wounded in the bargian, n and his broken army was enshrouded in mboss and defeat.Mc-Hollester tohnston had long again ago been forced give up the contest ad retreat. The retreat began tward the main line e footsore troops rushing on harried by the christians who killed the brable men who fell behind in the general rout. Deppleted to 700,000 1,000 out of three million the retreating columns of godfrey was to ment themselves from being hard pressed and so twive h gave battle. the however though losing I7,850 out of his ' 80,000 troops managed to ak through the christian line which assaulted him, and Henry, Tom, and ank St Clare defeated with excruciating losses SIT,000 Glande linians lling and wounding three hundred thousand of them.

The battle had caused great losses for the christians a loss of 178,000 during the remainder of the battle and a total of 2,458,000... bring the other portion of the battle the energ lost 2,345,789, tilled and wounded and prisoners, and their total of the whole the was 5,707,639...

the meantime general Robert vivian had gathered new armies to the one already had and having requested violet and her sisters to come back him from gladerlinias army stasst started an advance to er cross the mary line of calverinia as he had learned that now the invasion of thern Angelinia was crushed for good and that the last two armies were fring into clandelinia and that Hanson was also going to move northward ild in invading calverinia. General vivian learned that a great for harmy was assembling to oppose him at the northern Angelinian boundary n, and that it was his son's army it being his traitorous son general ramia Vivian. It took nearly four days by train to reach the calverinian den which general vivian had intended to invade with the purpose of wing out the clandelinians, and his intention was to move on calverine, ist and strike the glandelinians there a blow, but he could not advance any Ther across the boundary line than tward the town of Abbie-Ann near stream called the Mc-Hollester Francisanna Run a river over sixteen les wide at its marrowest point, and over eighty at its widest. Next the Erminie Run it is the widest river in the world.

This particular river in later years was to be the scene of the conflicts that world ever seen. Here general vivians advance was to by a Glandelinian force of IO,000,000 men under general Mc-Hollester Dargin, the same leader who lately displayed such gallent courage the sumperham struggle at Beppo Lansin, Glorinia, or Angelinia Agathia that worse battle of the war was called.

General vivian thought it more prudent to let the statek him first, and so he waited without man making any further time. This was the blunder which caused the enemy to win the battle. Mailar stillness rested above the trees just in full leaves after had winter just passed. Squirrels that had come out in search of food their chatter, and the sparrows their twittering. Birds and other continues and even squirrels know when a bat battle is impending. Was not a single breath of air the last of June being terribly hot allow the last of June being terribly hot told torpical region of Angelinia, Clandelinia and Abbieannia put

Indeed on that last day of June the temperture regestered one hundred and twenty in the shade, and the clandelinian soldiers umused by to such weather had dropped by scores overcome by the heat. To get relief possible they had to get a rid of as much clothing as possible. And for weeks since Hay despite Calverinia being a flood country for her frequent rains, there had not been a single drop of rain, ad it was generally on/y the swampy banks of that mighty Mc-Hollester Francisama niver that kept the trees and grass from drooping. This terrible stillness was indeed a sign of terrible carnage. Indeed on Julo July i Ith the battle began. The clandelinians began their advance at three o-clock in the morning being determined to break the christian lines and drive general vivians army out of Calverinta if they could. The first of the advancing columns consisted of zimmunnians, Zimmermannians, and Omerian gurdes, and these were pressing on the christian lines under general Robert Nolan. Violet and her sisters who had been out playing in the shade of some of the trees despite the fierce heat of that first day of July discovered the advance of the enemy who seemed to be dressed in clothes like little girls and wore the round sailor hats of little girls but with large flumes hanging from the middle indeed look ing like graycoated Scotchmen than common dandelinians, though the caoves of their legs were dressed in shining silver stockings. They were the fierce zimmermannians.

Violet and her sisters knowing that the clandelinians dressed inthis fash ion were more dangerous than other kinds quickly gave the sam alarm and ran inside of a large building for safty followed by many other children as and Gertrude Angeline. The clandelinians seemed to be armed with all kinds of gleaning weapons and who were in heavy force on the left and right of general Nolans divisions drawn up in lines of battle before the long line of intrenciments, and even all this while Molan heard a fearful incessant rattle of rifle and musketry fire further off tward the west of the line near Abbie-Ann, the christian line facing the south and southeast.

Violet and her sisters, and the other children were quite slarmed, and heartily wished that the battle would not rage for they did not want to see any slaughter, but Gertrude Angeline the fierce little Amazon could hardly restrain herself from rushing out to the Angelinians and help them fight the enemy. She was a little girl, but had the brave heart of a man, a higher general than Hanson himself if there be any.

The sound of the deadly firing was very distinct as the furious attack in that far distant location seemed to progress, and violet and her sisters could hardly stand the deafening drumaing of the far distant cannons, and other kinds of big guns, and the peculiar horrible noise of machine guns, a o above the distant incessant heavy rifle fire mingled with it! Occasionally they heard the fierce crashing roar of some mighty sudden explosion. It was apparent the Angelinians were mining the plains. At the point where Nolan was situated the enemy were coming on slowly, and these zimmermannians as scouts reported were under general Hickino Pon-pos. Where the fierce firing was heard the battle was already raging along general james Cannons lines and which became so deeply involved in the bloody engagement, that a portion of the christian batteries situated at that point was cent to the sca scene. The christians here were however overwhelming in numbers and were con fident that they would win. These Glandelinian assailants were under general All-wickadee Powad Aniewad. Soon there were spurts of flame from the gathling guns along Nolans line itself, while shells by hundreds cro from the quick firers followed in rapid succession, while the millions of rifles added to the uprour. The once placid landsacpe-along the Hc-Hollester Run was now marred by thick columns of madly rushing clandelinians yelling , halting, firing, kneeling, down, rushing forward once more, and firing anew, while the air fairly quivered with the rattle of a withering discharge of big centermets centemeter gums, the drumning crash of smaller artillery, and the great dean demoniacal drumming of gathling or bigger machine guns. Hany columns of the Angelinians were behind log barricades, and from the wide cracks between b the logs the Angelinian infantry opened a destructive fire on the advancing enemy along their front, and though they made terrible havoc, they only succeeded in returning a ho recieving a hot return fire that continually peppered the works, and swept the ground all around it killing the defenders by hi hundreds.

I,ICO,COO Glandelinians were advancing at this point and they immediately rushed the barricade in an immense swarm opening fire anew point blank, the fierce withering fire of glandelinian batteries, and two divisions on a hill was also raking the christian lines.

CHAPTER TH IRTY FIVE

THE BATTLE ALONG THE MC-HOLLESTER RUN, KNOWN
AT THE BATTLE OF ABBLEANN. THE PROCRESS OF THE BATTLE
AT ABBLE-ANN AND THE CONCLUSION OF THE BATTLE RAGING
ALONG AND ON BOTH SIDES OF GERONDHOLAN CREEK

the clandelinians were advancing furuou furiously determined to sweep the dristian lines under Moldan and Molen before them. The ranks of the advance ing foswere in splinded formation. Still further to the left a score of atteries of field pieces under general John Markus of the Clandelinians ere raking the heavier lines of the christians and who were fighting fiercely to check their advance, the christians having three thousand two hundred and seventy field pieces behind a low stone wall a mile or, mile or so long and this was literally firing diagonally across the glandelinian front ind partially infilading the left of the assau ting columns at this point. is a le melodrama the whole scene did not seem to be so terrific as dreaded it first though the clandelinians swiftly advanced tward the christian lines, while the grim and silent Angelinian cannoneers were fifing firing wih fith all their top speed, but not nowing down so many as it seemed, many s those who seemed to fall rising again and dashing forward with wild yels alls these clandelinians evidently dropping to the ground to avoid the lire of their christian enemies, and succeeding in doing so. The contin was opp popping of the many revolving guns, the steady drumming of big pen, the whire of gathing guns, and the constant succession of crashes from he big field pieces, their shells flying dangerously from the amoured hills hills, and hurling steel rails and wagon loads of earth and debris into the air from gia giant explosions, the thick film of maoke rising along oth sides of the opposing positions, and the air filled with u dust thrown p by bursting shells made a scene that could not fade from ones memory is many a life time if he was to witness it. The christian works were Harly swamning with men, and the clandelinians crouching low opened opened a heavier fire straight down the trenches infilading them from ened to end at the Angelinians were well protected by traversees es and the roofs of itsel rails covering the t renches like those in Eurp Europe. lowever a portion of the christian line saw that if the furious foe pt too near they would be among them, and having been terribly shaken y the terrible withering fire poured into them, they began to vacate, not across the fire swept open open but along the trenches leading to the rear. The Glandelinians advancing on the Angelinians soon found themselves in a Britible hornets nest. The whole portion of wolans trenches was a maze of positions, and the clandelinians now recieved a murderous fire from three sides that tore ten of their divisions to pieces. The nearest trenches of th the brave Angelinians was within a stones throw of the enemy, but the fierce limerannia s could not rush then because of the heavy fire, and they went iom in many hundreds per second.

THE FIRST ASSAULT REPULSED:

is soon as these clandelinians murbering one million five hundred and lifty thousand had slowly broken into the open, the Angelinian soldiers had hen ordered to lie flat and fire from this their position as otherwise they would have lasted about as long as a flake of snow in a blast trace. The return fire from the glandelinians who had received their lody surprise was fearful. The glandelinians though having the hardest fight of their lives were under perfect control and now their officers change there are fire on the left flank of their divisions in order to bring a willier fire on the trenches that were incessantly infilading them, and wall the trenches that all the glandelinians were engaged with , were of the open standing variety they were able to accumulate little in the of keeping their occupants down.

But the situation of the fierce but brave Glandelinians would have been hopeless had it not been for the splinded support rendered by their own batteries, eachine guns, and infantry on the higher ground, the fire of these troops and guns infilading some of the trenches whose defenders the fierce Glandelinians were fighting so furlously. But at this time a large body of christians were advancing to the rescue ad these kept up a more severe fire

that cut the graycoats down fearfully and slowly but surely the clandelin Glandelinians began to yelld their ground having suffered the loss of nearly five hundred and fifteen thousand in killed and wounded in this first assault on Nolans line of christian soldiers. The christian losses was 365,499 in killed and wounded.....

This first stiff fight had raged over two hours, along Nolans line itself, the struggle having been somewhat fearful the enmy enemy having kept up the enalught notwithstanding the havy withering fire of Molans christian line, and had charged up to the very works, and so ran into a the hornots nest and then being fin infiladed fearfully, the they had to go give way.....

CHAPTER THIRTY SIX. FATIER AGAINST SON.....

In the mentions general poldon by orders of general germannia Vivian who was in ignorance of the strength of his fathers position had placed Deldons troops more to the right than to those of his fathers army who had opened a heavy cannonading upon his advancing wedge of graycoats. Germannia Vivian believing that general vivians le t left wing was facing his started a return camonade that was destructive,, but the cannonade was aimed for other points instead and the only success the glandelinians made was to draw a more terrific cannonade from the christian line itself. Ger annia Vivian then taking command of his left wing, and under a heavy fire at that, having with him a officer called Hellstorm, while general Wide-Awake was in command of his center, and Estrabrock Holink, and Helhonnia Oxhend of his extreme right. General vivian had placed himself in the center of his line of christians general Frander Kimberlineia commanding his right, and general James cannon his left. Derimons from his inferiousity in artillery to fight out the battle hand to hand germannia under a most terrific fire from the entire christian line advanced his forces through the scenes of the recent great storm of slaughter to attack the t Angelinians in general fury being bound to win at all costs, and even drive his father out of Calverinia if possible.

His main conception as to general nobert Vivians position which had general vivians troops from the effects of the cannonade was now disadvantage tus to him for Oxhands right groutly outflanked his left, that when they came into bloody contact Kin Kimberlineia found himself nearly surrounded by a vastly superior force. His wings fought valently for four hours amid the most blode bloodelrudling carnage ever witnessed by heaven itself, but by the fury of their firing they also being in a hornets nest, and running out of ammunition were in danger of annihilation. Their officers did their best to send b brave men for communition, but every wagon load of am unitin ammunition that came was blown up by the enemy who set bonfires in all the roads leading to the battlefield annihilating the wagons and their horses and drivers.... So despite the gallent defense with the bayonet and clubbed muskets Kimberlineias may was at la length cut to pieces and broken into scattered columns by Pemberton redorals divisions he being the man called Oxhead. All the survivors of imberlineins army were driven out of their position with their dead and wounded fairly paving the ground for the distance of ten miles. BGeneral germannia vivian himself let led the onslaught on his fathers center and having his best troops at his comeand pressed forward with such force and vehomence, that after a terrific fight in which blood not blood he pierced general vivians lines and threw the Angelinians into confusiln confusion. Just as Germanias left had outflanked kimberlineis army so his own left was outflanked by general Aberdeen Marcus. Germannias troops fought with merciless fury, and despite of the learned disaster to the christian center were holding their ground in the face of a most severe withering fire untill Oxhead or Pemberton Federal returning from his persuit of Kimberlineias troops came back through the fearful pall of smoke caused by the firing. Kimberlineias emblem was a flag with a picture of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, that of Oxhond being of a chibi slave with two flag backgrounds with crossbard pictures, . The main flag of Glandelinia rescubles that of the Confederates excepting that the colors were red yellow green and purple.

were flying at the same time in Oxheads army, and his men having cap nd thirty of the christian flags besides those of Abyssinkilians and alveringens, and so in the thick smoke all were mistaken by hundreds thousands of germannias men for the device of the Angelinians, and laying that general Oxhead was far away persueing Kimberlineia, and on min left of general vivians christian line, they recieved him with brific annihilating fire of munketry and artillery, the artillery ring been captured b from the christians. This was at once returned by survivors with bloody fury, and Oxhonds army charged Germannias forces lying it into panic and confusion avoid the desperate death struggle. At at as the smoke clear away the mistake was discovered, but the confusion med was irreparable. Germannia and oxidead spapected the other of machery untill the reason of the mistake was also discovered and then mania claimed that it was a blunder and did not deem it wise to prosecute resd. The christian center had by this time rallied and presse on with wrific fury the confusion increasing, and the dvantage which had nearly ken so easily won by the Glandelinians because a complete and bloody repulse sing in disaster, and the slaughter among their 1 n lines was greater in ususal. The christian losses was 556,777. The enemys loss was twice heavy as they had lost during the first assault.

TER THIRTY SEVEN ONE QUARTER OF GENERAL VIVIAN'S ARMY RUN'S OUT

i nevertheless the Agelinians were not to have any respite. Other great res of gladelinians had during the third assault made great advances but th great difficulty, the ibsticals to their progress being so many and that the foremest divisions were brought to an abrupt halt before by came in contact with the christian defenders. He therefore brought up bousand of his field pieces and reopened a heavier cannonade upon the disting position. He also supported his guns with dreadful discharges asketry. But the Angelinian cannon returned an awful fire inflicting m dreadful loss upon the glandelinians, that the zimmermannian leaders it compelled to take the offensive. Having for seen that they were obliged do so, they had early in the engagement carefully examined the ground front of them and had found some lanes by which they could make a furious ink attack on the christians. Moving his their forces down these lanes ire the trees and hedges completely hid their advance from the Angelinians by rushed forward, and general sidelights plandons forces fell suddenly m general vivians right right grand division which taken by surprise at unexpected attack was driven into confusion and clean from their own wition with as awful loss . Germannia was quick to take advantage of his mess and simultaneously 1 sent large forces against other portions of christian lines and these also fell upon the Angelinians and after a intful struggle was equally successful in the attack upon this point. Had the Glandelinian center moved forward to his

mert the victory would have been assured much sooner, but general Monin lay inactive and it seemed as if germania was engaged with whole of the christian forces. But even under these circumstances he ma gained ground despite his frightful losses, when suddenly the whole wet of the battle for a time changed. Before the fourth assault was made Mral vivian had sent one million six hindred and fifty milli thousand to Wa wooded region near the enemys lines, as he thought the graycoats might ate a large for force there to take him in flank, as they attacked him front. He ordered them if they found the woods unoccupied to join in lierce fight as soon as opportunity would offer. The woods were scupied and the christians seeing the divisions of their commades who had mly held it driven backwards and being therefore cut off from their isms issued from the woods like a stream of human beings on horses as all and charged forward in an immense body, fell suddenly upon the rear of Mir assailants in a bloody attack. Astonished and confused by an attack from the c such a quarter, and believing it was an act of treachery by one Wheir own officers the glandelinians who had hithert o been fight ing With greatest bravery and fury fell into confusion.....

General Vivia's quick eye soon grasped the opportunity, and allying the divisions which had been in confusion before, he charged them the particularly upon the clandelinian scoundrels hot ly.

The disorder among the clandelinian columns speedily grew into a panic, and the divisions broke up and fled through the lanes-to the right and left but were slowly halted by other big to ross forces of glandelinians which were speedily advancing. General vivians army-from the fierce firing they had kept up caused heavier losses among the glandelinians, but one quarter of the charging columns had ran out of amminition and were unable to hold out against the counter assault of the enoug at this point. Despite the gallent defense with the bayonet the glandelinian forces poured over the christian position driving the Angelinians back with great loss and capturing many prisoners as well.... The clandelinians were sweeping forward with all their fury now, and yells of rage and alarm came from other christian defenders as the commonsterous columns of the fierce zimmermannians came into view. There was a sitr and a mon movement in the rear of the works , and then from from the sides of the works of general ivians main line extending for five miles there came a rolling sheet of smoke followed almost instantly by a general discharge of many hundreds of field pieces and gathling guns, and a storm of shrapnal, shot and canister poured upon the glandelinians plowing ragged avenues in their lines, but nevertheless thee there was no pause in the advance of the survivors, and soon the second . general discharge of artillery-was added by a withering storm of musketry. There was no response from the clandelinians as yet but the enemy raised their loud ''Devil Yell' a wa war cry that was never heard without striking a thrill of apprehension among the christian-soldiers.

As the mangled and torn columns of the glandelinians neared the works they discharged their musketry in return, and headed by their commanders leaped on top of the works.... With the fury of tigers the Angelinians outmumbering their desperate assailants, and knowing that the rest of the force would soon come to their aid, threw themselves in a body upon the Glandelinians. But in the hand to hand fight like this the rush of the Glandelinians was irrestible, Though they were shot, cut, bayonett ed and torn by hundreds, and dropped in plateons before the point blank discharge of the christian pistols and gathling guns, the surviving foe with clubbed ba b muskets and fixed bayonets raino maintained regular order, advancing like a thick gray wall over the works, and drove the christians before them, ad and the combat would-soon have terminated, had not the reinforcing Angelinians arived. The Glandelinians furious over hi this redoubled their exertions an and fought like demons. The Angelinians endeavored to rally seeing that help was at hand, and that but a small body was now or opposed to them, but their numbers availed little. The Glandelinians using their bayonets kept their line, and hewing their way forward, with pikes, bayonets and with well aimed pistol and musket shots poin point blank, and pressed the purple forces so hotly that the christians were compelled to break lines, spring over their works and recoil. The fight along another portion of the line wa was still fiercer, for the assaulting enemy strove desperately to capture thew works, swarming forward 1k like bees. For hours the Angeliains strove with all their might to keep back the surging lines in gray fairly sweep ing them with a most terrific fire, the space being wide enough to give each enemy fair play with their firearms and beyonets, and for some time the enemy strove in vain to obtain a footing. At last to the-sorrow of the Angelinians general johnston Marcus and Henry joseph $oldsymbol{ t pod}$ odger fell severely wounded while general Bandecce parger was killed, as he hurled large bodies of Angelinians forward in a vain attempt to drive back the enemy who had soon obtained a footing at this point. The glandelinians pressed on furiously and general Progress was also wounded..... "'Fall back commades, fall back but keep together. 'Shouted the surviving christian generals. G''General costellice Snider is advancing to our rescue am will be soon here.Ah "He exclaimed looking over his shoulders as general Vivian bi himself retired a step. "We are all overmatched.. ""

This was indeed the case. Stoutly as they fought the Angelinians were were unable to guard the whole line of works, and the glandelinians press ed forward with irrestible force o obtaining a footing on the breastworks. The discipline of the Angelinians stood them in good stead. Drawing closely together as they retreated most of the foremost columns made a stand on the opposite side of the works, and were here joined by fresh troops, and now the Glanddinians endeavored in vain to break the christian line. Again and again they flung themselves upon the christians only to be beaten off with terrible loss. At length a loud cheer arose from the rear and Costellice Snider having arived with his force fell upon the assailants and after a desperate struggle the glandelinians were again beaten back the christians recapturing the works they had lost ...

the battle was still raging elsowhere, and by the sound of art illery dissipatery which was so frequent that it showed to the other leaders who ally inactive that a sovere engagement was being for fought. At the main istian center the Glandelinian columns were making assault after assault, Lite at every attack the Angelinians fairly infiladed the assaulting lines # the terrific musketry and artilley artillersy fire...... yery ground in front of the jorks works was crowded with the fisce arce clandelinians who for a time were striving in vain to carry the ition. The clandelinians kept u up charge after charge, their cannons ging notonly sh shots, but throwing bags of burning bullets among the dending Angelinians destroying the christ dans by scores of thousands. these forces seemed unable to carry the works new and bigger colu nx hums we were sent forward by Germannia Vivian and these soon pressed forw & rand to the attack advancing in dense masses, and with blood curldling its rushed on tward the christian position and swarmed quickly up the intrise of ground untill at the very foot of the breastworks, they guntered the thick purple lines of the defenders, and for three hours the mible conflict continued. As fast as the head of the glandelinian columns the and welted away against the obsticale they tried tried in vain to strate, fresh reinforcements took the of those who had been mowed down the christian fire and in point of valor and devotion the clandelinian and himself a go worthy and winning antagonist of his enemy the christ g. It was not only at thebreat breastworks that the bloody conflict raged at at other point the Glandelinians made tremendous charges, and desperately mrately strove to capture the christian works, the do combatants at be points fighting in comparative silence, that is they were not yelling ir battle cries. The Angelinians exhausted by their long efforts beneath scarrching Calverinian sun still showed an unbroken front, but it was dy occasionally that their own yells rose in the air as a fresh force ind over the ground. The yells of the Angelinians rose less frequently In they sacrificed their lives as freely and dovt devotly as those who led the first onset had done, but as he hours were on the assurance of tary died out, and a doubt a as to wherhe whether they could successfully at their assailing foes line gained ground. Indeed they were to lose the he battle. The cannons still continued their fire on the christian side the cont est showed no signs of ceasing as yet. To add to the disconfi ise of the Angelinians the glandelinian generals had brought up heavy rein coments, while the defenders graw more fewer and more exhaustive. The by christian line was rushed by the heavy reinforcements and with such blence that the christians were driven before them, and flinging themselves r the second line of works drove them also back in confusion also turing another fearful musber of prisoners. are Calverinia from invasion or death. " Was the cry of the Glandelinians Hit reechoed fierce and deep through the other parts of the Glandelinians miss assaulting the christian lines. All the efforts of the fierce Intelinians were also concentrated upon the main right wing of general time line and for five hours at this very point also the struggle had been While on with fierce determination on both sides untill the powerful Fillery of the Angelinians succeeded in mowing down all their assailants it came within range, but at one point the clandelinians had made a tius breach and picked men of various alandelinian divisions were brought wither and ordered to charge for the breach. Morinia or death. We the cry again but the brave and gallent Millinians only dashed forward to be met by an annihilating fire from still more gallent defenders which withered a whole front line of the Monts. Hundreds of officers of all rank tumbled from their saddles manse ranks of veteran soldiers had bit the dust, and now an incessant mems opened upon the gray line from several batteries. Notwithstanding falling fire of the christians, the glamelinian survivors press ed on Wall their fury and succeeded in dricing driving one portion of the aback and captured a battery. Though they were mowed down in immense his by the fire of the christian batteries, the hundreds of thousands of fryivors rushed bravely on, and though many thousands leaped the works atta furious attack, they were either shot down or taken prisoner. We very heavy work though for the Angelinians, for the more they shot The more swept forward to resume the attack. by minute fresh troops under general cosmopolitian were ariving and Thin on the christians from nother direction and the conflict became For and the losses on both sides still more heavier. General Folet w to go to the aid of the Angelinians, but so dangerous was the attack senomy that he was forced to send a messenger for help. General With Vivian was at his headquarters tending to his wounded generals when the Winger arived, and he was amazed when he learned of the great danger

General vivian had all he could do to hold his own and even just now to send one regiment would cause him utter defeat and probablely a total rout if the enemy broke through the gap so he regretfully refused to spare any man, and learning that general Richard John Kindernine had a large army further south zsent the messenger to this christian general. He was not the Richard Kindernine who fought with Zimmermann in Glandelinia against the enemy, but another and his brother at that. By the time the messenger arived there tge the left wing of the foe under general Dileneator had advanced upon gannonnian a part of Kindernines force, but Kindernine had managed to hold them off without any serious fighting. Gannonian had been in serious action in the early part of the morning however having mowed down thousands of the gray coats under general Smart Setting killing their leader and carrying all before them in a few hours battle. Kindernine himself though not in action could not spare one single man either though he would gladly have done so but he was able to spare ammunition and did so. The Angelinian soldiers under general Folit had for four hours kept up a dree dreadful withering fire and had completely ran out of ammunition, and was again forced to send three messengers to tell the alarming news. When these messengers arived to general vivians hed headquarters they saw that the struggle along his line was raging with the fury of hell, large local divisions having arived there there being one million three hundred thousand men attacking the christians here facing the terrible fire of four hundred christian cannon. Long lines of the girlish looking Glandelinians under Germannia Vivian were literally moved down by the terrible christian fire, but on came the monsterous surviving surviving divisions and general Cald Cald Calender on the side of the glandelinians had recieved three severe wounds, while four other generals Pa Papayan, Principal, Mellon Willow, and Vertigo were also wounded, and generals Alcoholism and Pregnancy were killed.

When the messenger reported to general vivian that Folit was out of amminition general Vivian answered/

*Tell general Folit to hold his position at all hazards and do not give an

inch of ground. Use bayonets if necessary. ** As the messenger sped away general vivian was surprised to see Gertrude Angeline standing by his side. Violet and her sisters had crouched together

in a corner to avoid the shells and bullets which constantly roared about the place. One shell had recently flew through the door which had been open and exploded but now the door was closed.

columns....

**What does the little angel want? * He asked. "Sent me to get the amminition for general Folit. "Answered Gertrude. General Vivian fearing that she did not know the way either to Kindernine or Folit at first refused sternly, but she would not stop begging or teasing un him untill he was forced to consent, but sending soldiers with her so that she would not get lost. As Kindernine had all the amounttion wagons Gertrude went tward his lines but I cannot explain the many thrilling exper exper iences she had with the Glandelinians as they discovered her shooting down all her solider guardians and even her horse and even wounding her badly. But despite her wounds and amid the bullets that flew thick and fast, and the ear splitting crashes of exploding shells she continued on and in an hour managed to reach general Kindernine's army and after being let through the lines was brought before general kindernine and she reported to him of general Folits danger, and told him that general Robert vivian had sent her after the ammunition. Kindernine was surprised when he saw that it was a little girl who undertook the dangerous mission but he recovered saying; *I cannot spare but fifteen men to go with you, but I can spare much ammunit ion and firearms. I'll send a cavarly escp escort to guide you. ** He sent only fifteen men to take charge of driving the fifteen ammunition wagons, Gertrude escorted by the cavarly preparing to lead them tward general Folits endangered position. ! Many skirmishes occured on the tro trip and out of the entire train of fifteen wagons only five were saved from the foe, the rest having been set on fire and blown up by the enemy who set bonfires in every road known. In the meantime general Folits men had met the onslaught with their bayonets and long pikes, and the glandelinians were about to overpower the Angelinians when the fixe wagons of ammunition arived the ammunition being handed around to the men, and soon the foe recieved a galling fire that withered every column that surged above the works, the survivors being driven back. A quarter of an hour later the reinforcements arived and crahed crashed down upon the retreating foe carrying all before them, and before the other Glandelinian forces in the rear could rally the panic stricken celumns, they were also driven back by a tumilt of bayonets and again five Glandelinian generals Bell Efficient, Indigest ion, Nausea and Flatulence were wounded while generals Pain-In-The-Back and Flavoring were killed as they vainly strove to rally their crushed and mangled

just as the enemy were about to retreat a hugh gang-gang-shell crashed agains igainst the door sending it flying from its hinges and landed into the middle of the room where twenty of the generals including general Rober t vivian were standing, exploding with terrible violence, but the generals had gaved thomselves by diving into a deep celler. The whole uppermost part of the building caved in from the concussion and the part of the building there the shell had exploded was completely torn asunder from the storm of flying fragments and from the force of the explosion. Every one of the soldiers in the rooms above and in the one where the shell exploded wer the were not killed were seriously injured, including idlet and her sisters who were buried in heaps of wreckage and nearly smothered to death before the soldiers who rushed up to the scene could dig them out half besmeared with blood from their injuries. General ...ivian and the other generals had recovered from the shock of their fall and in going back up had seen the squads of Angelinians rushing up to the now blazing wreckage, and he at once directed them to attend to yiels and her sisters first of all for they we were the only ones left alive of the many soldiers in that fatal room. General vivian felt heartsick at this horrible disaster.

hile general vivians forces were in action other parts of his immense unies rolled on over low hills through windpipe gap and down along the artrudes plain and thence southward in a fiorce assault upon the wicked landelinians who held the strongest positions here. Thus began the fierce lighting now for Abbie-Ann in general. During this great assault general kmard Vivian on the side of the glandelinians recieved many reports if the approach of overwhelming numbers of the christians and of the great rogress of their attack, and also declared that his flank was threatened. Mneral Marks and Lieutenant general Bernard Bowser were sent to intercept the flankers, but the flankers had gotten ahead of these two divisions and the glandelinian columns were crushed to fragments, and their leaders aptured by the Angelinians. Up to now before the fighting for Abbis-Ann bgan both sides had lost three million five hundred and sixty sic ix thousand in killed and wounded. hen officers rode up by scores to the glandelinian general reporting that ly a ruse, the Angelinians had forced one of their wings in a series of lierce attacks. All attempts were made to intercept the hostile christian livisions moving for nearly twenty miles in length upon unprotected quarters and from all information obtained they found that the assaulting wies were assaulting simultaneously for the distance of seventeen miles. Tithout a great this long christian surge had advanced and a more resocute My of men despite the frightful carnage among thenl them, their leaders had mor seen goin go into battle before. il as they pressed on across the rolli grolling plain in front of lbie-Ann under a dreadful fire of cannon the Angelinians were laughing and joking and many even singing as they dashed on: That will you do for the nation called Angeline. ** bury one of their leading generals were the pictures of dashing cavaliers u they led their monsterous forces into action, the whole line forming Bried waves charging the enemybagain and again, the fighting and slaughter bing more horrible than before, and for the distance of x seventeen miles at the, and frightful was the loss of general-officers on both sides. In im bloody struggle general punning on the glandelinian side was killed while thers with names withheld on both sides fell either killed or wou dewounded. is Glandelinians had thrown themselves on the ground beside their works and but up a most galling and scathing fire. bring the frightful onslaught the Argelinian officers great ly under-minted the strength of the hostile Glandelinians and their positions thistrong exterior columns in moving across one of the wide plians walnost moved down. The command from the east and the west moving inthward in their assault were also cut to pieces, and larger forces of Lime hundred thousand in men came upon an impassable region, made impassable the fire of the enemy, and they had to withdraw. Soon however the whole 'stulting line had to withdraw from the terrible slaughter, being badly witt od by their Glandelinian foes. General vivian had frequently called is officers together and urging them to act in harmony, and not become Wrated, telling them that he wanted to end the terrible war as soon as

Mible, believing from its fury that it would only last perhaps four or In months. ** Indeed it lasted more than four years up to Beppo Lansin. **

General kindernine who had been scouting the country x saw that that the Glandelinians confronting him did not advance any more and so he decided to attack. He formed his large command for action in three parellel columns within deplying deploying and supporting distances, he himself moving with the right column, with his aids commanding the right and left. General Kindernine rode foreforward to a high bluff, and discovered the location of the enemys lines, and just before going into action send an order to one of his generals, which would have changed the formation, and brought his command in the center instead of on the left . Kindernine waved his hat to the first line of troops as they were going into action, and then moved to the right to attack the enemys left. After sustaining frightful loss the glandelinians at one point were forced to abandon a very strong position and retreat in a demorilized condition, having lost many officers as well. Other mensterous columns moving to the rescue, checked the retreat, and hurled themselves in frightful numbers upon the exultant christians, making the battle line at this portion alomst a massacre. The Glandelinians fought the christians furiously, and repelled even overwhelming numbers other columns of them coming a, along the river banks and massed opposite the left of the formost attacking christian troops fighting them back and forth, and only withdrew when they were threatened with annihilation At other points the christians charged the glandelinians with such great vehemence that they rolled this gray line from left to right, but were rolled back again literally like a bouncing wheel by a-furious counter charge of the Glandelinians. General Geron on the side of the glandelinians was

Geronimoian Creek lies between the Tripoligonlian plains on the west of the great Catarral Catarrh's Run, and here the fir fiercest contest of the battle of Mc-Hollester Run or Abbie-Ann raged with general vivian and germania once more, after general kindernine had been repulsed ten times in his own desperate onslaughts, and germannia was able to see from a high hill the complete retreat of kindernines men, and he immediately sent orders to general geomopolitian in command of the left of the line to follow up the success if he found it practicable, and to occupy the works and positions that general kindernines army had abandoned. This was followed out and general vivian was compelled to throw heavy columns of infantry in the enemys way to save kindernines army from destruction. General Deldon was following general Wide-Awakes corps of the Glandelinian center as fast as possible and he with Wide-Awake went into the attack with all the determination ever seen in w warfare. He was repulsed with the loss of three hundred thousand men in killed and wounded.

During a hill of the fierce engagement general Deldon had rode up to general Germannia and said;

"If we choose a point to meet our bloody operations I think we will not find a better one than the position upon which we are now on the point of assaulting. All us Glandclinian generals have to do is to throw our arries around by their right, and we shall interpose between the army of Angelinia, and then crush general vivian. We have a very strong position, and as we know all the christian attacks on us have fa'll failed, and now as they have failed, we can do our best to beat thom in further battle. Then the probabilities are that the fruits of our success will be good."

Germannia believed that peldon was right, knowing that his father was already on the verge of deffeat; and that it would be best to attack him before he could rally his army. General Deldon suggested that so such a move as he proposed would give the Glandelinians control of the roads, and if they had fallen behind Gannonian and had insisted on staying between and and escape, he would h be compolled to attack, and then would be badly beaten. General General ia answered that his plans were correct and answered that he would try then out, for he was bound to whip his father on for once during the war, and not lot his father whip him. He soon left Deldon and rode oil to see now general cosmopolitians assaults were resulting, and to examine the ground on the christian left with a view of Making a fierce attack at that point. After making the excumuation he determined to make an attack on the right also, and to follow out peldons plans simultaneously and announced his av intentions to general pe,d peldon. His staff officers had been along with the still inactive lines far enough to find a road by which the Glandelinian troops could move, and be concealed from the signal stations of the Angelinians

At about two thirty in the afternoon general germannia ordered the march m put it under the conduct of his staff officers so as to be assured that is Clandelinian troops would move by the best rout, and encounter the least glay in reaching the position designed by him for the attack on the left of to christian line, at the same time concealing the movements, then under miers from view of the christ ians, who on the left held a very strong sition. The divisions under general Lawless and Underlaw was in advance, Ath general Francis Mannis, Hank, Hannis, and paniel pannis, following. Her marching some distance there was a delay in front of the main Mandelinian columns, and general Deldon rode forward to ascortain the cause. ten it was reported to him that part of the road in advance of the gray the was in plain view of the signal n stations of the christians on byallis Hills. To avoid that point the direction of the glandelinian troops as changed. Again general peldon found that there was some delay and in Mering Mannis's division then in the rear to move on and double with the lifision in front so as to save as much time as possible, he went forwa grand again to see what was the cause of the delay. It seemed as if there as doubt again about the glandelinians being concealed, when Deldon stated but he could see the signal stations, and that there was no reason why they ald not be seen. It seemed to peldon useless therefore to delay the troops g longer with the idea of concealing the movements, and so they again made advance

Whilen said;

Wir I shall lead my divisions forward......*
If then remounted his horse and rode back to his command. Deldon mounted is own horse and rode to a point where he could observe the glandelinian more a the marched forward. General Alexpis his set a battery of one hundred mired guns to advance with Failen but general Prunce from whom they were knowed recalled them just before the charge was ordered. This was a funder but though it did not cause a defeat for germania it caused his army intolerable losses.

General Alexpie told general Deldon of the onehundred guns which i been removed and that his own assumition was so low that he could not sperly support the charge. Deldon ordered him to i smediately stop ilen untill the assumition could be replinished and he

svered; There is no aumunition wih which to replenish.'! the hurry he got together such guns as he could to move with general ilen. That day at Geronimonian creek was one of the saddest and blooddest general Deldon though the clandelinians did come off as the victors. forsaw what his men would meet and would gladly ha ve given jp his ition rather than share in the responsibilities of this fatal day. It uthus he felt when Failen with three million three hundred fourty five wand six hundred seventy eight mon n marched over the crests of the hill 🖼 began his decent of the slope. As he passed peldon he rode gracefully dth his hat raked well over his ears, and his hair in the manner of a Wile girls hanging over his shoulders. He seemed a rather a he 'holiday Wier than a general at the head of a column which was about to make one of grandest a desperate and most vehiclent assaults recorded in the annals all the Angelinian wars that ever raged. Rathyae and general cartto of his brigadier generals were veterans of nearly a quarter of a murys service. Their minds seemed absorved in the men behind, and the My work before them. Barckhardt the other brigadier general was younger Mad-experienced many a great battle in an earli er war with Abbieannia. Th The Glandelinian columns advanced in well closed lines nine dep deep and wi delestic step, their faces lighted with hope. Before them lay the Pand over which they was to pass to the point of attack. Intervening were Tiences, corn fields, and wheatfields, and other farming products and We streams running through it, and then a rise from the point to f main christian tronghold. As soon as f Failen passed the crest of the hill Ingelinians had a clear view and opened fire again with their batteries s the Glandelinians decended the northern slope of the ridges, the Moats recieved a fa fearful fire- from the batteries in front, and Ma Portia Partilect Hills. But the clandelinian troops though they went in mulitudes marched stendily taking the deadly fire with great coolness. 1 som as they passed Deldons batteries he ordered his artillery to return Thre against the Angelinian batteries on his right, then raking his lines. by did so pouring in a hammering fire of shells and high explosives that and to tear the very hearth earth to pieces in the direction of the Fistian lines but it did not force the christian batteries to change the direction of their fire and relieve the clandelinians infantry. As the Pilinian troops were about to cross the Swale, Deldon noticed a very

overwhelming force of Abyas inkilin Abyasinkilian infantry moving down fur iously as if though to flank the left of the advancing lines in gray. He sent officers to caution the division commanders to guard against that move, at the same time sending other stataff officers with similar orders, so as to feel assured that the orders would be dollivered. Soon t hese officers came back bringing their saddles, their horses having been shot from under them. A fter crossing the Swale the glandelinians kept the same steady step but met a dreadful withsing a storm of minnies from the Angolinian and Abyssinkilian sharpshooters, and as soon as the field was open the christian infantry suddenly poured down with a mighty roar a most destructive fire all along their whole line, which was now kept up during the entire assault, mor ing the glandolinians down in plant platoons miles long. The slaughter was more terrible than in any battle before, the infilade fire of the batteries on port is Bartleste hills also being very destructive and incessant. At one time one shall would knock down six men simulta e simultaneously and if exploding among a regiment of two hundred men annihilate an all. De.d peldon dismounted to relieve his horse, and was sitting on a rail fence watch ing very closely the movements of the Glandelinian troops. General Munt leshelf who had taken a position behind the third corps where he would be out of reach of fire and at the same time have a clear view of the field became so interested, that he left his position and came with speed to join Deldon. Just as he came up behind peldon, Failen had reached a point near the christian line, and here a pause was made to close the ranks and mass for a final plunge. The troops on Failens left although advancing were evidently getting a little shaky. General Mantleshelf only observiving the Glandelinian troops of Failens command said to general Deldon; "General I would not have missed seeing this for anything in the world." He believed it to be a complete success. Deldon was watching the troops supporting Failen and believed plainly that the they could not hold together much longer especially in the twilight that was gathering it being nearly eight oclock. He called Mantleshelfs attention to the wavering condition of th the two big divisions of the third corps and said that they would not hold. That Failen would strike and be crushed, and the attack would be a failure not knowing that one million others supported them from another direction. As Failens divisions concentrated in making the final assault Carlieli fell severely wounded. As the divisions threw themselves against the christian lines with terrible violence Rathyo fell and expired. The Clandelinian flage were planted on the christian line and immediately Burkhardt fell mortally wounded at the feet of the christian soldiers. But for the christians the pressure of the assault was too much, the wavering divisions of the Angelinians them seemed appulled and broke ranks and retired in confusion, while is mediately the clandelinians swarmed around J James Gannon attacking on all sidesclike a wild legion of fients, breaking and cutting his commend to pileces, and killing more than five hundred thousand during the whole assault.

They even drove the fragments back upon the rear positions and cacarried them also there being a mixture of men of both sides in pandemonulum. Neve Nevertheless despite this wave of gray damanation general ivian was bound to check the assault at all costs and sending to his staff officers to assist in collecting the fragments of his routed commands, he rode up to his uncaptured line of batteries of one thousand seven hundred cannon k owing that they were all he had in front of the impending impending attack and resolved to drive it back or sacrifice his last gun and man. The clandelindans screwning and shricking with wild fury were advancing in lines of battle miles long of over the summits of the partly carried ridges and now these batteries fired again and again in horrible broadsides cutting the asselants down in many thousands per mi mute. The smoke grew in tense and the clamor of the cannon erash shock the very trees down.

In the meantime general commania deployed more troops to join in the assault so that general vivian would not be able to repulse the one already raging. As the new gray line was delpoyed Deldon ran along from the left to the right exp examining the position of the new active christian line, her and the other officers could find.... General general at the same time gave orders for the attack to me made by the right wing under general Deldon in person As soon as the troops were in position and they could find the point against which they should march and givethe guding points, the advance was ordered about eight fifteen. The attack by the first divisions was and had indeed been made in splindid style and soon the christian line a second time was broken and swept back by the imap impact. They retired, many hundreds of thousands of them to a point called togallioes He lls Hells behind boulders and fonces, which gave them shelter and where they recieved heavy rd reinforcements.

ive now the Angelinians still e held the ridges the points of greatest mitegio value on their left. General Germannia prounched it a success as Clandelinians were in possession of ground from which they had driven the elinians, and had also taken several hundred field pieces. The conflict been flerce and bloody and the clandelinian troops had driven back heavy froms but they had accop accomplished little tward small results. first success had soon led them into a more fearful battle a half an or later. The glandelinians still occupied t all their own works which Angelinians early in the morning had tried in vain to drive them from mile the large forces of f christians occupied the St Catherine hills and by the Catarr ah hills and their positions were w quite strong and the ment parts of the successions of conflicts had concentrated them so that ettack from the front was more hazardious than during the early morning. the Angelinians were concentrated while the glandelinian troops were retoled out and broken, and thus had a considerable weak line. However stral Cormainia hoped to break through the christian line and drive them I. General Deldon was disappointed when he was met by general germannia to told him that general attacks on catarrahs hills had failed, and that as to try it win his own divisions it inded being the strongest points the main christian lines.

or that surpose he had already ordered general gernard Failens divisions is had been left to guard the supply trains. In the meantime the relinians had placed batteries on Powad Ridge in position to make a destructive raking fire against the glandelinian troops attacking the christian lines front. Lennia gannon knew that if the battle was to be renw renewed with seral fury it would be over the same ground as Deldons battle an half hour to the stated to general germannia vivian that he had been examining the sund over to the right and was very much impressed and inclined to think the best thing to do was to move to the christian left.

"I believe I'll assault both simultaneously, and als o to attack them where they are on Car Cutarra he hills. I want you to Failens divisions and make the attack. I will reinforce you with three to divisions of the third corps. 'Said Germania Vivian. peral Deldon went at once to work to arrange his troops for the attack. hilen was put into position and recieved directions for the line of his mance as indicated by general Germannia Vivian. The divisions of the aird corps were arranged along the left with orders to take up the line of with as Failen o passed before them in short echelon. The Glandelinians was gropen fire with all their batteries, and Failen was to move out q as soon they silenced all the christian batteries. Theartillery combat wax wa to u to begin with the rapid discharge of four field pieces as their signal. soon as the orders were communicated along the line peldon sent general Me-Avake who was commanding a battery of artillery to select carefully a unt which which from which he could observe the effect of the fire of hir batteries. When he could discover the Angelinian batteries silenced or η crippled he should give notice to general Failen who was ordered upon weigt of that notice to move forward to the attack. When Deldon took Mien to the crest of a high hill and explained where he should shelter his tions and pointed the direction general germannia vivian wished him to take, d the point of the christian line where the assault was to be made, he used to know the severity of the combat wi which he was about to enter, but squite hopeful of success. Upon reciept of notice he was to march over the mits of the hills down the gentle slope and up the rise opposite the weighold of the Angelinians. The distance was about 5,566 yards and for at of the way the batteries of the christians would have a raking wither rire from all the hills, while the hundreds of thousands of sharpshooters Whartillery and infantry would subject the charging columns to a terrible is destructive annihilating fire. Deldon with the knowledge of the real Bation could almost see the desperate but hopeful nature of the charge, and cruel merciless slaughter it would cause. He knew the christian b Waries could not be silenced. Deldons heart was heavy when he let M Failen. He rode over twice along the ground between general Failen and alogelinians examining the positions and studying the matter over in all liphases so far as he could imagine. About quarter to nine oclock every by was in readiness for the artillery to begin its thubdering roar. The Tal guns broke the stillness and immediately over II,000 guns broke into est deafening uproar which was answered by a thunder far more greater in the christian batteries and now the great artillery combat procueded.

The destruction was of course dreadful and the thubder on Tripong Tro pripoligonlin ridges and the deafening ochoe from the christian sides showed that both armies were ready for the final struggle of the day. The two great armies seemed like two mighty dragons growling at each other and preparing for a doathstruggle. For four hours the dreadful cannonade was continued and the landelinian batteries met such a steady res ponse on the part of the Angelindans that it seemed less effective than the wicked glandelinians had thought. General peldon sent for word to general Alexpie again that unless he could do something he could not feel warrented in ordering the troops forward. After a little time the christian batts: batteries coased firing poss ibility to save as unition and Alexpie thought that the best time for the advance had come. He sent word to Failer and Failen role to Deldons headquart ers. As he came up he asked if the time for his advance had come. Deldon was now convinced that he would be leading his troops to needless slaughyer and did not speak. Failen repeated the question and without opening his lips Deldon bowed in answer...

The clandelinian divisions under general joseph , anson and Beldine kindernines of Barlows atm army made a sweeping enslaught in double line and after fifteen minutes had already occupied the crests on gatarrahs Hill where in a clump of threes whole brigades had been annihilated among the glandelinians. This grove was the focus of one of the most da deal deadly and fearful arti liery fires of the battle called by the enemy 'The sailent point of the christians ** and a glandelinian division under general Abordeen Gannon had been crushed to fragments and two bris brigades commanded by Pyrobars corps were destroyed. Over this summit a mile long line of the fierco zimmermannians sprang lightly forward out of the woods at intervals their lines being well kept moving rapidly upon the lines of the christians still holding the ridges closely followed by another line of battle, and then by another, and yet by a third. Who could describe the never forgotten scene, the granduer of the attack of so many hundreds of thousands of men. General Kindernines men which were the next to bear the brunt of the assault looked with great admiration on the differnt lines in gray rushing forward with an easy swinging step, while hundreds of thousands of puffs of smoke issued from the other christian lines still holding their ground, and a the clandelinians fired in reply to the christians, they came dashing forward and everything became enshroused in smoke for nearly half an hour mingled with countless flashes like as if there were swarms of fireflies among the smoke clouds. The landelinians in their advance never heitated hesitae hesitated for a moment but drove in at the chr stian lines opposing them knows knowking thousands of them over by a biting fire as they rose up to return a discharge of musket ry.

This was indeed the greatest charge that Failen had ever made yet . General Vivian was just in the rear of the right of his main line standing upon a large boulder in front of his troops still inactive where from the con figua configuration of the ground he had an excellent view of the advancing lines and could see the entire formation of the attacking columns who were swarming over the hills on his left, and those coming in a charge for the positions along his veryown front. Falilens separate brigades lost their formation as they swept across the roads carrying with them their chain of skirmishers. They pushed on tward the crest and merged into several crowding rushing lines many ranks deep. As they crossed the read some christian infanty infantry on to the right commenced an irregular hesitating fire graudally increasing to a rapid fire, while the storm of shells and canister from the batteries tore huge gaps through those splinded battalions. The men of general vivians divisions with their muskets at the ready lay in waiting. One could plainly hear the orders of the officeers as they commanded; *St ondy men, stendy.Don't fir fire untold untill told to do so. ** And not a shot was fired at the advancing hostile lines, now getting closer every moment. The heavy firing the the right continued and increased to an incossant uproar that was frightful. By an unjulation of the surface of the ground to the left of the trees, the rapid advance of the dense mass of gray coats was for a moment lost to view. An instant after they seemed to rise out of the earth and so near that the expression on their faces was plainly seen. Now general vivians men knew that the time had come and could wait no longer. Lying low they opened a deadly concentrated fire of artillery, and discharge of musketry upon the moving mass in their front. Nothing human could stand it. Staggered by the st orm of loax lead the charging lines hesitated and soon answered with a wild fire which soon increased to a crashing of musketry running down the whole length of their a front and then all of that portion of Failens divisions which cans within the zone of this terrific close musketry appeared to melt and c drift away in the powder smoke of hoth sides.

formard men now is your chance to win the day....!

I this juncture some one behind general vivian gave thequick impatient

forward men forward. Now is your chance. !! sturned and saw that it was general Kindernine who was passing the left of Warmy. He checked his horse and pointed to the clump of trees to the right in in front. General Vivian constructed this into an order for both divisions winn for the trees to prevent the enemy from breaking through. The men on the left of general vivianc divisions heard their generals command ad were up on the run forward before the other christian divisions had a dance to rise. The line formation of the two christian divisions was pertially be broken and the left was brought forward as though it had incited a right half wheel. All the ma who were now on their feet could see to the leftan and to the front. General wailens men and a few stragglers and several limberers leaving the line of works as the battle flags of hilens divisions were carried over it. With a cheer the reinforcing lyisions raced diagonally forward for the clump of trees. Many hundreds of basards of general vivians men were still lying down in their places and firing at the glandelinians who followed Failens advance which had in the mintime passed over them.

his could be determined by the countless puffs of smoke issueing from their uskets as the first mass of men in gray sprang past them tward the cannon mly a few yards away. But for only a moment could such a fire continue In Tailens disorganized mass rolled over, beat down and smothered it. One Mudelinian battleflag after another supported by Failens infantry appeared ilong the edge of the trees untill the whole scene seemed literally crammed with men and continued to be crammed though the whole bunch seemed to melt awa my time and again. As the two christian divisions passed along general Wians brigades, he could see the men prone on their faces unshaken and Fing stendily to their front striving in furious desperation to beat back th surging nemy. General Vivian sw one leader try seven times to jump his was over the christian line but finally he went down horse and all. The w divisions of christians in a ds disorganized stat e were almost now at ight angles with the remainders of the brigades, the left being but a few inds distant and the officers and men were falling as fast as snowelouds no the fierce infilading fire of the h hostile lines in front, and from direct fire of those who were crowded in among the trees. The advance of two divisions became so thinned that for a moment there a was a pause. Meral Joe Darrel with his brigade came in on the left of the trees and pirrel recieved his death wound from a flying bullet, and fell in front of is non who tried to cross the christian position. The firing of masketry of Whisides looked like a forest conflargration and the roar was ear sp a earsplitt ing. As he looked back general vivian could now zesee his men stermixed with those who were driven out of the cau clump of trees afew unites before coming rapidly forward some trying to shoot at intervals, and art those who were in front.

mp soomed to widen for the enemy in front once more driven by a Wrific maketry fire in their very faces to desperation helped to join the who had effected an entrance through general vivians line, and the M now suffered from an infilading fire of the enemy who were in the copse. Mains no longer an enemy in v front and annoyed by this galling fire in Mank those divisions left their lines, and faced to the right, and in large gaps joined in the rush with those already at the edge of the clump of trees in a glandelinian batery commenced firing or probably at the sight of general lidernines men leaving their line and closing to the right of James amons half destroyed columns. A volley of gang-g ang-shells in their terthshaking explosions tore a horrible passage a hundred feet wide through dense mass in purple and red who were gathering outside the trees neal mily destroying fourty thousand in their series of explosions, and ming and tearing all the trees within the location of the blasts. wher volley followed with an earsplitt ing crash as if a volcano was wiking losse right at the very spot and again fairly cut a large road sough the massacs

was but a few steps to the front where they could at once extingu she was but a few steps to the front where they could at once extingu she wing is that destructive musketry, and he out of the line of the deadly to voices were lost in the uproar so he turned partly tward them, raised habre to attract their attention and motioned to advance. And just then where the vivian was stepping backebackwards with his face to the men urging on he felt a sharp blow as a shot struck him. Then another. He whirled that his sabre torn from his hand by a shell splinter. His long visor saved him, but though not at all wounded the shock stunned him for a few to the men.

As he went down his wen rushed forward past him capturing battle flags and making thousands of prisoners. But now at this point the clandelinian sol diers were overwhelming in numbers, and though the Angelinians tried every possible device to throw back the glandelinians they failed the fierce Zimmermannians swarming from works to works, and ind ced general ... ivian who had recovered saw that for once the battle was lost. The clandelinians had carried all other points signally except this one and this one was about to be overwhelmed so general , ivian sad at heart and almost broken down with sickness at the sight of the massacre ordered a retreat. General vichelena aft after fighting hard with the Glandelinian troops under general Crute Roland found his arraies to be in an exhaustive condition and he tried to escape but found himself hemmed in on all sides. The landelinians had found a slight ly wounded christian general among their lines and he was sent under the charge of fifteen Glandelinians with a demand for Michelenas surrender. In the mountime general Charming Anderson of the foe had also opened communications with them through the efforts of general Penseroes St satric, and Serentity. General Michelena sent word to general Germannia ...ivian that he would only surrender to the general in chief in heaven only, that is to God and no one else as he would never give up his sword to a traitor. He would be willing to surrender to the vilest glandelinian but not to a traitor. This was comminicated to Germannia vivian who answered; 'That if Michelena sent an assurance that he was acting in good faith, he would not talk to his Glandelinian master like that, and that it would be better to surrendor than have his army annihilated. ** General Micchelena then asked what disposition would be made of him at 'Traitr "Traitor" who could be so rash as to demand of him to surrender when he would surrender to no enemy of God, and that he would sooner have all his men killed and himself along with them, to than to surrender to a wicked man like him. He was again told that he must surrender as a prisoner of war, and even accept what disposition the government of clandelinia deemed best to make him, and that all the Angelinian soldiers who surrendered could stay here where they belonged, or go back to their homes, that though massacring children, they did not kill-soldier prisoners, and that it was only children

who refused to go with the Glandelinians to Glandelinia or the child slave

and that he might as well give up as be slaughtered like fools in a pig

mills. He also informed that general vivian was too far away to help him now

pen. But the christian commander desperately refused to surrender. General Germannia ...ivian explained to him the folly of contending against the glandelinian hosts any longer with all its advantages and numbes numbers, but he again refused to surrender, and went back to his lines preparing for the resummation of the fighting. In fact-there had never appeared in all the war a more ruthless marauder than germannia vivian. He had despite his handsome looks, a most determined face and piercing eyes and this refula refusal of the Angelinian leader made him so desperate that once again he resumed his terrific onslaughts untill the christian commander seeing at last his folly and being t ired of further useless carnage retreated through the deep gullies finally escaping the fee and with, much dignity and solemnity he reraised his hands and eyes to heaven and said; "Hever will I surrender to the Glandelinia s or bow to their flags." The glandelinian success during this great battle was slight and only accom plushed in saving Germannias army from destruction and not driving out his fatgere fathers army as was wished. And the little victory was not without serious loss. Five thousand officers of all ranks and nearly three hundred thousand soldiers in Failens divisions were killed. On the christian side gens al general Kindernine, Gannon, and Folit were slightly wounded, and-seven hundred other officers including two hundred thousand soldiers of gannons army were wounded, one hundred thousand dying, and four h hundred thousand captured along with six hundred thousand others that had been annihilated, with an extra loss of I,300,000. The enemy under Deldon lost 800,000 in killed and wounded, deight hundred thousand more had fallen including 29,000 wounded far out of reach of help and 30,000 dying. Another point the enemy lost 7,000,000 all these being prisoners of slightly wounded. The tail total loss of the enemy was I4,080,000 in killed wounded and prisoners. The total loss of the christians was 7,258,979. in killed and wounded. There were no prisoners held by the emay as through some reasons they could not be retained. Violet and her sisters were saddened by the outcome of the great battle raging twelve hours and wondered within themselves what the matter was with their father that he was losing this first battle in Calverinia while it was reported wildly that other christian commanders with inferior armies to that of the enemy were getting ahead of him in the war game by winning des decisively on their eenemies.

ertheless general ...ivian was xite detr determined to let his wicked son withat he was not beatenwenough to be driven back or to check his advance n calverine and gave this Notice to Gramania telling him that he dared him to tok him again. Durning the night when general vivian was reforming his attered and beaten armies, violet and her sisters q went out to see if the any were following or not. Violet and her sisters were easily ascertained the direction of the enemys lines, by the glow of a far distant conugration, and yet the brave little girls would have been more staisfied the glow of the distant fires, set by the enemy would not have been so in mally bright as they were.

However they passed along a road, and also a round about course without hat attracting any attention from obe observers, or also from any ob-

mations from the enemy.

they mounted a gentle grade of a hill to its top they constantly heard hrill screaming sound, which startled them, and for a time they fle felt n going back, but controlling their fears, they went on, and by the help their field glassos which they carried with them, they surveyed the giant lines of the hostile energy, and saw that they were in great activity.

The whole scane before violet and her sisters 47 u lighted up by the distant conflargration, and so it was absolutely assary to avoid being seen by the energy. The sound they heard was increas in volume continueing on incossantly, and growing louder every moment. sound was very far, and in the direction of the tremendous glows of the s.Suddenly there was a terrible booming sound, and no sconer had violet ther sisters thrown themselves into a ravine, when there was a horrible roa r, and the trees on the hill went down like grass before a mow, and were ried away, the whole hill being stripped clean in one single second. On gressed the terrific tornado ploughing on tward the Glandelinian camps, thousands of Glandelinians being caught in its path strove frantically to at on into their tornado dugouts, but were caught and blown about like dalls kicked by a giant, and half smothered in the storm of blazing em which the rush of wind carried from the glowing camp fires, and al o from the conflargration, and piled countless min mumbers of trees over , hundreds of the clandelinians being killed or mained by the swirling mage of falling tr trees. The storm then passed on hitting several small as carrying them away.

list and her sisters had escaped unhart but their pretty bonnets were gone kalso their ribbons, while their hair had been torn loose.

They however realized that the foe were not following but were pra paring to move not northward on Calverine and to skip general _ivian before latter knew it, and so off they sprinted, and told general vivian their her what they had discovered.....

"Go to Julo Callio (Calverinia) and warn the inhibatants for the my strike there first. "Was general ivians answer, and the little zi obeyed.

The little vivian Girls knew the way to Julo Callio, and reached In within a few days, b t then another force of the enemy under a different leader whose name was withheld was then only thirty miles away. daivancing fast to besiege this beaitufl city. All the in hibatants were ideed horrified to hear that one million five hundred thousand of the ind Clandelinians, and five hundred thoudand Omarian Curded, were already war Julo Callio that they would be upon the city the ned next day. the Angelinians had now manade an invasion into largelinia recently, Chadelinians under Purragtorian and Purgatorian fied committed untold wities, and indeed this was a warning of another reign of terror.

It was more particularly with the appalling massacre in Jule that the proceeding chapters have to deal, and with the scenes, and dusts marrated in Norma Catherine also no doubt finding their counterpart mimplication in the surrounding districts named in proceeding chapters. It as Sunday in July that Purgatorian decided upon the massacre of cold of all the men women and children at St Peters Convent at the outskirts the Callio on the Angelinia A Aronburg, and Mc-Hollester and Pandora and crossings known as the Bandon Brooks crossroads, and as many other as could be reached by the dawn of the next day. Unknown to Purgat this convent was no more a convent but a formidable fortress.

The Fourth of July having set in, this daw day havn been set for the bloody and most inhuman massacre, but on account of ment battle of Me-Hollester Run previously fought by the two first main This armies their purpose was delayed untill july the sixth thus giving the

deletians time to strengthen the fortress like convent.

It was the intention of the clande inians by the suddeness of their attack to create such a panic that could be hastily followed by the extremination of all christians and children at St Peters Convent, and all the unsopposed fortified villiages in the vinicity of Julo Callio. The degree of the savage Glandelinian officers matured out however on the earliest part of the sixth was terribly and effectually executed, and for the christians alone. This score of St Peters convent was a region of the wars first most sanguna sanguinary battle of the war. In the first attack the enemy lost nearly a million with eighty generals shot down. The second and third assault met serious and bloody disasters, one of the wings of general Constantines glandelinian Mc-Hollestinians being wiped out by terrific shell fire scattered for miles with a million crash so cont innous as to make a din unusual for any battle heard in the war before, and this general was killed, with thirty other others. Repeated assaults were made in sus succession in under the support of cannons but of no avain, and each assault met with frightful descimination. The glandelinian forces then poured scross the two railroad lines in endless

waves but were gapped and torn to pieces, and the main line suffering ex cruciating losses before finally the villiages were taken, and the convent reduced to ruins. The terrible fury and awfulness of the scene and the bloodcurldling slaughters inflicted upon the enemy by the christian mun fire was un pareled in any true history itself; a record of losses as never before in the thrilling history of clandelinian Abbieannian wars themselves, which . have even far sprussed the fury of the most savageuraces of men. The reader could hardly imagine, may see the savage hordes of clandelinian grayecats and their allies rushing full speed tward the villiages and con vent under the annihilating fire from christian art ! artillery and musketrv can hear the roar of tens of thousands of hig guns, the crash and roar of Angelinian and Calvorinian masketry, and the fin fiendish yells of both sides mingled with criss of mercy from the glandelinian wounded as they crouched low in an effort to enescape the withering fire along the christian line. Can see the hundreds of thousands of glosming sabres, srash pitegusly through skull and brain of combatants. Can see division after division of clandelinians after trying vainly to move forward in the face of the rearing screening inferno of christian fire falts falter and fall back with son scores of thousands of bloody corpses of their comrades shattered on the railroad railroad tracks, can see the flaming toronos of burning trees set on fireby the fury of the fray. Even when the enemy did win the survivors of christians who were worsted kept up si such resistance that the enemy had to set fire to the villiages in order to drive them out of the gigantic morgues, the christ ian combatand combatants enduringfor two days of desperate fighting, privation privations, starvation and ex exhaustion, after witnessing scones of bat tle and slaughter as never wish to see again, and after to reach a haven of safty with the main army after witnessing the slain clandolinians stretched more many miles over fields, lanes, roadways, and so on. And nothing for mile miles could be seen nothing but clouds of thick convulted smoke and flames from the burning propert y, and of small forest fires, started by the firing during the battle, and thousands of ruined homes, and torn up railroad

tracks and burning ties and bridges.

The weeful m losses of the enemy dead was never mentioned though the wounded ammounted up to seven million. The christian loss was a little over three million six hundred thousand. Thus began the great and lengthy struggles of Julo Callio, Norma Catherine, and finally vivian Wiskey.

It can now be seen that the three christian generals Hanson vivian his brother general Robert vivian, and Sladerlinia, and even Zimmermann from the fierco opposition of the enemy had not been able to win the race for Julo Callio and Horan, and that the Glandelinian armies had gotten there first ahead of the christians. Surprising to say however later it did not fare the enemy much good to obtain these critical places, and was responsible le later for the wars great furt fury that occured.

A SHORT DESCRIPTION OF PERIL AND EORIZSH WHEN FOE ARMIES WERE ADVANCING ON JULIO TO CAPTURE THE CITY SECTION OF VIVIAN WICKEY...::

Bready great for foe armies under general Purgatorian was moving up the river of mm by ships and transports and nothing like a big christian army in the near stame the whole city of wivian wickey lay in danger of being captured. The undelinians a were already moving on julio Callio the southeastern section of the manse city. Already there were rumers in the big city among the non-combatants est glande iniun cannon had neen been concentrated upon a certain section of ma Catherine, the Beauvais and Cishorter sections and to the northwest of blic Callio, and gossip had it that these very guns would be presently thundering siore the ve ry walls of the great city. It was a time of great sorrow and despair of the Calverinian inhibatants of ivian wickey, and of utter terror for landelinians is were residing in the city at the time. Most of the Glandelinian country men ten they learned of the wild rebellion progressing in ernest had left the city when to ferocity of the war became a certainity and many more clandelinians with their wome ind children had even emigrated at the warning of the Calverinian and Angelinian merments to get out of Calverinian property, but one certain clandelinian as not able at all to go at the time the foe were approaching the city being ill the hospital in Julio Callio. And when this Elandelinian recovered from his illness b found it was too late to go for the lines of the militar ty were drawing closer but the environs and all great and small railroad communications and shipping as practically cut off. Besides though this man was born in clardelinia he had lived Julio Callio since he was six years old and since he had grown to manhood he had tilt up a generious trade as a buncher. He was widly nown to persons of wealth d standing who would gladly indeed vouch for his character, and so he had nothing fear from the christian aurthorities of calverinia. Although in his heart he was isympathy with the alandelinian cause he was not physically fit for service in t he y or in battle fields and he was sure he could have only fought half heartily ainst the people from whom for so long he had been making a comfortable living.

But as the noise of thousands c of caoon cannon was now heard very steadily as the strong clandelinian armies under general Purgatorian converged and began a contract around the Calverblan Captiol like a giant rubber band, the people the city even among women and children grew to hate the clandelinians in their list more and more. As the clandelinian civilian passed through the streets of the Callio, bent on buisness, he saw surly glances cast at him, and savey looks from at him from children even and he felt flushed. Excited Calverinians fixtled him rudely, then sated after him trying to pick a qurrel. At the corners and a the streets and buildry bouldwards groups of men women and even children gathered ignest mumbers and as he passed them he could hear them denouncing the clandelinians of all the broad of Glandelinian. Insults would be hurled at him and he had to stand r them for no man could live a span of seconds against the mob that would have fallent whim.

is and there about the city o section of Julio Callio terrific ro roits broke out; it several clandelinians were badly smalled, but the Calverinian gengarmes broke up itselfights intediately before they resulted fatally. Gengarmes of Calverinia and olders were viligant always preventing blood shed and protecting clandelinian williams who had hapled the Angelinians or Calverinians in no namer save by the fact in they were only landelinians. But the rage of the rabbles smouldered although it is not break forth in flames, and as bulletin after bulletin of discouraging a two came from the front saying that the foe armies were fighting desperately plant the circulation and the front of pullio callio and were on the verge descess the front of mutterings good grew louder louder, the attacks more bold, applies and soldiers we re sorely gut to it indeed to restore order. Shops belong the Clandelinians thoughout the city of Julio Callio and the other sextions and closed, or were being closed, the windows beardedcup, and the clandelinians were initialing their stores and homes, and keeping off the stt streets.

This claudelinian leive lived in the rear of his little shi shop has been seen and been section of Julio Callio and , like othershe gave up trying induct his brisness and bearded up the widness of his own store and did not allow it tildren to go out in the streets. He cooked his own meals in those harrowing in, and so he laid in a big store of privious to be ready for the time when he could it instruce in the streets at all. He had lu lived thus for two weeks and a half, it instruce in the screwning roar of distant conflict all the time, the beaming of the score of the same, the rattling roar of shell explosions, and watched it lightning like flashes during the night, and was thus watching the scene another day when the noise of battle had grown werse when an old calverinian for what has bandelinian had done a good dwa deal of work called on him and advised him

to go to the house of some of his lambelinian fi friends, where he should not be all alone, for the old man stated-that the inhibatants of the city were growing wilder every day in their batred of glambelinians in their city. The clandelinian docided to take his advise and that night, while the rear of distant cannonading and the noise of other battle fighting grew perfectly wild he boxed up and acked away much of his valuable stocks and started on his way to the home of a friend who lived in the neighborhood of a gry great Catholic Church known as St Gabriels. In the streets he encountered trasense groups of ill-looking mon and women, and sullen pouting and flashing eyed children, many who made p faces at him, stuck their tengues out at him while the grown adults regarded him with no friendlienous. He paid no attention to then however and harried on his way keeping close to the walls of the houses. When he minaged to reach the tothin Comstatatto Do Guerreanna he found a small Calverinian and Angelinian mob o collected among whom were nearly two hundred , mericans, and a wicked looking fellow among the americans was addressing them.

The Glardelinian tried to slip round the corner of the building which looked like a palace or courthouse without attracting any attention, but just as he thought he was

safe the orator spied him. An accusing finger was leveled at him.

"There is one of the statking glandelinians now."Cried the american in the Latn Lanr Laten language. 'He is spying on us now. It is such as he and his darn brood who will turn our Holy Captitol city over to the brutal "immermannians under general Purgatorian. 13

More he had said no doubt, but the glandelinian did not hear it. Autall beautiful woman who was near him had a bad a knife blow at the chest of the clandelinian,

but he dodged it and managed to wrench the weapon from her.

"Seel Shrickd half a thousand voices. "He oven fights women and children like the other clandelinians do.. pown with the murderer. He has a knife.... !!

The air was filled with such cries, , , and threats, and over a thousand thousand hands reachedout forh im poor lamelinian. Into the Rue De' Four he rushed if you pleased to do so hatless and his cont torn half from his body. The fierce mob of Calverinians was huwoling and yelling and cursing at his very beels so close they were h He ran as if he had never ran before, and for a wide space he drew away from tom them, but the wid clamor in his rear strick cold torror to his heart. The screws of the women se eming to thri thirst for blood, and the shriller screams of the children and the hourse yells of the non so was deafening, and with each screw his speed increased. The screams of the women and children sounded shrill above the loud shouts of the men. The fugitive clandelindan did not dure to show himself on the boulevard known in the Calverinian city as St. gormain so he doubled for the main Rue Do Four into the Rue Bonaparte,, skirted the boantiful St Su/ Sulpiece and tore into a flower garden into the Rue Do To Tournen. Runningtward the Horma Run River he unfortunately encountered another crowd at to corner of the boulevard St Germain but it was as yet too far from the Clandelinian to interfere with him. A sings burly fellow stood directly however in his path and aimed a blow at the wiskered face of the fugitive clandelinian, but the gimmermannian cauh caught him directly under the chin with the hilt of the !mife, and sent him sprawling.....

The fresh mob of fierce Calverinians works man and children, , , followed the fugitive claricalinates into the Rue De Soine,, and with the whole pack at his heels yelling like demons he dashed down tward the Bridge of Art in the centre of the Calvarinian city section of Julio Callio but at the further and he saw a band of fierer fiercer rowides m moving tward him and these ware armed with rifles. The cries of the fierce rabble was heard by them and they rushed in the direction where they saw the glandelinian. Now because of a high wall along the quay he did not believe the fiere fierce aroad mob on the bridge, had seen him as yet, cat, for it was near the opposite end of the bridge. Ho knew he was out of sight of his persuers for the moment for they had not rounded the corner of the Art Institute. It was a sultry hot night that June Day but it was life against did discon discomfiture, and he leaped the wall along the water front of the mighty river expecting to obtain a boat as the water despite the heat of the early part of the Calverinian sustair was still intesn intensely he cold as ice..... But not a single boat was in sight WAs not that a bright outlook for himititii Another second and the crying of his angry persuers drove him to de spiedesperation. He plunged into the icy waters am struck out downstream. The shouts od of his thousands of baffled persuers rang in his cars, and

although he could see that the Calverinians were searching everywhere for him they had nevertheless lost the trail. In his heavy clothes and shoes he found it very hard t to swim and the chill water almost struck him numb. And he feltworse on account of the heat of the atmosphere and of his overheating himself in his exertions to get away from the wild mob.. He know from his overheated condition he could not last long in the cold water of the river and decided to get out as soon as possible......

At that time of night, the Pont Royaltonia was likely to be deserted, and so he struck in near the shore as he neared that bridgeo.

mearly as e b he could make out there was not a soul on the bridge. Half exhausted dragged himself up the bank and managed to scramble onto the road quay between the pr and the gardens of the Julio Callio Tulleries. The Rue De Tulleries of Julio illio f if yorplease, was dark and vacant, and he managed to hurry through it to the me De Rivoli where he tried to mingle with the other crowds, but his dripping whose atteacted attention and persons who looked at him recon recognized him as a Mandelinian, " which was just what he did not want. Finally he reached the Rue De Mayette, in safty and was hurrying tward the Rue De Bolivartonia which would take him shis friends house. All now seemed to be going well now for him, but suddenly at the wher of the Rue De Hauteville it who was caught inn swirling mask cass of manity, which seethed out of a very marrow alley just off the main street. I desperate fight of some kind was in progress and in a moment he was carried by the freakish eddies, of human beings into the very midst of the group. There a timy and of Glandelinians were protecting themselves against the crowds of fierce alverintans,, and his arival with a woapon was a Godsend to him How this clandelinian er came to be catapulated into their midst he did not know.

It was nothing sort of a great mir acle for had any of the fierce calverinias

aberinians in the crowds seen or observed him as a clandelinian, and a Zimmerannian that he would have been benten and bicker into senselessness. It was only one of isse strange-exhiti exhib exhibitions of the fortunes of battle. There were five of the mfortunate Clardelinians in the center of the crowds of calvarinians a seething crowd meed, and the glandelindans bravely stood back to back and fought off ten or leven times their number.

There is no use un instanding hereto-be butchered in the d. The clarical ninn shouted to his new found companions. We have got to fight our way out of this. If we don't we are lost. "

Just then a single Calverinian police wan or gendarme appeared around a corner, shouted in the Angelinian languae to disperse and charged into it. For a moment fierce rabble wavered, then the brave policeman was smothered under a dozen fluans ruffians, who left the glandelindans to attack him for his inte rigrence.

But it gave the clandelinings their only chance and while he was wellding his pier and fighting off his raving opponents who seemed to be getting the better of a despit his firearms and sabre, the brave Glandelimans formed we wedge like, and shed the is way through the ir Calver in ian termenters.

The clarkelinian was a very tall and strong man and realizing that the others evidently been fighting ver for a long time and lacked the initiative, or were inusted, and he took the chance and led them. The clandelinian still held the kalfe had snatched from the Angelinian woman on the Boulevard St . Cormain, and there really murder in his heart. The first man he encountered during the struggle dealt Clandelinian a blow beside the ear before he could parry it and in a blind rage Glantelinian sank the knife in his side while his arm was raised. He dropped log , nearly wrenching the weapon from his hand, and the Glandelinian made ready for the next assailant.

It was t he first serious wound dealth by either side, and for what indeed seemed as fraction of a second it stunned the Calvorindans. It was though they paused to up in astonishment at the fate of their comrade, then with a howl of anger they ill upon the Glandelinians anew. A big on clumsy fellow made for the Glandelinian who d the knife, but the clandelinian was about of him and cracked his skull with a blow on the hilt of his knife. The Clandelinian fugitives and the Calvorinians raving like volves fought like demons there in the flickering light from the street large, and the rabble who had hitherto only only encountered only defensive position, was soon swept from its feet. The Glandelinian who had taken the knife on the Calvorinian women was not at all a reall fighting 's man, but guided y int instinct, he nevertheless slashed his way to the gendarme or Calverinian distan, who was all but overpowered by the Calverinian mob. It indeed surprised splandelinian ,t the very strongth in his arms, and he found time in the feeling of y in giving and recieving blows. Three of the clandelinians struggling desporately and their way clear and dragged the gon gendarme to his feet, and he stood thering, but fighting heavily and bravely against the unequal odds. The Adelinians were too few to attempt to rout the enemy, so once for free from a they finally fled into the Rue De Hauteville, but now another fierce crowd of Farinians was marching tward them, singing and falunting banners of all colors. In the excitement the clarifolinians scattered, and the man with the knife finding telf now all alone fod fled through the Rue De Paradis in the heart of the city of Callio. The street here was lined with many houses set in many beautiful Mans, and there were also low walls about the grounds. He did not know when he might Emnter another fierce rabble, so he leaped at the wall, just under the br branches tall tree which grew on the other side of it. Hingors barely clutched the top of the coping but he managed to scramble up,

Usinging from the branches of the great tree dropped to the ground be ow below. The clandelinian found himself in a spacious garden surrounding a large three stories high if you please to climb ar Glandelinian.

There were of course to his disonfiture strong lights shining from all the widny vindows, and at first he thought he might as well arouse the tenants, and ask for protection, but he nevertheless could not even know if a respectable family would care to harbour a fugitive glandolinium who was a zimmora unian, and besides he feare foured to risk his terrible appearance. His clothes were all be but torn from his back, he still clutched the bloody knife, which had sour served ' him so well, and he could not dare to take the risk of throwing it away just them. His face was covered it with dirt, a soum and was blooding, and his clothes were drenched from the cold blood in both in the cold Horan pun River. All this flashed across his mind as he stood for perhaps a fa fraction of a minute beneath the tall tree and o pendered in on what to do next. Then there came to his ears the miranir of the fierce mob part of

it turning into the Rue De Paran. Another moment and they were scaling the walls of the gardens along the streets, and he could hear them thrushing about in the bushes and the shrubbery.

There was no more time for reflection. windows were thrown open noisly and the whole neighborhood was being aroused by the racket of the chase. The house mar at which he was now crouching had a large pazza piazza which was covered with a roof on a level with the second story wid s windows. This seemed to the Glandelinian to be his only chance, and he ran to one of the pillars, and with his knife in his teeth climbed to the top of the pinzza. All the time he was wondering what would be the thought of any porson who might throw up a window just as his battered face, knife and all should jut above the covering. He had hardly dragged his aching body ontp the piazza roof before he heard his persuers clambering over the wall. There was a light in the window before him now but the curtains we re drawn, and stealthily he crept to the water main, and shinned u up to the roof of the main house. It was not much of a climb, but there was danger of the pipe pulling loose, or the enough discovering him from the clatter.

By the time he had gained his place of vantage the master of the house was heard demanding of the crowd what they wanted in his garden. With scant ceremony they told him and continued the search. For a long time the night was filled with the distant noise of battle, and the cries of the scrachers, and lantherns oved to and fro below him.

Finally he was beginning to feel safe we en when he learned from the messages shouted about that the roofs of all houses near by wore to be searched, for apparently some one had seen the Claudelinian enter one of the gardens, and the scarchers were sue ours he had not escaped. Then he thanked heaven he had been made tall and very slim almost to omaciation. On the roof where he was hiding was an old fashioned chimney with a long spacious flue, and into this climbed the claudelinian, although t it was a tight squeeze, and he could not dose descend very far. He had not been there long whon he finally began to che i dooke and almost cough.

Then to him the reulization finally came that a fire was being built beneath him. Thick smoke was all abouthim him, stinging his nostrils, and all but sufficating him. Smoke was simultaneously a issueing from many other chimneys and he believed that if the fire was built on purpose to smoke him out should he be in one of the chimneys, there was little doubt that he would soon be forced from his havan. If it was only in case of starting a new fire, it might be he could stand the smoke long enough to elude his persuors. Even yet he might be able to fight his way to freedom, he thought to thouselves himself.

Then came a storm of voices on the roof and he knew that ladders had been placed, and many men were already on top of the house. He could hear them tramping over the shingles.

"Took in the chimney. "Cried a fierce voice. He then heard the heavy thread of a man walking straight to his last refuge. With a monster effort the glandelinian restrained himself from crying out, and scrawbling from the chimney to most their them there on the roof face to face. It would be better than being slain like a rat in that hold hole. The footsteps ceased at his very very ears. The last moment had come. It was inexcruciating torture to keep from coughing. He believed someone tried to look into the chimney for he heard him cough very vviolently, and stamp away cursing.

'The glandelinian Greasor and scoundrel of a hell hound can't be in there (He shouted. ('If he is he is dond.' It was soon silent on the roof, hoof, poof, but for a long time the Glandelinian did not dare to leave his dirty hiding place. For what soomed an eternity he romained there, and the smoke had censed to rise. The sounds of the mobs had finally dies away, but he waited long before drawing hisself into the fresh air, crumed and aching in every muscle. It was now more dark, the sky was clouded beavily, and now only a few windows showed lights. Taking off his shoes the Glandelinian tip toed to the wayor t water main and slid down to the piazza roof. Once over the garden wall i and into the street, he darted among the shadows, and by devious ways found the Rue Bolivar, on which his friends liveddd.

indeed did sound like as if two or armies were engaged in the bloody work of ughter. The scoring either was not all on the crehristian side of fugitives Hill Terryanna was killed outright, a score of Angelinians were wounded, ten thers killed and every one of the surviving Angelinians sustained some im injury.. imvertheless despite being everyholding the Angelinium had fought as if there me a do on times more of their member and they had more to fight for than had the wis, and socing the bravery and forecity of their christian enemies they at last an to weaken. One fled, then another,, and with a rush the survivors at a last suppeared into the forestt. As he ran one of the glandelinians tried to run interest who was wounded through the heart with his bayonet, wut captian inderson saw the act, and hurled has his sabre; which struck the savage looking andelinian in the side, and he fled howling.....

tomson and another Angolinian much pielderton were indeed so badly wounded that m could not walk, , so to two of the Angelinians made a Bort of hormock out of she and carried thou to the breach of the mighty river, where they buried Tormy the other dead Angelinian soldiers, and another Angelinian soldier they had and dead on the trail. They knew that even with firearms they would be unable to also an attack by the glandelinians should they core searching for them in force, as soon as they had given their dead comrades a decent burial they gathered a little at and filled the water canteens prepareatory to taking to a dezen abandoned boats m saw near the shore of the river. Fear away they could hear the rear of the mant battle around Julio callie. The water of the river was cam as there was no i, and the sun shone brightly, and so the fugitives thought the water was the list place for them. The caption had been unable to use his own rifle to in a hand to hand fight in the Calvorinian jungle so near ji Julio Callio, but he isure he needed it yet in case the fee would attack his it little band again.

All the rest of the day and even all night long the fugitives lay off at times on the br beach, and two of the men were on the watch for every hour, ils the others slept. In the strong moonlight t some of the Angelinians who had m on guard before going to sleep saw the Goandelinians once or twice at the edge of wids near the great river, but at it appeared they did not attempt to molest angelinians and it may have been that they did not see them or or t otherwise by surely woun would have decended upon them and captured the whole lot while rly on 11 of the shopt. Back of the first line of hills a number of great and distat tant fires light the sky to a bright rousing glow that could be seen for miles noise of fierce canronading was still staking the air, added by tremendous is of probable millions of rifles, and the fugitives were indeed in a quandary te whether the fires were buildings in Julio Callie burning, or forts, or that glandelinians werd inking fire signals to the other Glandelinians around lio Callio. The plight of the fugitives was not an enviable one by no means. In the long watches one of the Angelinians worried intensely over it, for it seemed at there would be no way to land on the opposite shore of the river for the fee n there also withlong lines of batteries and works made of millions of sandbags nithey could not remain in the boats indefinately without more food though water y could got apt 10 ploutly from the river which was beautifully pure and as cold mcosunry.....

is seemed to hold little hope, for everywhere searchlights from the ememys newly ted positions fairly rore the air with their glooms and several times one of a flared dazzlingly upon the fugitives and the guards thought they would have been inded. One of the Angelinians who was also on guard tward mig midnight, began feel that the best way after all would be to attack the clandelinians, and fight th my to freedom or die fighting which ever it may be. He actually determined to wose this to the captian in command of the small hand of soldiers and also to the n vien it should commoning norning,, and the thought so pacified him that when he relieved from guard duty ind some one elsecut in hisplace in his place that he ill into a sound sloop. He was conscious however at times even in his sleep of a Mag rour of guns like giant cancons, and was awakened in broad daylight by a 7111111

Munnian was warship to stairbard. Bearing tward us..!!! Meyes were inmediately strained in the direction,, in which one of the men was thing, and the re sure enough, was an immense black warship heading straight down Friver southward flying the Sacrod Heart Emblens of the Abbi eagning banners it stood off as if ready to open fire on some of the Glamelinian batteries on The shore. Behind her came a long string of others. S The advanced ship was far off If the fugitives scarcely dared breathe for four not one of them would stop to har boats to their rescue, and leave them to their fate. There was no o way to 11274, for if the fugitives tried to row down river fee gunbouts would persue them then boats al and all from the river. Captian Herrisonia discharged his as a signal to the nearest warship but he or, his mon doubted if they were a mough to the ship for the shot to be heard./...

He reached there more dead the than alive, but feed and medical care revivied him and although it was many days before thede glandelinians ever again ventured into the streets the city had been captured by the glandelinians and fell unfor the full aurthority of the glandelinians and there was no further rotting for all the people barraced themselves in their houses to keep sheer from the fees or resist them fiercely the should they attempt to break in.

Thus came the experience of a glandelinian in facing the wild fury of angered Calverinians who hated all glandelinians werse than a snake......

A Thrilling adouture on the Norma pun giver/.
Did the river ever run!!!!!!!!!!

At time time before the capture of the Julio Callio section of the city of Vivian wickey great forces of half besieged christian troops defencing julio Callie had indeed given the sava a Glandelinians amost desperate fight, especially at all points, gut nevertheless had been worsled and no effort could save the city frai falling into the hands of the rebels. At the time of the battle of Stratton on of the fiercest of the no months obstanate struggle around Julio Callio anumber of Angelinian officers had been having an experience on the Horma Run piver to which they been driven as fugitives by a force of clandelinians and having escaped had finally ran into another body of Glandelinians and had been forced to take to the river. However some of the fugitives about three of them had risked a fatal encountered with persuers and there had been signs that one of the other men who may are been called Thompsonsonia had given the persuers a savage fight at the point and the train showed that a number of ether fugitives had continued in the direction the former parsued were traveling. Spurred by the thought that caption Thompsonoa was alive the fugitives charged swiftly down the trail. They did not at all have any notion of how strong a force of clandelinian soldiers they may chance to encounter again for landelinians were swarming overwhere locking for any amount ofvfugitives who may have broken through the zimmer numban lines and out of the time city and gone to the woods beyond for the direction of the river itself itself

All they know that other conrades of their may be in the same trouble, and that they might shave them from death or capture, even from terture. If they could not wrest them from the savage given mannians, they would at least have their convades dead, and they were determined that should their attempt fail, they would end their own lives rather than be taken by the ferocious given maines and other fierce glandelinians like the hooded terror of cargolians as they are called, and suffer a lingering death at their hands.

Another mile along the obscure trail they were following and now that could hear the nearest of the persueing enemy crashing through the brush behind them. They must have seen the fugitives before their own approach had been heard, and not only the that but must have been good runners themselves for they drow close and rushed the fugitives. It seemed at the time that a whole army was charging down upon the fugitives, but a senearly as they could learn later there were only a hundred and ninty nine of them, they carried long army rifle s with bayonets attatched supplied to them by Calverinians loyal no doubt to the rebels or who may have been rebels themselves who should have been shot or stabled by their own weapons for their treason......

The first glandelinan to throw himself upon one of the Angelinians who was captian Streeter Morrisonia fell with his throat cut so that his head almost rolled free of his body and a second was droppedly a backland stroke of his army sabre which left two less of the savage glandelinians to a hundred of the Angelinians, and others who may be still fugitives elsewhere. One of the Angelinians who had been a new recruit and who had only entered the army as a war correspondent, and a photographer had never weilded a sabre or used his gan b for any other purpose but for hunting and never used them on a human being before, but he knew that this was no time for quals qualms, and when a big gray coated fellow made at him with a fierce command of surrender and at him with a sabre, he tried to parry and slash hat him with his own. It would have gone bad with the war correspondent but for the big Angelinian lu licutement Bill Terryanan who grappled with the fellow like a fiend. For an instant Bill was indeed uppermost and then the glandelinian struggling desper

ately get mill undermost, and the war corresp ordent fell upon the back of the glandelinian efficer digging and slashing with a stelleto. Even then it may have given him a feeling of nausea, but he sprang to his feet to use hisknife on another savage glandelinian assailant, who was charging him. From the force of other fighters there was a ring of blades striking tegether, the noise of shots and the blows of masket butts and the ring of clashing bayonets, together with the thad of falling bedies and of revolver butts on hare heads, and the shriets of the wounded foes......

In rate the middle ship continued onward for a few moments, then began to swing and started tward the fugitives, and the angelinians be glegan to row in her stion. At this mement batter is on shore opened fire and the ships respected noise of sudden cannonuding being terrific and the air and land viberated with idin, and the rever reared in waves from the concussion. It was weary work to their little boats plow through the waves but joy at the prespect of rescue helped hangelinian fugitives. They had not taken fourty strokes when suddenly to their my around a point or bend in the river darted an incense and very long craft in shape of a Confer Cond Confederate Morrinace and behind it glided another and ther, and then come a strong of clardelinian gun boats. Terrified the Angelinians to the ears and put of for all they were were worth for the distant warship, but hardships they had endured had sapped their strength, and their breath was short as rewbeats against mensterous low crafts driven by stemm and armed with long tens. The f gitives did have a fair lead on the persueing enemy but for the first inter of a mile they had cut it down in a few moments and as they were ships then by stemm the Angelinian fugitives say they they could not last against them.

From the action of the warships the fugitives reckened they had sighted futit fugitives and the matter scened to resolve itself into a race for life or hlife for the prize when suddenly there was a deafening earsplitting rear from sides of ten warships, a roar that fairly shook the water and a storm of plesives either bursted in the air above the monitors and merricas and about them caused the river to heave in surging waves. Two of the gun boats we re struck by ills and there was two terrific explosions and clouds of smoke and wrockage shot a into the air, and the river was full of fl a flearing bodies. The Monitors instrict Mercaines responded fiercely but in the olde the futi fugities timed orward the men rolling from side to side at the cars, almost dropping from tion exhaustion. To their horror one of the guns of the biggest fee craft snow bearing on the bouts. The caption in the storn threw water on those in that he occupied from time to time but the stimulation did not last long. Lot at per second the fartest monitor even everhauled the fugitives, yet they seemed close enough for the warships to hit them properly and all of a sudden one of Herrimaes opened a thundering broadside and shot and shell fell dangerously is to the boats almost chotizing them and al spalshing the fugitives with a eted spray of cold water. Two of the men were killed and five were wounded, and if the men who was rowing toppled over backwards with a shell fragment in his this our swinging useless in the rowleck.

Some of the brave Angelinians, bundled him into the storn, and captian riscain took his place at the sweep. The great Abbienmian warship was still at a still distance,,, and the formest persueing ships were gaining the rapidly to be rehended, so that the Angelinians were by no means safe and one of their boats. Mich had bee struck by some of the fragments of the shell was rapidly sinking. In the Angelinians thought they were close enough, the captian ordered the mentals boat to stop rowing im adiately...::: It was better to stop and take a chance the enemy Merriman which was in the lend would blow the boats cut of the water.

The claudelinians in the boats howled with delight, for the claudelinians into the vidently believed the angelinian fugitives were spent. Bracing his foot wide both to steady himself, the captian took aim at the one of the open turrents of a leading marriance believing he may have a chance to shoot down some one inside. The with no result however, and crash bang went one of the foe guns have a linear struck by a solid shot fell to poeces and the Angelinians were dumped along into the water. The two other boats in ediately went to their rescue it took them aboard. Despite the fact of heavy firing from the Abbisannian battleships a semmy on board their marriancs were not discouraged. O O Conward they glided turning the fire in broadsides, and the delay while the captian fired gave the foe apportunity further to cut down the lead of the Angelinian fugitives.

They were mining steadily on the christians and had within two minutes as within a few hindred yards of the fugitive boats, and were steaming forward now its most alarming rate. The fugitives could see that the bark was here to, and inseed that she had struck shoul water and so the soldiers who were in it dived into exter just as a volley from one of the fee gun boats shattered the small bark to blitters. Already fortunately boats were being lowered from the big battleship, and blitters were being rowed to the rescue of the angelinians in the other boats, he nevertheless meant more time for the persuit.....

If had so little amminition they did not dare to waste it, and they played a waiting the They hope some of the enemy would show their heads at the open portyh oles then the they would give a volley and kill some of them if possible. Soon there wanther broadside of solid shot and shell but the shells exploded to a far beyond fragments began to fly all around the fugitives but fell too short. Another that of a broadside and another boat was hit but not damaged enough to cause it to

"We must try and stop their darn fire or they will annihilate us." Said Captian morristonia and he and the angelinians used their rifles and managed to kill some of the glandelinians who were on the docks of the gun boats. After that it was scrumble at the cars, then step for an instant to empty their revolvers and r fles anew. Then came another crash from one of the gunboats and another of the boats loaded with Angelinians rolled heavily to one side and sank. The Angelinians who were thrown out thrashed about in the water, and their courades had to again stip cstop for these but before the enemy got too c ose they succeeded in rescueing them. The time however was now gotting short,, but at luck would have it rescue wasat hand. There was a tremendous puff of white smoke from the sides of three warships, a second later there was a stupendous crash and simultaneously two merrimacs and six foe gunboats went into perfect eruption amid a donfening roar heard for miles, and the fragments of

the dramaged for craft sank to the bettom of the river. The n Then it seemed as if the funitives almost went crazy with relief. The remaining boats of fugitives about thirty drifted about in the-water of the river, and the exhu exhausted Angelinians lay in the bettem, for the glandelinians u in the face of the furious fire of the Abbieannian warships had finally wavered and though they now kept up an incessant fire amid a saleved rear and crash they nevertheless suffered from the effects of hundreds of dreadful volleys from six Abbiennmian warships not responding with to the cannon fire on shore, and fled for the bend of the river. Many of the poor Angelinians were lauthi laughing, and some were crying but the excrimes from the battleships had reached them with their own bacts clambored into theirs and helped the fugitives into the larger boats and rowed them under fire back to the warship.

It was the warship mitanic which had rescued the Angelinians amid the noisy river battle and the ship left them near general Hansons comeand four days later from which they went to general wienstiens army and tence to Whilliamsborger

All Angelinians thus from this advanture and others know easily enough how desperate the rebels were.

> THE PACE FOR LIFE DURING THE FIRST DAY OF THE PATTLE AROUND JULIO CALLIO. THIS IS THE EXPERIENCE OF ONLY AMERICANS AND NO ONE ELSE.

There seemed to be nothing particularly alarming at all to any one in the fct in the fact that the plandelinian rebels, or probably a and of Gargolinian and zimmerannians had posted anisfestoes on all trees and roadmarks near julio Callio throatening death to all feelegners and medianericans who were not out of Julio Callio and even Calverinia before July 1912... Movertheless a great number of amoricans who were then residing on Julio Callio thought it best of all to have the many amorican women leave the Benitio Juarez junction before the main and real danger arcuse, for they had heard of the fact that the fee were already starting a rumpus around Julio Callic and that the city was already in danger of a of being invested by the glamelinians under general Purgatorian. Accordingly the americans had the women throw together all the many articles which sound absolutely necessary for feminine comfort, and packed them off to San Lius Luis (Calverinia, where they were to take the Mc-Hollester and Pandera Railroad for Abbicannia. The american non however did not take the rebel manifestoes seriously, but they nevertheless felt a whole lot ba better, when the wesen were out of the way. Later for those americans it proved very fortunate. Things went along just about the same as usual after May 17th though the enemy had already approached close to the city and there was a had volume of strange noise in many directions. clandeliniansewho resided in Julio Callio feared the inhibatants of the city who were aroused at the approach of the robel array, the inhibatans being just as sullen as ever and quite as forecious tward Glandelimians as americans had witnessed them to be before, but there was as yet no cutbreak of mob rule and violence.

Anyway the adoricans had about the first of maybeen surprised over the runers of tramendous rebel vicet victories over the Angellinian and Abyasinkilian forces even from all over Calverinia, and then the americans had to close up their shops, b not because of any violence or trouble as yet but because every man within q a radu radius of fifty miles who claimed to be of clandelimina birth and nationalty flocked to the Purgatorian rebel army, lured by the hope of victory and plunder from

Being on the fourteen of may very apprehensive on account of the menancing actions of the Glandelinian armies now concentrating around Julio Callio the a , ericans wired Angelinia and the aurthorities told then to in ediately pack up and quit untill the country became settled again.

By thisse the americans took the first train the first day of the battle around Julio i 1110 had already started and they had been wazed by the din and wondered how a with could be so wild. They thought the whole world was ending. Hargan Jimmy, sefarlaner and Jacos puncana who were Angolinian officers had managed to get the pericans through to the train line without trouble and the americans rode the mailes to San Luis which was not far from Norma Catherine without mishap or manture with the Glandelinians, and took train for young Catherine, to return to phicarmin by may of the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Railroad lines. San Luis looked the a holls don. The hotls were packed to overflowing with wounded Angolinian nd other christian soldiers, and a whole lot of wounded soldiers were lying on the Assa and on the outskirts of the town in tents. Even many houses were filled with moded soldiers, and the town was in possession of so vast an Angelinian army that e ampricans who entered thought it was a whole nation of soldiers assembled there. the americans began to realize that the war was cert inly going to be a nighty big gafter all.

Every train which entered was crowded with wounce wounded soldiers to overflowing, if it was impossible for six days to get more than one train a day to pull out of a big town. From the highest buildings of the town the americans when they looked st over the surrounding country believed they saw hundreds of issense fires at a get distance away and puffs like explosions. The americans becaus wereled ever the sin situation fearing they would be improved among a well world of wee in that o town er some trains even never appeared or pulled out and on account of the rebellion, here seemen seemed on was no time for departure. It seemed to be first come first ered on any train the railroad could get out of the cityand all trains that entered aght wounded soldiers.

the americans waited for four days for their turn and then one night had to satisfy esolves with seats in a griny day coach but it was not more than a thir thirty Taile trip or so to your Catherine and the emericans comforted themselves by the glad it was not a hundred miles. The train rattled along quite merrily for a # then stopped indeed as suddenly or almost as suddenly as though it had either red a stone will or struck another train ahead. The americans had not gone far s the Julio Callio Section of San Luis and it was only about eight o-clock at night. There were many wemen and children among the passag passagers no at refuggees from Julio Callic or elsowhere, and they became panic stricken it away. There was not one angelinian soldier abor abourd this train. Most of con tumbled out of the coatches to see what was the trouble. Just as one of becost bravest of the americans jumped off a platform a big graycoated soldier borsoback and dressed in a uniform fit to kill the richest king and brandishing abre which looked to the american to be as long as a telegraph pole, galloped up shouted ''Qui3 Quien vive!''

"That means who lives. The american did not know whatvreply to give to this he did not wish to take chances with so desporate looking a Zimmermannian el officer, and especially that sabre looked nighty deadly.

"Madero, madero' He yelled hurshly and the American repeated 'Madero.' E Get back into the train you gringo. 'He said.

h american or the others with him had no pictol and there were at least over thundred and fifty of the mounted gray uniformed soldiers surrounding the train, a whole rebel encampeent close by the railroad lines stretching for miles, so Marrican obeyed with the rest of the passa passengers, who had detrained. the time this lone american had returned to his car there were hald a half a in armed clarification soldiers in each car covering all the passengers with the or revolvers and commanding the men to surrender their arms. There was not a to fight these desperate looking clandelinians, and all the men were speedily 2222ed. In the midst of the trouble the conductor entered the car in which the ricans were and boldly ordered the intruders off the train. Their answer was hat him with the flat of their swords and to throw him out of the train headlong.

Then they began to collect "11 the jw jewrly and money from the p. people to conclus who were not Glandelinians. The emericans could do nothing but look tille they took rings from the fingers of the women, and went through the pockets te Angelinian men, taking everything of valuable. Before they had finished tork some one shouted an order to march the passengers, wheh whether Italinians or not from the train innediately. So all with even the americans hall lined up alongside the tracks and the Glandelinians stood opposite, Fing all their prisoners with rifles.

while another fierce band of zimmer annian Glandelinians had rifled the two tess cars, blowing open the safes and the strong boxes, and smaked the ticket in the ticket office. On the train one of the Americans had indeed made liquantance of a man and his wife whose names were Mr James Frank Horanna, Firs veran a who were two Angelinians, and when the trouble first came they Fared in inglish english to the american to keep close to him in order to proce

Mot his wife.

The american was more than glad to do so, for she was a charming woman a r ogular spanish bellie indeed in approance, and he knew that if her bushand was either killed or injured by the robels she would be limble to all sorts of insults. It must have been an hour that they were lined up by the railroad track, while a large party of soldiers went far ahead and burned a long bridge to prevent the train being sent to Pandora if the engineer should succeed in breaking away. A glandelinian officer who called himself general Nicolass Torres was in command of the raiders, and after the barning of the bridge and the small town at which the train had been stopped, he ave orders that the americans alone should be marched to the glandelinian encomponent and placed inside a short of fortification that stood near a siding. They then formed the Avericans in touble file and they were hered into the sall fort, and the doors were bared. O atside they could hear the trangling of many horses, and the occasionaly sound of heavy firing at some distance. One of the americans took bravado enough to climb to a very small window of the fort and saw a line of mounted guards outside the fort. There was a large town about two miles distant, and a red glare in the sky showed that the robels were burning and pills in pillaging. Gries and shouts added to the terror of the women.

The Americans had been in the shed like fort for at least three or four hours won when a lundsomely uniformed officer e entered and singling out eight men and women ordered a guard to conduct them into the nearest train yards. They were gone about twenty minutes and then eight more were marched out. Hr and Hrs Horanna the two Angelinians and the americans were in the third a party of sixty who were also ordered into the yard. Once there the Glandelinians who looked more like handsomely uniformed bandits than soldiers and rebels forced them all to stand with their backs against a stone wall, then what appeared to be a large firing equad faced them all with leveled rifles. A glandelini n officer who was so intoxicated that he recled about unsteadily on his fact stood a little to one side, and explained to the lines up prisoners in Ludiorcusly polite language;

'When I have the pleasure of addressing you all the question 'Quien Vive! You will all kindly shout "Madero". Those who do not se honer we will be respectfully shot down. '

The Angelinian iir lioranna knew that there may be some among the americans who do did not understand ! alaten or spansi spanish so he hurried to explain the eaning of the officers threat.

Presently he shouted; Quien Vivie. "

"Madero" The prisoners all yelled as loudly as they could and at the top of their lungs, for they were taking no chances with the ugly black muzzles of the rifles held steady not more than fourly three feet from their breasts and besides the Glandelinian buyonets did not look pleasant eithers.

Three times in the next hour this poculiar performance was enchored for the please of some officer who had missed the previous spectacle. Each time the americans left the shed they could see that the rebels were pl pil asing and burning in the terms all around, and things began to lock pretty serious, for thousands of the clandelinians were getting drunker and dru ker drunker every minute. Horanna and the leading american were in the corner of their prison roca with an Angelinian soldier whose name was "Angelio Phelananna whispering over a plan of prob probable escape with his wife, when four men in shabby uniforms, whom the emericans had noticed soruntizing the faces of all the prisoners grapped up to Phelanma and the apprican and even Heran a and touching Phelan and the pierican on the shoulder said in as good el english as he could;

''Come wiz us. We weesh to talk wize youse.'' The dangerous end of a long revolver pressed against the side of the American or against his ribs, was indeed more eloquent than any kind of a wild oratory and they went with their glandelinian captors. I should say the two walked about a mile upup a long high hill far away from the main body of the clandelinian soldiers. Two of the guards the american recognised as the rebels who had rifled the pocks pockets of the passengers in his own car, and as they had not reached him by the time the officer ordered all the christians from the train, the american new began to expect or suspect that they heped to get money from him and Phelanna. As a precuation the american had sent all his across to a friend in Pandora Calverinia keeping only enough in his clothes to cover the expanses of the trip to ${\tt Ab}$ i Abbieannia. He did not know how much phelanna had with him. From the height to which they climbed they could see almost the whole of six neighboring towns and even a whole stretch of forests thirty miles long in flames. In a lonely-spot of the woods on the summit of the hill the two prisoners were halted, and the glandelinian spokesman adressed him the american in broken english. In less serious circumstances his extreme on courtesy would have been humerious

west the said howing most politely I regret much to inform youse that when we teted from the cash drawer in the railroud station we were disappointed. The adid not meet our expectations at all. In fact they fell short by 55 55,000 nothing olso. This Sonores is a very regrettable incident, and wevrealize t hat senores are not respons ble. But you are , moricances and we will fell sure vair generous inpulses will prompt you to make up the deficit." in ort other words 'Rotored the american' You would black us for a en price of five thousand dollars. And what if we refuse to submit to you deliniuns? 11

regret that a very severe and sudden fol volley might in that case end your lance. 'Said the spokes an.

we la lave not even five thousand dollars at all between us. 'Argued the

il said the glandelinian officer' Some men especially Gringoes I thought hold very cheap indeed. I am disappointemed that you do not value yours as high won \$2,500. We have not long to wait here senerand I would suggest that in hours you make up your minds to pay us the amnount. Otherwise-- his sentonce with a shrug of his shoulders.

Will lay here and not before I give you a penny voluntarily! The accrican st shouted, for the insults which had been heaped upon him by the [landelinians

ifter another, had stung him into desperation.

''Wait a minute ''Said Phelanna in panish''Senroes my friend speaks Itle bustily. He is exasperated quite as much by the thought that you were so periously disappointed in the case box as he is by what he considers your undemands. I think you are entirely in the right though you be a clandelinian ker and even a Brigand. I ask only for a few moments to consult with him. " The Glandelinians smiled, and relaz relaxed their billigr billigerant

blude at this. They even coased to finger their pistels. ak hero 'Said Phelamina: to the american in english. ''You are of course an desa but I'm sure you know those Glandelinians just as well as I do because you then among us long enough. The only way to treat them and save yourself as well is to play their own game. Salve them a little. It does not mean anything to but it is their way. Besides there is a good deal of bravade about them that quito dangerous. The clandelinians are terribly wicked, and cruel, and are of god but they are more brave than any one thinks and moan buisness if they bunted. We will beat them yet. We must bide our own time and be careful. " Then he walked back to the clandelinian leader and said to him

friend and muself are sorry that we cannot give you what you have to ask, but we gladly turn over to you every centavo in our possession. Will not that be fair. "

The Glandelinian leader grunbled but neverthe, ess invited the american and Angelinian to be a mighty quick about it and give him and his coarades the money requested. Pholanm and the american went down into their jeans and pooled fourty seven do llars and seventy five cents. That was every penny they could ser ps together. The leader snatched it greedly and began to count the gold and silver The had never seen money in his life before. Phelan and the American in the while turned their pockets inside out to show that they were playing fair.

"Sonores" Said the spokesman presently. "You are more than generous. I tint we would embrase you very much should we ask you to return to the train take it and go to the country where you belong mr Gro Gringo and we will give mough centave to pay fare. It is my desire that you should accept at our hands edd change and to their surprise the Glandolinian handed back ever cent that was mato him by the two. And he handed it back with a grand flourish which was hi his ble idea the acome of generrosity. The two were astonished by this and then again leader said now rather surly;

"Why do you two tarry here. You are free. Go or we'll change y our as am keep you prisoners. You mericances anyway are fools to remain where war

recrican and his comp nion realizing they were indeed free, left impediately thad been gone away only two days and having failed to catch any train came upon kdy of florce heeded cavarly men. The american and his friend were immediately The prisoner but in the moment there was a han chands Phelananna landed a good Had States punch on the jaw of the leader of the Gargloies. The an toppled khards, spr sprang to his feet again and tore at the american but the american thin dowb, and then the two tors off into the brush without waiting for any further cunter with the hooded terror.

In the fall the revolver of the hooded leader had clattered to the and the unerican pu pounced upon it. Refore the other fierce Gargolians could The Phelanna and the american, he had fired and struck one can in the arm. It to limply at his side, and his friends dragged him away with them into the bushes.

From there they fired at the angel bian and american but the shots though fourty in number at once wont wild, and the amplinian and the emorican vetarted to run swiftly down the trail. Henring the Cargolians crashing after them on horseback, the two fugitives leaped behind a tree, and used the two remaining cut cartridges. There was a yell from two Glandel brians, and each judged he had hit one of them. Then they waited silently for more trouble but the Cargolians seemed to kno there was too much loot to be had elsewhere for little or no fighting and apparently decided to give up

the fugitives for so othing ension. The two fugitives had paid strick attention to the route they followed from the small fort near the railroad mards to the point where the fight with the soldiers a had taken place and they retraced their steps as fast as they could in the darkness. About two hundred yards or more from the building they can out on the railroad track and ran squarely into a cloaked figure hurrying in the direction of the shed. The two fugitives were not in the mood for any more bullying, and without ceremony the american himself with a fierce cowl leveled the pistol at the strangers head, and shouted to him with a curse to stand.

"Who are you! "Phelamma asked in Latin.

For reply the man threw open his cloak is mediately and the two fugitives saw that he were the garb of a Abbicamium Priest, and for fact he really was one.

"I am a priest and a friend. "He issediately said to Phelanua in Latin. If so I want your service. I have done my best to restrain those rebel marauders, but they have gotten away from us priests. This is going to be a terrible war my Americano' He added in english to the american' And I would advise you to get out of this region and go to Abbieannin as soon as you can. Those rebels when driven mad by by war will care not for any nationalty when once they get started. "

The two then explained to him the situation at the fort used as a train shed mear the railrway s tracks, and he promished to help them even if he had to

fight d to do so.

''A large bunch of rebels have just ex left for the next town. 'He said grevely. "I think they will be there for more than four or five hours. If you could escape meanwhile it would be well. They have left a single guard at the fort used as a train shed but I think you might get away if you use your reason properly. If there are any among you who know how to run a locomotive you might take a train load of refugees out of danger. But keep away from Julio Callie or Hormu Cathe rine. A scene as i of the tortures of Perdition is going on at Norma. Vivian Wickey is being . invested and a terrific conflict is raging with all its ferocity at Julio Callio. 11 On the way tward the fort the two talked over plans for escape. The Glundelinians no doubt hadleft a strong guard, but most of thom had been attracted by the possiblility of more plii pillinge and it looked to the two fugitives as though all but two of the men had been relieved of their post. Hiding behind trees and rocks, the Angelinian and the American crawled closer to the building, and were relieved indeed to find that there was actually on, y one armed claricalinian centry between the prisoners and

"You take card care of both of them. "Whispered the Priest when the two were very close, but do not takelife une un occasarily.....!!

P o Phelanna and the Aperican had no desire at this moment to kill any one whother an enemy or not, but the two were determined nevertheless to fri free all their friends. When they were thirty feet of the two clandelinian guards they leaped atthou furiously, Phelanna in the lead, and the American behind with the pistol he had taken from their captors. The American did not intend to shoot unless pholanon was in real danger. The two guards however were surprised, and both were knocked down, and Phelan and the Priest seized their rifles with both hands, and Phelannan banged one of them over the head with the musket butt, and the A crican crashed the barrel of the rifle he had seized up against the rebels chin and had hisconomy sprawling in the grass. Both were on top of their enemies in a second and after a dew mone modernts struggle held their hands over their mouths. Then the sound of swift running behind them made the american and the Angelinian start in alarm, but turned only to see their friend the priest. He dropped on his knees, and quickly tied a handkerchief around the mouths of both guards, making an effectual gag, and then bound their hands and

"Get your friends out. "He whispered in English to the American. "Phelan and I will ate attend to these clandelinians."

The American ran for the shed, and the last he saw of the priest he was sitting on the rebels chest, reinforcing moral sunsion with a little physical force.

It was the work of many seconds to una unbar the doors of the train sheds

used as prison forts..::

'Host of the rebels have gone to the towns to raid and pilliage. 'Yelled the Averican. "Get out of here while all of you can. "

There was a rush for the doors the or prisoners however inside having secured arms and amounition inside the building having found them where no foos had seen them or knew they were in the building.

The American found Mr and Mrs woranwa and stuck I close to them.. They know the bridge itsolf ahead was burned and they all started to run back up the railroad tacks. They had not gone a hundred yards, when they heard a velley of shots behind man, the ye ling of men, and the furious c gallo ing of horses as if a race was on. the pistol and the rifle the two americans had taken from the guards were the only marks the two had making the selvesbut the other fugitives were go dly armed. me of the fugitives loft the tracks, and scrambled into the woods and hid behind mes from which they opened fire shooting down a mumber of landelinians, but most g the others when they know they were discovered preferred to die hard rather give as themselves up now and fired tremendous volley as one man and a score of mited graycoats fell almost simultaneously.

All the rest of the fugitives nevertheless kept to the track, and were soon addistancing their persuers, when they suddenly heard the wild galloping of a erse as if it was fairly running away. Looking back they saw a feerce Zimmermannian Hicor was fairly riding them down, but just as they swarved to the woods, one of the perious who were a fierce looking mustachee fired twince one bullet hitting the Micer in the head and another striking the want which stumbled into a sluceway acros gross the track, and both went sprawling like a two footballsdown the embanic and

Press Presently they all but stumbled into three implears resting alongside the seks of the Sendon Railroad. Six of the Americans frantically tugged it onto the sils and then placed the others on also, jumped upon them, and began to pump for all by word worth, just as a swarm of landelingans appeared on both sides of the tracks distarted to o on fire. Six of the americans were hit but not seriously wounded and by had fairly outdistanced the enraged clandelinians before they could fire enother aley with effect. Even hirs Moranna helped the brave americans at the levers. owever by had to travel on upgrade but they devoloped considerable speed, though wereculard band by cavarly persueing for some time. Several times the cavarly fairly gained the speeding hand cars, but fin lly the hand cars outdistanced them and the ams gricums were congratulating themselves upon their apparent escape when around a we they had just passed jutted a bright light, and they heard the rumble and at ng of a locomotive engine and the sound of pistol shots. The first impulse om of the mericans was to grab. Hrs Morania and jump from the handear, but

mse presently they rounded another car curve and the light was out of sight again

three hand cars twisted and turned along the face of a cliff in alarming fashion, mover heless they begun to hope that the glandelinians in the locomotive would not able to drive it along the perilions trail as fast as they could run the three d cars. They listened ear eagerly for the shorting of the locomotive, but it did seem to grow louder. The hand cars twisted and turned recklessly, and the fugitives malered that the train had crawled very slowly down the torturious gran grade.. For Elecanotive not anchored by the heavy cars behind it, the trail would undoubtedly exceedingly more dangerous.

Afterwards they learned that the rebols had found an engine with steam up the railroad yards at the town the had seen burning. One of their number claimed be an engineer. Any rate he was enough of one to start the locomotive which their usuers had taken par past the stalled train by wome of the siding. The Angelindans therleans I mean now however seemed to hold their ewn in the race and a nless forced were very unwilling to jump from the hand cars. They did not dare to slow down teir own speed for being saxished by the speeding engine. On one side the precipice posed probably a thousand feet or open and on the other side there was so narrow argin of level ground, that they were afraid of being dashed lifeless against breeky wall if they jumped off the hand cars at the speed they were traveling.

The backs of every one who worked the levers, ached as though they me fairly breaking. Hrs Horannas breath case in short sobs, but she stuck to hor at with the americans. Even when the puffing of the locomotive grow dimmer they munt dare to relex for if they should come to a straight tr reach of tracks, air persuors would quickly have the advantage for no one could drive a handcar the Wed of a locomotive. The headlight was never visible now however, but nevertheless In smetimes still heard the snorting of the ongine. At last that even died away.

It seemed that many weeks had passed that they had driven the handcoars, alliagh it could not have been bemore than four hours, when red and green signal wis shone ahead of them in a signal tower high above the railroad bed and they Triting word approaching the San Duiser signal towers. The grade in rediately inged there, and they could coast down into the town, but they never heless stuck the levers not to let the cars get away from them. As they passed the tower by manna mouned, and then gave a groun hor hands slipped from the lover and she mul have falln had not her husband caught her in his arms. She was exhausted, but two indeed as game as the very A cricans to the last.

After about twenty days of traveling on hand cars, and on trains they finally reached the Calverinian city of Pandora and these Americans reported tobthe Aurthorities there of that immense Calverinian city and a large army on trains was sent to the relief of the prisoners and that small robel army was finally captured. The bridges were repaired in two days and the Americans at once proceeded for Angelinia Agathia being determined to see and experience as much of the rev robellion as they could. The two bravest men of the americans who had been on the car with the rest, were Frank Warden a man from Chicago, and Phillips Roberts of Boston......

CHAPTER THIRTY EIGHT

SECOND CHAPTER OF MC-HOLLESTER RUN SERIES.
TTHE MONTH'S OBSTINATE FIGHTING AT JULO
CALLIO: FROM! JULY 2TH TO AUGUST 2TH....

In the meantime the mother of viols and her sisters with the little girls hemselves had been in the city of Julo Cal callio but they were on the very sitskirts and while they were sitting reading on the steps of their house, a artain soldier came to the door and greatly alarmed them by the information information that the advancing enemy was almost upon them. Knowing the larger they did not stay to listen to details. Several hundred soldiers proceeded to act as their guides, and t all the people also being informed of the approac approach of the enemy hastily left the city as fast as possible bringing their belongings with them. Violet and her sisters accom maied them with their mother and aunt and many other groups of women ad ind children which increased untill there were hundreds of thousands of them. The glandelinians soon came in sight but were quite aways off as yet . By an lors time nearly thirty six thousand children soldiers I mean were guarding the fleeing fugitic fugitives of the city, but then they did not hardly mor what to do as they were facing the advance of the whole claudelinian may. Some of the soldiers wished to stay and others desired to go and find christian army and bring it to their aid as escape for theunfortunate hgitives was impossible. All of the fugitives were soonhurrying over an immens mense grassy plain but they now saw the soldders coming after them who we blue uniforms, and they were racing after them as fast as they could go ast of them being in the advance, and all who werehorsemen were making bree different movements, and by this it was known that the fugitives were sing surrounded by Gargolians and Hc-Hollestinians. The Angelinan soldiers who were all horsemen formed a large circle with to intention of opposing the vast horde, the landelinians being now so dose that the men fugitives who had fled the caty thought they had best have their wagons and privisions. On came the clandelinians with a wild wult of yells a that seemed to appall the heavens, and thousands of them farted to open fire at all at once with all their vigor. The men and wildiers now told and even ordered the women and children to go to a slough of far off. While running violet's mother was shot in the heel but did not dop, while a little girl and boy not far from her was shot in the left agand arm at the same time. They all soon got into the tall grass and hid beselves as best as they couldm most of the nearest glandelinians surround k them and keeping up a continual fire mowing the poor soldiers who

Wiended the women and children down by the score every minute.

Violet's mother soon heard some one groaning, and heard another ask;

he of the Angelinian soldiers said he was and though Violet's mother wished to to him hetold her not to come or she will expose herself to the full face of the fire of the glandelinians. Another little girl was shot through the bowelsand the ball and shot at this time fell around them like hail while around cepoe were being shot down by thousands. Violet's mother was the struck again by a ball which bassed through her clothes and just fined he her body. It was not long after that a small shot struck her in the head, and she told her daughters that she was shot and probably would die to she told the little girls not to come to her but if they had a chance of the told the graycoats to stay and shoot them, for they could do her show and the her man close by was shot and Violet's aunt wanted to go to be said;

tsir do / let me come. ...

ma'm. Stay where you are if you don'gt want to be shot by the enemy

The little child close by was shot in the neck, and violet and her sister soon heard scores of balls strike many persons not far from them that heard growns from hundreds. Some of the other children clung to list's mother and aunt so close that she they could scarcely move asking and over again if their father or mother were dead. A few minutes later were riddled by bullets after Violet's mother and aunt told them that must be still and keep still or they would be killed. It was very warm the tall grass on that bloody day.....

Of course no doubt the brave women and children no moved down hundres of the graycoats but nevertheless the white savages now came closer and closer and sh shot nearly a thousand men down at once, and one of them near violet was shot through the hip, and when -some of the children screamed in fright at the whistling bullets the glandelinians only laughed about it and shot them down also. The glandelinians now came swarming through the tall grass h shooting down all the rest of the christian women and children and some of them ran upon a little girl and struck her over the head with his musket and pounded her on the back, then tying a fn flannel rag over her nose and mouth left her to go and untis those firm knots if she can, while her face was streaming with blood. Not satisfied with his fiendish xruelty he knocked her down g again, again pounded the suffocating child took her by the throat, raised her as high he as he could while chock ing her with all might and then throw her down on the ground. Violet's mother and sunt and violet and her sisters saw the little girl on her knees with both hands raised pleadingly to the heartless rancal to only ra remove that flannel so that she could breathe, while a stream of blood ran from that rag. He only laughed and threw her aside and ran after the yelling hordes ahead. Two others were shot on the spot where they first hid in fleeing from the foe. Violet's mother and Aunt and the Vivian Girls had not not gone three yards ahe ahead when another child beside one of the vivian Girls was shot while other poor little children pleading for that lives were fairly gutt ed alive and their bled bleeding corpses thrown on the ground exposed to the sight of all other comers. Violet 's mother and the rest of the survivors trudged along thinking how brutally the thousands of women and children were murdered when she was again shot the ball entering her back and pass ing out at her left side just above the hip and passing through her right

When she fell she thought her back was cut open the way she felt, and the others also fell, giolet and her sisters throwning themselves completely flat on the ground so that they would not also be shot. Violet and her sisters feared that their mother was shot and was also killed and started to weop bitterly, but they ceased when she started to cr crawl and found she could could move. She crawled about z a rod out of the trail when a young Glandelinian caus along and pounded her over the head and shoulders with his rifle, and even kicked her. She expected that at every moment he would kill her but he did not and she also thought there were some horses behind and they might step on her. Violet's mother and the rest of the survivors who had escaped with their lives remained perfectly still for f hours hoping that the hordes of glandelinians would not see them. Not long after the firing ceased and quiet reigned and Violet's mother tried to move, and to her astonishment she saw that h she could get up but with great difficulty. When shedid get up she found that she had been bleeding very badly. It was raining very hard by this time as a thunderstorm of great violence was commencing and the lightning became blinding and the thunder fearful, but for a time the rain did not wash the blood away. Revealed to her was a ghastly sight. The plains was about two miles wide and six miles long and it was strewn with corpses three hundred persons having been annihilated in cold blood by the glandelinians who had done this in revenge because the Angelinians were invading Calvarinia. After a while while she was trying to should her eyes from the horrible sea of corpses she heard a child cal, ing loudly:

"Mother, mother...." This frightened her very much as she supposed all were dead. She got up and started back where the men women and children and soldiers had all been killed. She passed by a swarm of little girls who lay bandly mangled with all their organs exposed to view and drenched in hardening blood. She next found a woman who was quite dead wet and cold. She also found a man lying on his back dead, and thousands of others. It was a vast morgue indeed. She found thousands of other children ranging from the ages of six, seven seven, eight, and nine to fourteen also badly mangled, and one alittle boy was found dead with his limbs straightened out and his arms lying by his side. It seemed he had died without a struggle. She then found the little girl the Glandelinian had cruelly beaten and sufficated suc suffocated. She we was still quite warm but rattled very badly in her throat. Violet's mother called her and rubbed her hand, but the child did not remove, though she had ro removed the flannel from the childs face. She found two other children and near these a little boy and girl who were still living. The little girl lay with her hands and knees drawn under her as though she was cold. She raised her head and asked violet's mother to take care of her brother, but she answered that she could not for the poor boy was too badly hurt to live another hour.

ittle girl then asked for a drink though it was raining, but violet's other told her that the rain would stay her thirst if she let it drop into er mouth. She then asked if there was water in heaven. Yiolet's mother mewered that there was saying:

"Tes child, when you get to heaven you will get all you want." was not quite dark yet and she went back to her companions and lay here untill night time came. She heard the number of children who were stiol still alive crying most of the time, and sometimes she heard them scream. She could not see them for she had gone two rods from where they lay mong the scores of thousands of the nearest slain. No one can imagine her selings. She wished she could die. She thought then that some more of the dandelinians were torturing the children. About eight o-clock she was partled as well as her daughters by a tremendous roll of distant musketry mi the thunder of many cannons which became extremely incessant. The dildren had coased crying the poor incoent ones having died of exposure. fielst and her sisters and and her mother and aunt kept still listening to ts distant roar of some battle untill nine oclock ad then rousing the dhers started for some point of shelter. It took untill past midnight untill they reached a well garrisoned fort and where her wounds were attended to by argions The next morning a report came in to the garrison that a great attle was bi being fought southeast of Julo callie and fourteen thousand plandelinians were reported mowed down already by Angelinian forces which Mappeared suddenly upon the foe and also the christian losses had been ascribed to be very severe and the glandelinians accordingly to the reports and captured a number of guns and officers and men of the christian army hough they were beling slowly driven tward the city. The battle had been remain named at eight o-clock that night and had kept on untill morning and was ping on yet with all its violence but the clandelinians were being rapidly reted. It was only the beginning of the months obstinate struggle at alo Callio. News of desperate hand to hand fighting between the igelinians and the clandelinians had come in, and great losses were sustained wboth armies in this mighty battle near this city. Bayonets were used hely in the fight for the possession of the works and thousands had been illed and wounded. Eighteen battalions of Glandelinian troops that usaulted St Peters Convent used as a sort of fort by the christians were urprised and repulsed by the christians coming up with another division and hith heavy losses. The Angelinians had thrown upon them I.250,000 of their mest troops this line stretching across the view of Julo Gallio to the kma Run River Julo Callio being garrisoned now by the Glandelinians ralways was the main strength of the Glandelinians being II,465,888 men t the city itself, with the other 66,000,000. The christia army attacking a Glandelinians at Julo callio were commanded by general Francis pulmann. Julo callio and the city opposite the Norma nun giver clear mosite Julo Callio are sit uated on the Western coast of Calverini Alverinia about sevety milt miles southwest of vivian wickey. The norma m River runs into the Mc-Hollester Run, and the Mc-Hollests Mc-Jollester mriver runs into the great Erminie Run River. On the other side of the Ima Run River general Purgatorian with a new army of 7,888,999 hadelinians was reported to have counter atacked the christian armies dar south of the city as they were about to press the & attacked through the was streets, just as a large forc e of Abyssinkilians was about to effect moture withit with it.

Mangelinians who had been engaged that night-about two million nine indred thousand in number to that of 800,000 glandelinians found the in divisions of their immense columns broken and fleeing in confusion tward hir main lineleaving a battery and a generals flag behind them besides many ad and wounded. The clandelinians took many prisoners and found a large wher of their own dead and wounded on the field. Think of a immense force thristians beta beaten so dis gracefully by a mere handfull of enemies of N. Purgatorian then turned his attention to the Abyssinkilians whom he Macked furiously and routed also, cutting their lines to pieces, and ting the survivors southward with the loss of four of their field tes. It was also rumered that the glandelinians had captured a long of breastworks to the east, despite the fact that christian forces malready starting to besiege the city. On account of the fall of some the fortifica fortifications during those series of battles lasting already to days it was declared that the Glandelinians fought doggedly, repeatingly Padedly repulsing the Angelinians who however always returned to the charge hally carrying all before them even while the other two forces were being

kited at another quarter.

In all these three days battles the glandelinian losses were over 22,000 or 22,400 killed and 32,568 wounded. The Glandelinian lesses were about 32,000 killed and 442,000 wounded. The day after the three actions the main sit uation at Julo Callio was unchanged, and at the fighting at queh Oreck beginning at nine that morning and ending at four in the afternoon the Glandelinians lost only about 3,000 killed and nine thousand wounded. And in adittiion the enemy had taken from the christiens four quick firing guns, twelve trains of ammunition wagons, one privision train, recaptured a long /line of ammunition fa ctories, and a st orehouse containing I,220,000 cm cartridge boxes, I,900,000 cases of shells, and large stores of food were also a seazed, and also the fortifications at Polllican and Badge, killing filteen thousand christians and wounding twenty thousand Purgatorian also seized all ports commi communica ing with Ju, Julo callio and so was assured propert propper passage to the sea and from it in case he and the city of Julo Callio or even Norma also in possession of the enemy were besieged by the christian armies.

After all these c successes, the enemy foolishly recoiled tward the city and the Angelinians rushing forward like an incircling cloud laid seige to the city and turned all the guns they had also captured and their own artillery n on the main positions of the enemy and rained a storm of shells and high explosives that dominated the whole region of julo callio for the distance of fifty six miles around with the infernal storm of explosions and the sky in that location for that same distance was heavy with the clouds of smoke from the hurricans of bursting shell br barrages. The din was completely earsplitting for the distance of two hundred miles from the christian cannonading alone the shell explosions redoubling the frightful clamer, and even fire bombs, and liquid fire throwers were hurled upon the energy positions in a perfect sheen of decending flames causing at once big fires. The shell explosions caused o horrible carnage and Purgatorian was compelled to withdraw the most of his army tward the shelter of the main coasts defenses to save his army from destruction while his own batteries were were brought up and responded with a mighty un uprear, and a hellstorm of destruction decla desolated the landscape for scores of miles. After the f e fierce bon bombardment had lasted twenty four hours genek

refusal the Angelinians poured forward in millions to make a hasty attack but encountered an annihilating fire which tore that mighty wave to fragments, moving down five thousand, f within the space of three hundred yards within fifteen minutes, but the landelinians found themselves hard pressed and had to abandon the positions they had captured earlier in the magge ments and in danger also of having their rear turned they were compelled to return to their former position, but their own main line of artilery rep respends fire with redoubled violence, and this caused the survivors of that mighty tidal wave of christians to at last flow back as severe and crushing repulse. Their loss in this bloody charge along was one million five hundred thousand in killed and wounded. The enemy lost three million in facing the can cannon fire and the desperate onslaught.

general Bushamnns-Bushmanns omisaries were sent to demand the surrender of the city and the glandelinian army but meeting a harsh and saucy refulas

It was simply fearful-Think in only that one charge such a loss and the charge only lasted two hours. The Angelinians were only enraged over their bloody repulse however and began to make preparations for the renewal of the assault. This was made an hour afterwards under cover of the most heavy artillery firebut again all the glandelinian cannon reopened another annihilating fire upon them tearing their line of assalt again to pieces with the loss of six million three hundred thousand in killed and wounded and causing the survivors to again fall back with an extra loss of 125,000. General Bus Bushmann during the recollecting of his confused forces had been in great danger for a gang-gang-shell exploded within a few

hundred yards from him the concussion sending his horse and himself and a thousand soldiers near by sprawling head over heels, and also hurling a line of guns three feet into the air, and causing all the trees in the vinicity to fall down, and fairly blowing in three great buildings close by these houses being reased. All only from the shock of the concussion. A cry crater had been dug by this explosion.

Angelinia, definite cardonal facts to be derived in regard to the series of battles beween between the Glandelinias Glandelinians and Angelinians which began that fata night, fatal night that that no results had been achieved although both sides claimed the victory. Even the site of the series of conflicts was to alarge a large extent conjectural.

It was clear owing to the movement of the Glandelinians, that the christ in order to avoid being outflanked moved eastward tward the north action of the city and were more apparently spread out between Leonia isladonia Creeks. At this point their number was only I.357,544 including the one million three hundred thousand Abyssinkilians. The central wing consit consisting of infantry under Bedelidia snydder and pedeldia Snider while the attalions of the besiegers consisted of the left wing. For christian army torps had been pisyo pushed forward from Angelinia agathin to support the right wing but these did not arive untill two weeks later and then too late to accomplish anything of value. The next day there was a statement that the pgolinians defeated the furious Glandelinians we when they counter marged, but the enemy had only kept up the attack with unceasing fury and in the end drove the christians at the left section of the line back in great lisorder and with the loss of fifteen thousand in killed and wounded. his attac- lasted five minutes. One version of this attack claimed that the clandelinians at another point afte three hours fighting in tick hundreds of thousands fell on both sides gained a complete victory mer the christian forces, and badly brea breached their line. Indged the conflicts had raged for a month and forma time no aid coming the plande linions were filled with despair as the Angelinians being overwhelming in mbers co ld not be driven from the seige, and alsothey were preparing to mney their tremendous earthshaking bombardment. The landelinians despite their long seige had held out splindedly, while their local armies advancing lowly to their aid were doing dreadful things, attacking orphan asylums, efenseless towns and holding a great number of priests and muns prisoners and committing massacres of the most terrible description. General Rushmann Mall during the sei ge passed all sorts of demands for the surrender of the ity. Still the glandelinians had refused. After the months obstinate fight ing there was a lull. The total loss of the enemy in the struggle was de clared as far as Io,555,068 in killed and wounded during all that horror. he christian losses reported by aurthorities of Calverinia ran as far s II,525,000 in killed and wounded.

CHAPTER THIRTY NINE.

WHAT HAPPENED DURING THE REIGN OF TERROR IN NORMA. AND WHICH LASTED A CONTH TILL THE BATTLE OF NORMA'S BRIDGE.

tarning indeed that the Angelinian nation had thrown an overwhelming invas im into Calverinia from-all the border line and was threatening the city Calverine the fierce glandelinian leaders had exerted greater efforts i down the dangerous child slave rebellion, and surpress the great alverinian insurrection, and also had been passing laws limiting the power of their own king of glandelinia, and started to abolish many of the rights m previleges of the christian canidates in Calverinia, and the condition d the population of the christians who were mostly non-combatants in the arious cities between Julo callio, Norma Catherine, and Vivian Wickey had become terrible. The glandelinians had long overthrown the , liberties d other christian subjects in the surrounding villinges, and indeed never the height of the Glandco Abbicannian war of eighteon fourty one were Tare such masses of children in parr papparticular seized or captured. Wre englayed or cruelly treated than any other point or time before the out mak of the war. The landelinians had after the start of the invasion " Calverinia by the Angelinians instead of being overthrown had pushed atters to a n an excess and boldly rented and established thousands of Fre child slave places, swarming the Calverinian country within a few weeks tter the invasion e began wit with these cruel places, and which brought the ill feelings from Angelinia than ever, and the claudelinians forming a liked consit constitution of government oppressed the Calverinian fugitives to tried to flee either to Angelinia or Abyssinkile. Even now their armies Are preparing for a mighty clash with Angelinia for they had vigorously Rotested against Angelinian invasion of Calverinia, and because there was larger of them putting down child slavery by force, and they flew at the troats of the fugitives as fast as they overtook them. A vertible reign "terror was starting in Calverinia.

Why in the heat and highest fury of the war with glandelinia and abbicannia during eighteen fourty one and fifty, there was no instance of any personal wrong done to the families of those not engaged in the long ten years struggle, and only in two or three cases, in repeated battles, like calverine, Andrean and viviania where any children of the christians especially he the Calverinians were massacred b by the Glandelinian soldiery. If it took Abbicannia so long to throw glandelinia on her knees how long would it take Angelinia to win the war. As we will soon soo, Angelinia will be sorry entirely that she started the war . Glandelinia had in the olden times many wars with Angelinia, and never had ben been beaten by angelinia. Neither could she be beaten now.

he excitement which agaited the claudelinians at Norma Catherine was at first inconsiderable, but more popular turnilts occured, which brought about the expe expelling of the christian ministery and also of the Calverinian and Anglinian Ambassodor. The frequent battles during that severe and bloody month of July alone along the Angelinian and Calverinian boundary line had greatly int interered with railroad travel and people of other nations who attempted to flee the war zone could not find means of escape. At the town of Julo Sandershurg a battle raged which resulted first in the retreat of the christian army, the capture of the city by the enemy, and then the surrender of the christian army under general Herdrude johnston. This was a staggering blow to Angelinia for all the battles along the boundary line were victories for the foe and resulted in the capture of all the christ ian armies opposed to them. Even a great glandelinian army under Handon FGrantlinia and the Angelinians under general PPemberton Henson clashed fierca fiercely for three days at a town regiregion of a town called phelan where on both sides men had fellen like snow so heavy was the firing. The total losses was not stated though over eighty thousand dead, and one hundred and seventy thousand wounded was left to the me mercy of nature and the enemy by the fleeing Angelinian army which had been beaten dreadfully. The invasion was beginning with fearful disasters to the Ange'inians and the enemy were becoming victorious. General Quiet however reigned along the seastern boundary line of Calverinia and Abyssinkile just now but great scenes were beginning in Norma Catherine. Public opinion in the city was much disturbed by the success of the enemy in the south, and the whole country of Calverinia was little more than in possession of a fiendish

The whole city of Norma Catherine itself was indeed of a great massacre. Over the capture of the southern towns, and over the seige of julo Callio the whole Angelinian nation was stirring, that Angelinia which Glandelinia had so long ignored was lifting her head and muttering, though news-b about the seige of Julo callio became more and more grave. The glandelinians in Norma Catherine had already assumed supreme aurthority and the christians were only puppets in their mighty power. Now it seemed as if hell and all its legions could not crush glandelinia. As soon as the temper of the furious glandelinians had been seen, and that the air was dark, as with a typhoon cloud and that there would be such scene of slaughter, as there had not been since the one at Crowley, the terrified women and children had entered garrisoned convents and fortifications, and forts for refugo but the glandelinians closed in on them besieging them as if they were locked in a vise n and at last during fierce attacks set them on fire and burned all the people to death in these insecure refuges. Anyhow what could one expect when the Glandelinians like Purgatorians and general Helldomes were per mitted by their furious commands to corrupt and inflame the imagn imagination of the glandelinians at ill more.

Indeed the Omarians were the cause of all this trouble with their pestilent lies but now now it was too late for the mischief was done. If general Vivian had not been too hasty with his invasion of Calverinia, or had not been beaten at Abbie-Ann, or had thrown into calverinia stronger armies of more determined christians, and had Hanson come simultaneously with other armies all would have been well. Yet the armies that had been thrown int o calverinia though stronger than any armies the enemy could hurl upon them had been weak in conditions just the same, being not well supplied with ammunition arms and cannons, having very little ammunition, and though conteniing with their overwhelming numbers against the foe, the clandelinians were more firm and brave than they, and so aft or general vivians disgrace ful defeat at Abbio-Ann to things drifted from bad to worse, and the hosts of other Glandelinians aroused to white heat by the turbulent Omarians were beginning to get very dangerous. Glandelinian armies sprang up from sem seemingly nowheres and the Angelinians though not thrown out of Calverinia met more resistance than expected and were suffering too much loss to stand it long without more sufficient aid.

to Julo Callio was besieged and fired upon now day and night without Mergission Violet and her sistors and theor " mother and aunt had cont inued wir flight, and after being propersued by thousands of clandelinians a days and nigh nights without any rest, food or sleep and in pouring rain is tormetted by the damanated crash of the cannon duel at Julo callio, they fielly reached Norma Catherine thinking all was safe there, but they had motioner got into the city when they learned that this city was also in the mor of facing a great great massacre for a claudelinian general called And Quicer Quincy Manlet was advancing for the city with wild and wicked tentions in his head, and ordering the glandelinian aurthorities in the by to arearrest all people who were calverinians, Abbicamians, Angelinians ssinkilians, or any kind of christian subjects. meral Bunte Handonia had three christian armies about eighty miles away n Norma Catherine, and before he intended to besiege this city he t spies to learn things concerning the city, and to ascertian from other distian comitties in adjoining towns guarded by strong christian armies position of things in norman be violence of the Glandelinians assorbling in Norma Cathorine had increase creased from day to day. The aurthorities were only anxiously awaiting the the arival of Manlet's araies. The Glandelinians indeed did arive and in while manbers and the property of all the convents on the outskirts of a city had been confistigated, al tisked this was followed by the seizure of vast estates of the churches on the outskirts, which were being changed to strong fortifications. All the previliges of the christian subjects in ma Catherine had been declared at an end by the glandelinian aurthorities ad a decree had been passed abolishing all titles of the poor inhib ints of the city. A decree like this had been going into effect throughout whole country also, and in the other great towns held by the he enemy, and in some parts of the country where the pasion of the clandelinians ad been most aroused against all christians, but in norma catherine it mined a dead letter for some time. meral Bunto who had heard of the occurances in Norma, and of the (seige of Julo Callio going on regarded the decree with disgust and disdain ul he decided to attack the enemy as soon as posgible he could reach section, and he believed also that an army like landelinia had there der general Hanley would not dare oppose him when he came, for it ald be I for Hanley like sticking his head into a blast f furnace. They may be able to assassinate women and children before I can get me, but no glambulinian army no matter how reckless, and fearless, or matter how small or big, can deprive me of my terrible revenge any more an a devil could a righteous Saint. 'Said general Bunte to the plinian government aurthorities. 'Such laws of these clandelinians are cuttursts of folly." it he never captured Norma. All the time the formed glandelinian mubilies continued to pass laws of the most sweeping characters of scription assuming the main sovereign power, and ventured to do all by could to repell the invasion. Moderate glandelinians were indeed shock ist the headlong co course of events, and numbers of these who had at accommendation of the war thrown themselves heart and soul into it winst the christians now shrank back in dismay at the strange "Tyranny" witchery which was called "WAR". General Bunte was anxious to halt enemy in their tyranny and butchery of children that was threatening, eighty miles is quite a distance to march and no train running he ald not expect to make much progress. "It seems to me that a general madness has seized all the wicked Melinians under general John Maney, and Manlet, Shoomannia, and shell who had marched from Pullaway after ducking Baldwin to join him. general Bunte. 'But at present I believe I cannot do anything to turnest it with my forces as the distance is to too great to get there time and with no trains running, I cannot expect to make much time. if I did h get there in time and did make an attack I would have to the enemy with destruction, to prevent them from slaughtering all the Abatants in the city. I have resolved to do all I can for the present, winot to let events take their course if I can help it, but what I 40 the subjects in heaven only knows. The glandelinian assemblies

taken power in their own hands, the christian aurthorities in Abrinia are more cipers, the violence of all clandelinia leaders are That all bounds, the Glandelinian leaders are by turns hot, and cold. ometime they degree with their chief officer generals that the only M of driving the Angelinians out of Calverinia is by threatening the amnin annihilation of all the christian subjects in Norma Catherins.

At another to make a series of battles, to place themselves at the head of nineteen divisions of the army, and call upon them to march upon the invading christian armies and drive them back. At any rate there can be nothing done at present untill I can ger b get there unt unless general Vivian or Hanson gets there first with their own armies. Already a number of Calverinian and Angelinian depi deputies terrified at the aspects of affai affairs had secretly left the city, and I am scrry to say that most of the lawers has a have gone also. This is commardice and treachery to the Argelinian government, and they have been arearrested by calverinians and will be punished on the charge of desertion while on post of duty whether they were soldiers of the army or not. We cannot save the women and shilldren if they will not be helped, and yet it is not our duty to remain here an when we cught to merch and attack the foe before they do commence any butcheries or assessivation of children but the distance is too great to reach there in time."

Although all the officers were alarmed at the news brought by general Buntes Geminian spies they did not think of questioning his decision. It dd did not even seem to them possible that there could at least just now be any danger for violet and her sisters the important daughters of general Vivian, in their quiet country hoi home to which they had fled from the blocky plain near Julo Callio with their mother and munt. There might be disturbances, and frightful bloodshed, but surely a more echoo of this would reach them so far away. Many times the glandelinians during the seige of Julo Callio encaked among the besisging christian lines and committed great deprodutions. But the Glandelinian army assembling for the defense of Norma Catherine should it be attacked by christian armies was of very extraordinery size and figreeness. For days they now showed themselves the terror of even other nationalities, and they soon secretly had committed worse massacres than at any other point before the great second battle of along the Me-Hollester Run predicted later on it being one of the flarcost conflicts of the first part of the war where many millions fell on both sides.

Even in this story every child described to have been killed by the wicked Glandelinians and Grarians were found so horribly mutilated, that any one could have declared that the glandolinians must have been studying on their interiors, for the children, boys or girls were found with their whole meaks opened wide besides their biddes, and every single organ exposed to view. Hundreds of shildren going to school unconscious of danger, or some women, or feeble old men were also found partly torn open, or out in pieces like micco ment, and the news would spread that the glandelinians and the Garians had returned to the slaughter of children . Great hunts had been made over and over especially to find out the right murderers, but they seemed to lead lives like the-fabled ghosts, so well did they disguise themselves. Many of these stray clarifolinian butchers had been shot at over and over again, but they seemed to be bullet proof, and not only that, but every shot they returned picked off a christian persuer. Certain people of other towns and cities regarded these villiages Glandelinians not as ordinary men, but as demons, and many times quieted their children when they cried, saying that if they were not good, the mysterious demon men would earry tham off, and butcher tham. All this while at every halt during the forced march westward general gunte and al. all his christian officers collected in the big tent, and he talked with h them over the situat ion at norms, and the even events which had taken place with the ciristian armiss at Julo Callio. There was one point of difference between those cases.

"There is one point of difference in the cases. "He said." In Glandelinia the people before they became wicked had already great power and spliceded leaders. Their parlisments had always been a check upon our real authorities and it was because out our parliments forbade the election of two governors in calverinia at one time that the first trouble with Glandolinia came about. Here our past presidents or at least our governor ggverners we appointed had often governed very rightequaly I admit, but about the two governors in calverinia at one timethe clandelinians were wery much opposed to. That other governer? Was he a good man! That is the question about hyprocrites. After they had eles elected this second Governer the Glandelinians seemed vto bent on showing their in capacity to govern themselves.''

General Bunts had in some respect the thoughts and opinion of all the christian generals. He was an Angainian pure and simple and as to the Glandelinian rational assemblies of modern times, which represted onlt the middle class and hyproctir hyprocrites he regarded it with great

contempt.

Why its from the middle class. 'He said.' That the oppressers of the ingelinian poor were drawn. It was they who were farmers, general collector collectors, officials of all kinds, it was they who ground down the nation, and inriched he themselves with the spiils of the child slave places, who mie dishonest money out of hundreds of thousands of child slaves in the Alverinian country where now we are beginning to bring the war. It was they the dirtied their hands with money wrung from the very poor. By all means the middle class had a full share in all the child slave factories, but it was a share of curecruelty and of butchery. All power over helpless shildren in these factiroes and plantations were placed in the hands of these muel Gland 3linian masters, or bosses as they called the chosen soum of the geat Glandelinian aurthorities, the mere mouthpieces of the very devils

It was not order these Glandelinians were o organizing in the child slave places, but disorder, and also the massacre of the children at growley and Jennie-Wren-Town which brought on this seemingly preternatural warhere between the two mations. The children were not, and are not allowed to defend themselves under any coni conditions wheher they are orphans or if or have choice, their parents had no voice, there children themselves ere to be looked upon as chiper curs. **

Such were the ipo opinions of general Bunte, but he was tolerans derente of other views, and at these gatherings of officers, ficiet and her sisters who had come to see the christian army heard opinions of all kinds expressed, but not satisfactory to them. During beir rembles alone they daringly went into the endangered city in disguise and entered as much as they could into conversation with some of the peasans meants, with woodcutters, foresters, and villinges. They learned that is distress which provaled weverywhere smong the christian women, men and mildren was becoming terrible. The terrified people scarcely kept life ogether, and many had died of absolute fright and even starvation. Violet ad her sisters found a feeling of despair and a dull hatred of the landelinians. At first violet and her sisters had great diffu difficulty in getting them to talk, and at first could only obtain sullen moryllables. Their dress and appearance seemed to show the people that to little girls belonged to the hated Glandelinians, which set them gainst the little girls at once, but when they said and proved who they are, and that admistion army full of contempt for the enemy was advancing whelp them if possible, the Angelinians had no hesitation in speaking ben. The motives of violet and her sisters in indeavoring to find out that were the feelings of the peo ple at large were not those of mere wriousity, for the startling reports that came to all parts of igelinia from Calverinia, especially from Norma Catherine, together with to talk among the woodcutters, ocnvinced them that the state of affairs zu more serious than general Bunte was inclined to admit.....

The slaughter of the in inhibatants of Julo callio in the weiannian plains, and the seige of Julo callio was also surprising and the assumes ination of women and children I obnoxious to the mobs - of undinions not only in the streets and outs, is outskirts of julo allie during the massacre, but in all the villiages and terms near by awed that the lower class of Glandelinians if they case obtained the mer hand were ready to go all lengths, while the numbers of clandelinians to flocked to tward the Calverinian border to repell the invading welinians showed that gravious apprehensions existed as to the futire etion of the war. Violet and her sisters had read in - a papers already be account of the frightful excesses perpetrated by the glandelinians a trying to surpress the Calverinian Revolution. The dreadful insurection H raged for twenty months before the cuthreak of the war and had almost ben won by the Glandelinians before Angelinia started her blows at Amelinia. Hundreds of thousands of Zissensannians had shown sympathy th this movement of the other sects of the glandelinians. That the christ harmies should themselves face face any furious encounters which might with the strong enemy at Norma Catherine seemed to Eunte right and ibral, and he thought that general vivian or even manson was doing tog not to send violet and her sisters arose the boundary line into tolinia, or to Angelinia Agathia untill the surrounding dangers had bued, and the coming battle over if it ever did come. It did after a while only enough, and what a bon ting the christians did recieve..... general vivian ignormat of such dangers or norms and not knowing that a Whing was going on there, had no fears.

During another conversation, with general Bunte some office had mentioned something about the insurrection, but general Bunte put it mi aside as being altogether apart from the question.

"The insurrection or its byinning tw took place about two years ago and is still raging. The calverinians are all catholics like cursolves, and a little more than christians, saints if you wish to call them so, and the sister nation to Abbieannia. Can we imagine it possible this day, that because the poor Calverinians are christians the glandelinians are now capable of worse excesses than the very devil themselves. !!!! to other general answered;

1 Civilization h and christianity have decreased general and the conditions of the Glandelinians despite her sound thrashings from Protestentia, Mormonuia, Abyssinkile, and Abbisannia has in improved but little. Even now the fuedal unages are more active than ever. The lower classes of the glandelindans have been regarded as demon tigers of hell rather tha then men and the d decrease of civilaration makes the clandelinians has hate even more bitterly than of old, theor former christian neighbors. I myself probably ten years ago was a refere reformed Glandelinian Zimmermannian rather for facts. I desired to see sweping changes , I liked to see a good, wise and homest go government, and I desired these things, because if they a do not come peacofully they will come in a tempest of lawlessness and vengoance. I do not like to see anything wrong if possible but some Glandelinian once told me when he was a prisoner in my hands, that our governor general-Hanson vivian and his brother no matter how hard they try, or pray to god even, will never win this war, for Glandelinia is well prepared, and though wek in numbers of men have the most money, most amminition, more cannons and arms, stronger fortificat ions everywhere, and he told me that glandelinia's very capitol before the very God as he said, were impossible to be taken with three more great fortifications guarding Evangeline Grania, called Vivinnia, cedernine and the Fortifications of Mo-minirther which guards the city of vivian Wickey.

"Well let the clarification get all they want then. 'Said general Bunte pervishly.' They are pasing every law whatever haured that comes into their hed hands and no one is opposing them as they have got the reigns in i reins in their can hands and what on ea earth can they we want more. And if they do win the war the other nations will intervene for us. There might have been execuses for trying to surpress the child slave and Calverinian rebellion, but there can be no escuse for thewar and I suppose you say their cause is in the right?"

"It looks that way anyway. 'Answored the other officer.

That say you general Hookerine.?

General Hocksrine solder took part in these conversations but being now

appealed to he said mildly;

*We must allow for something higher than human nature general Bunto. Those wicked glassislinians who refused to make the children free, arenow again with arms in their hands and are not likely to at settle dom in a surrender without demniting unprecedent slaughters, and without intolerable fighting. The minis of all the Glandelinians have been turned with the changes the long insurrection have brought about. They are even drunk with their successes in the beginning of the war with us as they have aiready shown when they tgrew Aronburg our cut of Glandelinia and invaded southern Angolinia and God alone knows only when they will stop. So far they find no behifits benifits from the chages, and are revenge revengeful because because we put down child slavery by force, and no doubt will take means to batcher the women and children they can lay their hands upon. The destruction of innocent children as are as dear to them as over, and as strong a as the children would be in the love of their christian parents and they lust with the overpowering temptations for the childrens blood. Though they whipped Aronburg out of Glandelinia, and though they have at the start repelled the invasion of Calverinia with eyelonic sweep ing success, they thought they had gained everything, they find they have gained nothing, even in the children's blood, so they will cry for more and more childrens blood, their fury will run higher and higher with each disappointment, and the can say to what length they will go. They have already confistigated the property of the churches, mext will come the ass assimation of the women and children in Norma. It is also best for our exes excellency general Vivian to Leave Calv Calverinia alone for the present for he will not cust the eremy, will not capture the city of Calverine his main gook for the Glandelinians will fairly storm his armies with complete destruction and drive him to he hells confusion such as never esen in war."

"I had no idea you were such a prophet of evil general Hookerine." will Bunte with an uneasy laugh while feelings of gloom and anxiety fell mer the others who heard Hookerines startling words and which indeed came the, and which indeed came true, for general Hanson vivian only crushed his nighty armies in vain against shoemannins armies at the second battle along they Mc-Hollester Run near the city of Calverine , known as the giverine massaure so fierce and preternatural and bloody was the battle. "God forbid that I should be a prophet of evil. General mookerine said gavely. 'I hope and trust that I was mistaken, and that god has not reserved his terrible tragedy for Angelinia. But you asked me for my opinion general maite and I have given it to you. ** ill in secret Bunte felt however that mookerines statement of the coming lagedy were as true as Holy water, and to confirm the first facts news use of disorder, pillage 'and'acts of ruffianism in various parts of the sity of Norma Catherine Especially on the outskirts. Churches, Palaces and orphan asylums, schools, and convent schools and Convents were urned and destroyed with all the helpless victims in them, the wicked plandelinians even refusing to have me mercy on the poor pricets and ers and all who had tried to escape had their entis intestines literally sattered on the ground so figree was the raving fury of the wicked plandelinian mobs as they tore their victims to pieces. The clandelinians bused the proviliges of the priests they did not slay, and even ground down he once happy mine and lay brothers, and monks like ours in their dog pands. There was in indeed great excitement in all the christian nations. bout these scenes already reported, and over the events which were taking place in Calverinia, and Calverinia was rendered extremely anxious by the sige of Julo callio, and the burning and assassination of its inhibatants Morethe christians besisged the city and the state of juj turnit and kvlessness, thich provailed in norms, and of general livians bloody failure it Abbie-Ann, which theyh had had great hopes for ho him to win. In spite of be universal confusion and disorder in yours among the Glandelinians every bing was for a while quite quiet and calm in the other cities , and among any of the inactive christian armies, while Angelinia and glandelinia were wholising I large armics, Angelinia by inlestment, and "landelinia y Conse Const Conscription. The nows of the flight of the christian lawyers and their failure was a great shock to all the christian generals who heard d it and Norma Norma a plight. Those lawyors should never fly when they see it useless. 'Said general kate. They should have mover made an absortive attempt at flight. It is mentable that they should be so ill advised." i the end of that day the election of the new wicked alandelinian landelinian assemblies resulted in the ret urn of men, even more extreme ud violent than those whom they succeeded. The ever darkening cloud weighed om the minds of the christian generals under Bunte, and how they wished at general vivian or his brother would harry and harl their largest armies ito Calverinia, and come to the rescue of young itself. Things were growing was and worse on the outskirts of worma, the Calverinian defeaders were little more than prisoners already in the hands of the furious claudelinians. han the violence of their assemblies was ever on the increase, the mob of Sandelinians were the real masters of the whole situation. Thousands of fristian men whomen ami children trying to flee were shot down ruthlessly and many children who appeared on the outskirts were cut to pieces, and wir bodies literally cleaned cut. The Glandelinian feelings in the pro duces kept pace with that in Norma. Glandelinian committies were formed bevery town and villians villiags and ver virt ually supersecsied the con it ituted aurthorities. Humbers of Palaces and convents were burned elsewhere ed un hundreds of women and children universally refusing to r forsake wir religon were cast into prisons, or cruelly sufforated, or chocked I tortured to death. But for the present no none inside the city treamed of porsonal danger. But the vomen and children did because they and the situation intolerable, and hoped that the christian armies coming is besiege the city would soon be in fierce action and put down this mentening reign of terror which constitued a danger to priests, muns, men and children, and property. A But as u yet there was nothing to forsally resalded the terrible events which were to take place or to indicate that sovement which began in the defense of the calverinian nation would end those graycoated victors becoming a bloodthirsty rabble for worse than like hit at Pullaway, eager to destroy all the christians. brefore although general Bunte forsaw the possibilities of the confisti st ion of the property and ablition of all the proviliges of all the Wistians, he therefore saw it necessary to head for Horma's bridge and cut aid for the enemy by that rout. Hedecided o do all he could to prevent e coming soones and if unsuccessful show the enemy no quarter if he did

It them trapped.

His instructions were pressed, that if the clandelinians attacked the convent where Viclet and her sisters had gone visiting, and that if evidently a successful resistance could be made, general seigneury should send down word to general Hockerine and ask for help, and should with the soldiers stational stational there defend it, if it was attacked by a very large force no resistance was to be offered untill the main army could come up to the region, but the Angelinians if compelled to were to abandon it at once, and to retreat to the main line with violet and her sisters, and the other children there with the muns, hired help, and priests. But even when his army arived within the region of Norman Bridge the days went on without disturbance of any kind there. In Norma Catherine Clandelinian committies had been been forced there and had taken into hand the control of the whole town. At its head was general Thundal one of Purgetorians worse clandelinian general in chiefs.

"I do not understand that young general who just arived to reinforce the Glandelinian army coming on to norma to defend it from capture, and who is called John Jacken Manley. 'General Sugarary said to Bunte as he came to see his chief about the ma matter concerning the convent . "No one likes him, he is-ambituous and mushing, he is the leader of the fiercest kind of .. Gin clardelinians called Commarians at his con section marching on to worman though he has personal command of other glandelinian armies also intrusted to him by Mc-Hollester Johnston. He is even in communication with the most violent Clandelinians in Norma, and I am bound to say he appears most anxious to be of service of the general butchery. To day I captured a note he had sent to the besieged Glandelinians at Julo Callio assuring the besieged leader that he meed feel no uneasiness, for that he led a great force of Glandelinians to belonging to the main army in blue uniforms to general Purgatorian, and would answer to it that no hostile move of other christian armies would be made against his army to prevent the butchery, and would decend great armies upon the flank of any christian armies that would get there, and that he has exactly exerted himself to benifit all the wisked Clandelinians who may be besieged in Julo Cellic. " Notlong ater it had been ser several times urged by the most violent section that the glandelinian leadereshould be incited to lead a small party to attacj that big convent, but each time they had been successfully opposed and defeated with considerable loss. After this general Time

Thundel declared to general john Manley that while no one is more hostile than th himself to the previliges to the christians, and while he would would not only abolish the christian lawyers, but confistigage their possession he considered that the case of the convent nothing should be done without a large force. With a large force, he argued the convent should be leveled to the ground, but it would be useless for a small force to take measure of vengeance against ove overwhelming forces of christ iams, and and to ground down all the christ iam slaves and as that convent was defended by 15,000 men and that general Buntes main army was only q a half quarter a mile away it should not be assaulted by too mently a force.

'General John Jacken wanley was our friend' Said violet representable.'

The next day dawned, and news came that the glandelinians at worms were becoming all the more violent, and that spies and watchen had been told off to see that none of the christian families escaped, or attempt ed to fly to any of the distantohristian armies for refuge. General si equenary therefore wrote to general nunte urging that it would be better that Violet and her sisters with their mother and aunt should return to his lines; or among the mannest christian comps, where they would not be in any danger. In reply he recieved a la letter stating that they must be sent be to the convent which was also on the cutskirts of the c city, and not far from the concentrating positions of the Glandelinian armies whice which were ariving.....

phoral Bunte did not realize the dangers that surrounded the convent?

Field and her sisters had a sus suspicion that their days of happiness we not over for field, good, and that terrible things were about to happen.

Hay children, obnoxious to the claudelinians had been killed as fast as the they tried to escape out of the city, and the little vivian first began to believe that general John Manley was their enemy all right.... Even reports that the Calverinians who were supposed to try and wrest the city of form from the hands of the nemy were deserting and retreating northward.

Maeral Bunte was indeed indignant at this inigration of the Calverinians goig

In the first place in the said They are deserting this o post posts in the face of the ensuies of God, when they might as well have inlisted are men into their armies, and in the second place by their assemblage acressors the river tward the boundary of Calverinia and their intrigues at the farts against us because we do not as they think drive off the enemy, when at attempt to do so too soon would only hasten the threatened slaughter and are causing the whole mation to look with suspicion upon the whole mass a cowards.....

CHAPTER FOURTY.

THE BATTLE AT THE CONVENT AND THE RESULT.....

the disorders had abated somewhat that terrible afternoon, but terrible hings was about to happen. Tward the end of the day general Bunte became ore and more anxious for the situation at the city, and the compant itself as now more precarious. About 10,000 infantry had been sent to defend the powent which was guarded by palasades, and others who had been disorganize Hiorganized were captured by the raving Glandelinians. Two battalions had ab ilso been sent to defend the convent, and two dragoons were po placed wd defend the gates of the convent.. Of the force defending the convent, mly the battalions, infantry dragoons, and artillery men could be trusted. The set had to remain with the main army in case general. Bunte intended to throw a general attack upon the enemys lines. At two owclock in the ifternoon a large force of glandelinian infantry and battalions under meral Poop-Poop-Poorshillie Fillie, the most violent of a all, had immed hiely come into collision with II, 100,000 Angelinians under Hansonia Theries Constanine. The big Angelinian forces were whooly organized and will positioned, and knowing the sole aim of the smaller force was to island the convent, and that they were to hold the enoug from geti getting to the compont if possible, and if necessary for to die fer these inside they attacked the enemy with all their fury. The christians were divided in tiphteen large columns scattered over a wide region, and these in succession struck the glandelinians with the force of a slashing whip cutting through sheet of paper. Ten times the Angelinians were worsted exceedingly, and the Glandelinians bringing up all their camon awaited the next attacks that would follow, but the impetuious ity of this attack or storm of attacks trove the enemy back through the infro inferno of hellish destruction all tround with ttorrible carmage, and i amid a series of deafening rolling wileys miles long cont immeing in endless succession for four hours, war heard even in Buntes army many miles away as yet. Without deviating from the r their course the immense Angelinian columns sprang on after the ntiring glandelinions with all their fury, and general Manley the throwing p heavy forces to repell the christian christians made the struggle which as now really a general battle become terrible. The other portions of the Glandelinian retiring columns recoiled behind their long line of works and threw in all their energies upo as the christian surges rushed upon thm grappling with them. Both sides now again struggled furiously, but stwithstanding numbers the Glandelinians retained their position behind the Wrks and tore column after column of the christians through and through with Weir raking artillery fire. In vain the christians tried to hurl the enemy ask from the works, or to captive their position, and struggled a to get mong them and drive them back. Their losses was exceedingly frightful the enemy retaining their position, and firing volley all along the line as hat as they knew how. Over and over the christians charged formard in verwhelming numbers but each time they were repulsed with the most heavy loss

At last the Glandelinians made a greater effort to drive back their desperate assailants, and managing to reform their lines after a several hours hull charged down upon the christians with greater fury. At the convent it was seen by the defenders that the main christian line attacking and then being attacked by the e e enemy was falling back, and so the bells began to ring, and the druce to beat to ares. For an hour more the struggle raged with with uncessary fury, and general Siegmery as soon as the alarm sounded prepared his own men to defend the convent should it be attacked. All that next morning after the first day of the battle there had been sinister rumers and circular sirculating rumers about the threatening attack, but general Sieguenary had sent privately to the other officers that the danger was not imminent; and that ne serious attack would come. But it did and a terrific one too. The advancing Glandelinians at first had a great deal of difficulty of getting near the convent, for the Angelinians defending the fences, gates and pardsy did all their best to prevent them, keeping up a galling fire upon h the Glandelinians who charged again a d and again, only to go down like flies before the wind. However more and more of them got within range of their deadly fire, and soon hundreds more were moved dom down, and then the lundreds soon terminated in the destruction of literally thousands of the Glandelinians. The other christian divisions which had collid ed with the main line of the enemy the day before had retreated to tward the main christian line, and filled with desperation general Bunte was advancing forces to throw back the Glamielinians & at all costs. The christians defending the convent outside, formed into solid lines in the playground, while others swarmed by the palasades and walls reopening a more galling fire on all sites, while general guogunery and siegnoury walked or rede down their ranks, and those of the battalions, when cheering them and encouraging them to hold their ground to the last man. The firing now became fourful, but on came the enemy. General sign siegneury was without fear and spoke many words doing his best to encourage the christians. Several divisions of the christians under general Patrick in trying to hold off the enemy near the main gates which had been almost bursted p open had been mowed down, and those who were made prisoners were slain, the Glandelinians cutting off the ha heads of the prisoners, and put them on pikes parading them as they advanced. It could be seen that an ernormous division of Glandelindans with cannon were coming, and general' Fatrick caus to general siegnoury and presend him to leave the convent. "There is not five minutes to lose general. "He said. "There is no safty here; and delay would endanger the lives of all in the convent . .. The glandelinians were already close and meracing, coming in solid lines . Yet still they made their a advance with difficulty so fierce was the general christian fire, and so heavy their less es. Many christia refugees not in uniform by leaving their sabres behind passed between the opposing forces without being recognized, but were moved down by random shots. Every moment the ernormous to throng of glandelinians because more ernormous, but the dead and wounded were rapidly piled up before the ground nearly as high as the fences. The carmen the glandelinians brought were turned against the christians and discharged with destructive off ect. Several doors were bursted open, the shek shells exploding inside killing hundreds, the christ ians returning a withering fire with their own artillery. Yet the wicked Glandelinians poured in, and mixed with the christians in a desperate hand to hand fight . Stundreds of pistolo and thousands of muskets were fired point blank, and just as many were falling as quickly on both sides. But the Angelinians in good order soon drove out the yelling fiends in gray, seizing the camon cannon the glaudelinians had left behind, and turning them upon their assailants opened an annihilating fire . Before this murderous fire the clardelinians fled in terror, and yet the Angelinians overthrew all these assailants before the expects exprected reinforcements arived. Before making the second assault the glandelinians kept up a severe withering fire from a distance, and the greater part of the christian forces fearing that their assumition would give out, stayed where they were without ret urning a shot. The glandelinians now came on again, and this time in more greater mumbers. Despite the furious defense of the christians the Glandelinians after charging all that day finally ur burst in, and hundreds of children, muns, prieses, as well as the portors and hired men were de liberately murdered. The glandelinians sacked the convent and set it on fire. When the Angelinians had ret irs, theofficers had one by one made their way out by a back entrance, but many of the retreating Angelinian soldiers were seen by the Glandelinians and litera, lly cut to pieces. Several christian officers had rushd rushed from room to room, when assaulted and by slamming and looking the doors behind them, made their we out by the back and escaped them.

hough the cladelinians had captured the convent they had not a as yet sei fired the other part where violet and her sisters and other women and illdren, with nuns, and soldiers were as yet. And general siegroury came h to them, his clothing torn, his had head bound up, and he had one of Marms disabled. Violet and her sisters gave a cry od of delight as he plered for they had been lonse one since the fighting started, and the and of musketry and cannon was increasing steadily...... "It's all over little girls. "He said. "We are doing our best to hold the enemy at bay, but we can do nothing as they have us overwhelmed. We amot say that we are losing the battle, for we are not trying to win it at we must got you litt elittle girls out of harms way. " word officers gave the general some refreshments, and attended to and and up his wounds, and cleaned the thick white dust off from his whole alform and gave him a new hat for his was torn in bits with the whoce hole top off. That has happened cuteide, and who where are the rest of the soldiers! Noist asked after the terrific firing had ceased somewhat. Most of my men w c who did not escape or who were not shot down are already disoners. 'Said general S Seigneury.''Our side has again won over the enemy at by the clamor outside the struggle is not yet over, and we must be repared little girls to face the worse. The christian functions are suspende aspended, but as the struggle may only be resumed soon the that will make ittle difference.A new Glandelinian ministry has been formed with genera peral Boroin and some of the Omarians and zimmer annians. A great war tibula tribunal has been constituted, when I suppose the farce of trying sisoners capt ured in this struggle is to be carried out. Escape seems now mossible, and indeed as long as you little girls arounder my care, "I fill not quit you, but we must prepare to getting away if possible. ** "deneral siegenury. 'Exclaimed one of the afficers hurrying into the room in which ,iolot and her sisters were will hear that it is rumored outside that all christians who are here are lither to surrender, or to be forceibly arr arrested and massacred. The melinians have withdrawn to a botter shelter, for it has become very largerous for them to show themselves in the yards , we where they are lable to be moved down by the glandelinians who are insulting the priests by have captured, and are preparing for another attack. " his news was not unexpected for the bio violence of the assailants had been bereasing soon secondarily. At the Tilleries near the besieged convent homann, John Manley,, Accountants, ad Bickmell had thundered their fierce bunciantions demunciations against the christians, and it was certain but at any moment the order for the next onset, and the arrest of all the gyivors might be given. Such bad news had been recieved recieved of the ate of feelings outside the convent that it was felt that it would be we dangerous to try and sneak away with the children, than to retain them the convo t convent, and general degreery had been a prey to the reliest anxisty by over violet and her sisters. seemed impossible that there could be any animosity against the poor ittlegirls, but the blind rage of the besieging Glandelinians had risen to wh a height that it was impossible to say what might happed. Now that joice and that the blow was about to fall she she drew her younger sisters stinctively to her as if to protect them, but no word passed her lips. It int still be possible to fly. Seignuery giagnuery went on to see what results were, then coming back he said to the little girls; "I i might be still possible to fly. Whe have all the disguises "•adiness." ishristian does not fly from an enemy of god. 'Said one of the licers quietly. "It is so' 'Said giegnoury.' Thirteen of my staff are prisoners among the

It is so 'Said siegneury.' Thirteen of my staff are prisoners among the may, and it is not for their friends to leave the post on this convent bause danger threatens them. Come when they may these clandelinians all find us ready for them. But the thing is violet and her sisters, and hir mother and aunt. I wish now that I long ace ago had sent them across the main christian line, but one could not have forseen nothing of any maielinian hordes were to become a horde of wild demons and beasts to their, in whose veins run noble blood. However though it is the duty of Angelinians to stay at their posts till the last man, it is our dur duty to to try and save these little girls from destruction, for if they wish general vivian will surely be broken heart ed, and become so becomes that he will never accomplish his aim in the war. Save them I for if I can, and will disguise them as best as I can, and make for the last christian line, and save them from perishinf.......

¢

If their me names are not already included in the warrent for mrest it sped speedily will be so, and when the glandlinians oncetaste b, blood, these wolves will hunt down every one of the known christians, in Norma and there is no saying at what moment the florce clandel landelinians may resume the a assault. They are waiting for reinforcements.

You had better attire yourselves in the oldest suit of clothes you have got and slip out by the back entrance should the assaulting encry got the best of us in the final assault. It I thought it would have been best to send you off now, but that the sight of you little girls moving through the lawn lawns at this time would be likely to att ract attention on the part of the furious glandelinians, or the rascally grarians returning from their assembilies which are the center and focus of all this mischief that is going on. In some ways I cannot believe that although just at present the Glandelinians are excited to tromerious fury by Carrian agitors, and they they can in cold block intend to wreck their vengeance upon all the christian women and children, but yet it is best to keep on the cafe side.

"I hope you are right. Said one of the officers. But I fear that it is not so. The glandelinians have gone and so far. I fear that this war will fairly deluge Calverinia and Glandelinia with oceans of blood."

"And now when I change my clothes I will lie down ready to rise at a moments notice, and if I hear a twall that warms that the energy have won I will at once run to the long gallery where the little vivian cirls will join me with their mether and aunt prepared for flight. I will lead them instantly to the back yard or to the back entrance, avoiding if possible any observation from the domestics, as these sleep on the floors above and know nothing of the fina, final dangers which threaten us, they will not awake so quickly. And I trust I will get out without being seen by any of them. In that case however no manatt or how closely questioned no one will be able to afford a clue by which we can be traced."

will be able to afford a clue by which we can be traced. ** When he had changed his clothes general Siegneury extinguished all the lights in the convents, for he had long before night fall ordered the porters and servants to retire. Then he opened a window looking into the lanes where the battle was still going on and took his place close to it using his pistols upon the advancing foe with good e effect. To drive back the enemy under this circumstances was impossible however. As the hours wore on and the cont est still raged, he thought over the events of the first few hours. He was fully aware of the tasks he had undertaken might be filled with dangers, but to him a spice of danger was by no means a deterrent. In the next place-he was greatly attatched to violet and her sisters, and the orgies of the glandelinians had filled him with such horror and disgust that he would have risked much to save any unfortunate, even a stranger from their hands, and lastingly he felt the fascination of the wild excite ment of the time, and congrulated himself, that he should perhaps be an actor in this astonishing and bloody drain, which was now occupying the attention of the whole world......

This great assault was indeed repulsed repulsed with losses fearful to the enemy, but reinforced the enemy only went at it again, and carried all before them this time, and night was just browing, when he heard the sound of many feet coming tward the convent, the firing having ceased, and looking cut he saw columns of diamieliulans hundreds carring flaming toenes rushing tward the convent, headed by several brutal looking officers... As the wild Glandeliulans reached the entrance gate, the fierce quarians at the head of the assaulting columns, stopped ad and began hummering away at the gates, with their mushet butts, and handles of their long pikes, striving with all their might to force them in.

General Seignsury at once darted away to the long gallery, and as he did so, heard series of loud temultous clashing blows at the gates, and horrible st craing burrioans of bloodcurldling yells, blasphomies, and curses, and all kinds of shoutso f of derision, defiance and revilings. Scarcely had he reached the gallery when the door at the further end opened, and seven litt little apparent colestful figures, the tallest carrying a lighted candle appeared. The little girls had too been keeping watch, but at one point a n umber of glandelinians had suddenly burst in capturing her mother and aunt they also marrowling escaping the enemy, having used their little pistols so wildly that they amulhilated every one who attacked them. Hettie was weeping loudly, but her elder sisters though their checks bore traces of the many tears they had shed during the evening , restrained them now. When they reached general Siegemury the general without a word took the candle from Joice's hand and led the way along the corridor, and down the stairs tward the back of the conve a convent while a tremendous fussilade of shots seemed to come from ob everywhere cutside.

Morything was deafening earsplitt ing crash and din, and the hammering at the gates loud as it was, had already aroused all those in the conventm who were now again or opening fire upon the enemy from every window and crack while the general drawing the bolt quietly, and blowing out the candle, led the way into the garden behind the house. All the christians were blazing any with their muskets, but it was evident that the enemy would get in des pite the heavy roar of cannon, and the tromendous ratt le of musketry, and the sound of hundreds of axes hewing down the gates, which led from the garden into the lane behind, startled all the children who were still in the convent. Even now shells were exploding everywhere. General Sieguenary to took the key out of the door and looked it aft or him. Just then a shell exploded asar and sent them sprawling by the force of the con cussion. They staggered to their feet, then throwing the key among the shrubs, he took violet's and Jennie's hands and led the way rapidly tward one of the gates which was fortunately a very strong one.

"In here." He said to violet and her sisters pointing to some high shrubs growling close to the gate. They will rush straight tward the convent when this gate gives way, and we will slip out quietly." for twolve minutes the gate which was strongly bound with iron ten inches

thick st ubbornly resisted the attack that was made upon it. Axes did not any god, for their heads would fly off at every unsuccessful blow, or he blunted, broken and battered, and battering rams themselvews were more usless. So several cannon were trained upon it and discharged. Even the pite resisted this attack, then yielet and her sisters heard some of the slandelinian officers mention a high explexive.

"Get away from here quick. "Said the general who also heard this mentioned, and army they scurried, and just in time, for there was a crashing splintering roar that seemed to smash down the very heavens, an eruption of smoke and dirt and fragments of all kinds of stones rose to the wight of three hundred feet, and this cleared away after giving the figitives a good laying out on the ground, and a shower of dirt, as well sas stones, and the fragments of the gate relted them, then there was a similtaneous crash of musketry from the convent, and a mass of Omerians with the other clandelinians, and armed with muskets and pikes poured in, and rushed tward the convent though they were moved down by the score at mary step. Hettie was c clinging to violet, who whispered to her to be alm and brave, and pressed the child closely to her, while her sisters mis the hail of bullets and shells all around the region stood quiet and fill by the side of the christ ian general looking through another line d bushes at the enemy, who under a hot fire from the convent, were falling is frightful numbers. The strugglo was known as the battle of St Arms (myent . Violet and her sisters had a 'narrow escape from ha liets, for they flow thick and fast all around them. The struggle was fearful. Hundreds liter hundreds of men entered, and there were sounds of battering at the expent doors, while the yards become almost gray with the packed masses of furious Glandelinians upon whom the christian fire was p a playing with the most orugl effect.

'Row' Said general Subgunery as no more glandelinians were seen to enter-

larging from the shelter, a few hundred steps took them to one of the fallen gates and stepping over the many bodies, they turned into the lane' just as a shell exploded where they had been hiding a few minutes before. In the shell exploded where the gateh gate had been simultaneously making 'transndous detonation. The little girls certainly did have a narrow escape. "Let us run general." Or the general said as the shells exploded more toustantly, and the bullets whistled dangerously around them. "We must get of this shell swept lane as quickly as possible. I'm sure more of the fluidelinians will be here before long, for I see them advancing, and we should certainly be quickly questioned."

by hurried down the lane, took the first turn away from the convent, and the ten slackened their pace as they readed a more safter place place out of the way of the advancing foe. But here the shell explosions were terrible and there was every danger of being hit by the minjie balls or be torn in places by the shell bursts. Presently they heard thousands of footsteps throaching, the meles of shells became fiercer, but fortunately they reached author turning before the glandelinians came up. They turned down and hid whind a stone wall untill the horde of Glandelinians who began firing he passed, and then resumed their way praying ernestly kat the shells would withit them.

"It is still too early for us to walk through the fields without exciting thention, and without being killed by this melee of shells." Said the Phoral. "We had better make down to the river and wait there untill the indly missles stop falling, and untill it is more quieter."

In ten mimites they reached the river and the general found a sent for them at a pile of stones where they were completely screened from observation. Hitherto the little girls had not spoken a word since they had issued from the house. Jennia was daxed, Hettie was frightened by these thrilling events, and had hurried along almost much me mechanically holding the generals hand.

"I'm going to see if there is any one following. "The general said. "I won't be gone long."

Brawing his pistols he started out on his inspection tour. Eserging from some bushes two reds ahead from the rock pile, he was astonished to see countless disatant flashes, and his astonishment gave way to fear for his friends when he saw grayomats rushed rushing tward the rock pile with all their speed. With a quick glampe around he tore back to the rock pile.

"Girls." He gasped. "The glandelinians are prowling around tward this place and they are the fierce Zimmerrannians."

As he stopped for breath Viclet asked pitecusly; "What can we do! They will surely catch us here."

as we can' He said drawing all the weapons and running from the pile took only a moment. They were seen in the thick underbrush where the shells were not falling so thick, and now they heard the sound of many feet, and the sound of bodies fr foreing their way through the bushes, and then a large force of savage looking-Glandelinians swept past their hiding place. The panic gripped Hettis and placy clung to each other, but the others had more courage and had their pistols ready in ease they were seen when the branches had closed behind the force of Glandelinians general Siegneury whispered;

"How we will smeak out of hore, and got over there in the hillside, and among the rocks and busines. They will never find us there."
"Allright: Whispered Violet: They will never find us there I'm sure. Let us

hurry.

They were creeping out from the clump of bushes when the branches in front of them parted and they found those elves a face to face with an evil looking savage, the ficrost looking human creature they had ever seen

before. Indeed he did not look like any sort of Glandelinian kacom, his dress was different, his color instead of white was yellowish brown, and his eyes was like a Japs. The children at first stood stock still petrified with fear. The spell was broken when the hedicuslooking creature whi ever who ever he was raised his min throateningly, but before he could strike a blow or discharge it, yielet had pulled the trigger of her pistol. The act had been in vol involuntary instinctive, and as the savage crashed to surth with a g aping gaping wound in his chest Violet stood transfirst transfirsd aghast at what any had done. A shrisk from Hettis jerked her thought from the dead man who indeed was an ownerian Kurd, but one of the worse kind.

"The Glanielinians have heard the dhot and are coming back "She sersemed. grap Grasping Daisy and Hetties hand Violet and Joics dragged them through the bushes, while the other little girls followed the general as fast as they knew how. Talling on hards and knees, they grapt through space where the savage Glandelinians could not follow. On, and on they went beeping ahead of the persuers who opened fire, tearing through the underbrush, clambering over rocks untill their strongth dailed under the strain of acute fatigue and terror. The Glandelinians gained on them cutting off their retreat, and with fin fiendish yells pounched upon them. The general however in his furious resistance he showed menaged to got away. The wicked Glandelinians dragged the transling, little captives before a all tall Glandelinian officer. To children hald out their torn ad and bleeding hands and raised pitecis appealing eyes to the repulsive fellow of the human feinsich face. But they sould road there only hatred and cruelty. The Glandelinian officer muttered an order even as they pleaded mutely, and one of hus his under officers advanced drawing his sabre, and scowling at them fiercely. Wilting under their dread of the impending blow stab, or cutting the helpless little victims fell upon their knees and tremalously Violet and her sisters began a little prayer. The sabre swithed through the air, but the blow did not land, for at that instant there came the erack of hundreds of rifles at once, and nearly two quarters of the Claricalinians and the one with the sabre went down with many bullet holes in their bedies. Simultaneously the eme ementioneers hand poised in midair, then opened nervicesly, the mabre falling to the ground, and he wewent down like a log, dead. The other Glandelinians about ninty six in number musber dropped to their kness and started firing in the direction frus where the shots came and the children being startled by the firing looked

"Moorays" Shrieked Violet" in a frenzy of joy. "goray. "Cried Jennie and her other sisters gleefully. for a stones throw from the Glandelinians, and making straight for them was a force of red coated men displaying the Abyssinkilian flag, and led by general gi egemury himself. Though they were moved down steadily the Glandelinians stuck to the pile of rocks firing upon the christians and bringing them down by scores. Yet on they came and seeing that they were in tanger of being surrounded by the fierce Abyssinkilians, the glandelinian soldier slowly fell back but did not cease firing. Violet and her sisters rush ied to the general, while the Abyssinkilians went in persuit of the retreating flandelinian soldiers. The christian general gathered the little angels and listened wonderingly to the tale of this thrilling experience they tried to tell. Then he told them how he had happened to arive in time to save them. When he explained how he escaped, and found the Abyssinkilians, the little fugitives beamed their appreciation. C Groups of other glandelinians we were already approaching, and from time to time general Siegmery addressed a ancencouraging word to Violet and her sisters, as he saw them shrike shrink, as the approaching grayecats come nearer, which under one pretext or another kept the Glandelinian army outside of norma in a tremendous uprour. It was certainly a dreadful f time for every one seemed to have gone mad at once. The fugitives hid from the approaching glandelinians and when they had passed they realized that here they must stay for a long time, for a large army of glandelinians was coming, with artillery but moving in an msterly course. The rear of the conflict in the distance had ceased as the Convent had been captured by the quick witted Glandelinians, and all the th ldren nums, hired help there had been massacred with the defenders also the children themselves having been literally out up as if they were prepared for the market. Two hours later in reaching the sity he had succeeded in placing violet and her sisters in a safe place, for where he ontered there wre no Glandelinians as yet . Promishing to be back soon, he retraced his steps to the convent, but in disguise as a Clandelinian general, and ade himself the very impersonation of general Purgatorian, for he almost resembled that Glandelinian general a good deal. When he reached the convent be found monsterous crowds of furious clandelinians and Generians a armed to the teeth, going in , and coming out. All the clandelinians leaving the conven convent were loaded, or laden with articles of funiture, clocks, puctures, bedding, and other things. A grand sack of the convent was indeed taking place. Not one of the defenders had survived, and he learned that viciet's sother and sunt had been taken a prisoner, countless' numbers of the flandelinians having taken possession of the convert. All the lofty mirros had been amushed to fragments, the costly hangings term down, the chape, shaph had been completely wrecked, and after they had destroyed much of the elaborate furniture in the bedrooms, of the porters, muns, and chiedren thildren, every clanicalinian began to lay their hands on what the they incled, and the convent was already stripped of the greater part of its wlongings. With his hands in his poskets , whistling carolessiy, general Rigemury wandered from room to room untching and pretending to direct the proceedings. Every room and hall had dead christian soldiers, and children and muns, and also Glandelinians killed in the obstinate fight, and there both sides had lost over ten thousand in the fight in the yards alone. I any barrels of branky, and wins: ha had been brought up into the chapel , and around these were gathered secres of drunken glazzelinians, and marians, singing, shorting, dancing, cursing, blaspheming, reviling god tal even working havoc at the alter and scattering the particules of the har Holy Communion all around, and even ta ing them personnlly, or emitting all kinds of outrages before the Alter of got than not even by very devile would think of daring to do.

'Drink my Cargon drink.''An ugly continu said holding a silver that to the disguised christian general.''Drink confusion to heaven two, the Angelinians, and victory to the Glandelinian nation.''

As the wine we a was not strong drink the christian general mak the teast without hositation but a different teast, which was "confusion to the enemy of Gof God8" but when he was officeed another as whole glass of strong brandy he let it spill to the floor, when the Glandelinians were not looking, and then heartsick at the death, betruction, and ruin he saw, wandered out into the yards where the dead of the sides lay in heaps. Knowing the axi anxiety which violet and her siters would be suffering as to the safty of Gertrude Angeline, who had belied near the convent for a few days, before the approach of the Gandelinians he next took his way to her home.

The housecwas shut up but groups of glandelinians armed with bayonets were standing in the road opposite, talking. Sauntering along the christian general stopped 'near enough to a dozen of the glandelinians to hear what they were saying. He learned that all in her house had been captu captured the same time the Glandelinian forces had captured the convent. It had been effected quietly, the doors had again been lockedand a guard had been left inside, partly it was said in order that the manison might be preserved from pilliage, and be used as a sort of fort, and partly that the little girl who was absent, might be arrested when she returned.

General Singmory knew that Gertrude Angeline was a great girl spy, and he thought it probable that she might have gone to some point of Norma to learn the enemys plans or someting, or learn the conditions then provaling in norma, and he at once proceeded tward the gate by which she would enter on her return. Side sat down a short distance outside of the gate, and watched patiently untill he perdieved a beautiful ten year oldygirl on horseback in scarlet clothing, and a large round red sailor hat approaching at a gallop, and by the descript ion of her he had heard from violet and her sisters, he recognized her at once as Gertrude Angeline. General sisguenary sisgemury at once went forward untill he was in the middle of the road, and held out his arms. The little girl did not rego recognize him and thinking he was a claudelinian because of his grand uniform and big round feathery hat did not check her horse, and would have ridden him down, had he not jumped aside at the same time shouting to her by same, and even commanding her to stop.

"What in demanation do you mant fellow?" Gertrude exclaimed savagely reigning in her horse suddenly, and placing her hand on her pistol holder. 'You glandelinians will never arrest me no matter hos many of you there be, and I will violently prove it.'

''Tou do not recognize mo.''The christian general said.''I am victor Siegomry, Gertrude, ami I am here to warn you of the danger of proceeding.

"Why what has happened?" Gertrude exclaimed anxiously "And why are you in this disguise general giognoury.?"

'A great number of attacks have been undo on the convent to day, and many have been taken prisoners, including the mother sud aunt of violet and her sisters, and also one of your own friendly generals have been killed inthis battle, and your other friends are prisoners. The glandelinians are waiting inside of your house to arrest you as you enter.''
Gerg trude uttered an exclammation of anger.

*That is why I have been sent to the other section of the main christian line "She said." "Hy general had no doubt recieved a varning of what was about to happen, and this morning he requested me to rig ride to the other point of the christian line and warn all the christian soldiers there. I wondered at his sending me so suddenly there, and feeling uneasy had ridden there post hasts, and when I reached there i I saw in the far distance where mear by stood a large convent, a whole lot of white smoke puffs, coming continually from many hundreds of different sections, amid strange incessant erashings, and rumblings, and realised that the clandelinians had attacked the convent, which I know is twenty miles from Horms. So this accounts for it. He knew that if I were there nothing would induce me to sepre seperate myself from the place, while by sending me amy he left it to me to do as I see lit afterwards, trusting that when I found that the people of the convent were already passacred, I might follow the councie he had Turged upon me to make my escape to the christian lines. And how about Violet and her sisters my dearest friends? Are thy they also prisoners among the bloodthirsty demonst"

To Their mother and sunt were conveyed to prison, but the little girls are safe and here is their adress. They are disguised as Glandelinian children, and no suspicions will arise I hope as to their real position. After seeing the / little girls in safty this evening I went down to see what had happened at this place as well as the convent, and found as I expected that all had been killed, and that a party of glandelinians were waiting inside to arrest you on your return.

"I thank you indeed." Gertrude said. "I shall race for the christian line and if I race there in safty I'll tell general Manson to come to Buntes aid, and both with their combined armies can force down the threatening Glandelinian butchery in Horma." With this she calloped off.

Lutter

THE FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE AT HORMA'S BRIDGE. GLANDELINIAN GENERALS DISCOVER THAT GREAT CHRISTIAN FORCES ARE ON OPPOSITE SIDE OF BRIDGE, AND FEARING THAT THEY WOULD ADVANCE ON NORMA, AND BESINGE THE CITY, AND PUT DOWN THE THREATENING SLAUGHTER, MAKES A SERIES OF VIOLENT ONSLAUGHTS:

yery anxious times for those in Horma.

 $_{
m corr}$ aral days later after ariving within he vinicty of $_{
m N}$ orma general to had recieved reinforcoments from other armies coming from the south Mer general John Van Mc-Hollester, and seeing that great armies of the adelinians were gathering in his front, and not knowing what the signals all the colored lights enong their lines, flickering to and fro, and dig out, and reappearing again meant, became suspicious that they were handing mic mischief, and set out double lines of pickets, and also ating parties, while he took possession of all grounds near the bridge as to cut off any reni reinforcements for the enemy from that quarter. felt that a dreadful battle in general was impending, for he knew he discovers by the enemy, and also knew that they were conscious of all intentions, and knowing that an attack might come, he primed all the thling guns he could bring to bear upon the grounds before the energy lines and even ordered up all the infantry to their positions. Shortly after thit o-clock on a Summay the Glandelinian art illery began to play Myoriously first tward a seperate point, and then a great milevlong of Nations of glandelinians under Kennith Kassey were advancing in a an gler formation, and seeing this strange movement Bunte at first did not directand it, but soon general Me-Hollester sent in a note to Bunte hich ran as follows;

Four excellency general Henry Bunte; k fiercely engaged with Clandelinian forces under Adolo-De-garbe and another smeal called Block Headed Lansin. The assault is pressed hard but I b klieve I am able to hold. I sent this note to warn you of the threatening smeants of the fee under Kennith Kassey. Watch him closely and you will make what is coming on.

Your assistant;

General John Mo-Hollestor ..

I laticiph Anticipating the movement however before he had recieve the ste Bunte had thrown heavy forces in Kasseys way, and he himself as attacked by overwholeing numbers of Angelinians. Kennith threw division against his fierce assailants, the carnage being awful in thunder of his own cannon fairly shaking norma, and breaking the glass in its vindows of the houses. However Kennith C Kassey was forced to recoil at his men broke up in confusion losing three of their commanders, general key Archibaldine, Holtise Hoodlum, and general gransis Mackamarrow who we mortally wounded, while general Frank Kerry was killed as he strove wally his crushed division.

The was a hull for an his hour and then with the suddeness and unexpected

here was a full for an hiu hour and then -with the suddeness and unexpected of a tidal wave the whole of Adele-De-Carves line of Zizmermannians will up against the Abyssinkilian forces under Kennith Casey, as if to such it with an overwhelming force, and Casey was forced to send for the as one of his wings had been rolled up and driven from their works the frightful loss, and with two of their commanders general Henry hat, and Jimmie Anderson severely wounded. The left grand division of wholester Heros line was also havily assaulted simultaneously, and hancise of the battle was fearful. Bunte could plaunly see the indelinians as they rushed in heavy masses against the obstinate ranks her Kennith Casey and general riggs. It was a grand display of wi well fanized attack thousaghly concentrated and operating clevelry. So terrific we the onslaught, and so fearful the slaughter along his whole line, that they had to send to Bunte and beg for support.

Consral Bunto recioved a cry for help from general Henry Meldonia Binokenn to the same effect he consisting of Mc-Hollesters left. To t retire from his advanced position in front of the assaulting glandelinians would have taken two hours and it would probably cause a great and serious disaster. Gen General Mc-Hollester had discovered a good position that commanded a full visw of the struggle, and realizing the opportunity he immediately ordered out three battalions, and over four hundred cannon. Lieutenant general Whilliams battery of one hundred guns was the first to report, and was placed into position to rake the lines of the energy that seemed as deter mined to break through Kennith Caseys lims as a wave is to break through a broken shippress. In another minute a heavy fire of shot and shell and canister was being poured into the thick columns of the enemy, and in ten mi minutes their stubborn masses moved down like grass, began to waver and give back, especially those assaulting general Mc-Hollesters left, but for a time the other parts still kept up the assault. For a mini mun minute there was chaoes then order returned, and they renewed the attack with awful fury. The Glandelinians by a well executed movr mo we were beginns beginning to press general Kennith Caseys divisons back, and though a counter charge was made by Busters corps they were repulsed with heavy loss. Meanwhile the rest of Mc-Hollesters cannon were placed and soon the fire of so many g une cut the Glandelinians down in whole plateons per volley. As the cannons thundered the columns broke, only to be formed again with dogged de terminat ion. A third time the Angelinian batteires tore the many wicked Glandelinian columns to fragments and a they fell back under a terrible fire with hundreds of their thousands of fallem fallen torn to pieses, the main columns of the assailants still came on and sprung everything to the charge. Five hundred thousand of the Glandelinians leaped forward with exultant yells, and all along the line they pis pushed forward in the face of a murderous fire of artillery and musketry. All around was strewn thousands the dead and wounded of both sides. The foremest assaulting columns under general Adele-De-GoGarbe were also swept back with the loss of half of their number out of the woods, and across an open field, where the rocks and high grass gave shelter from the fierce christian fire poured by their mucketry, but still the main line under Adels-De-Garbe renewed the frightful assault once again qb while he hoself salled anxiously for all the assist assist assistance he believed could be sent, and general Accountants having advanced to the rescue threw his divisions into fierce and bloody action, and was soon followed by seven brigades of greak-In-The-make divisions, who advanced furiously, while Kannith Kasseys Glandelinians having in the meantime rallied, also pressed on again with redoubled violac violence, meanwhile sending back for general mash-in-the-elmd head and his divisions which soon same dashing up with tramendous fury, and its arival was followed immediately by a serious disaster. Indeed a most heavy concentration of claudelinian troops was massed against Mc-Hollester and the attack was something dreadful and delivered by these combined forces with such violence as to threaten indeed a sweeping victory for the glandelinians. No-Hollesters christian line was swept and torn to pieces with the loss of hearly all their brigadier commanders, twenty six bitleflags, and much ammunition and a line of works. But while deploying his columns of clandelinians in the face of a sudden withering storm of canister, one of the main commanders the main chief of the army engaging He-Hollester called general Thomas Francis Busimann fell mortally wounded, and general noneverne who succeeded him was also mortally wounded, while generals Flyknow, "John Busterson, Me-Hollester Heller, sp supretendant general Crantern and general Meldonia Phelan were killed, their divisions were cut up and thrown into confusion, while generals smash-in-the-head, and Break-in-the-neck were severely wounded all of these generals having fallen at the same time with tens f of thousands of the men of each division occamended by these leaders. This immediately threw the whole line of the Glandelinian assailants into confusion, and taking advantage of it, Mc-Hollester at ence threw his forces forward to the charge, and by nine o-clock not only recaptured his lost position but had gained a position that commanded a part of the concentrated ! Masonic lines, and in the meles the Glandelinian generals Sandersburg and Brookline with Casse were killed as they strove to carrythe lost position by making three tremendous counter charges. During the lul which ensued has far as he could see and make out the su sit untion Bunte could see that Mc-uollester had won important ground, and had won his own battle along his own lines. The Glandelinians were fal i falling back in complete disorder while his own men full of spirits were making the air ring with their own cheers. It was just at a that point while looking for a fa vorable position for his batteries so that he might sweep the retreating glanielinians when both Cas Ki Kermith Kassey on the side of the foe and the oneon the side of the christians fell, the christian leader being mortally wounded.

peral Mc-Hollester himself was borns from the field mortally wounded. By the his time general Division was put in command of Mc-Hollesters army while men it resumed the whole aspect of the batte battle had changed. Bickl placed and placebrooks had hurried to the relief of Adele-De-Garve, and shomannia was also advancing, and though his united force was superior to that of the enemy general Division also had the advantage ofc artillery. With only IO, 433, 566 men general Division had over four thousand four hundred gue at his command, most of them being machine guns belonging to the rigade under general nuster. Those in the front and on the left with the mainted artillery under general james Clinton were brought to bear upon shoemannias advancing columns, and down went the graycoats in half divisions, their foremost loader general Blockhead among them. The slaughter was brrific and for nearly half an hour despite the frantic efforts of their leders the glandelinians were checked in their advance. On account of the whil carnage-the main line on the left torn and shot to pieces wavered, nd when the glandelinians though more than half the numbers of the fierce byssinkilians again charged u in great fury, the christianguns only assacred their foremost divisions completely, and the surviving alandelinian miges broke ad flad in wild confusion, gicknell being wounded in the hand, at being able to retain his command, while plack Brooks was severely wounded ad borne from the field. Their flight also throw into frightful panie the hole of Shoemannias army, and the completeness of the rout of general Hele-De-garbes army the second time, and the wounding of two more of their laders had been shown by evidence too conclusive to be mentioned. To stack the Angelinians in no easy matter to really confirm the truth, but hattack the Abyssinkilians seems like committing sucide.

On going upon the field general Francis Cannonia found that only a portion of Bicknells troops along had held, while the there had been despersed a seond time and routed with the most horrible less. He passed general Shoomannia and another general by the name of poweners Jameson in their rear, where they also had been carried wounded nt he saw nothing of their divisions at all, as he was advancing upon the bloody field with his own command? There were piles, masses, or mulitudes d dead and wounded on the left which he took to belong to ponvenerns and des penvernens commands and believing that shoemannias whole division had als wa annihilated advised Shoomannia to refrain from regking anotger attack with silient furt her directions as to the situation from ohn Manley, as it hi been discovered that the christian army were note at all Angelinians as Mind supposed but Abyssinkilians. General Leining guster on the side of be glandelinians had been killed, and a great portion of his command king been under a murderous fire also had been thrown into confusion, bir dead and wounded strewning the fields and plains in a perfect sea of allen the canister and shalls having worked terrible havec among the housands of wounded killing many hundreds nows. General Kennith Kasseys an minboing five hundred thousand men had been despersed with the loss of II,305 and there was no questioning about that while ponevernens division

Amonias large columns being I, 17I,000 strong was now thrown into action ifter another hull for an hour and again the horrible struggle was resumed ab merciloss fury. Gannonias forces advanced in many columns under a alling scathing fire of great intensity extending along a line of christians muty miles, and Major general vallace divisions simultaneously advanced ill such admirable precision that the Abynsinkilians were not aware of their approach, but they did not fall back, though they had the impression at the newcomers were merely reinforcements brought up to the support of First Cannonia, and now the clash that followed made a roar of firing at sounded like the world coming to an ensemd, and fourteen commanding Firmls fell mangled and bleeding on the side of the enemy, their names theing depected. General Jacksonias divisions came up at this critical bent, brig-general whilliam Hubg and Hubbard follwed, and the clande blue met a fire that withored their main line terribly. General mannia indeed saw that here was to be the main issue of the struggle, and liset it he ordered every available man up from his right. So pressing would the emergincy that he barely loft 442,500 men on the right with which of the control of the

Here then ever. Cannon had gained with transdous loss a 1 position even which that from which the glandelinians under Kennith Kassey had been driven hours before. Shoemannias men having suffered frightfully from the hot likell along the christian linehad nevertheless rade a transdous onslaught have many whole and reinforcing divisions, and plack Brooks long before this like he got wounded having lost one hundred thousand out of his one hundred

and fifty thousand in killed and wounded and prisoners and being without ammunition and without support had been withdrawn from the assault. Accountants attacked in turn by the Abysoinkilians was sorely pressed by Cannon and pubbard. The whole left wingo of the enemy was on the point of giving way but the strong reinforcements brought up by general Loonia Heldonia micknell from his right only restored the balance; but gave the Glandolindans a slight preponderance. All lesses detucted sheemannia had on his best three hundred thousand men while Gannon and Hubbard who now ecomanded Kennith Casets and Eusters divisions had only 2,200,000.0MLY. Strengthened by Bicknoll, Calmannia Shoeman da now tried to advance with irrestible force and more awful fury on gannon and nubbard, while picknell flung some of his forces on the christian reary The combined attack made with the most destructive seemed more than cannon could a ndure but during bloody fighting the Abyssinkilians prevaled and suffering fright ful losses Shosmannias men were forced from the long strip of woods through which his columns had swept upon the christian line, was also driven across the open field and was driven back for fully a mile and a quarter, untill mest of his men ralkied behind their own works, and here they reformed and poured in a fire so hot that thepr persuers were a moved down by the thousand but their advance was not checked. On they came. General gubbard had

been twice wounded and had been borne from the field. At another point the enemy for a time pushed vigorously upon Gannons digisions, but he could not be forced, the Abyssinkilians putting the whole alandelinian assaulting army out of commission, and driving the survivors back, into and out of the name Run section that formed a natural rifle pit. Here there ensued the flercost struggle on the whole scene. It was fought whooly of ,u musketry, at artillery ad machine guns and with hand grammdes, and both i sides suffered dreadful loss. Cannon himself was disabled from a fall off hi! horse which was shot in fourty places at once, and his division after an hours terrific fighting being exhausted of its ammunition had to be withdrawn, and its place was taken by general Randalls brigades . These brigades moved on to the front, and one to the rear as steadily as if on drilp drill. Many desperate attempts were made by the three hundred thousand glandelinians to disledge r randall from the position((Why not try to doslodge God from heaven) but all were fruitless and resulted in the most sanguinary slaughter. Our Overnowered by numbers the clandelinian columns were driven back completely their lines fairly torn in pieces, and Shormannia, had to give in, the fighting again hulling for an hour. General Adela-De-Larbe had once more tried with the fury of desperation to dislodge general pivia pivisions lines and again was driven back clear to his position his troops leaving many thousands of dead and wounded and dying as they retreated. While Adelo-Do-Garbe was making this assault the Glandolinians in command of their main batteries which all this time had been inactive seeing how the struggle was turning out had opened fire with eight hundred cannon, and during Adels-De-garbes onslaught there was an uninteruppted cannonade from II, 200 cannon, the energ using all their available pieces that they could bring to bear upon the christians. Hardly before in Calverinia had such an artillery duel baen witnessed, but the fire of the christian batteries told fearfully upon the clandelinian batter ics. Many of their cannon were disabled but there were officers to take their places. The infantry also suffered terribly for the shells have ked their lines like fire does in a forest during a general o conflargration. At length the christian comanders ordered the artillery fire to be kind of slackened gradually in order to see what the clandolinians were going to do. And also to make sure that there would be a sufficient supply of amunition to meet the attack of which the cannonade was but the prelude. Jumping to the conclusion that the Angelinian batteries were silenced, and the infantry and other divisions of the christian army thrown into disorder, manley slackened his fire, and at the same time shoemannia and Adele-De-Garve and Adele-De Garke two hours after the cannonading had reached its worse, and when it slackened, began to advance I,500,000 of their men, and these began to move forward in splindid array. Major general Cantennias strong divisions of T ony Bons corps and infantry formed the right of the main attacking columns of Zimmermannians. General Shomannia led the left. As this great column of men pressed on all the Angelinian batteries opened upon it simultaneously ploughing great and frightful gaps in its lines, which filled imediately. At first this advancing force-headed for the left of the Abyse inkilian right who whose where general joseph Germania was posted with three other generals Hennie Johnst on, Fartling, and Ca, Calonis. These christian divisions had been at rengthened by general malter Jennings bridg brigades and numbered 6,678,999, man to that of what the enemy were throwing forward and were arrang arranged in lines five deep and well protected by entrenchments of rail fences and stone walls made of rocks.

The clandelinian columns galled by artillery in front and obliquely ha batteries on Erminies Hills, pressed on though their lines were being ilrady badly torn, and their men disclved in scores of ranks at every in. Cannons infantry withhold its fire untill the enomy was within three builted yards of the christian line and then poured in a tremendous vollo rolley of musketry ten miles long. General Break-in-the-necks brigades of I50 150,000 mon was the first to meet this sheet of flame and it melted away lie a snowbank. Five minutes afterwards its remnants was streaming back is wild disorder leaving thousands upon thousands of dead and wounded and risoners there being 170,000 others coming forward only to be wrecked als o ibre was 70,000 down. at left Adele-pe-Garbo's divisions to face the deadly christian fire which mred like thr the reu return of hell upon earth from the frightful din of amon and musketry. The sight was appalling. The first enset of els-Do-Garbos Glandolinians was so determined that they broke through the ristian line with merciless fury, and charged among the batteries, and a ires hand to hand struggle took place. The officers of each side fought stol to pist ol, and the men with clubbee muskets and bayonet s. Brig-genera degeneral Germaine Gibbons was at struck down while urging his men to and firm against Break-in-the-heads forces. Coneral John gibbons had sent young captian to general Buntes o with the tidings that he had been acked in force. As the captian was returning from the mission he met meral Alexander constant ines brigades and dragoons falling back. With dwaiting to find Gibbons who had indeed been carried wounded from the fall, the captian rode to the left and ordered the whole division to the rigi int to meet the advancing enemy. At that oritical moment the virtual mand rans exercised by the young officer. All that mortal men could do shold the position was done by those alandelinian troops in the few brief exites that followed the instant when the battleflags way waved over the ris. Of Shoomnnias seventeen commanders in chief of the assaulting dums Carnette Brooks lay dead, preak-in-the-hond severely wounded within e christian lines and two other generals glair and normed normand were tion off the field to die. Of the seventeen generals most who fell and toe mames were withheld only three were left unharmed. But all the efforts the glandelinians were fruitless. They were checked in front by bold and merained charges, and a murderous fire of cannon and musketry, which was pured into their very faces, and seeing that there was nothing for them to seave retreat or to throw themselins on the ground with hands uplift ed as ims of surrender t they did so. As the few shatt ered remarts of Mile-De-Garbes carmand were flying wildly from the fate which had over him so many of their brave commades they were pelited mercilessy by the wistian art illery, and by Abyes inkilian batteries, and sometimes by Bir own which were fired upon them by mistake . For the Slandelinian dillery men seeing the situation, now reopened fire from all their batteries traing with fire. Another part of Adele-De-garbes column which had not strecoiled had formed into solid masses, and forme moved forward as if Frenew the assault, but it was was checked by a hot artillery fire and did n wiget within musket shot range of the christian line. General _ivisions troops had struck the first blow and to them it was allotted to strike the ist. They followed the retreating Glandelinians and cut off many hundreds witcok them prisoners. General came had held a part of shoomannias risions in check, and also by general glaiders cavarly upon his rear and Mariel Harous on his flank. The cavarly made a sharp attack on shoomannia ther Adelo-Do-Garbow divisions had rotired, which had much to do with the fortunes of the day, although it resulted in heavy losses for the Mainkilian troops. General Elon Barneys brigades had in the face of wderous fire scattered a part of Shosmannias army, and charged up to muzzles of a glandolimian bat tery, but had been repulsed with the loss its commander who was killed. After the decisive repulse of the great Azislinian assault and the failure of Adele-De-Carbo to renew it, The was still four hours of daylight remaining. Though checked shoemannia Mnot and would not be driven back. Militing this general Bunte rode to the left of his line and ordered general Gillar and Observat ing to advance his corps to points already weakened while he sent general Calmann Grawford and Benginnin We with a few divisions into a long stretch of trees along the battered from ind of Divisions army, where they encountered Shoemannias foremost ripies, and at the appearance of overwhelming numbers ig it broke and fled hi in its flight ran over another brigade that had been coming on to likek another line of christian intrenchment.

TThis also took to flight without firing a shot and the whole two brigades fell back on Shoomannias columns leaving 20,200 prisoners, 2,000 dead, 5,000 wounded and a great quanty of arms which was captured by Crawfords division.

When Shoemanda saw the remaint of these two birgades rushing madly back from their unsuccessful assault, in fact they had failed to make any, he was enraged beyond all bounds, ad and ub upbraided the two leaders of the brigades esometi something fearful, charging them with treachery and commrdice. General Brendel had successfully repelled a furious assault of fifty th ousand clandelinians. The onslaught had been well directed and was most determined but failed to break the christian line at this point also and ude under a very harricane of bulleye, canister and shells which moved them down down in mulitudes the Glandelinians sullenly gave way having lost suffered the loss of seven thousand four hundred and fifty thres in a quarter of an hour. General Bendernine also had his ah hands full. Reinforced by 160,000 diamelinians general Bicknell had formely assul ass aucted him agmin pressing forward in heavy masses, sweeping up to the very musals of the christian guns under Brendel only to be moved down like grass. Their ranks fairly disolved away by many scores, and the survivors were demorlized a stampede at once ensueing. Thousands were moved down by to the christian batteries under Brendel as they fled. In this repulse the glandelinians left monsterous windrows of dead and wounded in the field. In the meantime Shoomannia not wishing to be outwitted by hi his foe had cleared his rear and flank of their assailants by the means of one hundred gathling guns, which had poured a storm of red hot canister upon them moving them down in such frightful numbers that they had been compelled to break their lines and flee. Shoemannia had left now only 350,000 men and now these slowly advanced in splinded style but the christian batteries of I,784 cannon were massed upon the glandelinians, st orming their advancing columns with a perfect drum-drum fire desciminating their very divisions. The thunder of so many cannon seemed to seeplit the earth and the very heavens and so shook the city of worms to the very foundation . Yet on came the gurviving assailants with tremendous fury their masses disclving fast . The lande linians seemed to be advancing with irrestible force, and seemed unchacked in spite of their dreadful losses and though their main front line consist ing of one hundred thousand non were fairly torn to pieces and terribly thinned by the tre tremendous fire along the christian line, the clands linians swept on up the slight rise of ground and tward the strong posit ion of the christians.

All the gathling guns that could be brought to bear were now opened upon the assailants in addittion with all their fury, but though many m re of their columns and even whole brighdes were torn to fragments untill the first line again had almost melted away, the last two lines came on against kindernine Baggot, and Maurice Stantley, carrying these position positions, and reaching the first position of the christians held by those under polerine Mc-uollester himself.

Suddenly there was a blinding storm of musketry fire extending for many miles almost simultaneously, followed by an earsplitting roar that fairly shook the ground, hard enough to split the branches of the trees, and cause the rocks and loose earth to slide down the steep rise of ground in a perfect avalanch, and nearly the whole of the second line was torn to fragments with the less of 70,000, t he clandelinians having been shot down by the thousand all along tye the line. Yet however polorine Mc-Hollester had fallen wounded, and his line being overwhelmed by the survivors had fallen back aft or they delivered this simultaneous withering fire, and seven batteries of cannon, there being twenty guns in eah each were captured by the clandelinians who swung the guns around with the intention of opening a galling fire, upon the retiring christians, but the guns had been spiked before the Abyssinkilians abandomed them, and their own slowly receding fire moved big gaps in the enemys gray line. The main division of shosmannins amy continued to press on elsewhere but had not as yet reached the christian works along their own front. General prookton Brooktown in camend of the right wing of the christin line saw the forces along his own front giving way in the face of the murderous Abyssinkilian fire, and all the mearest batteries which had opened a very perfect tempest of shells and eanister ploughing the clandelinian columns again to mangled fragments, but he did not have the prudence of following the repulse of for by making a counter charge. The clandelinian dead and wounded lay in hears over the long line of charge. General Nesbitts Abyssinkilians after also delivering a simultaneous, discharge of musketry had been compelled to a abandon their own line of works, but prooktown held firmly to the last crushing his assaicants with his I,200,000 men there being a blinding flash of camnon and musketry al all alog along his line, mingled with the earsplitt

iar heard at the other point, and nearly the whole line of his assailants his went to pieces, and their dead and wounded covered the ground for miles miles monsterous meases of hay. The survivors had been appalled at this miles out slaughter and had retreated in the utmost confusion. Slowly but it remainder of the assailting glandelinian divisions were compelled to retreat, as the christian cames moved their ranks down by the hundred hundred. Only no section of the glandelinian forces still assaulted.

The christian lines here waited behind their

tronches and supported by by nine betteries we ited for these clandelinian divisions to come within range. Then the fire the christians poured upon them he first two lines withered before these destructive volleys, but the arrivors halted for a moment, and returned a series upon series of deafening collegs. Seeing all the havoc all their own fire caused the claudelinians and on again with resoudl redoubled violence, and though they were moved om in hundreds of ranks, they exept in against the overwhelming numbers sposed to them, and for a time thewhole of this portion of the christian line as bent backwards, and part of it was crushed. A terrible hand to hand ight raged for fully fifteen mimites along the whole line, but finally as is christians were almost giving way, heavy reinforcements were thrown upon a assailants, but though they succeeded in driving them back general Brobtown who brought up the reinforcements with Brendel was severaly monded, and so was the latter with another called gratten. In this terrible engement the christians had lost only about nine hundred and sixty thousand m killed and wounded alone. The glandelinians under icknell had lost about 1,000,000, the entire total loss of the glandelinians being I,587,957.

During the night Shoomannia constrat constrated his left from the right, and the left tward the center, expecting to be attacked within left hours but no attack came, Bunte having been satisfied that he won far and he did not wish to continue sarrage further in the darkness. Though the continue carries in the battle he had not as yet had the chance to make the advance to the continue catherine. So he was repulsed in his intetnio intentions though a won the actual fighting itself.....

igneral days after he heard had heard a about the battle of worms's nun, igneral seigmery had crossed the river, and found a wast crowd gathered if front of the conva convent. The news of the wholesale arrest arrests which is deen made, had filled the Zimmermannians, and marians with joy, and is air was full of shouts;

Town with the Angelinian christian dogs, and to hell with their children it all they love....

beers were selling in the crosss newspapers, and broadsheets, filled with a foulest attacks couched in the most horrible language upon the christians. At various points a thousand glandelinfans mounted on many stairways the con convent, or the pedestles or statues, harangued the wicked Amelinian mobs below, while from time to time the crowds of wicked and Exclent Glandelinians made way for members of their assumblies, who were dered or heoted according to their sentiments, for or against in the cause and for the glandelinians. After remaining there for some time general Migmery made his way to the entrance to one of the assembly buildings . bods of Zimmermannians and Courians were gathered together, and a tremenious mh was made when the doors were opened. Comeral seigneery managed to force he way in, and sat for some hours listening to the debate, which was confieldy interrupted by the Omarians in the galleries, the applied with the But soute frommy the speeches of their favorite orators, the deputies of Midelinia, and horied and yelled when the glands, i glandelinians ventured agreente moderation of concilation. It was late in the night when the Whing was over, and Siegmery being unable to leave the place earlier fell alley edespite the novilty of his situation. It was broad daylight when he ms, and an hour later he again recross ed the river, and made his way to convent, though at times he was almost alarmed by the shaking of is, and the continual of breaking of glass in the windows not knowing tat caused it, having forgotten that the seige n and cannomading was going tet Julo Callio, and that Bunte and Shoemannia had been in action also tor twenty miles away. In a light was to be seen in the convent windows, and all was still and

The great doors stood open, and the dead still lay where they had still it seeming evident as if the glandelinians were going to allow them to there without any intentions of removing them.

The work of destruction was complete; the convent having been stripped of everything that could be carried away. Siegmery made his way up to the bedrooms of the convent. The massive bedsteads still stood in their places, having defied the efforts of destruction, which had proved successful with the cabinets, and all the other furniture . His Angelinian language wascgood enough, but his ignorance of the omarian language would have rendered it difficult to for him to keep up his assumed character among them and would have needed the fabrication of all sorts of stories as to his birthplace and past history. Although his position in which he was placed, giogmery felt that it would be impossible always to adhere to the truth, he shrank away from any falsohoods that could possibly be avoided. His first duty o in order to carry out the task he had undertaken was to keep up his disguise and this must be done, even at the cost of telling lime as to his anteacdents, but he was whooly determined that he would avoid this unpleasant necess ity as for as lay in his power. Not ,long after when the ground shook so hard as to threaten to throw down the conve nt , he left, and made his way to the apartments where he I had left violet and her sisters. His entry was received with a cry of satisfaction from the little girls.

'What is the news general?' Exclaimed Jennie. 'We expected you here yesterday evening, and set up untill twelve colock at night.'

"I was over on the other side of the river discharging a mission and did not get back untill this morning. 'Answered the general.

"I knew general Siegmuery was prevented by something. "Jennie said triumphantly." I told you so violet, did I not!"

"Ten dear I was wrong to be impatient but you will forgive me genera! You can guinguous how I suffered yesterday!!"

"It was natural that you should expect me Violet. I was sorry aft erwards that I did not tell you little girls when I left you that I should not be able to come back in the night, but indeed I did not think of it at the same vtime."

'Andnow for your news!' 'Said Jermio impatiently.' 'Have you learned any-thing about our mother and aunt!'

"I'm sorry to say I have not, except that with many others they were taken to St Joseph's prison. But I have h good news for you litt le girls. After going to the convent and finding it in possession of a hedious mob of Glandelinians who were plunfering and drinking, I went to see what had taken place at the mansion where Gertrude Angeline had her he headquarters. I found that her best friends had been killed in cold blood. I also Learned that her other friends and some of her relations were arrested, and also that she was abcent and that a party of glandolinians were inside in red readiness to arrest her on hervroturn. Thinking it probable that she might have gone to soms of her duties in the neighborhood of Horma, I went out beyond the gate on that read and waited for her. I had the f good fortune to meet her, to warn her of her danger of proceeding, and to prevent her from returning to the city. She rode away tward the christian lines threatening to arouse the Angelinians to the highest pitch, o bring general Hanson to the add of Bon Bunte who has been heavily assaulted by Shoomannia along the worms Run, and whom he severely repulsed.

Violet burst into tears of happiness at hearing that Gertrude had escaped from the danger which threatened. Worn out by fatigue and anxiet y or the of the previous nights the litt le girls again slept for several hours after reaching the shelter of this old house, for she and her sisters had lain and awake those three night a thinking of the danger of those dear to her. She and her sisters were now completely overcome with the revulsion of fl feeling.

"You are a dear general "Jonnie said with indescriable admiration, while her sisters sobbed that their exclamantion of gratitude." You seem to think about everything, and now we know that Gertrude Angeline is safe, and I do hope joice is going to be more like herself. As I tell her they cannot hur hurt mane or aunty without bringing upon t upon themselves terrible vengeance from fathers, unclas, or any of the other christian armies. Aunty and mane have done no wrong and they must let them out of prison after a time. Papa said we were to be brave, and at any rate I try to be and so does my sisters, though Hett is criss sensitives, and now I hope Joice will be cheerful too, and not going about the rooms looking so downess downess and wretched...."

"I shall be better now violet. "Said Joice smiling as she wiped away her tears." But I fear that if the range against the christians increases there is going to be a reign of terror all through the war. "She was right. Mondoubt many had escaped are arrest, and they feared that there would be a sharplook out for all christians in disguises, as they would be able to recognize their walk or air, and call them suspicious.

if they thought that the place where they were stai staying would be the only ale reg refuge untill the christian armics came to the rescue of Morma and if they had left Norma right away instead of staying they would not has gone through the experience they were to go through, for there was no diristian no master who she oe he be who could escape the willy clutches of the flever brained glandelinians, they of course not haveing the real brains of a fish, but being so clever in their heads as to read the best disguises. Int afternoon nows came of the escape of suspected christians in disguise, ed of the emigration of other christians to join or seek refuge in the iscelinian arcsies. Orders had been sent that the stricest scrunty was to Wexe exercised on all roads leading tward the christian armics over all strangers who may pass through. All who cannot give a satisfactory mount of themselves and produce their papers showing they are not alvorintans or Angelinians, and other christians, were to be arrested and ent to Norma. Every day the excitement in Norma increased, every day there are fresh arrests, untill every prison became crowded to overflowing. It was ate in Julo Jy July, the Angelinians under gunte and Hanson were still meentrating along the normal nun, and now terror was added to the emotionx bith excited to madness the glandelinian forces concentrating at worms ha. In the city iteelf black flags were hung in the steeples and Shoemannia ad his staff sku skillfully used the fear inspired by the christian advance add to the general hatred of the Calverinians and Angelinians. We Clardolinians. "He said" in the rostrum of the assembly 'Are exposed two hostile parties, that-of the Angelinian and Abyssinkilian emeny with at, and the Calverinian and Angelinian enemy within. There is a full dristian directory which sits secretly at Norma, and corresponds with the my of Angelinia and Abyssinkile. The wear hoods during their sermonies, tich makes us fear to molest them because of their power to frustrate it nd they are called the "'Dreaded Gemini" To try and frustrate them we must wrifying all the Angelinians within by a kind and full delivery of ereneals.

he claudelinian assembilies understood his meaning, and degreed death winst all no matter what the hooded christians would think or do, and all others or directly or indirectly refused to execute, or hindered the mers given by the executive powers. Every rumer of conspiracy agitated be claudelinians, and struck alarm into the childrens minds, while these is had friends within the prisons walls, because more alarmed for their alty. On the fourteenth of July orders were issued that all the inhibatants had a start in their houses, in order that a visit might be made by the delegates of the claudelinian commune to search for firearms, which is to search for suspected persons.

General Sisgmiory and violet and her sisters papassed most of their the discussing projects for embling their mother and aunt to escape from is stringency of the steps taken, and the violence of the comme they could u longer indulge in the hopes that in a short time the prisoners against ton no serious charge could be brought would be released. At the same time by could hardly persaude themselves that even such men as those who now ald the supreme power in their hands could intend to take extreme measures, mainst so wast a number of prisoners as were now in contudy. Violet and er sisters know that their mother and aunt had at first been taken to gt mephs prison, but whother they were still confined there, they were of Parse ignorant. Still there was no reason to suppose that they had been tarsfered to any other of the jails. St josephs prison as sisgmery had dis-Mored was so strongly guarded that neither force of or stratagin seemed milable. Seigmery truthfull declared that a much much case band of well tad soldiers would be required to capture the place for the jailers were twings of Calmannia Shoemannia, and some were of Hanley and an attempt While bribe them would be extremely dangerous, and more like running into is furnace itself. Violet and her sisters proposed that as well as Seigmery We well provided with funds they shl he should recruit a band of Albertnians in the city of Norma and make a sudden attack upon the prison at it could not be done as the prison was heavily armed with artillay

The ready to run all risks violet but I see no chance of success in it.

The very first Glandelinian we spoke to might denounce us, and if we were seiz

The little girls were in a state of terrible anxiety as to their parent and

Thition and of their danger.

"It is terrible :: "Joice said. 'And I think night and day of outour where and aunt. Can nothing be done. Could we not bribe the wretches!"

"The Tas the answer."

"Could you gatwhold of eme of these clendelinian generals and force him to sign an order, for their release? Gennie suggested. "The What? "Exclaimed Siegnaury in surprise. "Jonnie you have the best head of us al all-That Mea never occured to me Yes that might be possible of stupid of me not to 'bo not run into an americany danger, his mucry. 'gaid joice' uch a scens to soluc Argortant glandolluian generals is the most dangerous of all, and could hardly succeeds. "I den't bare, soissof think it mighter will think it everelf curse there are difficulties, but I do not see thy it should not succede. "dertainly it will succeed if siegmary undertakes ite" comie said with great trusts in his powerse giagmary laughed, and even Jeice anxious as she was could not help from smiling, and she almost laughed also. ** Twomder it never occured to either of uses: Here us girls have been planning in vain for the last fourth night to hit upon some sceme for getting mama, and sunty out of prison, and dennie has pointed out a way which you and a havernayorthoughtout at seems the simplest thing in the word to saize one of the generals of these rastally armies, and compell him to sign an order for their releases but how it is it to be done gue muary ? "Ah that is for us to think out esamie has given us the idea, and we would be stup! if we cannot invent the detailself the first place we have got to sattle of which of them it had better be, and the next how it is to be managedest must be sensone whose signature signature the glandelinians at the prison would be sure to obeyout wien tiolet said; * Bt must be either goccuntants, mismell or Bicommisses the other generals, and yet he is the most hardest to seize, and then would volla te no christians under any conditionsel think after all it had better be Choonamias . "Bheorennia must be the worse of them environs angular sails "To dbout the is embitious, indescriably bold, and rockless, and a think this hetred of all thristians is at white heat now its is also a terrible enemy and will stick at nothing, and he is ruthless, and pitlions, and ferocicus as a hundred million demons in ensence countants is ambitious too, as I have beard, but I think he is really acting accordingly to his principals as his friends, icknell and other officersome is pitiless too, but he would murder on principaled would sign unseved, for a thousand children to have these bodies opered up if he thought this opening up, necessary, or even useful for the gaing and the cause of the country, but I do not think he would ethink of shedding a s drop of blood to satisfy private emmittees is more dangerous t than Purgatorian, for Purgatorian has no vices we lives supply, and they say he is fond of birds and pres-I do not think we should sake much of oith or procuntants of Shoomannia, globrell or Furnitures if to ever get them in pour poverelichmell would be like a wild besit in a marked would rage with utmost fury, but I do not think he would be intividated into sin signing what so require, nor do I think, would shows and or Healey bittors John Banley though extranely hunderm is a regular sunked to chaply vensuouse So hater the christian world and would absolutely rejelce in slong hier, no matter how herrible and bloody it inche loutheam in appearance is he, that ever his whire officers shrink from his day on 11 his the corruptible down in human formille is like a venducus repl reptile, whose it wouldbe a pleasure to slay as it would be to put com ones heel on the hoad of a rate lo-s make the then he is a corvard or not. I do not know, but from what I have heard, I believe he is the boldest of all the rotal penerul generals, and he may really be a dangerous man to kidnap, or just like trying to lay your bare hands on a madiened rouring lionalism of his typo are selden desiles and are generally ulsaye recklessed think if we had him in our hands, we would be in the same fix as if we were holding a blest furness on our because or had jumped into a crucible of malten drama would probably be best to seles chosumming "All right then . Angeline, just as you says non shoomannia it will be and as sees an possible blogmery saids what much is estileder norrer to will find out some thing of his habitaeffill so know all about that we cannot have any plans shatevered do that we will have to enter the city, which as one could may fust as dangerous as entering inll, and is just now as deposed to got out or be rescued framella when we reach his handquarters, we will wait for him to come outogertunately you little girls know him by sighted will sure to be surround surrounded by a pertiam of his body guest on his way to the head of the tribunalsestem there we can trace his to his tentale doubt any ensecuted tell i us, where he stays but it would be expectingly dangerous to ask any one hat november we find that out we can decided upon our most stopenion we get him and the algoriture, we will have seen time in gotting the prisonerselfor know the women are separated from the man, relation from rolation, obliges from their perents, and each are placed alone in different

But the plan was not destined to be carrie carried outell was the next morning and car here, and hereines, seen became sensible, that sensiting unusual was in the aire separating they joined the groups of claudelinians at the lanes, and tried to learn what was going on but none seemed to know for or resineall sorts of rumers were,

ford had been passed that the glandelinian executioneers were to be in readiness that evening from john Manley who had dropped hints that a b, blow
sas to be struck at the christians. Everywhere there was a surpressed exciten
switement among the Gladelinians a and an air of gloom and of terror among
the prisoners. After some time siegmery and violet and her sisters came
together again, and compared their obd observations. Neither had learned
anything definite, but all were sure that scmething was about to happen or
to take place.

rade. 'Siegunerybsaid.'There are still hundreds of thousands-of prisoners', men women and children who withstand the violence of these glandelinians. It may be that a blow is to be struck against them. I'm terribly uneasy. I am bound to try to rescue your mother and cant some way. I have thought ever the bribing of the wretches. But you see it would be necessary to get several men to work tegether. One man might perhaps bribe the man who has charge of the cell, but there would be the other warders, and the guard at the gate, and the guards are change changed e every half hour. I don't see how that possibly could be done.'

'Would it be of any use do you think if I and my sisters were to go to talkannia Shoemannia or Manley, and plead with them for their lives! We would do that willingly, if you think there would be the slightest chance of success.'

for a moment the christian general looked at them with asti sustanishesnt.

"That i a foolish question indeed." He said with a scowl. 'Indeed it would be like little lambs going to plead with a wolf. You little girls would only attract attention to the m. '

"Surely we might device some means for their escape. 'Said pennis.
"I can think of ni nothing.'The christian general said. 'The prison is ten throng to be taken without a considerableforce, and it would be impossible to get that together. If general punts could now! advance something could be imposs."

is however our friends were saved the trouble they contemplated, for they immed from the conversation of two glandelinian office officers who cheered plantly as he came marching tward the captured convent, what they is anted to knowknow.

"John Manley is the man for us. "One of them said."He has the christians. He would bathe in their blood. His cry is always blood. Micrary for general tohn Manley."

"I detect that there is a plot to kill him, and these acursed christians wold slay him if they had the chance, but he is always a escented back by thousands of soldiers, and wee to any enemy who deres to lay a hand on the."

sigmery and violet and her sisters in their perfect disguises waited untill also john Manley had reached the convent. His essent or bodyguard armed to the teeth, and having long bayonets and pikes, halted as he and ganley mached the door, and scores went with them, untill fa in the day soldiers are and went, the large army having partly surrounded the con convent, and prepared for any event.

"It is not such an easy affair without a noiseless and powerd powderless or mackeless gun! Violet said as they moved away.

"but it must be done somehow. 'Said jennie.' Every day matters grow have threatening, and those glandelinians have not been brought to the tent for nothing, and I fear that something is up. The worse of it is, where such a short time to act. John Manley, or manlet does not seem to be ten alone, from early morning untill late at night. '''

The o suppose we did got the order or release from him at night, we could be present it untill morning, and before we could present it some one that awake and discover him or manley fastened up, and take the news to prison before we could take them out. 'Said Evangeline.

"les that is vory serious. 'Seigmory agreed. ''I alra already began to .

supir Violet. 'I'm already full of despair.''

hirs untill Jennis gave us the idea. There must be some way out of it, if we said only hit upon it. Perhaps by to morrow morning an idea will occur to the street of us."

the there is another thing to be thought of. 'Said Hottie.' We must prote disguises for them. And it would be os no use at all getting them out that we can conceal them after they are free. The last orders are so strict that the punishment of any one give giving shelter to enemies of clandelinal that people who even let rooms for single persons, or coulpes then housekeeping, will be suspicious. The only plan will be to get them will of the city, and back to the christian army at once on foot for in

every town and villiage in the region of worms there is the strictest lookout kept for suspected persons. Still that must be risked; there is no other way."

"I hab have hit upon an idea general. "Said Hett ie. "You see general John Maniey often going goes out in the morning alone. He is so well known and he is so well regarded by a/ all the clandelinians, that he has no fear of any assault b being made upon him during the day. My plan is that wes should follow him instead of Shoemannia untill he gets into some lonesome place with fow glandelinians about. Then you could rush upon him, seize him, draw a pistol to shoot shouting;

"Die villian." We should be a few pases behind and one of us should run up and strike the gun out of the hands of his assailant, managing at the same time to tumble over john Ma Manley and fall with him to the ground. That would give his assailant time to bolt. **

"It would be a frightful and dangerous risk, Hettle frightful. "Baid _isgmey

"No I think it could be managed easily enough "Said Joice." The of course general Manley would be very grateful to you Hettie and you could get him to sign their rela release. If that failed I have come to the conclusion that the best plan would be to seize him, place a pistol to his hear, and to threaten to kill him insta t instantly if he did not accompany us. We could thrust a ball of rags into his mouth so that he could not call out, even if he had the courage to do so, which I fear he would have even if he was assured that even if he made the slightest sound we would kill him. Then we could make him si sign the order, and leave him fastened up in a dark place, for if he was released by any of us or any one discovering his plight there would be a line and cry after his captors. **

*The best plan would be to put a knife into his heart at once the minus minute you have got the order signed. 'Said Siegmery saba savagely. 'Toshoud "I should have none more hesitation in killing him, than stamping on a snake itself.''

**No the man is a monster but we cannot ca kill him in cold blood. * Said Joice. Besides we should do more harm than good for our cause, for the Glandelinians would consider he had died a martyre to his championship, of their rights and would be more furious than ever against the christ lans! * But his account of what he had gone through whill have just the same effect also sisguneury and scare him stiff. 'Said violet.' I should think it probable he would keep the story to himself. What has happened once may ha p happen again, and besides signing the release of two encaies of landelinia in order to save his life would tell heavily against him if the report ever reached the glandelinian King salled Procile. No I think he wi will keep silence. After we have got them safe away we can ret urn, and so far loo sen his bonds that he would after a time be able to free h himself. Five minutes start would be all that we'd want."

"But then it would be folly. 'Said' giegmery. 'He may be so courageous that nothing would turn his purposs....

This time during their conversation they had made their way down to the eity being too auxious to remin quiet. They could learn nothing from the clandolinians however which were as before assembled before the convent. There was a general impression that something was acu about to happen. But no one could, or would give any reason for their belief. All day they wardered about restless, and anxious. They boldly fought their way into the galleries of the associations, when the doors opened, but for a time nothing to took place. The assemblies in which the moderates had still a powerful powerful voice had protested against the assumption of surthority, the council council of the new commune sitting in the convent. But this assembly lacked firm! firmness, the new commune had every day gained its power, and already new warrents of arrests were prepared against all the christians. To restless to remain in the assembly Siegmery, and wielet and her sisters again took their steps to the convent. Just as they arived there seven thousand priests, two thousand nuns, and six thousand children with them besides old men and women were brought out from a prison near by, by a party of wicked Glandelinians who shouted;

"To the St john Joseph's prison."

These ruffians pushed the prisoners into railway coaches standing in the street car s tracks which were to be pulled by auto tracks, shouting: "Tou will not arise at the prison. The Omarias are waiting to tear you to pieces. 11

Signuary and violet and her sisters looked on in sullen apathy, while the Clandelinians yelled like demons. "

fou see them. "The Glandelinians. in charge of the prisoners shouted." There by are. You are about to march to worms, and we may as well butcher these missts, muns, old useless women men and children. ** fill the crowds of glandelinians did not move though they continued to yell. to great wass of Glandelinians wished to have a share in this great bloody

led but general john Manley had not given them any orders to do so, and these are the works of a few h hundred score of most violent clandelinians, back M by the refuse of the mass. A few shouts here and there were raised of; "nown with the christ ians" but more of the Glandelinians joined in the thatts of ;

bom with the other Commune. They are viole violating unleys commands, and ire refusing to allow us to do the work right. They ought to be punished. ** Siegmery would have pressed forward to attack the executioneers, ha

ed not violet held his arm exclaiming in his ear with a repreachiful look; 'Restrain yourselv yourself general. Think of the lives that depend upon ars. The clandelinian mobs will not follow you, and only hold from the maghter because they recloved no order to kill the prisoners. You can do othing yourself. Come let's get away from the crowds of soldiers as they may stedt t detect us, as they can easily read through disguises, and only do of recognize us now, because in the excitement they do not pay any attention to us. Cone. ' '

is saying she dragged Seifmuery away. It was well that they could not see hi what was taking place in the coaches, or Seigmerys fury would have wen ungovernable for several of the ruffians had drawn their sabres, and

are backing furiously at their prisoners.

"We will follow them 'violet said when she and the general and m sisters had mad their way out of the raving crowds. But you must remember digmery that come what may you must keep cool. You would only throw your His agency usolessly, and place us in great danger, and so for our sakes you but keep calm as you are supposed to be our guardian. Your life belongs to y, and you have no right to throw it away. We are ready to follow them, but will not do so unt unless you are firmly resolved to restrain your Helings what ever may happen. You can do no possible good, and will only hyolve yourselve into our own destruction. "

''You may trust me. 'General Siegmory said.''I will be calm for pur sakes as you are right. But how can one look on and seeme seem men witing others to committ massacre. What is going to take place? We must

holst and her sisters had their doubts on their friends self power of emircl, but they were very anxious to see what was taking place, and by joined the throng of hedicus clandelinians that followed the coaches. but they were now in the rear and could see nothing that was taking place before them. When the long line of carragai carriages reached I Joseph's prison, the prisoners alighted. Hundrreds of the prisoners wre at once out down by the a enraged glandelinians who yelled like flends, the rest fled into the hall where one of the committee were sitgi stricting. It's members however did nothing to protest them, and lookeed lwhod on while all wore messacred unresistingly. Then after fifteen unites the claricalinians came out brandishing their bloody weapons, and

The good work has begun.Down with the priests, muns and children. Down

with the enemies of - clandelinia,''

he higher class of clardelinians assembled at the Whitneys convent and ther places had not followed the procession to St toseph's prison. They led been struck with envy and fury at the words and actions of the exe mioneers, and felt that this was the beginning and fullfillment of the mers of the first few days, The murder of the first batch of prisoners w the signal for thousands of clandelinians of thought or feeling t[,] o law back from the war, and of officers to resign their commiss ion. Hundr Exireds of ernest clandelinian officers of all rank who had at first thight that this war commenced for the poss ession of the child slave laces, and who had gone heart and soul with the armies in the early part Whis great struggle, had long since shrank back, jealious and appalled wanse they had not recieved the order to join in at the new scenes of Whos tyrany tyranny which had sprung into existance, first at growley and Mule-Gren-mown, then at Pulleway, now at Julo Jullio Callio, and now at Man. Each act of usurpatio of power by the omarians had for a lieu aliencited a section. Hundreds of noble landelinian privates, and delergy, many of whom had at first gone heartly with the rearly armies walrunk back enraged, when they thought that becam because the hated Migion was memon menaced they were refused an undertaking of the Mosedings. This feeling of jeali jeale ously was inciting a rebellion ting some of Manleys best troops.

The officers such as Hennie z zimmeramnn and his staff were already to a man against the war though they have really caused it, and had fallen away and over their heads the papers of dismissal was already placed. The cruel war had no longer a friend in Glandelinia itself, save among the lowest and basect, and the most ignorant. And now by these massacres the kingdom of clandelinia was to stand before the eyes of that world-as a blood stained monster, and was an ensuy not of christians, or even god only but of humanity as well. Thus the crowd of glandelinians following the wicked executioneers was composed almost entirely of the soum of alandelinia, wretches who had only been at war with religion, who hated the christian children, hated the priests, nuns and other relgious persons, the Supreme head of the Cathooic Church, hated like demons men who had prospered so much in wickedness that they had become more like wild demons, than wild beasts who were that product of that even system of society which ought to have been overthrown. Thus there was no repitition before the St Johanna prison, of the cries of rage, and down with the executioneers which had been heard in front of the convent because the other glandelinians were filled with envy because they had not been allowed to share in the slaughter. The shouts of the executionsers were taken up and rechoed by the mobs of Glandelinians. Host savage ories, curses, blasphemies, and shouts for vengeance filled the air, all were armed to the teath, and knives and bludge ions, bayonets, rifles, sabres, and pikes were brandished or shaken. Blood had been tested, and all the savahe instincts were on fire.

'This is horrible Siegmory.''Violet exclaimed most appealingly. "I feel as if I was in a nightmare, not that an any nightmare can compare in terror than this. Look at those hedious faces of men debase by crime, sodden wi with drink; degraded below the level of brutes, exulting in the thought of b/ bloed/ lusing for marder, and to think these creatures are the masters of glandelinia. Great heavens what can come of it in the future.! What is going to take place now ?! ''Organized massacre I fear Violet. What seems incredible, impossible, is going to take place. There is to be a massacre of all the prisoners. They had by this time reached another convent, now converted into a prison. Here a large number-of priests, muns, and men women and children, had been collected. The glandelimian e xecutioneers entered, and the prisoners were called by mume to assemble in the yards. First the priests were all murdered, then they fell upon the others and hewed them down. The children were also among the slain, and the assi assasins did not desist untill the last prisoner had been hacked to pieces. Graves had already been dug in the fields, and carts and even coaches were waiting to convey the corpses there, showing how carefully the preparations for the massacre had been made. Then the Glandelinian executionsers returned to St Josephs prison, and with a crowe crowd of followers entered the great hall. Here the leader of the executioneers organized a sort of tribunal of men, taken at random from the crowd. The officers and christian soldiers who were with the priests , a special hatred to the glandelinian nobs were first brought out. They were spared the fares of a trial.....they were ordered to march out through the doors outside where the executioneers were awaiting them. Some hesitated to go cut and oried for mercy. A young officer with head erect, was the first to pass through the fatal doors. He fell in a moment pierced with pikes. The rest follows him and all save four who were by some caprice of the mob of Glandelinians spared, shared his fate. The yelling mob had crowded into the galleries, which surrounded the hall, and appleuded with deafening yells of the most feronious kind the murder of the soldiers. In the body of the hall a space was kept clear by the armed followers of the commune round the judges table, and the pathway to the door to the interior of the prison to that opening into the street. When the officer and soldiers had been massacred, the trial of the other prisoners commenced. One after another the prisoners were brought out, and one after another they were con ducted to the door, and there sinin. Two or three by the witnesses of their answers at the short trials amused the mob of glandelinians and were thereupon acquitted, the discharge from the jury or by the jury asnot guilty being greeted by the spectators as loudly and fiercely as the doom bry of death. Violet and her sisters with their friendly general were in the lower gallery standing back from the front, but between the heads of these before them so that they could see what was going on below. A man near them stood immovable his face as pale as death. His hat had fallen off his hair was dank with persperation, his eyes had a look of concentrated horror, his body shook with spasmodic shuddering.

seest and her sisters when they saw what was f going to take place urged in in vain in a whisper to leave. He did not appear to hear, and even when felet pulled him by the sleeve of his blouse he seemed equally promocious. Violet and her sisters were greatly alarmed, and feared that many moment this christian in didign disguise would betray himself by see terrible outburst. After fourty or fifty of the poor prisoners had been disposed of a tall and stately man was brought into the hall. A terrible my which sounded loud even above the turnelt that reigned burst from the lips of the man. He then threw himself with the fury of a demon upon those is front of him, and in a moment would have bounded into the hall, but one of the glandelinians brought the butt of his musket with all his force down as the mans head. The man fell like a log under the blow. Violet and her disters and Siegunery had caught sight of the prisoner before the fallen and did.

it was his old father who had been brought in to be murdered with the allostately man. Fearing to be detected on account of this fearful atbreak; and that the man had been close to them, giognusty and the livian girls hade their way to the top of the stairs and opened their sy through the crowd. In another minute they were in the co-open air, and side their way through the crowds gathered on the outside. They were fremothy asked who they were for the crowd fearing lest any of their prey hould escape, but their reply given with a lungi;

We are those whose stomachs so are not strong enough to bear the sight of blood, and I tell you it's pretty hot in there?'S atisfied the clandelinians that soldier struck that man hard.'Said violet.'I should not liked to kee had such a blow myself, but better a hundred times such a knock on the head than those bloody pikes. I had my eye on him and felt that he would know a something rash, and I had intended myself to strike him on the had with the butt of my pistol but he was too quick for me. Our mother and must are still in prison, and it seems as if all our attempts to save them is fitule.'

"I four it was quite rash of us. 'Said Siegunery.' Wo might as well try to ave the souls in hell for us to try and rescue any one from the clutches of these no mobs. It is just impossible as it is for a kind to save its mother

from the tiger who had laid its paw on here !! It indeed did seem hopoless. Siegmery or violet and her sisters con cald not tell whether their mother or aunt had been moved to this prison of laughter or not. If they had, then it was elearly impossible for them to id them in any way. They might already had fallen T he crowds of wicked Handelinians was too great for them to regain the gallery and here or even there they could not prevent the murder. Were they still at the convent they sight be able to do something. Perhaps the assassins had not as yet arived there. It was now twolve o-clock in the afternoon and the streets thems themselves in Norma were already deserted. The respectable inhibata nts all romined within their houses trembling at the horrors of which reports had m circulated during the massacre. At first there had been hopes that the assemblies would take steps to put down this mannages but the asself usemblies did nothing as Bicknell and his officers were absent. The roar of distant cannon began to sound perpetually. There was no secret as to what ms going on. The commune had the insolence to send commissioners to the hr of the assemblies to state that the Glandelinians wished to break open all doors of the prisons, and this happened at the beginning of the great slaughter. A departation indeed went to St jos josephs prison to try to per mude the murders to desist, but their voices-were drowned in the most tu bruiltions cries. (Indeed the commune of the Clandelinians openly directed tiese massacres. Blands-, inia went backwards, and forwards to supretend the sucutions of his orders, and promished the executioness twenty five dollars for each christian killed. On ariving in front of the convent, violet ud her sisters and Seigmery found all was silent there, and with a faint feling of hope that the massacre would not extend beyond the prison, they tagain turned their steps in that direction. The bloody work was still plang on and so they wandered away and went back to their loagings to avoid Maring the shrinks of the victims, and the frightful yells of the fierce. words. The next day leaving violet and her sisters in the care of some the escape escaped nuns, he went tward the convent and sat down on come imrsteps within a short distance of the heavily armed convent which would table him to observe any general movement of the clandelinians in front if the convent. At c-clock at the afternoon there was a sir sit stir and large body of Glandelihians with pike and bayonets were seen moving iom the streets.....

''They are going to St joseph's prison' He muttered after following them for some distance. ''Oh if I only had two or thethree thousand Abyssinkilians here we would make mince meat of these mure murderers.''

Seigmory did not enter St joseph's prison wherevthe scenes had a taken place, for in spite of the speed with which the mock trials were hurried through these massacres were not yet finished here, so great a number of prisoners were repeated at St joseph's prison. Many old mem men, women as even children were still living. They shared the fate of the other prisoners being he hown to pieces and cut open by the pikes and sabres of the gladelinians. The heads of many were cut off and stuck on pikes and were carried in triumph under the windows of the convent who where thousands of women and children including violet's mother and nunt we were confind confined, and was held up to the wid windows of the rooms then they occupied for them to see. Violet'we mother and aunt fearless for them selves fainted at the terrible sight of the pale-hends of the victims. W Siegmery remained a little distance from St reseph's prison tramping restlessly up and down, half med with rage and horror of his powerlessness to interfere any way with the proceedings of the wtretches who were carrying n on the work of murder. At about two of o -clock a glandelinian officer ran

'IThey have finished with them at St Joseph's prison' He said with fiendish glee, and with a wicked look in his eyes.' They are going from there to slay all those in Witheneys prison or convent.'

"Beignuery with the greatest difficulty repressed his desire to slay the villain and hurried away to renh the prison or convent, before the nand of Glamielinians from St joseph's prison arved there. Unfortunately he came down by a side lane upon them, when they were within a few yards of the convent. H s great hope was that he might succeed in penetrating with the executioneers and find the women and aid them in making their way through the mobs in the disguises he had per purchased. But here as at the other prisons there was a method in the work of murder. The agents of the commune took possession of the hall at the entrance and permitte permitte none to pass farther into the prison, the wardens and officials bringing down the prisoners in batches, and so handing them over for slaughter. In vain sien Siegmery tried to penetrate into the imm part of the prison. He was roughly repulsed by the men guarding the door, and at last finding that nothing could be done he forced his way out again, and hurrying away some distance threw himself on the ground and burst into a passion of tears. After a time he arose.

"I have terrible news to break to violet and her sisters of the murder of their me mother and nunt, but how can I do it. Poor things it is terrible. It is the same thing at all the other prisons. All the priests too have been dragged awy away and now they are saints in heaven. I wonder how it is that o God allows such things to be in this world. I can hardly believe it though I saw the awful massacres. The y say there are over two hundred and twenty thousand prisoners here in the Norma prisons. And they will all be murdered. Such a thing was never her heard of. I can hardly believe that I'm not in a dream now. Screening like this happened at Growley and Jennie-Wren-Town, but nothing compared to this. The war itself is a regular reign of terror. How am I to tell the story I do not know. But I must make quite certain before I go to these little girls, that their parents and aunt were killed. Three or four were spared at St oseph's prison. Probably it may have been the same thing at the convent. I hope so anyway...."

So siegmery went back and waited outside the prison untill the bloody work was over, but found on questioning those who came out when all was done that the thirst of blood had increased with the killing, and that all the prisoners in the convent had been put to death.

"Good gracious but these accursed christians women and children and even men together have courage. Men women, and children were quike. There was not one of them but faced the judges bravely and went to their deaths as calmly as if going to a swell feast. There was a man and his wife who had been brought out tegether, n and the judges had asked them whether they had anything so say why they should not be punished for their crimes against Glandelinia! The man laughed aloud and struck the judge ful vfull in the face a blow that floored him lo like a log.

"'Grimes. "'The said "Do you think us Angelinians are going to plead for our lives to a band of murderers, and assassins! Come mylove"

gave her just one kiss and then took her nade as if they were going to sik to freedon, un instead of death, and then led her down between the lines a gards with hiw his head werest, and a smile of scorn on his face.

go did not smile, but her step never faltered. I watched her closely, ghe servy pale, and she did not look so porud, but she walked as steadily as camly as her husband, till they reached the door, where the pike were awaiting them, and then it was over in a minute, and they died sithout a cry or grean. They are wretches, these christians:. They have hitened on the life blood of the Glandelinians, but they know how to die the was dirty christian dogs.

Whout a gord Siegmery turned away. He had told himself that there was no less, buth he knew by the bitter pang he fa felt now that he had hoped to is last. Then he walked away slowly to tell the news. There were comparatively few people about the streets, and these of all the lower rier who sided with the wicked glamielinians..... Men with scard wared faces stood at the doorways to gather the news from pass erbys, and ale women and children looked timidly from the upper windows. When he actived the house he at first could not summen the courage to enter it be controlling his fears he went in to where viole violet and her alsters were.

"Is is all true general Siegmory! "Asked violet." I hear they are mering all the prisoners. Surely it must be false. They could never do such thing."

"It is true violet .I have seen it myself. I went with a disguise to try a rescue your mother and aunt, but I could not get to them, and I fear the stelles have murdered them both."

The my dear mother.''Violet cried bursting into tears.''To think of her priesed and the poor butchered children in the convet convent. What shall a do. What shall we do!''''

"To you know how great the danger is? "Asked Sieguneury.
"To but we could see from the window that something unusual is going to grery one could see that. But the Sister told me that the Angelinian of Abyssinkilian army was advancing, and had aroused the glandelinians to like heat. We were anxious, very anxious——————but were quite prepared for this. We knew that the prisons had been attacked, and that we of the prisoners were mass acred, but did not believe they killed we nother and aunt. Oh if we had tried only to get them out of prison tweer. And yet we could have forseen that here in worms scores of thousands of innecent prisoners, men', owner, and children, priests, and muns, would have see the seed of the prisoners.

sasassinated in cold blood. sigmery was thoroughly exhausted with these scenes of horror, and the grief the little girls almost broke his heart. It was dreadful. Poor little little, Daisy,, and Jennie, cries like little children s who never did anyling else, and sobbed for hours, and it was a very long time before the form cried. Joice fainted, and when geignmery got her around, she lay still and white without speaking. Violet was the worse of all. She sat ha chair with her eyes stataring open, and her face as white as if she we dead. She did not seem to hear anything seignmery said, but at last ten the sobbing of her other sisters stopped, she at last broke down, and Tried so wildly that Seigmery courageous as he was , was at first rightened, and then joice cried too making the place like a purgatory; stafter a while Seignmery persuaded them to lie down, and though they seemed mt to hear they soon cried themselves to sleep, and not a sound filled the pist stricken 1 place after that. At the end of three hours they tab, and Jennie ran to Seignuery, and throwing her arms around his neck thin burst into a passion of tears. Siegunery felt that this was the withing that could have p happened, for the others were occupied for int ime afterwards in trying to sooth her crying, crying quietly to Umselves while they did so. At last her sobs becam less violent. 'And now Seigmery' Said Joice turning to him. ' Will you

Will us all about it. "

Will tell you only that the prisoners died as you may be sure they will, calsaly and fearlessly, and that they suffered terribly. Of your will and aunt I'm really not sure, but feared they died as I could not must them. More than that I cannot tell you now. Some day farther on the you can bear to hear it I will tell you of this days events. At the you can be sure that these human it would harm you to know it. You may be sure that these human t igers will not be satisfied with the bloody work, and the blood they have shed, that they will long for limb victims. The prisons will be empty soon, and they will be filled again that therefore turn our thoughts from the city. I fear that there is will everywhere, but it must be faced, and I think it will be useless for to try to reach the christian lines by land.

At every town and villiage they will be on the lookout for fugitives and whatever disguises you might adopt, you could not escape observation and deted detection. So we can do nothing else but to wait untill the Abyssinkilians strike a final blow upon these murderers, that is our only vhance unless we make for either the sew sea or the river, and hire a fisht fishing boat to take us southward. But we must not hurry. In the first place we must settle all cur plas carefully and prepare disguises . In the next place there will be such tremondous excitement when the k news of what has happened here is konwn, that it will be unsafe to travel. I think myself it will be best to wait a little untill there is a lull. That is what I want you to think over and decide . I do not think there is any very great danger here for the next few days. For a little time I think they will be tired of slaying, and what I hear of many of the inhibatants in Norma, and many of the glandelindans who had fallen away and have rebelled against Manley are marked out as the next victims. They say Shoemannia has denous denounched them already. At any rate it will be better to get everything in readiness for fli ht flight, so that we can leave at once if we hear of any fresh measures for a search after mispects. Siegunery was pleased to see that his suggestion answered the purpose for which he made it. The little girls began to disguss or discuss the disguises which would be required, and the best rout to be taken, and their thought s we were for a time from the supposed loss of their mother and aunt, who had not really been killed, and had been two of the few who escaped with their lives from St joseph's prison in giving satisfactory answer to the judges, and from this being aquitt ed. I Even news was already coming fast that twenty large christian analesyunder various commanders and personally directed by genera general Hanson ivian himself were pouring into the Calverinian erray, and that one army personally commanded by Hanson were within x sixty miles of the city, and were coming on as fast as they could to lay saige to norm. Siegunery decided that he would not leave the city of morma untill the issue of the coming battle was dei decided, that that is if it came one way or the other, and when with the little girls he discovered or discouraged any idead ai ideas of an immediate flight. This was the more easy, for the news from the provinces showed that the situation was everywhere as bad in the surrounding vinicity or r orma and mile callie and Calmanarinia itself. Here news came also that large argies of christians were advancing to retake the convents of St Ann, and Henritt isas. The glandelinian communes aroused over this had sent to all the committies acting in connection with them in the vinicity of Besieged Julo Callio-and the towns around her the news of the execution of the enemis ensuies of clandelinia confined in the prisons, and had urged that a similar step be at once taken with reference to all the prisoners in their hands. Not long after throughout the countries of gorse and sule callie itself fearful massacres, worse than those at worms were at once carried out. A carmaval of murder and horror had commenced, and the madness for blood raged throughout the whole region. Such being the case, seignery found it by no means difficult to dissuade the little girls from taking instant steps tward making their escape. He however was in a state of great uneas imess. Many of the moderate deputies of candelinians who had fallen away had been seized, others had sought safty in flight, and the search for suspected persons was carried on bigorously. Difficult and dangerous as it would be to endeavor to travel across ,orma Plains with seven little girls, he would have attempted it without hesitation rather than remain so near the ravenous hordes of Glandelinians had it not been for their arrest just as they started as soon as we will read. One day a week after the massacre at the prisons he recieved another terrible shock. He had bought a paper from one of the men shouting them for sale in the streets and sat down in the garden of the lodging house to read it. A great portion of the space was filled with lists of the ensuies of glandelinia who had been as it was called "REC EXECUTED" As those lists had formed the staple of the news for several days, Siegmery

As those lists had formed the staple of the news for several days, Siegmery scarcely glanced at the names, his eyes traveling rapidly down the lists untill he gave a start and a low cry. Under the headlines of the persons executed at Julo Callio was a column stating that Gertrude Angeline had entered the convent during the day of the massacre of afts after rather, and there as a glandelinian boyscout had taken violets mother and munt out in pretense of transportation, and then transformation, but in being discovered the Glandelinians had attempted to seize her as on the charge of christians endeavoring to escape the prison in disguise, only to kill fourty eight Glandelinians outright with her fierce gun play, and even ger general Manley, and fourty eight wradens, and t wenty judges were shot down by her, and she had effected her escape through the crowds with twenty other prisoners, fairly shooting her way through the mobs of landelinians.

for a time giegmuory sat as if stunned. He felt crushed with the blow though it had been good news. A warm affection had sprung up between him mi Gertrude, while from the first violet's mother and aunt had attatohed messives to him, and now to his surprise they had escaped from the apregnable prison, through gertrudes help besides twenty other prisoners, after she had killed as it stated there really two hundred and nine alandelinians altogether. And one of them was a great general who was inversly wounded by her, that florce unassalilable Manley kimself, and he wild not even do a thing to her. He had thought now that violet and her siste disters had been alone in this great war stricken region, save for himself their father and uncle, and two good brothers. Their-capture had seemed to add to his responsibilities. He had thought that if cortrude was ever errested, he would be sure to hear of it, and he had such confidence in agacity of him himself that he had looked upon it as almost certain he fuld be able to rescue the two women despite the difficulty and danger, mish might beset him. And now he had known that his hopes had been ill founded, that his friends who had been areested during the struggle at the convent had been transfip transformed at the St $_{\pm}$ oseph 4 s $_{2}$ prison as the ers stated, and after by her fury, Gertrude had appeared among the plandelinians like the "postroying angel and had saved thom, and where I had seemed really impossible, and like sucide to try to escape or to rescue anybody, and then to escape like this through a raying bloodhirsty mob, and by killing so many clandelinians, and general Manley uso shot by her. Besides that he saw this in the paper;

The heavy prize of \$1,000,000,000 in each will be given to the first one to captures a little human tigress called Gertrude Angeline, but whose right name is Angelinia Francis Aronburg, alive or dead one of the placet, vilest, and treacherious christian she dogs alive, who not only ave two women, twenty men prisoners, who were Angelinian soldiers, but three hundred children as well, from the porma Prison, despering the to the by her wildness and killing a number of soldiers-among them as well's seriously and probably mortally woundeing general john Manley himself. This reward will be given out by the King of clandelinia. This little awage had a sister known as Annie Aronburg who was executed for her own suse of the child slave rebellion.

John. Jacken. Hanley.

Commander of
Zimmermannian army at Norma's Run.

Everyor upon one thing he determined at once, and that was untill his charge targes were saftly in the christian army they should not hear a thisper of this good news, which he had just now read, or otherwise they would wish to remain in norms. To state it now would cause them to tellay in the escape he had methoded out for them, and this was the reason to they he did not intend to tell them now. He feared also that writted Angeline would be hounded like a rabbit for shooting and wounding smeral Manley also.

SIFOURTY SECOND CHAPTER

GLANDELINIAN GERTRUDE ANGELINE CAPTURES A OFFICER AND TELLS HIM A THING OR TWO.

In the meantime gertrude Angeline was hiding somewhere in rulo callio where also jimmie vivian had been spying, and they had forwith r went to Norma Catherine in quest of violet and her sisters, and whom they found but as yet did not show themselves to them for sufficient reasons of the danger of exciting suspicions among the Glandelinians. Nevertheless violet and her sisters were closely watched in secret by Gertrude Angeline who as said before called herself that same, but who was for real Angelinia Francis Arln Aromubg, and when she saw some of the children bitten by mad dogs in the streets when the glandelinians had let loose among children on purpose disregarding of their own safty also, Certrude Angeline was furious. She was from this sight bound to see to t iththat violet and her sisters at the time seignnery would be absent would not go into the streets. One day aftr after she had read the news of her own great work of rescueing the mon mother of-Violet and her sisters and their aunt also she camptured by a trick a clandelinian officer whom she had managed to t ir tie firmly to a chair and she said to him facing him boldly;

"You glandelinians will go over the boundless cuntry of Calverinia if you like to murder all the children you possibly can, but I and all the christian soldiers will live for revenge, and heavenss heavens heaviest curses may light on you for your indescriable wickedness. On to think that you a wicked devilish glandelinian should try to injure the poor unfortuntate Vivian nirls whom you always try to obtain in your possession, while T as it seemed here would have been able to avery the blow if I did not capture you and hold you a prisoner here. ' God's revenge may light upon you Glandelinians if you don't hastily repent. Thousands of the children whom you murdered groveled at your dirty feet, they cried, they shrieked, they adjured you to have mercy on them, and you wicked glandelinians refused. They even seemed to kiss the dirty feet of you glandelinian assassins, kiss od the dirt at your herrible feet, and your tribural or communes replied with a horrible heartless refusal and the massagre had aroused the whole world. Woe to you general and your whole horde in norme. Wee to thee and thy nation, for it were safer to temper with a volcanc already to burst than to arouse Abbieannia and Angelinia."

*To rebel, nothing is gained by working yourself to such a pitch of passio a passion, . You only beat the air with your breath, which you

ought to have closed in you, while I am calm. **

"Don't you dare to call me a rebel or I'll shoot you as you are you scoundrel. 'She answered shaking a threatening finger at him. 'Tes I am calm too as a volcano on the verge of an eruption. **And she look ed into the eyes of her bl prisoner and recieved a scowl which she never forgot, but she was noy cowed.

"You christians talk about religion, and you are supposed to be submissive, forbearing, and forgiving. Said the prisoner with a sneer. **Yes I'll be as submissive as a crouching lion, forgiving as a t iger robbed of its prey, or of its young, forbearing as a dragon ready to eat its victime I have got you right i here in norma among your own firmeds. You said to many that I could not capture you and now how are you going to make good your boast.

Ans And she gave a haughty laugh. The general who was indeed her prisoner could not awe Angelinia Aronburg, even her that seemed to

him like a ravinh raving maniac but he said;

The state of the s

"We ought to understand each other. I think. Ye percieve 'ye rebels how utterly idle those med threats and curses of yours are. They will effect nothing but to have you impriso imprisoned some day also not aonly as a christian, but as a dangerous lumatic so you had better look out and since you proved you have made me a prisoner if you wish to avoid trouble set me free. "

The deen demoniacal look of passion that had convulsed the generals face, ha had increased fearfully.Gertrude gave way to desparing and indescrib able) serrow and stretching out her arms tward heaven she passionatly cried;

"Oh the poor children slain to day and other days already gone by. Would to God's mercy they had all all died ere they lived to see this day.

My poor little rebel, my poor little rebel. 'Said the Glandelinian misoner mockingly. ** It's useless to give way to this "wild grief for it only angers me all the more. And who knows what I may do to you Aronburg for what you have done to me with that rod, before you captured me. ** fromburg but made no reply but sat with both hands clasped around her mees, he hered dry burning tearless eyes glaring before her on vanc meancy. Then she turned her red flashing eyes on him and said; "There are such things as breaking ch chains and escaping too you vicked old thing, and if it ever be in the power of man or of od any of the imprisoned people in this city of Norma Catherine shall escape, I would not doubt that they would return and lead; ---- She paused but her eyes finished the sentence.

* They may never get away but if they do and bring an army of damn rebels they will be the first ones to fall in the battle so there. And I vill kill you if you do not instantly release me from this precarious situation if I have to wade through a flood of human blood to do it. ..

His flashing bloodshot eyes kindled fiercely with invincible and issperate determination as he spoke, but Aronburg said nothing. His litter jeering tone was hitter to hear, but the dark burning glare of his fierce eyes, was more terrible still, and she hated him. On to her it was idreadful fate to look forward to a swarm of chained manacled children in those horrible prisons and so unjustly cominmed to die like that . With her fierce noble Abbi cammian blood, is it any wonder that every while and generous feeling in her breast 'should-turn to gall, for all the enemies of God, and helpless children. Poor gertrude for a time spoke wt, but to the prisoner her inflamed eyes glared in the darkness like two nd hot coals. The anger of the child was as resistless and as impetious u fierce and consuming as the lava sea of some great volcano when it came, in were as awalls of smoke before the impetiousity of that first consum by passion. In his heart he felt that he would give anything to be right may turned over to the Angelinians rather than face this fierce little libicannian Amazon. At this moment she fixed her s spectral eyes of fire n the Glandelinian.

''To save me from shooting you as you are you must tell me how many mos ore prisoners are going to be massacred?" She suddenly demanded.

"'I will tell nothing to rebels!"He said "And defy you, heaven, and earth to make me stay a prisoner in your hands, and dely you to rescue any more prisoners, and place them in happiness; "----

"He can sleep. Broke out Certrude with a low wild laugh. 'I Oh yes in his bed room and his bed of down, with his pir primitey urvants under the same roof with mineals to come at his book, he can sleep. ht the hour will come, when he will experience suffering and death that ill last forever. If undying hate, if unresting vongeance, if reb revenge that will never be satisfied, but by his misery, then God may forget as a sinner if Aronburgs forgies that blasphemy just uttered.Defie Mi God Almighty. Heaven help us. I will never stand it, never, never, and even now I would shoot you for saying that, if only it would not be a in on my part. But for my part I know god will never bless you for that." the hissed fiercely through her clinched teeth.

The face of the glandelinian whon he heard this was the face of a demon Be felt like ma, i making a dash at her but dared not or could not because he was tied in the chair .

Bless me. Ye need not ask any blessing for me you rebel. "He fiercely woke in with a horrible scowl. ''I would hurl it back in the face of the Mals did they offer it.'

"If you do not stop talking like that you reviler, you blasphemer I'll ill you. 'Said Angelinia Aronburg with a look that at once made him wer. For indeed he really was afraid of her. Finally seeing that she could Ant get any information out of him she left him tied up in that room and but off to see how things were getting along, and let him free himself $^{\mathrm{II}}$ be could. She did not care if he remained tieed up there all his lifetime.

my through a driving wind and thunderstorm through the deepening darkof coming night, through the long bleak gusty streets of N wough alleys, courts, and lanes, whirled on like a leaf in the blast, that has not, cares not whether it goes, sped a glandelinian general, with Mousands of privates with him forcing children and other prisgners to run Many tward the prisons with them. There were however not many landelinians amond at that hour, but those who were children passed in terror, and gazed Wher the t owering forms with the other prisoners, with the devilish faces an 576wicked eyes, that flew pat like lost souls returning to the hades. As rh they stood on one of the bridges crossing the Norma Run river, some of the prisoners leaned over looking down on the black sluggish waters filled with all kinds of obstructions thrown in by the christian soldiers under Bunte who was making preparations to start a sa seige. One plunge they thought as they looked over all this knawing misery that seemed eating their very vitials might be ended forever, but still they dreaded to do so, for they hated sin and sucide, no matter what the cause was. And they knew that sucide was a destroying sin. One hand of one of them had been laid on the rail , the next moment this person would have been in eternity if he was a sinful and as foolish as to cumit sucide. But with a rebound of an aroused tigress that christian soldier sprung back.

Gertrude Angeline in the meantime was hiding near one of the bridges watching proceedings and she said to herself;

"I will never be satisfied untill I have wr ung from the heart s of these Glandelinian assassins a ocean of misery, my own fried friends and relations, and the poor vivian Girls have felt. "

As she watched dusky forms, like shadows like the grave were flitting to and fro brushing past the clandelinians and miserable children and other prisoners as they went. Gertrude Angoline knew who they were the wicked scum of Glandelinia going to slay these poor prisoners. While she stood there in the darkness clutching the parepet for support against the strong gusts of wind still blowing, a small femule form was borne on as if by the night wind, and also stood gl gazing down into the black waters beside her. One fleeting glimpse t she caught of the young pale face, beai beautiful still despite its look of unutterable woe, and then with a light rustle something went down into the wawayss beneath. There was a sullen plunge and some of the plandelinians leaned over to see. By the light of some of the lamps they saw a darker shadow rise through the darkness to the surface of the water. For an instant that wild white face glared above the black bosom of the Norma Run river and then swam tward the banks. Some of the Glandelinians saw Gertrude Angeline and though they i new she was alone and also a christian enemy the glandelinians turned away with a shudden, dragging their prischers with them followed by her hard bitter smile terrible to see in the dark. The Glandelinians did not dure approach her, for they knew what she was, and how good at gun play also. She felt an indescriable desire to shoot some of them down right now in cold blood but it would not benifit the prisoners, and so she restrained herw herself.

Away again through the labyrinh of the city, leaving the bridge and other horrible sights b far behind, away from the dark and filthy parlious to the wind wider andm more fashiomable part of the city sped Gertrude Angeline. Clutching her he heart fiercely at intervals with her marble whi to little fingers as if she would tear out the anguish that was driving he her mad, she sullenly followed the Glandelinians, but kept hiddn hidden to see that they did not know she was following them. The comma commanding form, was made more commanding by his free gray uniform the officer she was watching more, and for a noment he stood still in bold relief as he approached one of the penstentairies in Horma, which Jenni e once had been in when a child slave herself. From seemingly nowhere to the surprise of the glandelinians there was a sharp spurt of flame, a loud repu report a of a pistol, and down he went in a heap mortally f wounded.Gertrude had one victim already and the very one she had been waiting for.

> JUDIE VIVIAN SPYING ON THE FOE IN NORMA. PECULIAR HAPPENINGS. TRICKS OF THE GLANDELINIANS TO SCARE CHILDREN,

Folding his ares over his broad breast aglandelinian officer leaned against a lamp post with a steady smile up at a horrible prison. His dark face was st set with a look fairly terrifying in its intensity of hatred, and that boautiful smile curling his lips))))))((((((-----Saten himself might have envied him-----that demoniacal smile of unquenchable malignaty. Hoving through its cell rooms, and posing as a Glandelinian warden Jimmie vivian a christian general, and also a daring spy dreams not of the dark vengeful glance, that would if it could, have pierced those solid walls of iron and st one, to seek him, and yet even before him would rise the haunting memory of that devilish face, those distended eyeballs eyeballs, and demoniacle smile. From where she was hiding Gertrude Angeline saw him, and could not forget the black blanched lips of the child prisoners, those upris upraised hands', pleading vainly for the merc mercy general Courcy Dine would not gran

this prison jimmie vivian had posed as a landelinian guard or warder it the intention of learning of the conditions at worms Catherine, and went to answer an summons of the door bell. But a main maid who was also ipy for him and who was also in disguise begged him to let her go and open m door, and he yeilded. She went but came back quickly.

. "Oh my God , and merciful heavens. Only go to the door and look. "She gisd. 'There is a dark glandelinian with seven beautiful children in

logscout uniforms and he has an awful loook. "

At any other time the worans undisguised terror would have amused jimmie fiden, but now with that dark stern face gleaning like a vision from the ind in the fif fitful light of the street lamp he felt his bloodcurdle. It rese before him so unexpectedly as if he had arisen from the earth to confront is, that even his strong brave heart grew for a moment appalled. His stalwart all form locming up unnaturally large in the uncertain light, his unsheltered bed on which the rain unnercifully beat, his steady burning, unswerving gax gie on Jimmie sent a thrill of terror to the very heart of jimmie .ivian. Jimmie felt sure that his spying was discovered. He saw Jimmie and advanced the steps in the manner of a king. Slowly like an inspired sybic of the arkest gloom he raised one hand, and while his long flickering finger winted upward, his ominious gaze never for a single instant wandered from his ace. So wild and threatening was his look, the shrick the main had opened or mouth to utter, was froze on her lips, and Jimmie with a shudder shaded is eyes to shut out the weird sight. One noment later when he looked again as dark portentent vision was gone and the seven children were by his die. All the other women and children prisoners laid in the cells and ther places of the prison were chained together hand and foot like oxen.

Standing near one of the cells but out of sight of anyone with draining eye balls and clenched hands, Angelinia Aron u Aronburg watched imie vivian recognizing him and the other seven children in boyscout uniform aspite their disguise. With parted les lips and heaving breast she stood tere as any mother would stand and watch the sods piled over her childs. pave, and still she could not believe that he had become a Glandelinian. At ast she looked at poor violet and her sisters who were there also spying in ilsguise, while one little child when her mane was called so showould be led to the slaughter gates with a terrific shrink that those who heard it might ever forget, threw up both hands and fell in strong convulsions to the floor if her cell. Gertrude Angeline when no one was looking had opened the full and lifting the poor child, kissed away her tears as she wept aloud. ingeline felt a convulsive shiver run through the delicate form of the child he felt the breast heave and trob, and the child lifted her eyes to the friend she had found full of unspeakable anguis h, and then dropped her mad heavily again, and still she wept on wildly, vehenomt vehemently, mill her strong passion of gried grief and fear passed away. Gertrude mispered something to the child, beseached her to follow and sheebeyed and moticed by any one both seemed to disappear as if by magic. Inside the prison prison there was profound silence, such silence that you sould hear a pin irop, but the silence was suddenly broken, when pealing through the silence same an unseen childish voice in clear bell like tones, that thrilled through every heart, with the words;

"An eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth, and a life of a Glandelinian for the life of a child, and the curse of heaven and all the nations of the whole wide world rest on all the glandelinians who are enemies of god, and we be to their mation. "

Blac Blanched with horror and wonder and consternation every real plandelinian in the prison turned their faces in the direction whence the voice came, but nothing was was to be seen. A So sudden, so unlooked for, was this terrible interruption, so terrific was that deep bell like voice, that the shrinks they themselves would hav have uttered were frozen to the lips of the terrified children , and while the Glandelinians stood there speech less, horror struck, gazing in silence, another deep direful voice ghost like, pealed again through the dark silent hall like the knell of doom. "As to the clandelinians who slew all the

por children, may they be accursed, and their whole nation." Every Glandelinian except timmie was out into the hall in a went frightened like sheep. The glandelinian general suppretending the Mison who alone remained was standing in front of one of the cells, and prtrude Angeline gave up all other thoughts but that of righteous vengeance and had hoped never to lose sight of her foe. H For many days this cruel plandelinian had during her own child slave days haunted, harassed, and followed slaying, straying orphan asylum or those coming or going to school, and she had been laying in wait for him, and the clandelinians were indeed surprised to see a flash of light, hear a loud report and see him go do down toad as a log.

No one dared persue the one who shot him down. This wicked landelinian and his horrible zimmermannians hadeduring the first massacre in norma tort ured thousands of christian children, all had had a great dread of him, and his very face and the faces of his followers had been watched by gertrude Augeline, and though he and his force had still persued and slew little children during the massacre, and haunting them like horrible phantoms, where ever they went, keeping them still in view she had been also following him sometimes openly and other times unseen. When he had reached this large prison he thought he saw a stir 11 more exquisite torture in store for the children. His very soul bounded with the very thought of the life long misery he and the others might heap upon the galverinian muns, priests, and women and children in this prison so close by the sea and facing a cavern, through the means of these children, whom as he had heard they fairlyidollized. From the first moment he entered he and his few followers had determined to make a clean delivery of the h jail, and murder the children first and torture them before they were killed. But in spite of all his plans he had found no means to carry it out, or carry this wicked threat into execution because Gertrude Angeline through her tricks had fairly terrified him. Once before a portion of guntes army had ben-in possession of this prison but now had been recaptured by the foe. The glandelinian general before he was shot by Gertrude well knew that he could easily worst a portion of Buntes army as they were small in number at this point, but then he had not dared to attack them as he knew that he would bring the main army down upon him in short notice and this he had wished to avoid. He and his men had marked for those days but seeing it ues useless he had decided to draw away from the prison the next following day, but he never left it alive The children who had had been brought into the prison had their feet bleeding from wounds, and three days they had not touched anything but cold water since they came to the prison. Yet their iron frames were unsubdued, they felt no weariness, no faintness, no hunger as yet.

Their indemitable spitits sustained them. The wicked glandelinians themselves thought of nothing, cared for nothing, but slaughtering children, and for that their very wicked souls were crying out, with a longing, a craving hunger for slaughter, that nothing could appas appease. They dared not stop for one moment to think so they hurried on through the streets and kept on butchering childra where ever they could lay their hands on the poor innocents, going into their homes, and killing even the mothers or fathers who resisted them...... How that dreaded night passed, how morning came how how that they still found themselves in the cells the poor children in the prison could never tell........

However that sunset they found themselves lying prostrate on the cell floors, conscious like someone in a frightful nightmare, of what was passing around the cells, yet unable to comprehend what it man meant. All was vague and unreal stillness. Past and present, and future were all mingled together in one dark dreadful chaces, of which nothing was real, but the dul dull muffled pain at their hearts, and the word revenge that kept ever dancing in letters of blood red flame before somebodys hot secure in sou scorcining eyes. Gertrude Ange, line was conscious in a lost dreamy sort of way, that suns rose and set; and theinsufferable light departed, and the dark night came again, of seeing anxious eyes of child prisoners bent upon her, and hearing I u loud voices, and loud footfalls of the landelinian guards moving before the cells, but like all the rest it seemed a mocking reality.

The first shock of the blow of the massacre which she had witnessed a had crushed and stunned her, numbling the senses of pain, and leaving nothing but the heavy trobbing ache at her heart. The Abbieannian child of mighty frame and fieres stormy passions lay there motionless in the dark corner unseen by the clandelinians stricken with indescriable sorrow/ which as the Glandelinians had believed was threatening to destroy her reason forever, & and then this departed and another mood came. One by one the broken links of her menory returned slowly, and then all other feelings were submerged, and lost in a strong burning desire of revenge on god's enemies, a revenge so fice fierce and undying as that of a tigress robbed of its young, a revenge as strong and unconquerable as the heart that hore it. And like a lioness arous ing herself from a lethargy gertrude arose never forgetting the others whom she wat waiting for, untill her revenge was satisfied. She even would prevent the massacre of the children in this prison at all costs. For she could wait---- there would be no sudden stabbing, or killing.O'.et the Angelinians do that. She did not believe in such vengeance as that th a vengeance that, tortures its victim but for a minute. Revenge might be slow, but it would be sure. She would denounce all of them if they ever were captured by the Angelinia troops, spy on the glandelinians, become a member of the fierce and dreaded hooded Gemini, rescue the children at any risk, and rashly too,

me would haunt the clandelinian comp and chils slave places,, persue the energy, and torture them untill life itself was work worse than dem death untill they would look upon death as a mercy, that all these rascally gladelinian leaders and their followers would have felt the same injury they be made the poor unfortunate children suffer. Little Jennie vivian, s weep met Jennie Vivian one of the children and daughters of a noble Abbieannian and Angelinian Governor how shall I describe her increasing beauty, caus ed aused by both sorrow bravery and the like, a snow white complexion, wih with the softest pink tings on the rounded chooks, and lips as faint and elicate as the heart of a seashell, a profusion of pure golden hair falling in slight rippling waves, like raveled silk on the white forehead, and the long golden lashes lay brightly on the rosy flushed cheeks. The lovely letures of her sisters were also the same. The lovely face of poor gertrude ingeline flushed with the pride despite her own sorrow over their troubles in also with love and happiness, and bending down over the sleeping vivian firl softly as the wind kisses the sleeping f, flowers, t her lips touched lemies. Light as the caress was, it awoke poor jennie. The golda lashes softly lifted, a pair of sweet blue eyes looked looked sadly up.

'Gertrude dear is it you here too!'She cried so sadly holding ther rosy little arm.'Are we in worse peril than ever liave they discovered

"Oh my little darling friend Jennie." Exclaimed Gertrude lifting her impulsive impulsively up and half smothering her with kisses. "You are really like a seeset little cherub. Oh we never knew you would become such a lovely lit with angel."

"Jennie opened her blue eyes in subdue wonder as Angeline again said;
"Oh I never saw such a perfect lovely little girl, except you and your dear
isters. Such sweet hair, am such splinded eyes. Such beautiful skin just
like the Blessed Virgins, just like white saten."

Gertrude Angeline punctuated her remarks by a series of sharp little kisses that made Jennie open her eyes more wider than ever.

'Oh God, I don't wonder your sisters are so saintly with this mutiful little Serpah litt le girl with them. Sweet little Jennie and her disters spying among the cruel heartless, and dangerous glandelinians too.

In could you summon the courage when you know what the responsibilities are if eaught!!!

FOURTY THIRD CHAPTER.

KING PROCILE A PEARS IN NORMA CATHERINE.
HE DARES TO INTENTRE WITH GERTFUDE ANDELINE.
WOULD HE DO SO AGAIN!

fertrude looked with eyes full of pity on sweept Violet who despite all her em suffering, and despite the supposed loss of her mother and aunt, had not lost her beauty. There was the same large blue eyes, the same fair curly golden hair, the same angelic face.

"Oh Gertrude dear we must try to do something for these poor prisoner prisoners, and save them before it is too late. "Moaned poor Jennie." That is that I and my sisters came here before. A! Indicate the same and looked indescriably pathetic and imploring. But Gertrude's white flickering finger po pointed up to the dark willing of the prison and said; "With the help of God I myself will see to it that not a single glandelinian in this vinicity as well as those guarding the prison and the cavern near

A fierce clandelinian officer stood as suddenly near their hiding place as if he had sprung up through the floor. His eyes were gleaming like two edged stilett ces. A little child had somehow gotten out of one of the cells to the rage of this clandelinian who had seen be here.

the cells to the rage of this landelinian who had seen be her.

'How ye guards grab that, little devil and bring her here.'Thundered
the general in an appalling voice as he slowly raised his finger and point
hit like a pistol at the trambling child. No guards appa appeared, Certrude
hit like a pistol at the trambling child. No guards appa appeared, Certrude
hit violet and her sisters had seen to that, having been frightened by her
strange voice, and the Clandelinian flew into a rage.

"Te little rebel come over here. 'Solemnly growled the glandelinian discr keeping his long pointed finger pointed, as if about to take aim tal never removing his coal fire like eyes from the palid face of the For frightened child.

At this moment a guard did appear from another point of the prison, and grabbed theohild. With chattering teeth, "trembling limbs, bristling hair, and terror stricken face, the child pla found herself placed before the horrible Glandelinian general, by the guard.

"'You rebel would sy thou know the future. Well dark and terrific terrific is the doom fate has in store for thee, a doon so dreadful that the dogs will cease to bark, and o e even the sun will cease to shine."

He enatched the child, muffled it so tightly in his big overcoat, so that if it cried it could not be heard, he started to go outside, but he was immediately surprised by eight little girls who confronted him with long gleaming daggers. They cornered him and Violet and joice tied him up and three him into an open call cellar way and then once more awaited proceedings hiding the still frightened child with them satisfied that this once they had rescued a second child. The child had however been so terrified that she fell into a deep swoon, and remained so, so long that Gertrude Angeline, and violet and her sisters grew seriously anxious. From this she sank into a stuper, and for hours she lay still and motionless, unconscious of everything passing around her. White, frail and shadowy, she lay like a breathing corpse, dead to the world and all it contained. She did not know her brave rescuers, who had remained with her without stirring only one of them having gone to swip some foot from one of the dining rooms of the prison of which she had obtained a lot and which she shared among the others.

They finally became alarmed for the childr reason for though an hour after she recovered from the dull death like leth lethargy she began to rave like one in hydrophobia and they had to gag her so she would not bring the fee upon their hiding place. At the same time two fierce black eyes like two living scale glared in the direction of the hiding children, but the Glandelinian had not seen them and he did not make any investigation. If he had he would have went into the other world and no mistake at that.

A deadly hatred like an iron hand clutched the heart of Gertrude as as she had glanced at him. The tall motionless form, those glaring eyes, that ominous silence made her very blood fairly: curdle at the thought of what she would do to him if he dared approach her and the hiding places of her friends. White and trembling the other children at his approach had shrank to the floor, for all their undanted strength was gone now. 'Leave the room.' Said this glandelinian officer to the guard in a deep stern voice. The man vanished, the door closed, and violet and her sisters and Gertrude Angeline were alone with this horrible visitor who stood still erect, tows towering and silent before the cell door of one of the woman prisoners.

"Wan or devil speak. With what evil purpose have you sought us now! 'Thought gertrude to herself. I'll you come near me you will not live one instant. Silently the glandelinian lifted his hat and tast it to the floor. A mass of of thick streamy hair fell over his shoulders. The long cloak was dropped off, and storn dark and menancing, they saw the lofty commanding form, the fierce black eyes, and dark lowering brow of the great glandelinian king Procile, their relentless, implacable foe. The last busof life faded from faded from the w white pale faces of the children at the terrible sight, and an unspeakable horror thrilled through their very souls. But the Vivian girls and Gertrude feared him not. Twice joice essayed to speak, her lips moved, but no sound came forth as Gertrude warned her to keep still. Silent still he stood before the cell, as rigid as a figure in bronze, his arms folded over his breast, his lips tightly compressed, every feature in perfect repose. Anybody might have thought he was some dark statue, but that life burning ---- burning lik life was concentrated in those wild dark eyes, that never for a single instant moved their uncompromising glars from the direction of the hiding children. So he stood for nearly ten minutes and then as he said he saw them words came at last to Gertrudes lips tremblig trembling with anger: -

"Dark dreadful King of clandelinia, what new crime have you committed, and come here to pe perpetrate upon the helpless. And dare you come to calverinia when you know you risk capture?"

**No crime ye rebels. Instead of any of ye rebels having revenge on me or my subjects, I'll have revenge on you for not obeying my commands written to you in person at Andrean so long ago. I also defy the Angelinians to arrest me, and what I came here for I do not reveal to christian dogs. **

Mythow he did scowl and brandhs his arm as he spoke. Wondercusly lovely, Gertrude was despite her anger. How could she be otherwise. She had him at her mercy and surely he knew it. If he dared make a move or call anybody he knew what would follow from the furious little Amazon. She still had the same snowy skin of her infancy, softly and brightly tinged with the most delicate pink, on the rounded cheeks, her face was perfectly oval, and

transparent, her eyes were of the deepest violet blue, her long curls that lowered about her shoulders was like burnished gold, and snow white forebid and tapping limbs were perfect . It was a few moments after the brief enversation, between Gertrude Angeline and the hedious Glandelinian king, wh but there was aqueer sound of a dog howling. Some of the children in their alls seset up a series of sharp little screams, and jumped upon the bench wide their cells in terror. Other little children terrified by the howling of the dog began to cry and scream also, and the mad dog who had made its my into the prosn some way had become so fierce in its ravings of hydrophoi Mirophobia that a general uproar ensued, that would have shamed bable. The bibub and din aroused the guards at last, as it mi might have very easily groused the 'Sleeping Beauty herself.' Procile yelled to the thousands of women and children to stop their screamingas three more dogs came rushing a in, and then enraged plunged into the cells head foremost among them, and some of the children now being attacked screamed all the louder. A shaffling of feet was heard coming along the hall, several shots ma banged my and one of the glandelinians reeled from a bullet wound as all of be dogs sprawled dead riddled by bullets.

Oh gaten have mercy on me I'm shot. Shricked another of the plandelinian guards, andhe dropped like a stone and lay motionless There as a panic instantly. And the glandelinians fled from the halls, and to them the shots seemed to come from nowhere, and seemed to be a mystery for hooile as well as for the glandelinians.

"Woe to ye rebels. "Smarled Procile." Be Better for thee ye had a liletone tied around your necks and were plunged into a large law lake." "Good Gracious. "Fjaculated Gertrudo.God leHelp us.He is going to put us into a Volcano."

We'll will be the results that will follow. She continued on. Tremendous clouds of war shall flush vividly through the sky, the blu d blinding bunder of camon will show itself in all the colors of a dying delphin, and a severe rainstorm of destruction will probably be the result. Inhappiest mortals of glandelinia terrific will be the effects it will goduce.

"Tes and these beautiful golden curls of youes heads will shake to their ary center, these magnificent bodies of yours shall be sliced like those of atchered cows if we ever lay a hand on you. 'Cried Procile.

"Tour courageous forms, brave as lions as ye are, which has never he yet mailed before man or beast, will be rent in twain like a mountian in a sale of wind, and an a attack of Hydrophobia in your hearts were mercifully will mercifully put to an end all your earthly agonis agoni es and troubles at once. Now thy hast heard thy doom."

The doom of Jennie Vivian is this;

'She will he headed up in a hogshead all full of pikes with the
pints upward, and then rolled down a long hillside.';

Jennie became alarmed at hearing this but the wicked Glandelinian contunied

ontu continued;
"Angeline vivian hear the dark doom destiny has in store for thee and your

ister Violet. "
Well if you are not the politest clandelinian. Interrupted Gertrude ingeline without fear. But go on its interesting. I'm ready to hear it.

"You need not answer me untill I get through. Began Procile.
"Well that is pleasant anyway. Said Gertrude Angeline, while violet and her sisters had to stuff their handkerchiefs into their mouths to prevent themselves from laughing outright.
"Because you were born to suffer forever. Went on king Procile unheeding the

in terruption. "Whistled Gertrude Angeline." Just think he is going to send us to

incorrigible Gertrude Angeline.

[Tou rash scoffer: Exclaimed the King fiercely.

Maybe so. 'Said Gertrude yawning.
The fate sp discloses a speedy change in thy destiny. ''

I expect they do. Said Gertrude Angeline. For these poor unfortuntate risoners here are going to be free soon. Some dark tur torture is in store of Angeline vivian, for an an agony tat no one can describe, a nameless secret misery:

Terhaps it's the colic. 'Suggested Gertrude Angeline. st icking out ir tongue at him.' If it is I an ain't acr afraid because I know what will are it.'

A CONTRACTOR OF STREET

'Silence ye rebeleand mock not destiny thus. At some future day you will also be dead------

'Welc there ain't anything wonderful about that I'm sure. I did not need to be told that. You did not expect that I a or any one class could live forever on this cruel wicked world world did you! 'Said Gertrude Angeline pouting.

"Behold a miserable little but where eight golden haired little girls are praying for mercy, and a nice clandelinian with a sharp knife in the midst of them is;"

"About to cut himself to pieces." Interrupted Gertrude Angeline eagerly.
"Will you be silent!" Vociferate King Procile with increasing sharpness."
"Terrible is the doom of those who scoff at denouncements as you do."
And he made for them with the intention of seizing them, but found no one

Another child had mysteriously gotten out of her cell and before she dreamed of her ps peril one of the guards sprang forward clutched the helpless child by the throad throat, and clung to her like a clawfish, and would have chocked her to death, but something from a secret place hurled itself against him and sent him spinning across the hall like a top, and down he crashed with the child on top of him. A white g gho ghost like little creature shot past, the child was seized and nothing was within view again. The Glandelinian was dead.

In the meantime violet and her sisters feared that some of the children who had been bitten by the mad dogs would be in danger of contracitng the dreaded rabies, and these thoughts made them gasp in horror, and they even imagined the p poor children suffering from the hydrophobia. The weak english language is utterly powerless to describe how they felt here as they again were beside Gertrude Angeline a sitting as if turned to stone, speedhless with with horror, and sorrow.

Some time later King Procile came back with a squad of men, and ordered them to seize the children who were huddled in the dark place of the prison.*

"They are spies he said. "Men do your duty or lose your heads."

And without a look or without a word I mean but with a look that might have turned scarlet any face, king Procile fumbled for something in his pockets.

"What are you going to do!" Aska Gertrude Angeline.

"Put you in the worse cells of the prison. "Mocked king procile." And put you inside of a worse prison than this one too though we will have to go outside to do this."

"So saying he drew his pair of keps and while scolding fiercely and flinging things about that was in his way, he unlocked one of the cell doors, and took out a long whip. He ordered the little girls to come out of their safe place of refuge and hiding. He gave the door a terrific bang to shut it, but the guards had deser ted him for they did not dare to tacile the wild cat Gertrude Angeline. Feding that they had seen enough in the prison and kon knowing they were discovered the little girls left it by a secret way and stepped out into the night, but had all their guns in readiness in case of a surprise attack in the dark. The night was pitchy dark, still and sultry, the temperture being about twenty five above a hundred that afternoon. Not a breath of air moved, but from the despest pall of the inky gloom in the far distance, fierce flashes of lightning at quick intervals played. A terrific thunderstorm was at hand and would soon burst.

"If that ain't what I call mean.. "Indignantly muttered Gertrude Angeline. 'Trying to send us off to another prison, the hateful alandelinian king. I wonder what he came to Calverinia soon. "Then she thought to herself wi with a gleam in her eyes; 'Wouldn't b it be a shock to clandelinia if he was assassinated. W? Wonder if I'd do wrong to try it some day?' Even while she spoke there came a vivid flash of lightning and certrude and violet and her sisters beheld sixteen clandelinian butchers with the faces of demons all standing in the middle of the street. In an instant all was deepest darkness again. Violet and her sisters, and Gertrude Angeline were exceedingly encoun encourageous, and self poss essed, as our readers are aware, yet now their brave hearts seemed to die within them, as they realized that another massacre of children was to begin on the morrow. A terrified shriek arose from some one but nobody payed no attention. The hour, the scene, the darkness, the hopeless danger, might have made any one quail, at the sight they saw. Alone in the city of Norma Catherine, where no scream for help would be answered, with the gloca of hades all around, save when the dazzling blaze of the lightning flashed through the darkness, helpless, and almost in the power of sixteen glandelinians, fierce, devilish and bloodthirsty, and armed with horrible ki knives, so horrible that only to witness could describe. For one instant a deadly inclination to shoot like . blazes came over them, but suddenly new courage came back, and their eyes lit fiercely up.....

When we cowards? 'Said Joice to herself.' Tes we are if we scream, or kint, so we won't do either. It wasn't for nothing that we carry these indly pictols, and if we are discovered by these murderers, and have to it, we'll die fighting.'

in instant, and now the dauntless little amazon with them again stood erect and dropped a hand to the pistol she secretly carried in her waist band. A was following. Now Gertrude was too righteous to turn from od, and too pileness to fa fear any worse fate than mu rder, but as the clandelinians as a p approaching nearer, her face blanched with anger, loathing and midenly whee, ling and standing defiant she shrieked;

"Met back, get back I tell you.I'll kill you if you don't get back."
"Met's seize these suspicious children and carry them to pt the prison.
There is no use fooling around here with them in the wake of a coming thunder storm. "Said one of the men." They are only timid children and will not show light."

'Don't you dare come nearer, don't you dare come nearer, I'll kill you if ' on don'T screamed Gertrude Angeline her finger closing hard on the trigger. stalwart Glandelinian attempted to make a dash at her with the intention of wiring her by the throat. A vivid flash of lightning at that moment revealed ifierce devil of a glandelinian plainly to the children. Her pistol was mised, and the brave little Ama zon fired. A loud cry that arose far above to sharp report burst from the other Glandelinians as they sprang forward and their wounded companion and soldier. Some of the other soldiers tied to rush upon the children, but they were shot down by Gertrude, and pickly disarmed by Violet and her sisters. The t terrific commotion brought whole swarm of soldiers to the street, but the little girls burst their my into a house, and disappeared into the entrance of a cavern beyond he house. All of the crowd of clandelinians were in a rage over the shoot by of ten of their companions. If you my readers ever saw an angry lion, or menraged bear, you may concieve in some measure the state of mind the undelinian officers trod up to their hearts, or trod or in which they vide up and down the prison ground, when Gertrude Angeline had shot his but compaion and li life long friend. With his face contracted into an awful from and scowl, dedestined to strike terror into any heart, the glandelinian Micer in main command strode fiercely tward the crowd. His hat cocked muntly to one side of his head, his round forehead luaghing out from wiveen clusters of short crispy black hair, his black eyes all aba plaze with defiance and fury he stood by them. Not the least daunted blet and her sisters watched the proceedings from their hiding place, never whit daunted by the fierce looks of their enemies, as they stood erect and marlessly behind a ragged portion of a wall to view the scene before mm. He looked tward the crowd with haughtiness which was overpowering, and thich changed to a li look which a little school girl may put on when scold d by her t eacher.

Well'Be gan the officer'On account of this I have resolved therefore, to have those little assassins sent to the slaughter pen right away. As I sel that allowing them at large here any longer is like holding a keg of approveder over a blast furnace. I intend having them captured and sent over to the Commune this very night. It's ue useless for you soldiers to also remonstrate, for nothing ye can say will execuse you from the dut of helping the cavarly in hounding them little snipes down, and bring them to a vorse suffering than death, and one more word out of one of them as in the pri son they had been spying on I ha will have my executioneers tear their may be be to pieces with their lashes of wire. Which will be laid on their has bodies anyway which will be red hot when laid on their backs, for their dilance of our almighty King Procile. And to that mountian of hell they till go this very night when caught.

The crowds started to desperate in many directions and now litt le humies blue eyes were filled with tears, and Angeline Vivian clinging to blue nock was sobbing, but Gertrude pulls her away saying;

"Don't be foolish. With me with you they will never succeed in getting leven if they do find us. So cheer up. "Some more soldiers, this on time on horseback came up and the wicked will of a Glandelinian leader looked at them with the brow of a thunder

Where shall we take them when they are caught? Asked one of

horsemen.

Thundered the glandelinian colonel looking and the direction the children he knew had gone with a sharp searching, unpitying stare which could have cowed a lion.

Looking daggers tward the direction violet and her sisters and Gertrude Angeline had gone the fierce Glandelinian horsemen rode off.

"No demon is half as bad as you you old devil. "Thought Gertride

Angeline to herself. P The glandelinian leader despite the vigor and closeness of the search about to be made, realized that the fugitives had really escaped, and his face grew backer than a thundercloud. In ann his life he had never encountered any children or any prisoner of any kind whether soldier or not, who was as daring as to spy within such a terror stricken city, where a reign of terror was going on, and he could read by the looks of some of the soldiers who had rode off (He being a mind reader) that the child called Gerrtrude who was hiding somewhere unseen, had called him an old devil, and that was the worse. He stood for one awful moment, perfectly speechless with frightful rage and so bac black was he in the face, that there seemed grave danger of his bursting a blood vessel on the spot. To be called such a name even in her own mird. Host of the prisoners in the nearest prison despite their dread of the impending massacre coud could not help laughing at the look in his face. Even some of his best office officers although they sternly called "Silence" were forced to cough violently to hide the smile that was creep ing over their faces at their colone colonels rage. Gertrudes eyes flashing with defiance revited on the face of the justly offended clandelinian officer. 'Did--did--did--did--you--dare--dare---dare---to

say that, where ever you are hiding you impude impudent, importiment --- young

rebel----yours-saucy---young--rebel88

'Abandoned cutraged child.''Again said dertrude to herself in

dignantly as she heard his words from her hiding p/a place.

"Are any of you officers cure she dared to call me that name?" He cried.

"Yes I did and I'll leave it to every one of the prisoners here who died and went to heaven if you ain't." We She again said to hearlf. I'l'm not used to holding my tongue, for old enemies of God, who hate him because he won't give you anything useless, and I'm not going to do it you old Son of gaten. Though Thought Gertrude all ablaze with defiance. Many o helpless little boys and girls have fallen on their knees, pleaded to you glandelinian officers and underofficers, kissed the dirt at your feet, to mercifully save them from being slain or tu tortured, and you refused, and so I can say the you are not half as good as any devil that God cast into hell.

She was right.

No devil I'm sure was as bad as any of the clandelinians. The landelinian colonel stood with the left hand to the hilt of his sabre, unable to speak his rage almost swamped in his utter amazen amazement. In all his experience with figutive or captive children, he had never come across so desperately a rutterly revengeful case like this. Every m gun was dropped by his men, and

every eye fi xed on the colonel.

in front of my men and officers. Thundered the clandelinian column colonel paragraphic like is in this fashion the clandelinian column colonel paragraphic like is in the clark his eyes seemed like red hot coals; and violet and hers and tradecriable was his rage. By this time violet and her sisters had thought about the searching parties looking for them and suddenly as a man passed dertrude broke away from violet and her sisters, marched resolutely up to the Clandelinian soldier, and confronted that Clandelinian with an expression as severe as though she was about to arrest him for high treason.

"Say mr Glandelinian soldier look here. "She began. "We don't want you Glandelinian soldiers snopping around our shelter and if you don't get out of

here I'll put you in some place whore you belong.

''You will dare to come to me.' Fairly screamed the glandelinian.

"I'll bind your hards and feet--"

Gertrude was upon him like a wild cat, having thrown him down, and so quick we was she that he did not have the slightest moment to struggle, he himself being bound hand and foot, gagged, and dragged tward the high grass in front of a glen. Then going inside of one of the clandelinian headquar ters where other children were confined also, and gliding into one of the rooms she secured the end to of a rope to an old bed post, where one of the officers slep in the room, and let the remainder drop cut of a window. Then going downstairs through a front ha, hall she finally secured the other end of the thimmest but strong est kind of red string to the knocker of the door. It was too dark she know for an any one to observe the cord of thin rope in opening the door.

Suddenly to her astonishment as she was to a about to mount a flight of steps an officer suddenly strode tward her in ominous silence, and le like a hound scenting his prey fixed his eyes piercingly on here

old dauntless, and daring, Gertrude stood before another of her deadliest pasies, her straight beautiful little form defiantly erect, her malicious ites flashing.

"Te rebel what do you mean by spying on me.! Do you know anything about his here house!"
"Sligh tly acquainted. "Said Gertrude. "Saw it when I first entered here."

Will you kindly state what you saw in here.

"I saw nothing, but probably there are murdered children cruelly slaughtered by the devilish glandelinians." Was her answer.

he Glandelinian officer who was a capt ian supressed his lips, and though he sallow face was dark with supressed anger, he remained outwardly mim. Then a low murmur of amazement and anger was heard from the wicked flandelinian who had surprised her, but Joice stood bold and defiantly, where him prepared for any emergy, casting a flashing glance at the officer

to had so suddenly confronted her.

the Glandelinian was nearly beside himself over Gertrudes braveness. With ill her braveness she never yeilded a moment eva when she met his fierce look but without a single word he stied the there faing her for nearly fifteen inutes and when this passed and the glandelinian never condencended to pen his mouth or address her a single word. Gartrude was about to burst out migrantly, but one glance at the face of the Glandelinian however convinced ir that it would not be safe and that prudence was about the safest plans ist then. Hoping to see how the place looked she turned, but the landelinian silently caught her by the shoulder turned her around with no intle hand and looked at her with a horrible scowl. Then the very demon of Miance spranf into the eyes of Gertrude who suddenly to his surprise covered in with her pistol, and he was about to begin a harengue more spirited than hispectual, but something in the cold as storn steely eyes bent upn at him pi quenesd the indignant light in his own, and he sulkingly lasped int o dence. Then she gave an order pushing him roughly and unce meremonicusly up the steps she following, while a chilling smile settled Ther lips. Hesucceeded however in knocking the gun out of her hand but fore he could make a move to do anything she immediately caught a small but frong chair, bt andished o it over her head, and threatened instant annihi/ thi annihilation to him if she dared come too near her, and forwith drawing r otherfun she managed to pick up the one which had fallen. With a sudden mutch the Glandelinian caught hold of the chair, but she clung to it lke a bercine, and fired a shot which though it missed him made him let

'Once for all ye rebel, be careful.'Exclaimed the landelinin stifling his impotent rage, and striding up to her fiercely. But the did not move a step. And the Tace of the Glandelinian officer blanched the rage, his eyes gleamed with the light of a serpents, his lips quivered and for a moment he stood glaring at her, as if he would have torn her to deces. But there was a dangerous lock's her eyes, and she stood, drawn up to ir full height with reducedening cheeks, and defiant steady gaze, staring its straight in the face. She was about to move away again.

"Not so fast you rebel. 'Said the Glandelinian officer trying to map her by the arm not believing that she would really shoot, his sallow are fairly livid with rage. 'Remember you have probably just now got the last of me, but you have made me your deadliest enemy, and I'm an enemy not to a scorned or to be trifled with. I'll

and at the same time you will oblige me by letting go of my arm. It's not

"shut up you rebel. 'The day will come when you will sue to me, and sue to wain. Then you will know what it is to despise g Captian Teddy."

"Why you herrid old fright. "Exclaimed Gertrude with flashing the." I sue you indeed. I guess not. You--- you rascally fool, you are then a demon. How dare you threaten sir, threaten me, a child of god. how my word of honor Mr Teddy I'll never sue to you. Let go of my arm till kill you. 'She added, desporately jerking herself first one way then another to free herself from his his tenacious grasp. 'Take your his from my arm will you, and let go do you-hear!'

Third jerked and pulled in vain, but the glandelinian held her face smill grim sardonic m smile at her futile effort.

"'Spit and snarl my little kitten.' He said mockingly calso fiercely.' See what a sparrow you are in my grasp. Go ye shall it's my good pleasure to release you.' It a shap sharp passionate cry of rage Gertrude darted down like lightning it sunk her sharp white d teeth deep into his hand which held her arm contained the hand holding the gun. The red blood spurted from a little telet of wounds, and with an oath of pain and fury he sprang back from the little will cat.

No sooner was his hold released then Gertrude darted like a flash to find Violet and her sisters. As the glandelinian officer examined the wound caused by the bite the scowl on his brow looked blacker and blacker till his face was like the doubled refined ear essence of a thunderbolt. But when he say Gertrude dart cut the door his rage burst all bounds, and his wrath was horriblevto see. This glandelinian officer was half a as strong as a dozen prize fighters, and he rushed furiously after Gertrude, overtook her before she could draw a gun caught her cruelly by the throat and dragged her across the street chocking her without mercy. In vain she tried to free herself, and tried to pull away his checking grip, but the glande linian only let go when she again bit him. A very fiend seemed to leap into his eyes for this. His face was flushed, his eyes were gleaming with murder and mere she could make another dash away held her fast by both hands . In o one instant the whole danger of the situation of flashed upon Certude Gertrude. She had made this Glandelinian her most deadly enemy, and now if she did not kill him which she had refrained to do before out of many she would be in his power. She struggled fiercely to get away, but he tightened his grp prip so that Gertrude winced with pain. A fierce gleam was in his eyes now. As she struggled more fiercely he held her with a grip of o iron and satched her useless efforts with a fierce scowl, but sping nothing. All unconscious she kept on struggling. Scarcely had she gotten free again when with the quick noiseless spring of a phanter she darted forward, but the Glandelinian darted out h of her way but too late he went down a dagger in his heart . In the meantime Joic Joice Vivian and her sisters had bea been de discovered and captured by the glandelinians who had flung a large plaid over their heads, and grasped them firmly in their arms. With equal agility Prociles bodyguard followed, and the little girls were securely bound hand and foot, before they had recovered enough to commence any struggle for aid. In vain they tried to struggle, in vain they tried to ort out for help. Feet and hands were securely bound by the cruel glandelinians, the heavy chawls were entirely smothering the them, and their captors arms held them like a vice.

one bit "Cried the leader of the searchers who had at last captured them. And they started forward as if carrying an infant. For some minutes violet and her sisters tried to struggle violently, for they were suffocating for want of air, but finding all their efforts were in vain, they fell 'ack back in their captors arms, and lay perfectly still and quiet, suffering terribly. Their whole appalling danger burst upon them at once, and though for one instant their very hearts seemed to stop beating, and they were smothering so long that they strove to pull away those shawls but in vain. It seemed to them that they must have walked nearly an hour when they came to a dead halt and she heard the leader say; "Now Cannon fire the signal quick."

There was a low shrill whistleling sound and violet and her sisters fancied they heard a rustling as if of pu bushes pushed aside, a heavy sound of rocks removing, then the clandelinians stepped down and passed through a marrow aperture, and thence down, decending a short flight of steps, carefully guiding themselves with one hand. Then they paused and removed the thick shawl in which the Glandelinians had enveloped them, but they quickly blindfolded them.

'Yes flash and sparkle ye little rebels, your little grande who darts fire like a little stills stilletto can do no more for ye as she will find ye not. 'Said the glandelinian officer in command. 'She can smarl and show her white teeth, the little kitten, but her claws are shielded, she cannot bite me now. Let her expand her wings the bright litt little humming bird, but she will find them clipped. Try to soar up to your native heaven with her my dazzling glorious birds of paral paradize, and your droppi drooping fluxes wit will fall fluttering and earth stained to the dust.'

Joice was the first to recover her breath and she burst out angrily with; "Well its a wonder you took the blamed thing of before I or my sisters died of suffocation. You ought to be ashaned of yourself smothering me and my sisters this way-in big shawls like that."

At this the clandelinian general did not say a word and joice continued; "I wish you would let me go back to my poor sisters. I don't want to be carried like a baby any longer."

"Must not be so fast ye pretty rebel." Said the general in a low tone of mocking exultation. "You will neve never see your sisters again. And be in no haste to quit my arms, for your death is quickly approaching."

ph a nice death it would be I'd expect. And you will have to consult bout her approaching death you viper of saten. Let go of her I tell you I'll kill you. Any one might as well be in a dragons claws than properly said a strange voice and turning to see who it was who spoke so general saw a little girl of ten years of age confronting her gith two piols leveled at her. She had followed him and his men having seen them to the piols and her sisters.

"Yas ye please ye rebel." Said the glandelinian scowling, and obeying

Ind I don't the think you will escape me so easily either. 'Said Gertrude. then you seized violet andher sisters that was your victory, this is now You even said God cannot save them now. Ha, ha, ha, stout rocks and walls not hold me from coming upon you either, earth, fire or water you scoundre undrelly blasphemer: Hayou dirty Glandelinian dog. And don't be too sure but the doings of God you old devil. There is also such a thing as blow y up rocks, or an earthquake might happen, or the river of Horma might inflow, or you and all your devil followers might get paralytic strokes saten might come and carry off the whole of you bodily to the ever duting fire . I'm sure I wish he would. Ain't you r porud of yourself to have rried off a few little girls of such small age so beautifully. When you and you could not do it alone, a good many others came to help you in svilish way. Two big strong glandelinian soldiers to carry off one little all. What an achievement . What a victory. I thought you glandelinians were prosed to be brave. Oh won't the revenge of the Angelinians be terrible in I tell them. 'Said Certrude in tones of bitte bitter or by.

"Here, here damn you fellows push on. 'Said the gruff ice of Gannon Garnett behind the others not seeing Gertrude or the cornerex mered general. 'No use of you men playering here all night, and the storm ready breaking. Off with the handkierchief so the little rebels can see are they are going.

Quickly tt tying up the general and gagging-him Gertrude placed ha in the tall grass, and she and joice followed the cludelinians who enter a c cavern. All this while they had been wrapped in the blackness of bus, but now the glandelinians followed by Gertrude and Joice, decended stone steps, and one of them holding up a lanthren let its rays ream around as they went. As they went on the passage grew wider untill last Gertrude and joice who had been following carefully found themselves a spacieous rock chamber or rock bound apartment well lighted,, rudely mished, and occupied by some half thousand, frightful devilish looking undelinians in the garbe of pirates or demons. They were lying in various titudes about the floor with the exception of five who sat gambling. They med their eyes carelessly around as the general and dannon entered, but their eyes fell upon the other Vivian girls, each man sprang furiously their feet, and stared at the little girls with indescriable scowls . There b little christian prisoners stood in the full glare of the light, their linder childish forms drawn up to full height, their short dancing, flash w curls of golden hair falling around their crimson cheeks, their bright maunted blue eyes wide u open and returning every stare as compostedly exposedly as though they were sitt ing around their father or mother, and wase men were their servents. Very much out of place looked Violet and her ther sisters in their rich shiny pobes of dazzling beauty amid these horrible frates who were in fact outlawed clandelinians. Turning their eyes in anothe wither direction Violet and her sisters saw a sort of opening in the wall arring evidently for a door and covered by a screen of thick dark baize. liblet was brought in closer while her other staters followed followed and bloked curiously around. The other room in the cavorn was much larger than is one they had left, and better furnished. The rock floor was covered With i India matting, ad chairs, conches, and tables were strewn indiscrim ately about. A bed with heavy curtians stood in the corner, a stand tataining books, writing materials, and drawing utensils stood opposite. It now there was a look of porud sullen despair in their eyes, a look of Maionate impatience, hidden anguish, undying woe in the slumbering depths their gloomy haunting eyes, as they stared around.

The glandelinian general howe bowed low, cast a triumphant lance at Viclet and her sisters as he passed through the other room trailed to miss the man who had carried joice. His cold pr proud steely had been fixed on viclet, but that child heroine here it as she had been fixed it flinching. Viclet and her sisters were awful the sleepy, and rubbing their eyes and yawning, they knelt down, and whing her eyes closed with htheir hands said their usual night prayers, and injumped into the beds appointed for them, and fell into a sound sleep their sure indeed that Gert rude Angeline would follow and come to their lane. They could even dare to sleep when prisoners among the new energy.

However Gertrude Angeline and joice were too suspicious to dare sleep and they sat on the floor in hiding and stared at the brave sleepers. There were in the cavern many pictures of children on the wall one par ticular one who seemed to have a very grave sad face in the embrace of her mother, and this Gertrude Angeline had noticed.

'What a pretty little girl. 'She thought to herself. As joice

aroused Gertrude faced around, and gazed at joice.

''Why the little girl in the picture looks like Jennie.''Gasped Joice pointing to the picture.

Gertrude gently took the picture down as the coast was clear and going back to her hiding place h gazed at it long and ernestly. It represented absautifully browned hair ed little girl in the embrace of some lovely mother, resembling Jennie who was so splindedly beautiful but who had golden hair and not brown.

''She is my sister when her hair was colored brown with some kind of shoe blackening ''Said Joice in a despairing voice as she looked straight straight before her.

'And where is she!' Asked Gertrude softly.

"She is here with my sisters but in danger of Hydrob hydrophobia. 'Said Joice in that same tone if deep steady-despair. Gertrudes eyes softened with deep sympathy, and coming over b joice she said ernestly;

"I'm an Abbiannian and so are you a an Abbiennian, but any way we must go together. How long has it been since she got bit m by a maddog!" No she has not been bitten by any, but the cause of her danger is that despite my pleadings she has recieved no mercy, for the clandelinians decided to inject some rabid posion into her. She will die now sure unless she is rescued. I don't know if she will be living or dead a few weeks from now unless she is rescued. Of poor violet 'Cried joice passionately while her will whole frame shock with the violence of emotion. No tears fell, so no sob shock her breast, but words can never describe the utt er agony of that despairing cry. There were tears in Certrudes eyes now, and in silent sympathy she took joices hand in her own little white fingers, and softly began to ca caressed it.

"It was while we were being carried to this place that they threatened to inject the mad dog posion into her 'Said Joice. The maddog had atacked them but the glandelinians had killed it. When we reached here and entered the passage way some of my sisters met the general whom you overpowered and though they pleaded to him not to all allow this to be done, he the iron hearted wretch that he was re refused. In my pleadings I myself even acted as a lumatic. I fear she is forever lost to me, lost forever, lost."

Joice rocked back and forward, while her beautiful eyes gazed steadily beforewher with that same s look of changeless despair.

"'I love her and my other sisters better than any one can love themselves, my heart was wrapped up in hers, she and my sisters are the dreast parts of myself, and since I'm going to lose her life is a mock ery, worse than a mockery to me. I could feel like giving up heaven in desiapr.''

''Little Joice dear''Said Certrude looking up suddenly and fiercely.''Never threaten or turn your back on god no matter what happens, and if you do od did turn to him and love him. Try first of all to escape the terrible doem of losing your soulcforcer foe forever, and if you bear all you can four God heaven will be the greatest blessing. that God will send you. Hever turn your back on him no matter what happens. Tear your heart out and throw it to the flames sooner than imes despair of God's mercy, and live to know the wickedness of the Glandelinians, and the destruction they will meet some day. Little girl remember. I even tolf you before even never despair with my me around. I'll save your sisters and you ought to know that. I can scare the very insides out of the landelinians and they know it. Just trust me and even God and you will see that nothing will ever happen to Jennie or violet. " And Gertrude sprang to her feet, her eyes blazing with a holy light. All of a sudden gertrude grasped the little vivian cirl so fiercely by the arm, that she was forced to stifle a cry of pain, then all of a sudden flung her from her with a violence that sent her reeling again against the wall, ad whent went perawling on the floor horself. The cause I her action was that she had slipped on some water of slippery slime com ing down from no one can tell. Yawning for she was still sleepy, Gertrude staggered to her foot, begged Joices pardon, told the read reaso for her action, and stretching herself on the floor in the darkest part of the large corner was in five minutes fast asleep. The clock striking six woke her. She rubbed her eyes and looked droweily up, and the first onject on which her eyes rested was the motionless form of a glandelindan colonel as he stood near joices sisters with his usual sinister smile......

ion you are here are you? Said certrude composed composedly after her fix first prolonged stare. I must say it shows a great deal delicacy and politemess on your part to enter the sleeping apartment of little girls whom you am your followers think you have made prisoners, after this fashion. What my mischief had Saten your father put you up to now!!

The Gla delinian wheeled around surprised and seeing the strange

shild was dumbfounded, and said;

''How did you get in here you saucy luttle wasp. You should be care ful of entering here spying on us clandelinians, and the dare to talk in that manner, for now you will be in my power.Don't you know I'm a respectian respectable Glandelinian army and should speak to me with respect!'

'Should I indeed. Don't you think you see me afraid of you colonel! that fancy me with my fingers in my mouth, and my eyes cast down, trembling

before any man, much less you? "

"It is in my power to make you afraid of me you infernal little tentepede. You are in here spying like a treace treacherous little snake, the worse of vipers, now beyond all hopes of escape--- mind before the power of heaven, and all there is in there, God and the angels to free you and you dare to sneak in here to steal away my prisoners? Your hour of trium triumph o had passed though you seem not to know it you female toad. MY turn and the whole of Glandelinia's has come at last on you dirty curs. I have conquered the conqueress, caged the eaglet, and ready to have ye at to death."

'Yes boast.' Said Certrude h getting up and composedly begin ing to twin her curls over her fingers. 'But self praise is no recompresecommendation, and it don't do you any good to call me any such names, wher wise I may become each and every one of those creatures if you don't look out. If all y those means you mean to call me, you may not be too see as yot. It's not right to cheer untill you are absolutely sure that that you say is true. You can't hold fire without burning your fingers soloned as you will find if you attempt any nonsense with me I've come to rescue Violet and her sisters and I will do so if I have to kill you to seed. So your honor worships, the best thing you can do is to go off to pur v boon companions and mind your own buisness for the future and ,e lease leave the vivian cirls alone.'

'Sorry to refuse your polite request ye rebel.'He said with a sneer libut really I cannot leave you to do this as I do not wish them to escape. It is I have a number of t i things to talk over with you before your arrest, and as you have forgotten to ask me to sit down, I think I will just mail myself of an enemys- privilige, and take a seat myself.'

Ind. very moncholantly the clandelinian seated himself beside her on the led. Gertrude sprang up with a bound as if she were a ball of good ladin rubber, or had steel springs in her feet, and confronted him with

blazing cheeks and flashing eyes.

"You hateful disagreable yellow old orge. "She bursted out with. "Keep the seat to yourselfe then if you want it, but don't dare to come near me again. Don't dare I say. "And she stamped her little foot passionatly like the little tempest that she was." It's dangerous work playing with chain lightning colonel so be warned in time. I yow that if I had a broom stick handy or an iron rod or scrething I would let you know what it is to put a! respectable young girl in a rage. I'll even a hoot you you damn fool. You sit beside me indeed. Faugh. There is pollution in the very air you breath."

The Clandelinian officer turned for the moment livid with anger, but to loss his temper was not the rascals sole now, and so gulping down the litt le

imught of her irritating words as best h as he could he said;

'Aye, rave and storm, and flash fire my little tormado, but it will avail you nothing. You beat the air with your breath, though I really do not know as it is useless either, for you look so dazzling ly beautiful in your roused wrathmy dear inflammation of the heart, that you make my desire to 'kill the vivian dirls, and you too greater than ever.' 'I'es kill us indeed.''Said Gertrude contemptiously.''I don't see what while crime Violet and her sisters have done that I'm compelled to stand there like patience o on a o mommment to listen to such stuff as that. I wit listen to it. I'll go and call one of those pritates and make him if a pack you off with a flea in your ear.''

"Not so fast ye little rebel. 'Said the clandelinian colonel with his bal cold smile as he put out his long arms and attempted to catch her but

a mos she drew her pistol and said;

"Kvery one of those clandelinians are indeed gone away and may no back untill to night. The other clandelinians are all gone-too, but one and is lying under the table out there dead drunk. How now my clandelinian the does this dampen your courage-any. Instead of being your prisoner you mine. I'm here to get the vivian cirls and shall."

Fig. the first time the conviction that she was right, and that he was alone with this little female Abbieannian t irgree tigress and completely in her power, thrilled through the hearts of violets and her sisters who witnessed it all, making them for one moment dizzy with less apprehension. The mocking exultating sue eyes of her enemy everywhere bent tauntingly upon her, the high spirit of the brave child flashed indignatly up, and fixing her flashing blue eyes on his face, she said boldly;

"!? Maybe it does not dampen your courage forsooth. But do you really suppose that I'm afraid of you Glandelinians colonel, the enemies of cod, and the most arrant and cod-livered cowards God has ever affected the earth wh with, such cowards that it took two men to carry one little girl! Ha,ha, whi if you think so you are a greater fool than even I ever took you to be. I know where the fierce Abbieannians are and I'm going to see that you are placed into their costudy."

The glandelinian colonel clashed his teeth with a spasmodic snap, he half arce arose in the fier efferce rage to his feet as he hissed;

''Te rebel take care, though even I am at bay, tempt me not too far, lest I make ye feel what it is to taunt me beyond endurance.''
'Barking dogs see seldom bite colonel, little snarling curs never.''She answered.

'By satens name ye rebel I will strange ye if I ge the chance to if you do not stop that.'He shouted springing fiercely to his feet. She took one step back put up h her gun, laid her hand on a long carving knife that had been on the table since nighttime, and looked up into his face with a deriding smile. In spite of himself in his rage, her dauntless spirit and bold daring struck him with admiration. He looked at her for a moment inwardly wondering that so brave and fierce a spi sprite c u could exist in a form so slight and frail, and then with a long breath he sank back into his seat.

"That's right colonel.''I see you have not lost all your reason yet."Said Gertrud: quietly."If you value a whole skin it will be "wise for you to keep the length of the room between us untill they are free." I don't threaten much, but I'm apt to act when aroused."

'Gertrude Vivian forgive my hasty temper. I did not come to threaten you or violet and her sisters, but to see them all at liberty.'' Said the Glandelinian colonel with a penitent look.

"Set them at liberty. Humph. I have my doubts about that. "Said Gertrude.

tranxfixing him with a long unwinking stare.
"Hevertheless it is true. This morning the

"Nevertheless it is true. This morning the men are all gone to norma to see what the Commune is going to do about prisoners in in norma, we are all alone say but the word, and in ten minutes violet and her sisters will be as free as the winds of heaven."

"Worse, and worse colonel.Just look me in the eye and see if you can discover any millstones there."

'Little girl I swear to yo I speak the truth. In ten mimites they shall leave this cavern and go with you, free, and unfettered if you will.'
"Well I declare. Just let me catch my breath after that will you colonel! I have heard of gaten turning Saint, but I never experienced it before. So you will set Violet and her sisters free will you! Well I'm sure I feel dreadfully obliged to you, though I don't know as I need to since, but only for you they would not be here at all. They are quite willing to go though, and so am i w quite willing to have you go along with me a prisoner and I am ready to start in a mement."

Wait one instant Gertrude vivian. I will set violet and her sisters

free but on one condition.

"Ah I thought so. I was thinking so all the time. And what may that condit ion be may I ask? I 'Inquired Angeline.' 'And remember my name is not Gertrude Vivien though I wish it was.

"That you turn from your God, persaude violet and her sisters to do s and become a glandelinian."

'('Phew-w-w-w Become a glandelinian! Turn from od, and per saude Violet and her sisters to do so.Oh ye God's and little fishes. Hold

me somebody or I'll go into the high stricks.''

"To rebel do ye mock me?' Passionately exclaimed the Glandelinian

colonel, springing to his feet.

'Colonel schetying what ever your name is, my dear son of gaten take things easy. I trust I have too much respect for your high and mighty majesty to do anything so in plo implicite. Sit down colonel and make your unhappy soul as miserable as circumstances will allow. No, now that I have eased my mind, I'd rather not turn from god, and become a glandelinian. Thank you for your flattering offer, but & really must decline the honour of turning a glandelinian, and grieve my god as you have done, heart and tooth brouh. 'Said Joi Gertrude. without a profound courtes y.

and by all the fiends in flames minion you and even the vivian girls shall not do decline this offer. Shouted the Gladelinian colonel maddened by her indescriable taunting tone. By the heaven above us, and by the hell below us you shall either turn from God, and become with the vivian girls a glandelinian or-----

i Well' Said Gertrude and sitting at the table with her elbows upon it drop ping her chin in her hands and staring at him as she could only state stare. What I Why don't you go on! 'Said the clandelinian officer.....'! never liked to have a burst of eloquence like that she snapped off' so short in the middle, like the stem of a pipe, it spoils the effect.'!

"Then ye mad rebel ye shall either become a glandelinian and god's enemy, or die a bloody dea death."
"Well colonel I do not like to contradict you, but if there can be a worse fate than a bloody death, than to have anything to do with you. The

fate than a bloody death, than to have anything to do with you, I'd like to mow it that is all. ''

"Then ye will not consent? 'He said glaring at her like a t iger.

"Golonel, for goodness sake don't he making much any all."

"Colonel, for goodness sake don't be making such an old goose of yourself by asking such silly questions. 'Said Gertrude yawning.'I wish to take you prisoner and have you come with me but I just guess I'll take the little girls a instead and let you go. They are sleepy, and you look so much like a hanghia rooster with the jaundicie that you will give me the nightmare if you do not clear out."

'Gertrude Vivian ye rebel, have ye no fear at all!"
"Well no I can't say that I have, at least I don't stand much in awe of ou, you know. I expect I ought to, but I don't. It's not my fault because I can't help it."

Then since fair means will not do, something else must. Exclaimed its Glandelinian colonel making a spring t ward her, while his eyes were blazing with a terrible light. But cortrude was as quick as himself, and seizing her formadable weap weapon she darted back and flourished it triumpthantly exclaexclaiming;

Who for a game of hide and go seek. Catch me if you can colonel, but if you have any consideration for this clean floor keep a respectable distance:

Nood stains are not the easiest removed in the world, especially such bad blood as yours, and this long knife, and a willing hand, can make a most light wound.....

She had him at bay again. There was a fierce dangerous light in her yes. now and a look of deep steady determination in her wild little ice. The glandelinian colonel perceptibly cooled down for a moment, but ben as if maddened by her taunting deriding smile, he bounded tward her ith the ferful srping of a wild beast, and had her in his arms before the could elude his graps gras p. But the bright winged little wasp had its sting yet. Up flow the blue glittering knife, and down it decended with all the force of her small arm, but the aim was not true, and it lodged in his shoulder. With an awful oath, he seized her in his hands in his vice like grasp, and with his other hand pulled out the knife. The wound was sot deep yet the bo blood that spurted out as he pulled out the knife, and into his very face seemed to arouse him to madness, and gertrude writhed with pain in his fierce grasp, now around her throat. She felt like faint ing, and dreadful weakness was stea, st ealing through her frame from the aviul chocking. She was about to feel like fainting when as if sent by beaven a quick thought sprang to her. "The gun" She x slowly pulled it out of its hostler, there was a report, and letting go of her he staggered, recled for a moment and then fell with a thud. Instantly she called to the fivian Girls, and away to the best part of the cave they went. Gertrude teak from her chocking dropped into a seat, and feeling sick and giddy bowed her head on her hands . Never in all her life before, had she so fully malized her own weakness. What would all her boastful strength have availed br, for for that heavenly thought about the gun. A moment about ago and she was a baby in the grasp of a giant. What an escape she had had. We she blessed in her heart , God who had saved her. With a short but lerrent prayer of thanksgiving, she sat up drew a long breath of unspeakable Misf, and began looking into a glass re ruefully at her throat, all black amblue from his iron pressure.

'Natural bracelets.' Said Gertrude with a slight grimace of pain.

It and Azure. I can't say I approve of such violent checking. It is unlimbered unpleasant and exi excites one rather. However the course of its anger never did run smooth according to these niv nice men the fladelinians though I hope it is not always as rough as the severevere the course I underwenth just now. Good gracious what dragons I have raised is these quondan enemies of mine.'

In the meanti e general vivian was advancing his armies into calverinia to Joi n Hanson with others and so now large christian armies larger than Abbieannia ever pushed into calverinia during the war of eighteen fourty one was pushing forward into calverinia to surpress the Clandelinia Glanddinians at all costs General vivian had learned of things now going on in Norma Cat hering, and had sent his two brothers who were then spy ing in Norma to learn-wheere Violet and her sisters were.K Jimmie was looking for them in worms Catherin, o and general generatine was in the city of Calverine, which was a literal child slave horror. As no means could be obtained of their whereabouts general vivien felt sure that the little daughters of his were gone for all time, dead, slaughtered, or as you may call it assassinated by the wicked alandelinians. At this same time Apbieannian rovers of the sea was committing all havoc possible along the shores of calverinia with the purpose of overthrowing the child slavery and so horrible were their depredat igns, and so successful their raids on the child slave I placed that the landelinians had called them the Abbieannian pirates. General ivian had begged their leaders to try and locate violet and her sisters, but they had failed. Jimmie vivian however was nearest, and there was good ample c hance of his seeing them. To relate further about worms Catherine is very astonishing. By the Angelinians it is called Calverine. Other people generally called it the main section of Julo Callio, and the Abbieannians called it the Second Vi vian wickey. Jimmie had his special place in the city and also knew every in and cut of the cavern as his spying work had been so effective that nothing escaped his detection. And neither had he been discovered as his ways was so clever-that no one could know what he was up to. He had finally learned that certrude Angeline the fierce little Abbieannian Amazon had killed many clandelinians, in leberating his mot her and aunt besides having prevented the capture of violet and her sisters on several occasions and also when they had been so seized she had followed the glandelinians to the cave cavern. He had also heard how many Blandainians there were in the cavern and and what they were. They were dressed as so d soldiers, wearing wearing uniforms butbthey were not soldiers, but common outlaws who murdered children in the most horrible way in some secret recesses of the cavern, murdered them in a way that not even the worse of the lowest degraded Zimmermannian would permit. He knw well He knw knww well the fate of Violet and her sisters if she was not rescued out of that horrible place and feeling positive that cortrade Angeline would not be able to save them alone, he had started tward that cavern. He found the man who she had tied up, but did not release him, though he hollored for hep and then finally cried cut

"That little amazon has foiled me again. But the rebe s are still in my power, and by hell and its host, I will yet have my revenge."

Jimale entered the place, but saw nothing at first. Then entering the first chamber he saw the drunken man at ill lying asleep under the table, and kicking him said;

**Get up and go on duty. What the hell do you mean by lounging around here you dirty fool. **

And the man thinking he was his superior slunk off scowling and murbling to himself about the christian dogs he wished to kill.

While-Gertrude was making preparations to leave the cavern with the Vivian Girls she found violet missing and believed that some of the Glandelinians had carried her off to the dell-mell-pell-mell penetentairy near by. Then all of a sudden she was startled by another form by e her and facing him found that it was her friend and the brother of the vivian Girls Jimmie vivian.

"Why it's Jimmie vivian 'She gasped.

"I suppose Violet was left at the penententary Said Jennie.

The state of the s

"Violet" Gasped Jimmie vivian flourishing his sabre. Why she has go never been in the prison at all, and where the duce to even find her the landelinian Glandelinians do not know.

"Not at the prison! Said Jennie in sur r surprise. Why where can she be then, and why did you turn a glandelinian. !!

"Be quiet about that and do not talk so loud. "Said jimmie Sternly." Do you want to betray me. If you keep man I might have a chance to get you away from here. Well to answer your other question that is just what I would feel very much for you to tell me. For all the glandelinians who are looking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined to go munting further. K' I'm here as a spy. "

Why it is most singular. 'Said Joice.' I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.'

"'He I don't believe that she did.'' Said Jennie. ''I was there last night, and I saw the glandelinians take her awayy as they did me and my sisters.''

"She must have been suffering from hydrephebia." Said Joive new gr wing ularmed. She must have been fairly wild and dangerus when they unbound her, so she must have broken losse from them and went to her death. Oh brother Ji wie. I'm really ufrais sweething has really happened to her."

"'Oh near Violet, my dearest sisters. What goold have ha bened to her? ""
Said Jimmie beginning to lok manage.

'What he r was it when she was discevered to be missed ing Jim is?' Asked Jeice.

"An hour after was was brought here."

''Oh Jismie semething must have happened to her .'' Gried J sice grawing whith with vague : lama.

happened to her !' Asked Angelinie catching the infection of Joices fears.
'These lawles: Glandelinears a entinue in continually pro 1 proving around now and its very unsafe for an escaped prisoner no matter who it be to venture near their nears up approtected after night.'

"Good heavens if she has fuller into their hands." Gried Jimmie in

"Oh Jimmie I here not. Oh Jimmie de y you rea lly think she has!" Exclaimed poor Jaice clasping her lands in mortal terror. We are in the hands of the glandelinia as who are more moreful but if she is in the hands of the Abbieranians God hel her."

"There is no telling these kwhere grabular function are continuous continuous prowling everywhere along the share and in the woods and if the sw Violet -----."

He added checking himself and biting his lip. "They cold usuld despite her beauty or dangeress ravings make her a prisener and nurder her at ence. There is no deed in violence too dark or droudful for them to de. They are amusthing worst than the cruellest glandelinians I more than suspect. This blockgoing of the Calverinian ports by them I fancy serves but as a clock for the worse ories of piracy. I have heard that their leader Gannon Garnet as the committee is one of the most reckless and daring desteraderes that ever made seneral war under the black pirate flag, and these of his crew that I have seen reving about here lest to be outthrust savage enough fir for anything rem wholesale marker downward. Great heavens if Vielet should have in her ravings fallen into their bands ... Said I Jimie Jimie pacing up and down in such agitation.

'but it cannot be Jimaie hay dear by brother. It is impossible abs rd I tell you. Why man what would these **Wedielessian** tucaneers possibly want with a raving demanian of child like Violet. A Anice prize she would be for the abbiennians to take in tow, and get bitten by here.' Said be Joice while Jimaie was getting als alarmed in spite of himse lf.

''Or I have she is not. Oh I have she is not. 'Gried Jennie wriginiz her hands. 'Oh what can have become of her. They might take her in the hape of shtaining a large ranswae for her release or they might - -- the the very thought is too horrible to contemplate.'' Exclaimed Jennie alos absent fiercely.

""Jisnie why are you losing time here, when one of your sisters may by he in such peril. This is he time for idle to ling. Please to in search for her, oh please."

"Well but wait a minute before having me to go on this wild goose chase."

Said Jimmie. "Hew do we know that she is not saftly he sed in seac glandelinian has ital or semewhre where in an insane asylumn all this time, while we are raving about oirates and glandelinian abductors."

"Oh she is not, she is not." Cried Joice while she clasped her hands

in despuir. ¿

The glandelicians have not that mercy to place her in thier bespitals a d Precile had no intentian that she shue should ex as escape the hydrophetia . Wild and demention as she might be the pirates could so ercome her. Oh whi what has become of her. "

"I believe I'm losing time talking." Said Jimmie whose face was now perfectly corl colorless with contending e emotions. 'I'll mount a stend of mine and ride to the neuro neurest h spitul and the asylumn as I'm enw new eff duty and ser if she is in any of the places. It she is to be found in neither of these places then it must be tes true that she has fallen into the hunds of the bucunnesers. ***

Jimaie alarmed went sutside sorang on his horse and gallepi ng in the direction of the nearest hespital while at his order another sny at equally rapid and excited page took the epposite read leading to the sheres of the Eru - Erelus Seus, which were rough that day. Jimale was the first to return with the alarming tiding a that nothing had been heard of her at either place

''Oh you should not have let then take her out of the ell, I should not let them take her. I knew it was dangerous for her if she ever not fe free. Oh if your companion wouldmonth only co e. ' come. '

But another long sommingly interminable hour passed before dimaies communion sade his a neurance then be dashed in pl pule wild and excited. his eves met Jimmies as he entered.

"'You have not found her ?" Said Jiwais hurriedly.

"'Ne but I' a heard enough to confern my worse suspiciions. Bute last night while the hurricane was breaking up so e glandeliniar told me, he saw one of the gang, fellow called Gannon Garnet accommanded by by semeone else he could not discern, who was doubtless unother of the bucameers take the farest read leading this way. Vialet in her raving address may have a beeb been maylaid and entra sped by them there can be no doubt for neither of them have been seen sic since."

Jeice who had been standing up as Jimmie and his companion entered drapped like one suddenly stricken into a set and hid her face in her hands while her sisters went lauder. The two finious Angelinia spir spies leaked in each sters . . pale faces with an unspeken; "What next?"

''What next?'' It was Jim is who spake in a deep excited voice. His companion spy white and stone like, stood with one arm resting against the wall, his face shaded by his heavy fulling hair, his deen broathing nainful w broaking the

* We eaght instantly engage the services of the glandelinian seldiers and begin a vigorous sourch I think " Said Jimeies communion

"Search? Have not the slandelinian soldiers any respect for the fucumeers , and our trying to get the to do this would make the s spect us us noise and prehably run i us in. "

Joices face was per fectly colorless with fear for nour Viel-t. If that merning had seemed long to Juice and her sisters in their prisen, doubly long do did it up our for them who were too uneasy and restless either to sit still or sleep, and Jimie and his co. union seced up and down the room of the underground cave which was under a street of Morria or passed in and out of the entrance, straining their eyes to outch a sliuose of the first clandelinain who would answer the question asked by Jimie for news of Vie et. But the actning come passed and he one came and sick e wear, and worn out with anxiety and dissuppintment they sunk down on a seat and Joice and her sisters hid their faces in their hunds in a passionate hurst of tears.

"Oh my Gad. To think that mear Vielet has been carried off by these dreadful buckneers." Meaned Jeics in a werse burst of passionate orief. "It was my fault not to have defended her in the prisen. I shald not have allowed the rascully King Provide to take her out of her and have a midet. " And a for worse hurst of tears followed the declaration.

"On Jimmie Vivien. What do you think they will do with her, surley they will not kill her?' She added looking up inploringly.

to tell me. For all the glandelinians who are looking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. ** "Why it is most singular. "Said Joice." I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death, ...

"Well f they did I'll avenge her death by minking every one of their boats . "Said Jimsie.

Durning all that marining they were all left alone and Joice and . isters were he half wild with alternate hope terror anxiety and expectation. But another hour passed and no nessenger had arived to relieve her torturing unxeity. It was a cold windy and enough day. Standing at the entrunce of the cavern Jimmie watched with resistless imputience for the real return of some glandelinian, his whole thought of Violet and her probable fate. The clock struck twelve and still no the came. Jimmie was about to go in when the thunder of horses ho is desing through the streets arrested his ste s. But the sound died away, and Jimmie decided to make another search. Joice remained watching uselessly for semetime, then was about to go in when a horse and rider came dushing at a mad excited gallop up to the entrance and Jim is leaped off, and dedending ce the slaping entrance of the cavery up reached his sister.

"Oh Jimis is there as hope. Is there any news of her. Is she found 1 of what? " Eagerly exclaimed Joice

"Me. Mor is she likely to be as far as I can se-.. ' Said Jimede glecoly. "Not the all btest trice of her has been found though the whole leach has be a searched free one end to the other. I have given it up nd nowe with he for the night for Procile a d his men are on t eir way to see what is hap oning near this city, for there is rusers that the child rebels are advancing and that there has been quite a number of battles with the rebels victorious. A And I'm to res me the hunt to morary with the same success success. I sub use. He flung himself ints a chair h and leaned his head on his bands while his thick golden hair fell hear ly over his face. In silence they remained for a while while Joice and hwr sisters silently watched him, and trying to ob of check back their sols. And then Joine weing ever to: Abod Jimmie gently on the arm a d said;

* Dour brother. Let be get you some dinnler somehow. You have tasted nothing since cowing in here."

"'Dinnier? Do you think I could eat now! " He cried with fierce impatience "'I de not want any . Go . "

* Dearest brother do not lookand speak so strangely. Porhabs you will find har to correw. "

Parks is. Perhais. When a man has lost all he loves in the world there is area: consolution in a cold 'PERHAPS' he may find it agion. Do you think those hell hounds, those Ablicannian buy bucameers whild share her a mo ent. once they got her in their power? Oh Vielet Vivium. Bright heuntiful Vie et Vivi m. Vivium. Lost lest forever.''

"Brother, brother." Exclai ed Joice in 'ow terrified tones, as a new light share in her eyes . "Even during the time may many years ago when you voorself was a cruel glandelinian pirate, did you really love Vielet and us like a brother should" ! *

"Love !" He cried with passionate o fiercelness, storting up and shaking lack his thick golden hair. "Yes I loved her and you little girls, with a love, that you children with your gentle nature, and as only those who can leve where veins like mine run like fire inge_stand instead of blood

in NeW that she is forever lost to me Imay confess what no living mertal would even have discovered before. Yes I loved her and you little gilr girls and what do you think of my presumption little sister. I the brother of a despised lucencer captian, leved her and you children, her and the pewer of words and picture can tell. "

One white are was around his neck, and Joines soft nitying lins were pressed to his forehead. She did not speak no words were needed. That silent caress bespeke her sympathy.

"'Did ou say you had a brother who is a pirate?' ' Asked

'Yes , but patience my dear little sisters.' He said as Jeice arese te her feet. ''Be sented Joice .'' He added with a wave of his hanB .Silent and wondering pour joice shayed. Jimmie 'ivian legan pacing un and down while Joine and her sisters watched him , inwardly wondering whether this great spy was quite right in his wind.

设设出版的数字编码。

Secretary of the second

CHAPTER FOURTY FOUR-LINE

STITCHE VIVIAIS STORY.

He stop ed at lust in his quick excited walk as rapidly as he had commenced it and facing kround to where Jeice and her sisters and demanded; "What did your father a d your uncle and even you may Risters think when I was found Binding? " "That you were complained by the glandelinians." Answered Jeice. Mertrude fied shortly after the battle as of Ant ANDREAM. After I tried te lecute her secretly perhaps the fire was the cause of ther death durnig "'You, you it wan." Said Joice impatiently. "What has all Gunnons rescue. this to do with the revolutions you are to wake.

"Not much perhaps, but children, I wished to have my questions unswored. You say you escaped ulive with your father and unrie! Yes brother * 'Yes brother deur. And I was given up as xentured and s/ slain. Yes. "If I was as you say, how could they be sure that I did not go or to s y and that I was explored and slain instead. Fut it was not them who did it. I was the ne one who did it. I a was the one and so were my gister and were nearly mad with grief when we can you here in the menitentiar yet Sak Suid Joice Clishing and biting her lins ri till it was bloudlesses

** And did they not make a search for me? **

"And whe was that little glunde/linium airl who tried to chem "Yes, b but it was agelesa." yes in destrins. I seen it all and even what Pro 1 Precile dens to you. ?!

**Erimainia whe?Of I remember. Hy companion spake of sema . R Emiliain." Eriminic lawlens who was brought here by the glandelinians and this

herself a glandeliaina, though she is not's "Who stale this Erminie! An Angeliaian!"

The glandelininians stele her when she was an infant as I have learned and brought her here- she was a n more infant then. "Perhaps Joice she is very sister?"

* 'Ne , her looks forbid such a supposition. That there is no ungelinian blood in her veins I am confident and the glacdelinians state her and brough ** Strange strunge. Who can she 'e ! ' Said Jeice. MUST'GIA/

** She has asked you id if that nietare she nicked un fre under your her here. " hed if that was year pict are Vielet .! "

"Did she tell you that Vi elet was gone as we had se suddenly found si "She did not say anything."

"Did you believe that emainte was a real Angelinian"."

"I do et hink I did ."

"Yes . " Swid Jeice wonderingly when this strungs cateching of perseverant

"'Strange , strange, very strange." Said Jimeie Viviae paring up and en mus to and.

**And selveu are determined to avenge the wrongs of voir sister Vielet, Isi Viviun.? " He suid after a pause, steping before her usala. "Yes beloing we I will ." Excluised Joice fier cely.

tell me. For all the clandelinians who are looking tor her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further.K' I'm here as a spy. " "Why it is mostsingular. 'Said Joice. 'I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings ment to her death. "."

"Heuven!" Said Jimmie with a spear. "It is the first time I ever heard that heaven mided revenge. Saten helping you , you mean if it is a wicked revenge. And how is this ren revenge to be accep accomplished, and what will it be!'

"'When I get free .'' Suid Joice imputiently, ''It is anving on the enemy breaking up t beir on plans and plots and caused them to be ambushed. It curret concern ven in un: war Jimmie Vivian, and on this subjects you need ask me no more questions, for I will not unswer them. " "

"As you please." Said Jimmie with a strange saile and half scewl. Wen have inherted the fiery passionate spitir spirit of the Abbieannian race I sec. Your brother I thold you one day is also a lucancer?" ityes, yes. To what end are all wome questi aft.

" Pasience James Viction. I will note to that presently. Bid your father ever speak to you of your brether! "

"Very little." Said Joice in a softer tone tears springing to her eyes. " And why?"

**Because my father was so downoust over his ward waywardnes s. ** A struck of flery red durted for a moment acress limite Viviens face and then manged away leaving it whiter thus lef re-

"Your trother was in Colverine, and is still here . " Spoke Jimmie rapidly and excitedly, the aroused Joine from her demerous reveries

"Our warmard in Chiverine.!" Exclaimed Joice springing to her feet, while har gisters gasped. 117-8.11

''Grant begvens whr where?''

"'In Calviring here." "Our brother here. Cdn it he possible! He in Galverine! What place is she in? " Demanded Juice like ! one beside hersel".

O ''On one of the pirate e ship.'' Excluived Jimed e wi while his fierce blue even (lashed.

"My brether on a pirate ship!" Said Joice "cornfully. ""No you mistake me for a fool brother dear? Why surely he is a glandelinian soldoer: "

"'Young gilr, before high beaven I swear I speak the truth. "" Sold Jimale selectly. "It is the truth Joice Vivian, look in me in the face and ser if I'm not speaking the truth!"

Yes no one could look in those eyes those blue eyes, selemn eyes, and doubt his words. Stunned riddy, hewildered . Joine drapped into her seat, feeling as if the room was whirling around her.

"And you Jimmie vivian, how in h hervens n he did wen find that out? (" She waked passionately.

"That I will tell you oremently. Suffice it to say that I do know that I my apending the trith live a real christ ins." "'A ngele in heaven. He brether a pir te. From whom did you

**From voir father. **

" Our father is not here." **O YOUR father is ted here. "

"What!" "'Y un father is is right here in Balverine.""

"Sir are o you either and or macking me" " E xelaimed . Ilice springing to her feet.

"Idttle sister I am not mad or neither on I won't g yes.""

"Hy father was in Benne when we were kideanned, and is still there." "Your father is not."

""Great between an I mane or and?" Exclaimed Jeice in a lead thrilling tene. J ''Ji wie Viving, er glandelinim wheever you reall y are was not my father in Peppe three days after my cepture. * * ?

"He, as I found out three days app. Who ever said that he was in Bepne was greatly wistmren. **

598.

* Misteken? * *

father, h the was not your father as I seen found out. !!

''Heavens of heavens. And where is my father new?

That too von will learn anon. If you please we will take things in the order of their coming or occurring. Liston now sit down and he calm. Getting excited will do you no good and only retard matters. During the hattle with the child rebels, the glandelinia s manched on the town of Pepno, and massacred all the prisoners they laid their hands on. In one hour of the prisoners in all the prisons had all been massacred were all engulfed in a occur of blood knives and perished a bloody death. Before noon the next day I went had a into Beppo to find out the truth shout the massacre.

Patience my dear little sister." Said Jiwaie with a slight smile. "Wither Idid or not, does not matter a w. The prieses were the worse of the prieses in all the cities and I and my companio a were ho and for the lace. We reached the place but over six days passed before we could get memission to resingal cur job as grands. We were in the streets learning important news, the streets being filled with girleich looking glandelinions who were worse than these Balandelinians picktes who must have carried off Violet. We desired to leave be Repos the next day but we as er did. For one day we were chared by several glandelinians and captured while the attacking child rehels were defeated and more than one third of their aucher found craves under their over timed broadmants. We remain a common and small firears had great hot from frequent discanded discharges, and while the battle lasted. We

Joice at this point fixing her ere e es pirocingly an her brothers facene stant Then you were the one who served our tother and aunt who were in danger of the time?"

Again t hat fleeting polarly fading inexplicable so ile flicked for an instant around the line of Jimmie Vivive as he cold;

" Thete and in stient wat. " You must lawra that erest christain virtue pai pai patience . Jaige Vivian. One cannot well set throug through the world without it. Whether I rescued the in question or not does not matter cuffice it to say I was many the glandelinian in benna when the ch of child reheals were routed in the four days bettle. From their heavy losses w which accured in the sanguary struggle the glandelinians were very about or of reinforcements or number rather for they which los to considerable number in the rienforcements also. And the chief officer of the glandelinions were gracionaly offered the lives: of the prisoners of thereby the Sattle on their their condition of their taking an oath of allegiance to him and becaming glandelinians, and help in the lut cheev of the innecent children. Rearly ever eveny one of the hour est culverinians perfered the red blacky knives of the glandeliniands but tow two. Pour followe if there is such a place as beaven the cwent there sure, for hea en is us easily reached for the righteaux se from one t room to another. All these who were not alain with the knives were forced to the red have of the hargry to shirks who were swinning in the deep hand as all ste pats, norting ange eyes un at i us asking as looks could smark for an then monthful of a men we en entitle. They were emitified too for all those who were not but to the infuer, wen women and abildreng, found their property in the country expanious ster acc of the ravingue sharks. *!

"*Very true . "Sold Joice on ter pictors gosted in discourt that the sid my mether and suntil"

"'Yes we jet jeited then but without outh. I was reckless and so was he and we did not care a fillip whither we marched under their and yellow and blue or theier black flug, or the angleinian g flug at long at we succeeded in saving trem.

Then I had six samel like children who were misters at mine living in cather serrew: A drimer of Joine, Angleline and Jennie and you ethers including poor dealing to the left, and though I was once a considerable devil of a glandelinian I had some human feeling left and the only white so spot in my soul was the love for you my sisters and for my must and dear mother. For I level you , then love you still and will while life remains inner us. And yet we had scenned you for lenguagelinians.

"'And yet we had scorned on thought brother as on are. 'Sind Joice, with flushing eyes a dideleting centrills.

We one else had done it and lived If cought by year. But des pite your scenning me I laved you all and thought I feared to vin sever see you any more yet your mevery and your ment are an other re-relations, were the only diright spets remaining in at my past derkened wicked life. Wenli Joice Vivian I went along with the glandelinians. Theywere a motely assembly that army of en from every city, whose crime marker, revenge, whose had driven terether here is wage menciless was against the christian children what they hated and find their only delight is scenes of blood nillage and marker. There were

Zimminiums, lucdes and other sects of glandelinians . the Cearines. beaven knows what lesides, all imbherine testier t are there-- ruising the mas must infernal car out ion exerction, seasthing could have even shamed hubbs. They were ten times for warse that the fiercest of the Coricans. The dis-9 cipline was pretty strict, alout as atrict as it could be, by any possibly he wageng such an army but when they ever fought in a hattle, and then the distolical regions themselves wight have found it hard to raise such welling and scenes of usketyry and carrage that ensues at that hattle so flercely wan. There was worse only a then morder conditted everytime by these homen fiends but I never took and in them though the measur of the past kont ing from thet.. Standing by amounted sometimes after witnessing things that would make your bloods coundle I meed to wonder if there was a deen enough mit in hell for these fellows. When a er I think of what I saw and heard acons that cirsed cantenentum. I wis ed from the bottom of my heart there was one to wrill them alive for their deeds in the flesh. **

'Did your brother even take part in these herrible crimes or scenes!' Asked Joice with a nlight shudder.

"'No second! Replied Jimie emphatically. "My brother. Germaine Mivian had been a gentle man once and his whole Prether Gera enture revolted against this brutulity. To be never joined those frightful slay biers of children like I had done in the past after I cursed God, but he their leader now for sty I ke the serve Sienne himse of the above warfage, aspecial to mig 4 ... the poor white retain is none of the past lattles. When the child retals were uttacked to was with the whole the deliver urns together. He fourtht and clared and and alered and alasted them like the deril and all lis angels. Burning and on edies order the sease of his might said just numishment the angeling a laws had condemned in him, he had, the wicked min, instead of teing corrector bio sion, and repent, vested venceunce nealnst the whole ch christian world, and I doubt whether ST Sessanus binard kent a wew more religiously both in letter and anitit spirit. He is not at Benne new, but right here in this twon. He is the chief cowns nder of all the A bleannians bunnaters clockadeing a d robbing the christian ports. I was forced to to along with him for I descenered be bud as sed your mother and your munt, and taken them abound his flagubin. Well Joice Vivian we cris cruiosed along with their their fleets of sea walves for sale four or five dave and kept on the trade of out threat-outling, child bytcherine, plank walking, scuttling, sinking and furning ships. Once we went to blockade and not the seapert of Vivian Wilchey, but when we started there even one day, the place very soon got the bet for us, and we wanted we were forced to leave under a storm of shot and shell from no of the forte colled. Fort Cedermine.

very much for you to tell me for all the glandelinlans who are locking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined to go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. ''
'Why it is most singular.' Said Joice. 'I know that he must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death. ''

600°

The 1 fleet did surely record warms troudsides to an 1 could have ever impained, thou P I to a ne part in the notion, which at first clusted dangersus suspiction. After leavis, with our dec ks nearly over t clear and wort of the ha ste out awar we went red back to the a swe place twice but it was like run in into a hornets nest, so it was given u . up. My wicked I rother withed to to tack to anveline, and so tather noticer and too by dear little where merces to theme who tour on the one of the deals to the continue s the flage in was palled it a flourishing luisness and some more roudly ves els lelan ing to their various christian. Aniesties, the stie other . on it willist order the light flag of wlandelinia at that time. He did some good to promone the whi whele crew- but a ston to m' their not easile to be told excesses of more winds than one of let them we'we that they had lat at last for d their ster. They were inclined to refel, and did refet at first, but a very calle took out a in de al misto's and bot four or fave f the ring leaders of the sating and then in a spe of, buth shorter than

Samuel and a second second

world for the future he but to a step, in the secto gentle and fatherly way. Well Joice Vivian, would you believe it, instead of flying into a rure and kie! kicking un a run us rumpus they immediately conceived an immense respect for him, and free that day a Calinh Harown Abras chid ever reigned it here regally ever his hastinadeed subjects, than did my brother on heard the Red Satem. ly brother became a rec less man. He ra remand the world ever and sack shine, run into danger, expessed himself to death every day and lived through all. I never left his side acce apaniam him in every danger. during all these a reswell day. Fate providence a superior power of swee sert dreve him and me to this coust, where he found to this cave, and ande it eno of his rendezvous and efterm often on a here without drawing in Ata m mest remote wayt that his sisters were within a tenes throw of him. He left your mather and sunt in the oris n notage !!

direction compared on who looked so work like directs himself care ever to Jaice and her sisters. Joice and her sisters started to their feet and confecuent the stran o clandelinian with wide wenderful eves. "Breth e and sistere bore already wet." Sut the christian

spy or the m m when a appeared to be. "Restered no." Gurned Jeise wildly, "And have they met

et last.!!! *!They have. !! Resided the glandelinian with a strage strance sad swile . "My senond brether , who is hel! " Gried Jaice, half der-

delinious with all the revelations. 'He stands beside you. I', your second brother.' Was

the thrilling answer. Silent, metienless spenchless with surprise, and many centending emetions Jaice and her sisters sto d gazing on their new found second brother, like children suddenly struck dout. And with one hand resting on Jeices bend the Cantian of the Attiesnmian bucaneers stood tefore her lo king in her pule wild fore with a strange and maile.

"My second browner !" Renewted Joice, like one in a draus. "'Yes even se. You he have very little cause I fear to be proud of the re-

lutionship. I'm the branded. Abbieannian estluw bleckader and nimate captian Germaine Vivian. You behold him who was once known as the nicest of brothers , and it is etrange, strange, that we should ment thus. "

Fer heme negents Joice paced up and dewn the floor rapidly nd excitedly with a face free which e ery trace of celer fled. Her second brother ste & watching her one are leaning on a sort of mintle, with a look helf mound hak half sad, helf hitter contigled or his still fine face.

har it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined might to terr me not girl or arr chart go hunting further.K' I'm here as a spy. ** Why it is mostsingular. 'Said Joice.' I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.

CHAPTER FOURTY FIVE.

THE ATTAIK IN THE JAVERIL.

**I am you are not dispass dispend to acknowledge the 4551s sisters, ** He said almost haught 1474. "Wath relationship beams I ame, was are not to bluse. For that let us cart as we first not as strangers, . You may go your way and I will continue mine. The world need never know that you are the dearest sisters to the Ablicannian Lucaneer chief. You are free brother to go and take Viel t I have in my personation, to and her sisters to the Dell-mell-mell Penitentia my and let thee t do as they like. if you do cherre. I did winh to mer my pour futher and uncle who are gaverners of Angelinia, before I left, but perhaps it is better as it is." There was secrething unupoukablely sad in the proud cold way, this was said, caspared w with the deep melanchely, the h hitter remerse in his flushing vielet eyes. There were tours in Jei es eyes, that did beneur to he har gentle heart, as the come ever and held out her haund. "My dour trather German ine, you wrong me . " Said Jeise eurnostly. I 'It was from no such unworthy feelings I hesitated to renly.

The revelutions cause on our denly se unexpectedly, that for the time being I or or sister: stunned and unable to exernely all ale rly. Abbiennaisa pirate or not, you are my second brother still, and us such I here we still leave the world and its seen there. If your crimes have been wrent se have very mine randshannts, though you derserve it for nothery, and let him who is wearent ain a st the first stone. T'

The bands of trathers and sister s not in a strong cronest clusp. but Gementees face was america, and his strong chest rose and fell like the waves of a tempent tessed sea. At this mement the mintain was justice usida , and to their surprise Vielet well as ever stood before them. . "Well Vielet!" Said the bummer leaking up.

" DID TOU EXPECT ANY OF YUR EN MEH to return to day! ' She asked lec'tom at her sisters in summiss.

"'Ne why!'"

"'So e of thes are without. They have given the signal." ''Oh well tell Rawsend to await them. I did not expect them, but seaething must have trought then buck. Adult them at ence, then ages and refrage warr

T TER child turbed and left the restant the A bigannian becauser leaked at Joins with a and mails und said; " 'Poor Violet. I had saved her from

hydrophobia by burning the wound and giving han a foon el eric serim and descing her in ice celd waterPate Vielet, she was deserving a better fate than this "

""I sumpese." E Pefore Joice could finish, the curtain was again pushed aside and with wide open eves, flushed cheeks and wender delight, and incredulity on every feature Violet steed before them, like the most leautiful cherub . Yes there they were their eve ha dama selves, and fergetting everYthing in their delight. Violet uthered a cry f joy and shrang tward Jeice. Joice took a step fr forward, her fine flushed with m my feelings, and the next mement Vielet was held clusted in her sisters ur s. After embracing Jennie, and her other sisters, she cried ; **O Jaice Ameline ? Jennie, and my other dear sisters, I am

re glad."

She was scarcely knowing what she said. "Dearest sictors, my or acious but I'm glad se glad to see

. My dear siser I'm g lad you are we ll. " Foice exclaimed passion tely, van ag in. 11 embracing for a tain

"And now can we go b ck to mou!" Asked Violet.

**Hardly I for ay. " Said to an abbi-annain bucaneer. "I would like to let you but it is impossible for your children to retout of the city its guarder t so strictly, even the sutskirts. I am serry for you, but I'll s see that none of you are a used by the others....

"I suppose you have new quite recovered from the bydrep hal at! Said Jeice.

"Oh I din't hale halieve I had it tu'l . " Suid near Vielet. "Oh Jrice I lo e you us" - - --- -

The centimes was interrupted in a blood chilling manner enough. From the distance entrance of the cave came a wild shout of la ma, then un exulting cheer, lest in the sharp report of firearms and the trimpling of ma w fort.

WHA! WHA! MEANS THIST! Exclaimed the Abbigunian lucuncer as he duthed the curtain aside, and closely followed by Jiberie and b the children, and stood in this tile auter knew a activent. The scen were alread in their feet gazing in alarm in such ether's Codes and involunturily grassing their wears you ens. In the mis widst of them stend Ji mie Vivin und the children liz tening in surprise and vague alarm. Still the noise centinged, shouts cheers, the transling of feet and the re ent of firesmus/ all covaingline tegether. t the same intstant. In a few moments Raymand and five others rushed in, all govered with blood, and shout mg:

** satrayed, betrayed. That devil whelm Gainen Garnet, has betrayed as and hundreds of drunken slandelimian fol fools are upon us red het lecause we gralled poor Vislet from that herst of a Precile, and chased his men a t of here. Here the/ come with the wifte liveredd for of a spy wanny thom. " Welled Raymond Germaine, as herrushed in.

**) Come with me, this a is no lace for us. ' Said Joice, and she a disersisters we tinto the igner approximent. In rushed the furious scruged glandelinians some a bundred and fifty in all at a tone quarter the number of the fucane rs, and their leader in a land authoritative value, camsunding them to law down their arman and surrender in the n me of the law.

**GO TO THE DEVIL. ** Was Raymends reply as he took deliberate win and ugent a fullet whistling through the heart of the slandelician efficer. A she tof rage arose from the soldiers at the foll of their leader, and the rushed precipitately upon the Allieunnain bucancers. But their welcome was a warm one for the pirates nearly I, 500 in number, and all armed to the teeth with runs and pistols, well knowing w what would be their fate if cuptured fought like demons and son the uprear in the vaults was fearful.

THE VICTOYRY OF THE PIRATES.

"'On my trave fellows, in . " Shated shouted Guntian Germaine. "Death here, if we must die, a oner that on the plan hter grounds. Ha there goes Gannen Gurnet the cursed infer al villian, traiter. He at least shall not escape the cursed fact."

He raised his wistal, a shorp report fel ewed, and with a shrick of mortal ageny, Gannon Garnet bounded up in the air, and then all fell heavilt, shot in the bruin.

The conflict new waxed fast and fureious, but desperate as the glandelinians were, they could not held ut as inst f our times their number, as ether pirates had come upon the other rlandelinians who were about to enter the cave there being five thousand pirates against 2000 clandelinia ns, the pirates being better unsed, and prepared for them selves. AS most of the glandaliniums were drank that made them unsteady, while the piraces had as they were did not drink, and so were able to overcome the greatest number of their answies. The glandeliniums in the face of a withering fire, clesed in on the mirates, but in an incredibly short time must of the rush glandelinians were either hound hand and floot or lying in the cave as corpse so, all the dued and wounded, lying in beans on the blood stained all pery fleer of the v vaults.

Payon to tell me. For all the minamelinians who are looking to her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm go hinting further.K' I'm here as a spy. " "Why it is most singular. Said Joice. "I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death. ".

William To Control of the Control of

Three times during the conflict, had the own of Jimmie Vivian interposed to cave his brathers life, as he fought with the desperation of madness. But his single arm was unow iling to turn the fortunes of war. Still he fought on with such desperate fierceness, that the that the half drunken enraged glandelinians a had at last closed in on him and one him bleeding and wounded to the ground, just at the mement when the reinferements came to the rescue of the other plrutes. The conflict was hevever ended the pir-

ates being victorious, but even for thee the victory was dearly beight, for more than hulf their quaber lay wounded or dead on the floor. Every one of of the landelinian soldiers who had entered the cave were dead except wix. The victoria s on sed, now drew a long breath, and woled the perspiration off their heated and inflamed faces. Wounded and ble ding the bucameer chief a law on the ground. Half der deline with d conflicting feelings Jimule knelt hemide bin and and atrave to sta stanch the flowing bleed. "It is useless." He d said with a faint smile. "I have, have recieve ed my death wound. Unli Vielet and her misters. I would see them before I die. and tell my wather and a nt, by past mether, would to fied I could son her too tota mere. " He said while a lack of hitter serrow and remerse passed over his pale face.

"'You sha'l not die here. ' Exclaimed Jimmie sturting up. "And you shall wer them in spite of the all. Caption Bigonest, " He added turning to the preent leader of the pirates, who Germaine really commanded. Perwit sense of your men to hour your suption to the prison house, immediately where he will he safe from any were prowling glandelinians. " Suptium Birchest turned to his men.

"Gene he s construct sanatihn g to carry this wounded leader of ours to the Abbiennain Pensentiary. 11

Vielet and her sisters pa a appeared from the inner results the amazement of the new pire es was had not seen them he fore.

"Oh what a dreadful time this has been." Said Jai e with a dreadful shudder. "Good beaven is Suptien Gemakine dead?" She exclaimed in constornation.

* No wounded only. He is to be conveyed to the Abbieunnium prison, and you need not four these pirates. I'm their o'lier and they cannot touch a bair of your head without by comand. How in the world did you and your sisters get bere?"

"'Oh they carried me off, Precile and Garren Carnet did." "Well 'c' are the last Gann n Garnet will carry eff. I fancy at least. Here he lies . " Said Jimie tourding the stark shastly forms form slightly with Fis fo to

"Deud ?" Said Jeide tarning male.

The state of the s

"Yes. The buckment chief there sent a bullet through his the first thing, and serve his ricet, for peaching us he did, the mean cuss. "

"Harry up heys, sh you've get through isee." Said Pirchest, "Thirt his an it mently now, sently there. You have stelled stelled the blood Inee, Jennie , that's right."

"'On cantian ." Said Jeice to Jimmie ." What a day this has been. And oh I'm se serry Suptian Germains is wounded. Do you know I liked him real well though he was a pirate."

Jimmie ade no reply. In silence he drew Joices are through his, and as she and Vielet leaker at i him, they were alast startled to see his face se white se stern so set. The Allieunnain pirates learing the wounded fema of Suptium Germaine bud already started from the cave. Vislet and her

so sisters fol swed still and silent and then came Jimmie Jennie, and Angeliae with a few of the fierce lek looking abbicannain pirates bringing up the rear. The selanchely presession passed from the glowny vouve, now indeed a cave of harrers, with its bleady and unburied dead, and Vielet and her

sisters drew a long deep brouth of intense relief and thunkfulness as they stead ence more in the epen wire

50

The men presented with their burden, who buy with his white three upturned in the sad solemn str starlight, and who may tell the litter, hitter remersall the other of the durk sorrowful past in his product heart there. Violet and her sisters were mute to . Violet with her eless fixed alternately on the cround, we were maded. Abbiennain brothers face trying to realize the actuality revalution of the night, and morning, Jime to wing struight has before her dust many leek of sullen despair, leeking who take was, a wretured his ken hearted child. There were sade lights and a subdued bustle in the penite stiary, when hey reached it. Violet white and trendling, was the first to reach the door. The winder huganner chief was hid on a soft lounge in the guards sleeping room. Ji miss white stern flace had terrified Violet.

"*Do you think you can filly find the cell swhere was a mass and aunty is! "Jeite take! Jisate.

'7 ''Yes'.''

"Well then go u d release them and brong them to this place..."
"Free them? Why the glandelinions went let in e."

''You you must I tell you. There is no danger now. Here is the keys go at ence.''

Jimmies imputient number and strange excitement terrified Joice more and more, but she went red to lift up her voice in few ble expestulation. $^{+1}I^{+}a$ afraid it wil' be dangerous to set then from. The

plundeliniums are guarding it I'm afraid.''

''Jeine I tell you you must.'' Passionately exclaimed Jimmie. ''Else I
will go myself. Be danger to free them, haub. Younder can is our mothers
dring am, for less that some was hanished from Albieunnia. There is no
danger, for I'm in command of those plandeliniums here and they got to do as
I sur. Go to the trison accross from here and release them.''

Use movemes automided pause, and then Juice too the keys and flow estaids to the prison, talk the grand at the late. Jimies orders, and she was soon flying along the calls where her mather and want were looked in.

Joice lost on no time in talking despite the atter was zener.

of her mother and white Awift y she fitted the keye to the lack of the cell dear and mulacred the dear swinging it seen.

"What is the matter ?" Anked her nother.

"Oh man de mand you winty , you must come into the sured room of the Abbiennain prison servous the street." Grief Toige in an atrong agetation. The "There is an Abbiennain buckness in there who wishes to see you."

"An Albieunnian licunary wishing to se me? What do you meen?" Asked her motherand as a munty together, her mother knitting her dark frows.
"Ob man there's news of---of---of---your sen."

"My son! Are you going and my child!" Uried her mather , planing upon Joice with her tear divined eyes.

"'Oh same, wase, sunts, he has come book, he nor Allieannain fucumeer and breacht there wanded in a fight."

'My second son hick again, nd a ucaneer.?''Quaped her mother as she passed her hand even her face with a willhead look. ''Yes he is back usain. But he is wounded.''

With a share wild only --- a strange earle only incuking the dead silence of the prison, her mather staggered applies the wall.

"Girl, girl, what have 'sa said!" She cried out. "D-i-id

"He done, he form. He is here to men you unce more before he dies." Said Jaine. " Hunten down to the orizon there is no time to lose us he may do fist."

They stinted out to twind the gate and after oussing the guard they entered the sm strent and incediately hummuled tward the Dell-mell-tell-well Prison. They reached it in a few moments, and started on tward the guard resu. Joines wither hald her hand on Jimmies and and looked into his face with a piteous look.

very much for you to tell me. For all the mannelinians who are looking to her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. 'Why it is most singular. 'Said Joice.' I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.'

"'O Jimmie dear. What have daine teld me . Is Germaine living still, and have you become a glade limin ag in.!"

"No de romather. I'm acting as only, at have to be their officer to prevent suspiction. Iss he is living, he is in the guards recess, but he is only come here to die." Answered Jinnie burriedly in a whisper.

It was so strange and so sad to hear her speak in a tone like that concerning her son, that quick teams numbed to the mentle eyes of Jaice.
"On Germaine, On Germaine, Oh y son Thank God for this."

She pastion tely orie out. For many and many a hundred years that sucred name had neve been bound in that Abbienmian prison. It sent a thrill three habens at Jimmie, though the other Abbienmians scowled at her fiercely, as they had no love for him on account of his piracy.

If which have ber into that rows where the wounded bucaneer law. Who shall describe that secting, long , long years of darkest crime, and wildest woe had note and her sected son, since that lowering lamentable law on which they surted last. Years full of thunge and sorrow and sin and resiste years that had on sized that first weak and helpless Germaine Vi vian into a neverful massionate sinuse chief. Years that had changed the hand-same high spirited gallest youth, into the bronzed hardened guilty man lying there dying, sat in sin sinus reside of resentance, per ing slowly out into the dread kknown. For describe time and on chance and years they know

each other at the first glande.

''Mother.'' Said the Pudadent daption with a fit atrange smile.

''Oh my sem, my non, oh dermaine my second son.'' Was his mothers need ion to dry. ''limathe sem given up the dead that I see our accipate.

When I am pure ran will learn all. Mather I have only one here to gie. "

Her risk arms were classed around him she did not seem to heed his winds as her devening a level were riveted in his face. He lay breathing quickly ad lab ourishing his fice full if hitter sudness as he knew where his mather and aunt and down sisters were. Jimmie was leaning against the

which was a sear states were. Sinkle was tenning against the mantle his elicas resting to it and his face shaded by his for ling hair, and Vielet and her sisters crowneded in a lew leach, white and trembling , but whiching all. So they recited for a lear time, the half he are ticking of the clack, which death which so the wall lone or breaking the dreamy silence.

The so misk share collept of harses feet broke it at loct

and the no next instant a glundelinion at soldier flushed and excited furst in followed y a doctor. Jimmie lifted his head, and going over tousched his meth, then I on the ana, solving in a low voice, as his fant whe had been kneeling leside his arose;

 θ . Then we have the firm a moment other, here is the dector of a cone to examine his wands.

Her area were easily unclassed and she er it ed herself to be home may. Of all the strange things that had occured that day none seemed stranger to Jimmie, than this sudden no wonderful quietude that had come over now fierce passionate revengeful sister. Joice Vivian. The function approached his patient to explain his wounds. Jimmie stood matching the doctor will with interest and unkiety. The doctor after a probanged examination arese and approached him. Jimmie said harriedly:

"Well doctor!"

The dector who ok his hend.

"He have linger four or five days lot certainly not longer. Nothing can save him."

Jimaies very heart neemed to atop heating as he listened.
till it because painful for the Abbieannains around to listen for its return.
The wounded man biaself looked up and beckened. Jimaie to approach.

"I knew I was done for." He said with a feeble saile. "I was surgeion ones to now it was a sartal wound. How long does be say.
I have live ?"

"Four or dive dors." Said Jimile in chacking vaice. "So long?" Said the bucameer, a dark shade useing wer his face. "I do or did not think thing to our her the earth such a length of the. How does she lear it !!! Printing to his nother.

"She protably has not heard it let. She se has to have ful len into a not mort of mant r al upath . The shock had been too much for ben. !!

"Poir mether." He said in that same tone of litter remorre Jim in had his use before. Ther werse and only orise was laving se to; well, despite my leing the foldest and cruellest of the ablicannian on pirates. Fring Joins hare. I have something to say to her which us we' may be said now." Jiwaie carried J.ice over to bin.

"Sister door . " Said the lucator chief taking the small white hand and looking sadly in her tear stained face:

98 . . Joice listen to we . I have but a chart time to live, and I demost die till' I learn if you have the a wow of vengennee gainst Promile was I at all the clandeling netter

"IT have, There S. ! She excluded nauring to medething like the old wild dierceness. "On brother, between the lit my sister will be avened. I Will, wring drams of blood from the boars of all the claudelinians, even as ther wrong them from wine and or sisters. Yes, es I will avence Vislet. They too know what it is to be spice unon. " "'Sinter, dister what will you do!'!

"'I will become a may and I break up all their plats and pla m. Yes Ivil', and no Will y si sters to the same. " She fairl shrie'er new with 11 zing eves. I 'I waw even to kil Precile the first chance I set, rescue any c children I her at any rick, uneles or not, and would have done it long ago, if I hadn't hang a prisener so lan . And I will not only do that, I'll kill Presiles mand all that follow if we ever have www. war. ** "'On Joice ,Jaice what is this you are stying" When would

you kill Provide Presilett "Right new if he was here." I died Join with a sort of fierce ous isnate cry . ** For there stanes Wielet, the wieth, or who was the wictim of hydropholia, a on acres t of his sensites " beaut."

As af awful rile on fell for a movement on all . Ji min bud listened like one noutrune ed made a motion to Violet to approach. Hamile to realize what she had bear board, she came over

and tank & own on ter knees lefore the lucameer chief. He to 2 her hard in h há

in his and a p pumpushed tack her tangled gulden hair of her hrow and gazed long and ernestly at her only but wonderously levely whereit like face. Anceline and Jennie went ever and to their class teside Violet. For a long time the they new fined thus the them at the comment of the clandelinian guardian and Jiwin Vivian they alt up and were led into hundreds of thi doen were vitting and in destries. The a re to where u constiony. The enitentiary was a rigidly strict place was like a establishment of and the male was that immediately after on mer all should he in their leds and every light that that begains to be extinguished, as the Afticumming di did not want the clandelinians to mow that there were any children these. Therefore at seven veolack silence and dir ness and clumher bung over the glossy prison. In the dilldrens durountary, nentline in their beds the deymonat and or aned children were steering the or by quiet closp of smilehead undict ried by ferverich the obta or herrible for adings of coming midnight. Even Violet and her sisters despite their sceness had persitted themselves to for I haloen a d lay like oute little sleeping ungels. All were delender all lut one. One winded ourly mischief brewing head there was by for too full of no they thoughts to sleet, a slandelinian guard mentling on his millow mes acutely quivering with me reased delight at the assing of wicked fun and projecte nurder.

rou to tell mo. For all her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm incline go hunting further. I'm hore as a spy. Why it is mostsingular. 'Said Joice.' I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.

CHAPTER FOURTY SIX. THE AWRIL SPECTRE AND THE UUCA'NY DIGHT.

He has rd might, stock ti strick, nine o aleak and then he got out of and an d commenced operations Taking a piece of stout cord he went accross the isle and success one end of one end of the or string to his led nost let the remainder drop but of the minder window. The going down stairs he passed through b the front hal , and finally secured the other end of the string to the knocker of the door, taking away the rope the glandelinian had worked with in the same impacr. His second care was to steal noftly to one of the much stands and it erosphly wet a sponge which he staced on the window led a within his reach. To Tuking home phosphureted other, which was in that rems be rubbed it carefully over h s his face and hunds. Dear reader have you ever in your lives seen buy one in the dark, or in a dark room, with their face and bu do rubbed ever with phosphurted ether! - looking as though they were all an fire-- a ' engiroled by f fire of or flagst If you have, then you know how the glandelini a looked then. He noe now tenned over the sill ad whistled. A growd of fierce lasting glandeliniums up enred under it and consending them to to do us he did, he threw down a can of the phosphureted ether among them. Then sitting there a frightful aspect to contemplate, he waited is satiently for the hour of midnight to come/ t. The clock struck twelve at last, the silence was so profound. that the law suit breathing of the young also are sould be plainly heard / In his long flowy night wrapper the glandelinian got up, and tiptoed seftly nerses the room to the led whrer Jennie lay. How he named, for a masent to contemp late to chemit like innocent sleeper, and then laying ene hand on her face, he uttered a law hollow groun, destined for her ears whome. Jennie www.kened Cro is deno slee n by the disagre alls and startling consciousness of an icy cald hand on her face storted up in afright, and then she beheld the awful dision. A white spectre by her had side, all in fire with fluxes encircling the and hands, and sourks of fire sensingly durting from eyes and mouth. For one terrible moment she was unable to utter a sound for uther unspeakable horor horrows, by we as she was. Then with one wild piercing shiek soriek Jonnie buried her bend under the bed clathes, t o abut all the awful enectre. Another shriek care from the hallway sutside, not from any terrified person, and such a shrink as it was. We byend, no screech owl, he behoock har deadn in thost ever attered so eursplitting, throat renthat emains from the hall. No words in the whole diam screum, as bt English language can c give the faintest idea of that terrible screech. P Before its last will retied had died away on the wir there came a detonation that shock the huilding. Never before had such a detanation been heard and e every alcoher in the prisen including Jimmie Vivian and all the beave reckless a midimumnians and appring out of hed and stood pule and treatling distening for arepitation of that terrible cry and uncanny detenation. Fro foirty hads in the duractry fourty little aleesers aprung and invadaitaly Fee in to make night heds - hegious with manil deitions of that horrible shriek in the hallway. Cathering strength from numbers the fourty voices rose in scrive high at every screum, and well after well, in the shrillest sources pieced the kir. Athough not one of them had the remotest idea of while it was all about. At the first alarm the glandelinian had flited nwiftly and flettly acress the room and into bed, a d seizing the sponge gave his howa hands and face a ve vigerious rubbing, while another chid child next to him now at of sore ming with the rest, not to may considerably lauder than any of them. ((Oh or glandelinian, get up the house must be afire, we will

all be aurdered or furned in o reeds ? Yelled the child cutching him by the abouteer and siving his a vicarious shake.

"'And show ar Sharp (For that was the claudelinians noe) "'Oh ar Sourp. Get up. OH-oh-oh. " Shrieked the t errified children. Je noie was insuced to remove her head from under the clothes and cast a quick terrified glance around. But the coast was alm alear - - --- the what spectre was gone, and now in other noise let there mars, the quality of footstons, of all housen.AINTennvirusped.oniche be ded minkainment unnibut-other enitatinnye. Denn the abbicannians within the prices from finale vivian dews to the little cook and unid of all work to the pricent bitchen and in they rushed with leaded suskets and vara various wear on weapons prepared to de hattle to the last cass and then it was oh ''OH''

"What on earth is he matter?" From every lip. Juice Vivian and and her sisters sprang out of had and fennie who was the most frightened of the . Il fled in terror to the side if Ji wie Vivian their brother.

***On Jissie brother dear it was of awful. On it was de dreadful. With flames of fire c easing out of its routh as and reves and dressed in white. Or It was terrible. Ten foot high and all in flates. Shricked Jen-His Vivian like one demented.

"JERNIE VIVIAN, WHAT IN THE NAME OF HE HEAVEN IS AND THIS ABOUT! ' Av Asked Jimmie Vivian quite str startled', while all the beloless anildren clong together, white with mart I terror.

"Oh ves brother Jivoie. I have really see n it. It was all in flames of fire. It was 'ri biful.' Streamed Jennie Vivina terrified le and darks.

"Seen it! Seen what! Explain yoursel?" Jennie "ivien." fine it must have been a lost soul, a spitit a deman, a field. I felt its Having hands, cold as ice on my fore. Or good between. " And gain Jennie shricked at the resollection, resounded through the room.

* Bluzing bands as cold as ice! Jennie Vivian fou must la arazi. Calm vourself. I hadmand we to explain why we were all rested out of our heds at this hour of the mi ht. 'y vour shrie s!' Said Jimie Vivian. "Oh I saw a desen, man twill desen ""

"'A deman! Hunnence Jennie Viction." Brake out one of the new them, thele approved. Abbienoppings officers as he quight Jennie by the about shoulder and sho k her soundly. "You wat have been fremaine. You have had the nights re, you are crozy. A pretty thing inseed, that the whole house is to be aroused and terrified in this way. "

14 I'm antismeds of you Jennie Mirian, and you can't to be ashered of yourelf to terry t territy every one here in this momen. " Soid Jimmie Vivian. "'Or inde indeed indeed I now it. Or indeed indeed I die. " Protented Jennie Vitas wringing her hunder.

"Silence Jennie Vivian. Don't wake a fool of wourself." Thundered the Alliennnian officer. I' 'I'm surprised at you. A child, n an A galinium playing variane and giving way to such funcies. Ye now it indeed. A nice Angelinian you are, to be trave. Return to your beds we young fools, all of we and do se Jennie Vivian return to sours, and don't let se hear anything core about devil a or ghosts on I shall instantly sent you to one of the orison cells to sleep in. "

But even the threat at being but into a call could not t obselve totally everouse Jinnies fears just noe now, and establing hold of Justie Viviens n the shipt as he was turning sway the wild y exclabend;

" a cleane liquie let us have a light in the the reas for this night at least. I cannot slawn a wink unless you do. "

" 'annia Viving hold your tongue you cow rd. Do you not ser how you have frightened all these children. Go to led and wind your huisnes: . I thak you were told before to so to your hede were you not? !! Said Jimmie Vivine, bincelf sitti getting anery.

TRe Fling and termified, the children sommered his frightened dowes back to their mests, and all the albieanning rarage and indiscant timmed their way fack to their feds they had so lately uncated grantling to themselves that the children derserve a good manishment for giving then such a sours live this over an dress as they said it was.

her it is very much like locking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined ge hanting further. K' I'm here as a spy. Why it is most singular. Said Joice. I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.

And then the ch emildren in the hedrouse erent shiveringly into their hads and wranned their heads up in the had clothes trembling at every sound non a d Jennie Vivino mivering in dread shrunk into the smallest nossible anage in hera and glot ber on eys eves, and twisted berself into a round hall under the quilts firely resolved that nothing in the carti, or in the waters under the earth should make her open her eles again that night. And the winked of a claudelinian, the cause of all this, excent what occurred in the hold, chuck led inwardly over the success of his wicked plot, and while laying stretched out for length in his heat thought of the fun yet to come. An hour reguer. One analack stuck then two, before steen began to visit the draway evelide of the rou sad slunterers again. Having cassured Timself that they had real's Callen asiee p at last the glandelinian sat un in hed, saftly a ened the window in inch or two, acreened from view, g had any one harn watching his, which there was out by the white curtains of the had.. Then lying ow, a maly bank on his large ni llaw, he took hald of the rope and began nulling wa away.

KHOCK. KNOCK. MIOCK. KHOCK. RAP.RAP.RAP.RAP.RAPRAP-TAT-TA-TA

The music w was swful at that silent hour of the night, and the clamor was entirely designing. U and down the huge brass knucker thundredd, waking a real of dealerity eshage, that can are mone time thought a whole prison eg, and to eld. Once again every sleener in the menitentiary was aroused. , unce again every steeper so rang out of bed in terror , wonder and consternation.

Figh to ly Saints. What it tubat! Oh good leavens who can that he at this time? " Gove edultune one y from every 'ip. Every child flitted from the hedroom, and a unerwising rish was under for the apr apartment of Jimmie Viviane

All but the im investes of the dormant mr. Jennie und even her misters. brave us they were were to terrified to stir, and the other children contented themselver, with lying will, and renewing their ecresus, where they have left they off to long befor before. Hoe Jimie Vivis balf distructed, rished out ind encountered his fifty terrified prisoners in the

**On Jiumie Vivian. What has harmaned to might? We will all be billed. Oh listen to that. "

**KNOCK, KNOCK KNOCK . KNOCK KNOCK, KNOCK, RAP.RAP.RAP!* ... Wa had better onen the door, or they will surely break ''Knø it down. " Said Jin Jimie Vivian, his teath shattering with rage, nut

"'Send for Vi iolet, the alone sin't siruid of nothing or neither is her rister Joice. ' Signested one of the treabling children.

Two or three of the west courtgelors unde a rush for the hedrems, n and Jaice who alone had been electing all through the racket was resided out of hed to stome the imemet.

"All right then I'll open the door, if it even was the devil binself, and kill him." Exclaimed Joine resolutely, is she grabbed a small rifle and ranning out to the hel'ver she rushed deven to the door, and turned the key. Back on the eming it with a jerk. The tremendour and deafening knacking , instantly ceased. Up flow the refle, and down a it decended with a bang of on the number of the stens. THERE was no one there! "the land be basen between or and all barms." Excluded Jaice, inwardly rweeiling to hack. "The devil a one s there gold had or indifferent." tipper wish base mar away when you opened the dorret Said

Jimmie " Vivian be alone not being source. Joine process ally decended the steps, and looked upand and down the street; but all was silent, lovely and deserted.

" Town in, and look the decr. " Said the enraged Jimmie Victor "Wester the rover of he were could it have been?"

W The second second

THE PARTY WAS TO SERVICE TO SERVICE THE PARTY OF THE PART The state of the second

recoutivis

"'Oh the house is bounted, the bouse is bounted. " Game from the white line of the dild shildres. 'Or colonel Moodie, do not not up to so back to our rooms. We done not. . Let us stay with work untill worning.

"No you canno . We don't want you shift an is no po me. because most of you are girls. " Said one of the Athieumain officers oniling. ' 'But I believe Jimmie will let you. He min't mehomee of girle sleeping with Ma . him ...

"'Very well . " Said Jiwie Vivian not sorry to have little children with him ' 'Same into my name. Joice brine lights. ! !

The door was unlocked. The frightened trembling little children, hustled a pale and frightened, and shivering with superstiten , awe and undefined a apprehension into Jiwkies rous, while the Abbienniums were scarcele less terrified than they. Jine brought in lights, and their ceaing renewed the courage the darkness t had total y quenched.

"'Now Jimmis dear . " Said Juice Vivian grossing her beautif beautiful arms with grin determination. I' 'I'm going to sit at that do n til' ornis morning. If I have and if it pleases you, and if them black gardly upulpeens comes knacking every one out of their beds

again be this ad that i will have the marks of this mun on him, as sure as by name is Joice Viving."

"'Very well Joice Vivian IT may be same wickedly despessed glandelini n wishing to frighten every one of us. And if it is. the heaviest penult; of the law shall be inflicted on him. "

Aiming herself with the rifle, Joice softly turned the the ker in the dour and laid her hand on the lack., reser to over it at a nowests notice. Scarcely had she taken her stand when KNOCK! WIOCK, it began again . Fut the third r o was abruptly out I short by her violently jerking the door even and lifting the rifle for a blow that would have done honour to Bouny Break Fu ir. But a second time it fel' with a le ud crack 101 upon ----mathing. Far or near, not a soul was to be seen. Joins was inda indeed dissipad.

For the first time in her life there a sensation of terror filled her brave ungeliain heart. Signing the do r door wielently iso, she lathed it again and rushed with wide open eyes of worth where Jimais and the t terror stricken children sat ate with fear, excepting Jimain who was in a hot rupe. He believed some dusturely glandelindan was doing this but be could not tell who lit was.

"'It surely ust be a devil just on Jennie said, that's at the work of making that noise. Lord and a me for amaing him. On hely marters look down upon us this night, for a poor disconsolate set of children and the creek of Christ be letwern as, and all harm' A d drop ing a litte is he lish of a courtesy Joine devoutly but the sign of the cross cress on her fewebend with her thanh. Unable to sleak or move with terror the chiliren and the prisen servents croushed together long, while the terrified children or week wildly for the morning to co.e. Again the brock is knacking sameonced and continued without intermedian for one martal hour! Even the neighborijng glundeliniums begain legan to be alamaed to the unusu I dins, and windows were spened, and night cap ed heads thrust out to see who it was who knocked so indescently. And no one dould ever behold such an assemblace of puler or more terrified faces that were in the demanter itself. Now and then Jennie fancied she e unit another glimbse of the fiery face with strewein, fiery hair and hellow sunken blazing eves standing reside her redside like a raunting she dow from the latticles. pit Work aren direction and would not be white ominious shows seemed to apose m leaking at her and her eleter like a sleath-hound untill the dread of it grew to he a herror unapaskable the vague nveterious terror of her little life.

wery much for you to tell me. For all the granuelinians who are looking her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclin go hunting further. X' I'm here as a spy. " "Why it is mostsingular. "Said Joice." I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death. *.*

No precautions could rid her of the harrible areming vision, untill during the might it became the very hans of her existance. If she looked at the side of ther bed, she would fancy that she again saw that tall spectral figure, standing there all encircled in fire. If she sat up in her ed she sermed to see a wils white face, flery, with great burning eyes. hovering above her, and which we ld gleam upon her, for an instant with deadl deadly bute and meance in every feature, and ' then vanish like a face from the dend. For all the time durung the tremendous knocking, which increused her terror, was she safe r for from the terrible visions, untill the drawd of these shostly demons or shoul, seemed to wear the very flesh of her

very a hones, or reduce her to a mere living skeleton, and poison every joy of her existance, and make life and death a blank and a horror. Poor Jennie. Three hours a o ago that fearful spratre . seeming all in fine had gleamed upon her by her very bedside. an and laid a cold

blazing hand upon her face. The thought of it now, made her su smidder convulsively, and the flickering light from a lump nost outside in the street, sected like a finger of cloud red flame pointing un to heaven and inveking its wrath open her and 'er sisters. With an inmard presentment the looked through the darkness as if expecting that it same fiery unearthly ameetre with the fiery face and hands would appear usain, and lo . while she guzed, as if it had sprung up from or through the earth, a tall flory figure nil in fire and no wilte rate, married from the darkness, and a worse and and real spretre, she did not think off, or would dread more than the shost itself gleamed fiery and awful through the gloom. Then with that same

herrible scream, that was heard in the hall, and which had suddenly disappeared followed from the vision, and so heart rending it was, that t hough it cause from outside, it rescunded in every room of the prio prison , as though it had been shricked in there. Then there flo foll ewed an indescribable detonation, that shook the building, as if there was an earthquake, and made the heds tump up and down from the floor, and Jennie Vivian lay frezen with horror to her bed untile to speak or scream. The other shildren had seen the fee deman, who was really Sater. Jennie new gut up leaking like un

angel in her flowing snow, white night dress. "'Oh God please help le." Said Jehnnie clasping her han da But on her sister Jaine, or Mariour Sister, and month () on training these ornel glandelinians whole the athieumnium inutes had rescued they from . that transcendently radiant creature. That lovely 'ewilderine enchanting implication Visini, which is now the week the following their meril and sorred ste her head all a whirl. She in her di stress now forset the

terrible visons, or the continions knocking. That electric sister of ber's Ameline, with her angel saile, and irridiated face. Who could loving Violet and her sisters. No one certainly. And those who could not bely loving them would try to win their love. Only the glandeinians alone, the cr cruel wo a wicked heartless glandelinians hated them and all children of Angelini . There stoud pair Jennie, by her hed, in her tria spetless night so gown, looking as fresh and as pure and fair as the beautiful form they druped. The light from the street lamp flushed in her shining waving thick soft golden hair, pilded the ruses in her abence, bit led a bri. or light in the large soft blue eves, and lay like a friends kiss on the full and rounded lips. The gla delimina who was causing all the re treatle , but never seen in all his life se duzzling a hearty, never having expected to ser any one half so levely again , and there he lay, while still oul ing on the cord, sting upon her from an opening in hes his out curtain, but

like a san in a frems. Write te gazed and gazed, in the sweet unblind motione with its must be in any transmission of the faking ther turning turn a glandelinian and adopt her but then to his make he knew she was stubborn, and all his love if any, had any been brewing massed away and changed to hatred.

in A. Sarah Tresporation of the same

MALL MA

PARK THE STATE

592

Her sweet young face with its maving flunties is and and dock lustrians lue even was now turned again to her distern, and then to her curtainless had, like all the rest of the children had. Joice now came lack and the classicalinian wishing to see who it was, pushed while the curtain, and which the praceful little head, was poised, the waving supplies have the sailing even, the soft tender him even, he was more amazed than ever. But with pulling the cord.

Despite all who tried to confort bin, the angelinian governor nourned still, and would not be conforted. Had he been assured of the supposed death of Vielet and her sisters, he would have grieved, it is true, but not as be grieved now. Had be beheld his benutiful chi'dren luid he in hecuntifully made graves, he would have conred, h t not with mourning like now. What had been the fate of his children. Were Vielet and her eisters living or dead? Inte where glandel'inians had his little daughters fullen! What would be the picture fate of Violet and her sisters? Night and day these thoughts were ever upper darkening his very soul, untill great anguish and despair filled his heart. Enomious rewades, had been offerend for the elightest elew to ther their abductors; for upwards of a week the keenest Galverinian scouts were kept on the truck, even with bloodhounds, but all was in vain. Day after day nessed and no tidings were brought, to him of the lost ones, and still he wildly heped. Every pas ing footstep sent a shrill through his beart in the anti-ipation that it wisht he the bearer of god tidings, but day after Est wased sway, but stil so trace of governer Viviane children could be discovered, but still be mudle hoped. Through all the long weare days of vain watching and waiting, he had hened against home untill the last. But now -haw when the search has given over in despuir, came the full realization of his utter hereavement. Then the mortily anguish and descrip he had so long struggled against, overwhelmed his soul. He buried bimself in deepent menting, shut out the light from his room, and in milance and durkness still wounded for his lost children, and would not be conforted On the heart of governor Hannon Vivian, the Flow had fallen no less heavily, but crushing last his litter serrew, to his own noble heart, he colored himself, to console his frither Robert Vivian. Or all his friends, of all who loved his the Angelinian governor we would admit no one to his presence but Hanson, and folded to his heart, he gut for hours day after day, white, still, role and silent. At first Homson had permitted unture to have her way, thinking i his brothers serraw would be les' end ring if left to wear itself out. but when day after day one ed, and no change came, on the taw his growing who whiter, and more imagile, day after day, he hegan to think it was fine constitut use time to sause him from this destroying grief. "Rebent Vivien this wer wrong, this is SI'FM... Hunsen said, holding his trothers wan han a hands, and lawing sadir dawn in the sad cold

roleing his irothers was had a bands, and lawling sadin down in the sad cold face. 'This retailious communing must not be endured longer. Depret brother id is in the hands of dis despair, and near ben your children A shiver, a shadow, a fluttering of the heart, and that was all. No words

'Have faith ave t brother, and keep up your trust in God. Overce e Vercome this malfish grief, and remember there still remains many for you to leve. Live for other children by own brother live for me, for the beaven where

O ''On my children, where children, would be Ged. I had died for them.'' Erake in a passionate one from the white line of Robert Vivian. Two children prais for their father in heaven. Grieve not for them dear trother, and I nor left to you still!!

"Oh it was my fault -- it was my fault. I left them alone, belolese and unprotected, excepting by a helplese maid, while I was enjoying myself at the council house. There was a no one to watch her or my daughters I mean that helplese maid, no one figure and strong enough to heat off those figure and deviling slandeilinians and save them. All were gone, and they were left to periab. OH MY CHI'DREN, OH MY CHI'DREN."

No words our describe the promy, the remorse the undying despair of his tones to full of a w fathers utume utmost wee. Then llessed tears once to his nellef, and having his herd on his heathers his head a tear, he well went consultively. It was the first time really he had shed a tear, since they were cone. Housen Vivin halled this this as a favorable wyap ton and permitted his hoother to week undisturbed, untill the very violence of his groof had exelusted itself, and then raising his had and shoothing has the yellow curls of hair from his high pule in how he is said a offle;

"My brother is morbid in his gi grief. He has nothing to repronch himself with. Since between willed we should lose six little angels it gave us, it is our our duty to be resigned."

""Oh if they had died---If I knew they were sleeping quietly in their graves I could be resigned. But this dreadful uncertainty is nearly killing

"Oh Robert, God gave we tow two loved ones in Abbieunnai, Catherine and Violet which he degreed I should lose tow, and I stoom it hetter than you!"

It was the first time since the disaster had hap ened, he had spoke of his wife and daughter, and for one instant his brow grew dark, at the unpleasant memories it brought back. The shadow was gone as quickly as it came, and stooping flown he pressed a kiss on his brothers brow, as he said;

was been at a sufference of some whincelf. Rouse himself y a yourself from this letharm of grief rot. Robert. I Does it annotate you, to make those around you wretched for a brother I cannot tell you how much it and a to my prief, how miserable it makes a little those who love you, to see see you reild to this letharm of desails. Do not think I do not feel the less of your heartful chi does not brother dear? F. Do not give way to this atternation of despair, herouse I know its post positively wrong and assless. There is a sort of luxiury in reilding to grief, and premitting it to have to way, that it is see entitly relifich luxury and I trust my brother will view it in its proper light, and now for a more chilebrished summinarmured. "Bear with me a little longer. I know I am weak and rebellious. On there never was cornew like Christis."

But from that day a change was manifested in the great angelinian governor. Instead of smief, revenue was him. Loying his brother with theat had radering worship, d for his sake, he strove to shake the enemy of grief his brother had spokes off, and remove his governorable, and recover t his saughters even if he had to go to war for them. At first the trial was hard, all almost too hard, for he him to bear, but his brothers pleased smile, his thrilling whispers of thanks, the engages are understood and appreciately, and more than rewareded him for the sacrifice he had made.

Jimile Vivien who never believed in phosts went to the door bringing a lam with his twend the bage brass knocker, he discovered to his a subsequent the case of it a all. He poiskly went upstains and into the dormontary, heirging a e of the Albiennians with him. The first thing he did was to go to the window, and did on ring the string as where it led and he I lashed the light on the all / and is short order he was in the hed of the glandelinian. With a plack jerk, he pulled the curtain aside, and saw that it was he who had done all this. My how the Albiennains did carse and awa a swear Jimie Vivian did not any anything, but he did lots. If it had not heen for the Albiennains he would have thrown the noon book out of the window head first. However the Albiennains a sured in laughter at hithe re rescale, plight as Jimie had given him two black eyes.

very much for you to tell me. For all the glandelinians who are looking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. The special sp

The mest day to the corrow of Vio et and her eisters, Germaine Vivian was taken away, tward Beppos, Jimmis Vivia a being cost there also, to find out shout the conditions there. He reached the place after the same sampulation of children, with Germaine, but were both captured as glandelinians spins by the angelinians child rehelp who were now advancing, and prespiring for a general battle.

That morning the omiel glundelining in ignorance of the attienmainer ande pour Violet at and ber sisters get up earlier than the others, then becamened their bodices with blood, and put clother of glandelinian children on thems. Then the glandelinia s decided to fool the other captives, and make them believe that Violet and her sis sisters, were children of the glandelinians, so that they would be friendless altogether. But these children in that prices knew Violet and her a sisters too well, to believe the lie, and the glandelinians in a rage decided to take them out of the Dell- Mell-Tell-Mal' positestiany, and take them to another prison, whome the Vivian Girls had the greatest borror of. . One thousand children were prisoners there a hundred in each cell reser which was as large us a a p playroom of an asylumn but altomether windowless excepting the main cell on floor no number one. It was very for it the glandelinians knew, the place bel being a bell upon earth. This penitentiary was much larger than it had ever hear, before being destroyed during the Glando -Abbienmain war. . covering a half a block at t its widest, and at its longets longest covered one block, the prison they being in now being one block wide and two blocks long. The Dell-Mell-Tell-Mell prison was eight stories high, and all the windows it did have, was strongly hared, having leen builded by the Angelinians but was overserred by the abbieannains. Of the bared windows, no steel saw or file, could ever out them. And if it was possible it would take more than twenty four hours, to saw one of the tarm. The wall were frienty feet high, amend with carron, gathling give at that,, and the walls were made so that it was impossible to sligh even with ladders. AND THE GATES WERE MADE of iron three feet eight inches thick, with inner doors, unde of bronze like in the number of a money vault. On top of the great wall were always put queer guards, and receiving the gate phy one would have to pass seven treut doors, easy of which had to be unlocked, before they could read the inner gard. Each I do n was as strong as the otter cate. Though un engelinian penitontiary, the place loved far worse, than the destroyed slaughter cen At Adreum, and it was impospible to escupe it a in any way , no matter what plans t by world work up, in their winds. The min door of the orizon was painted blank, and the front part of the building had no windows except in a covered ones, on the up er martes. Thick relliar black clouds of make on me from the roof, but an they now men from the a adjoining roofs, pitcjbing fuel into it, they knew that it was a new, and wer a kn kind of a execution house. Below about in the middle of the hr horrible looking building, was a large lack o ening, from once in a while, or almost ins inser anti- something like countless knives, seemed to dark out fully blood stained. Gaing to the opening from the top floor of the penitentiams was sometihing like a stemp long trough and a steml of the most forrible sight that Violat and for sisters had ever seen was scores of screening children, ent sliding and a prowling fown ol wost stark naket maked trained that harrible agreeing, and the last they saw and heard was the squirting flood, and dying screams. Praye as they were, a concetion, of the greatest terror seized them. Felow that horrible pleasing was another where a smaller than the extended tward the gorand, and down this slices if flesh from the butchered children sped falls falling in piles on the ground, while the trough was fairly red with gore. If it was fair to murder children who never did no hum, to them, than this kn kn kind of slau hter was werse than Holdy murder, and also was one of the causes of the great destruction of the building as we will soon see. The prison was worse than it ever had been the ser scenes indeed being frightful.

very much for you to tell me. For all the channel mans who are looking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K. I'm here as a spy. Why it is most singular. Said Joice. I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.

The chande't take rang a food deafenth heel, and the hig doer sudden't swarp onen revealing another foor before them. An ther loud bell ms ming, and this opened revealing a black 'loodstailed hallway enshroused' in erelus darkness, excepting in many places it was brightened 'little by hedious glowing objects. A lamp was new lit and another terrible sight was revealed. A long of skulls and hence, hung on the black walls en each side of the hall, and at the end, hedious rinning skulls which had been fairly bathed from phosphureted ether, and which indeed frichtened. Violet and her sisters, though brove as they were. In each corner also shining in a ghostly manner from phosphureted ether were grinning skelitions of once butchered children. It was hedious to behold.

The ceiling was covered with all kinds of frightful objexy eliects that co ld le thought of, while standing in the middle of the ball a as high as the celling itself, was an icage of the most hedious DRAGON that any one could ever imagine, as seeming to be alive, though it was not. Its month was wide on open, shading two rows of the most horrible teeth, and fun s. Vielet and her sisters were to frightened to move, and in spite of all, the cruel glande ininians dragged them tward the horrible drugen like lauge, which seemed to try and shut its glewing mouth, now and then. Viel t and ber sisters had never been so terrified in all th ir lives, and far fairly ma a the hal' more hedioud, with their piercing acromas, which saulied uncurny in their fri to laude the h horrible met wouth, which was parties fourteen feet high hi h, was a queer little door, about as high as The ordinary as a hig money vault, and the glandelinionas carried the screaming webildren to the harrible mouth, and went in avoiding the tenth, which was made of steel painted ivery cocer, spene the door and jumped inside the hediously black spaning, landing on some ind og a platform.

A DECEMBER LT LIET MAKES THE VIVIAN GIR'S

FRIENDLESS.

deliniums sped down these while the children piteusly begged Gog to save them, and entere d what was super suppressed to be the inside of the monitor image or abdemen. TIT was must by filled with ph' phosphureted images that were very apall, but here hedious that because, and very much like them in who e. They new mout insunted another flight of species, and were confronted by another hair. The glandelinia as spended this, and went out taking the children with them. They were now in the other end of the languable filled with foul a smells, and but the glandelinians we toward a small filled with foul a smells, and but the glandelinians we toward a small filled with foul a smells, and but the glandelinians we toward a small filled. The clandelinians new opened this, after unlocking it, and went in, the child on of course being forced to follow. Inside this next

Inside the ream were I,00 little girls, all girls, for the hows and girls were Inside the ream were I,00 little girls, all girls, for the hough, having retten never allewed together in ti this prisen. There was one though, having retten never allewed together in ti this prisen. There was one though, and one dy, and in when the glandelinians had forgotten to lack the deer and one dy, and in when the glandelinians had caused the ch i dren to rise up t in rehellion against the glandelinians. This was the resulted had windows, and though

they were harred, plenty of light was in the room. The boy evidently was their leader. They were all startled to see the clandelinians comein with Violet and her sisters, and as these children had never seen Violet and her violet and her sisters long enough to no kn withen, the clandelinians knew that they could decieve them, by making these children believe they were also glandelinians decieve them. By making these children believe they were also glandelinians as that the Vivian Girls would recieve no kindnes from them. The when the

child prise ners aw what kind of clothes Violet and hr sisters were, standarded the as class glande inians.

''les they are glandelinians, were Angelinians once, but have become glandelinians through cowardice.' Said one of the glandelinians.

''We placed then in here to watch you rebel priseners and see that none of your excape or do anything to please your God.'

Then the glandelidinans left, lecking the door, but now Violet and her sisters had no friends. Hoing wickedly declayed by the glandelinians, the children edge away from field and her sisters, not of feur, for they had no fear of them, but in dismost a desired. Violet no and her sisters of trieds to make then know that the wore no la delinians but christians like the selves, but the children only abused then fiercely. Though the glandelinian had to teld then the right mases of the children, the other children never havi g heard those pretty na es befere, did not 'en w Vie'et and ber sister . These childres had all serts of nice things to eat and clay with, . Violet and her mes a sisters recognized the fat boy, as that bell boy there a had seen, during their return home but half besienced with dirt; blood, and baving clothes on that the gladelinian children were, the boy failed to recozenized them, . He had 'employed at about the same time 'lolet an' her distens had been curried o'f, but had been bro ght direct's here without delay. The two men captured in endeavering to save the children, had been thrown down that slaughter trough, and gut up by those herrible knives, worked by great as hinery. When they were ma de spite o'f and cruelly abused Violet and her sisters weeped so , hard that it did on certainly touch the hearts of the children but then they had no right to to be firendly with the enemies of und as they supposed. Vial thad and her sisters were, and did nothing to a dienr them, but abuse them all the .. re. they did a t give them any of the mice things and that night they planned to have a purty, a secret party. Violet and has disters were not invited in it though, she and her sisters being forgote ter, and refursed. The gla deliminan did not wish to put these re ellious children to death, lecture through great fr fear of them and the relel leader Arenburg A and Zimmermann. The children had hidden to firearms of all kinds h litten under their matresses, in hidden bex clesets, and all secret places. So they were very selden visited by the gland litensand, having getten their nice tempting food by raiding the dinning rooms or kitchens of the wicked gin glandelinians, during the nicht. new they managed to de me, was that they had a key hidde hidden nway that owl we ld enew that doer when ever they waned wanted to go est to make a riad, and werd open the doords of the kitches and dinning raws too. When night came they prepared for the parts. and had it too.

is but was litted and her sisters invited to it?

given to them by the how who are the rest of thines. This indeed was the

saddest day for Violet and her sisters. To be approved by child eapti en of
their swn nation. nationalty, because of those lying glandelinians, tellin dove with them, spurned then now, worse than the rest, and instead of giving
them had: of which there were cleaty, made them sleep on the floor.

What if he took leaves and them sleep on the floor.

What if he ind learned the in thi What i he had found on the that they were really the little girls he had seen leaving into the reception room, that happy day so long past. There would have here a change in this in preventing the children from he hereaking juil/ to free the Vivian Girls. All hight Vielst and her sixters went it after she py propertion into most to agreement hands and their lives. We had able the glandeline sisters had been glandelinear, and their father that in the plandeline sisters had been glandelinians, and werehold he had their hatcheries fellews;

If a spiteful vipers of Saten, if this is true it is all the cause of you, and if we even lay our hands on you, you shall may dearly for this. As for Violet and her distens we don't believe a thing of this, as it is a lie to get up a plot, to finake our love for they grow a le. T

t That is all you vipers.

We shall tenn seen advance on Calverine with our forces to recover them.

Respectively Governor Viviah and Bunsan. So large vicens. "

very much for you to tell me. For all the diametinians who are looking it her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. Why it is most singular. Said Joice. I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death.

There is the all'opent that a there is doubler man, and this is what he wrote hack to the alambelicians;

"I to not want to see the Vivian Girls again, as they are traiters and their father is very fallish to believe them innecent.

You're truely Hanson. So long.

The glandelinians laughing heartily over their woon, trick entered the room, and handed the letter of to poor Violet. Then they get went out, soow line at the other children, who pouted and accorded in return, so e reaching for the nearest weapons. This made the coward/y butchers burry out and they mlanumed the deer lehind them and locked it. Vielet in the meantine, hastily ripped open the envelope and task out the letter. I Unfloting Up all in the autickly vielet read the contents, and mearly fainted at the startling letter. Jeice picked up the letter us violat drapped it, and threw berself on the floor, and cried as if her heart would break. Angeline and dennnie did the same , when they saw the contents of the letter, and so did Joice and her other sisters. Then aftr crying as long as she could, Violet desperately resolved to answer this letter, and have it sent off at any risk. She fairly stungered, as she got up, so sad she was. Falling en, her knace it is a the surprise a of all the rest, she prayed in a piteeus manner, fter making the Sign of the Cross, then finishing she staggered to her feet, and went tward the bey who was near just then, and with an appealing look that would have melted a beart of bronze, begge d hi n him niteausly to give her some writing paper, a lead pencil and an envelope. Then all the rest were were certainly touched beyound describbing. Grabbing her by the shoulder, and lifting her beautiful face to his, he gazed ling long into her innacent blue eyes. He saw her innecent look which was se pleading that he could not remist it, his heart second to most with pity, and tears. cume to i his own blue eyes. S. The boy saw askething like a Scaptular string, around her neck, and accepthing it e a string of black beeds, but decending in the front thank her cest. Then he surrenly placed he his hand quickly against per white throat, diging his fingers under her waist, and to the a

"by the great bornspean, she a Glandelinian!" he gas ed.
"Why all glandelinians no matter who a they are hats to wear these Sacret
Things, and would not do at it, even-if you threaten to burn them at the stare.
This shows little girls." he ad ed;" That the glandelinians are the blackest
liars. They put those your fornothing dirty rags on her and the others to
decieve us, and to li us those lies also. And I believe I have seen this little
girl so ewhere before. ------ My gracious I have. She is no glandelinians.
AND ARE VIOLET AND HER SISTERS, OR I AND A LIAR MYSELF."

h she had he a wearing. A ll the other little girls looked at each other.

weakenent of all, her he drew up the Gress of her Resery, and her Scaputlars

Quick us a fine; flash he stretched out his rig t hand to her. "'Shatke '' ne said. "And forgive us what we done to you. We are your friends, and we may be ourself Violet with tours atreaming fown her charks did me, and then he asked all the others to do the z same, which they did, whos obser mg her sisters and shaking hands with them. Then several of the children brought Violet and her sisters sene clean elethes, and shawed them the way to a him hathret is niew and the key felt , when the had at last found but that he who had loved them when he first saw them, would have treated them so cruel all on account of a his lie made by the glandelinians. The thought stung him to madress. Oh what would have hapmened if those glandelinians had dared come and open the door at this mamont. The boy was sitting on a bench with his hands on hir, when he neticed a pince of paner lying on the floor. Quick as the . " he r wiched it up, now writing on one side," and heran to read the cente nis. My it he . I not fairly sta per. At once a score of children were arou & him e cer to have a look at the letter at the letter.

Andrew Control

JUST then Violet and her sisters came out, all clean with their hair, fixed in a very graceful war. The how hurriedly read the letter agian, and was astanished about the contents. From a drawer he quickly drew a piece of writing paper. And quickly wrate;

The glandelinian are liars. Vielet and her sisters have not become glandelinians. If you so saw then and how they suffered, when we were decieved by the lies of the glandeliians, you would leve the again. The glandelinians told you you this to decieve you and make you anary at them.

A prisoner. Your bell-boy friend.

Then hurrivally f elding it "up he put it inan envelope, and after writing the name of their father, and the address, and quickly stamped it. Hot long after a glandelinian entered, but no se nor had he sto d in the middle of the rown, when all the children crowded around him leveling pistels at him, while the healtheld up the envelope, and x said cools:

88 'If you really like to live, swear that you will see that this letter, reaches the angelinian giverner at Bepps. I'll gib give you only for four seconds to make up your mind, and if you don't we will kill you. One- two-- three.'

"I will I swear it no Satens a name that I will "Screamed the fringthene frightened glandelinian was indeed was a coward." Den' she t. Please den't .

The glundeligian quickly t ask the ev e-velope, and us the bud glandslinians always kept faithful to their eaths, he saw strickly that the letter reached the Angelinian governor, by tal taking it & meelf. Violet and ber sisters now g.t all the nice thinf things to cut, and play with that they wanted. The next day Vielet shelled semething forning, and epening a window which of course was the only one not bured, poked her golden head out , and saw far down flames louping at through windows of the enitentiary, already cracked by the meeting of great cent inside the anes, and cold outside the panes. To the gla delimina it mount a felly fire, one that would furn all th the christians, for them, but to the gladelinis owning the building it do . did not. TO Violet a and her sisters, it meant the meanest kni kind of a fire, one where fundreds of children, must were their way in narrow asiles flanced by counters and she lives laden with prisen naterial, such of which was sure to be blazing. It men the fiendish hot is ske filled atmosphere, with great da ger of bein remade out off, by piles of blax blazing prisen materia, I free cox escape escape to the outher air. A r luze in a n 'ig penitentiary, ale always strikes dread to the prisents. Violet told al' the children was wore her fir friends, new, and ment to the im door finding it epen. Vialet and her misters a ened the dear, and entered the bread hall a tside. As they went in a great purf of sucke beloved tward the open do or. heing drawn by some draft. But Vislet and her sieters, with their collect heed hower last, the stell of a differentian sloud, and the section that we sharply , by a waller of cruckling rearing flame. They tried to do on father, well to realize how copeless it would be, and so they went in on dwo down to tward the other end, where the dragon intre se stood in the way followed by the the other children, but every one shound from that h crible image, not because they thought it was alive, has because it was immortance to enter its hear without glides. The whole hall regard the face of the monater snyway, soomer to pretty such in the all engulfed in the flages, while at the front at one side, including a burned window, was also in the embrace of fie fire. Jennie who was closer to the berrible image, fell tack with a mouth ful of smoke, and was caught by the buy.

'Strangl ed eh!'' The boy muthered. ''We will all have to craw/l

Jennie was places flat on the floor, som recovering her Frenth, while the box decided to jet acrass, or through that nonster semehow, without running all the rest into needless danger.

very much for you to tell me. For all the classicalists who are looking for her it is very much like looking for a needle in a haystack. I'm inclined go hunting further. K' I'm here as a spy. "Why it is most singular. "Said Joice." I know that she must have been in danger of hydrophobia, and perhaps she may have got it, and in her ravings went to her death. "

Now through the mulls on the front of the hall; which was pleady blazing.

Now through the mulls on the front of the hall; which was just starting to blaze, it seemed whooly impossible, to get to that part of the hall or out ag again. They were trupped. No one could pass through that mass of fire, and the only exit was through that monster. Holding handkerchiefs over their mouth, the boy and Violet and her sisters, hurried through the thick sacks, past rows of leaving flace, where their flesh seemed almost blistered by the heat.

The other children being terrifeied, refused to go farther, and their fate was terrible, not one was left alive, excepting the boy and Violet and her sisters. All but strangled, their hearts going at low pre pre sure now, the hoy and his six followers, battled through the snoke, wondering if it would be too late, when they reached that door. It was an awful undertaking, and the snoke was setting—thicker and the air botter.

"Grack" Vislet fell down overcome by sacke. She had been more excosed to it, thun had her sisters, and now she was completely sense-sless. Jaice now picked her up, but with difficulty. Bravely enough Joice staggered under her harden, but the weight made her phant thank, and swallow more and more of the smake. She went down and out, unconscious, Vielet sprawling apprawling with her. Both now lay same fest from that door, but the boy quickly swang open the down, then caught up both of the strangled little children, carrying them swiflyt xswifltly through the entrance, while A fagelia e and the others followed. Then the boy to prevent a draught, shut the door. But once inside inside the monster, where the air was clear, Violet and Joice, seen as a tee. It was really quite a danger dangerous place, without glandeliniand to fi guide them, and they were lost inside the monster. Inside to the rear, was another door, and they opened it. In this

blace was a new of hay, blazing furiously, wround a runway, and n no one it seemed, could could get down there. But the boy did knew senathing about this menuter, and knew that this was one of the nearest exits.

**Look . ** Panted the boy, as they halted at the door, where the air seemed redhot. For any human being, to try to get down that runway, it indeed seem like a feelhardy task.

"'Come on new you angels, don't hesitate, for delay is cangerous . Bend mighty lew. Den't breathe any more than on have te." Called the bu hoy as Violet and her sisters hung back in great fear. But the boy and Violet headed the rush for the runway encouraging the others.

readrs. At either side and everhead the bay was blazing, the air blistering het and the saske thick. Let all these seven litt le make eaters get through all dushing dewn the runway. Hardly had the last one gone through when the blazing left everhead fell with a great roar, fairly burying the runway, with a mass of burning hay ten feet deep.

"'Oh merciful Ged save us .'' Gasned Vielet turning deathly pale.''And there are no windows or openings, for us to get out through.''

"'Ne windows eh?' Thundred the hey. 'Then we will ake ""
windows, for there are as axes in the corner of this room. 'He quickly a secured two axes and handed one to Vielet, who but a girl could chep splend idly.

Grash, crash crash, rung out the ales, while the other little girls drugted away the shattered planks, and borades which the menster image was made of.

""Its a funny thing for rooms." He muttered. ote himself, as he

centinued enep ing.

of blaxing have

Surface accor . The second

的流体的影响并是

...

Violet and her sisters had never doubted what the boy would do, for their relief. Now as two big holes in the worden sides of the image were cut through Jennie dragged an empty box forward, Angeline another.

The boy had ces coased work in order to watch the flames which were rapidly creeping upon them, from the fallen hayleft, and its had heavy load

Standing on the boxes theky kept on chopping, to mk make the holes large enough to get thr througheas fast as the girl and boy worked. Joice and her sisters dragged away the planks, three throwing to one them to one side.

"Murry up. "Shouted Joice" who right handssided his roun is now afire.

itust le miclet or we will meet a terrible fate e violet à sisters now stood by in a cold sweat lf of dread, though the they knew the spirit that animated the other two the holes were made bigger now, and one after another the little girls clambered outegs a captian is the last to leave a sinking ship (where did it sink) so the boy felt bound to remain in the boining room, untill he had seen the last of the little girls clamber outeks they raced away from a the blazing monster, through the smoke filled and blazing hell, therewas a sudden deafening crash that shook the building, a shooting up of flames, and then a heavier crackling, as the burning moster to liaspedebut the endangered ones got out by the main entrance, the boy knowing the combination of the door, and saw that the

fire departments were already comingendolot and her sisters caught sight of flower, breaking frum some of the rear windows of the prisonell! the gates of the walls were quickly thrown open-The clandelinian fire deartments had swung far along the streets of galverine or morma Catherine I mean, and they were coming near the burning penited penitentary, still full of frightened dhildren who were unable to escapele

First the engine past, and we will land in fronts Telled the captian as the distance to the fire was lessened at full speeds as they, and slinian firederpen darpments whooled trand the blaze, the sudden roar of an explosion filled the air(with hot air) and flying bricks and stones fell about them, while the force of the great explosion toppled the glandelinian steemer ever, and several of the glandelinian fire men fell to the ground. The captian of the fire men his first thought for the men, scrambled to his feet, and yelled;

"Isamphody hurtedlis everybody alright e"

With chorus's cl' go" and "Yos" in variant answers to A thetwo different
questions, the glandelinian firemen got to their feet, and after picking up their
immonse helmets, jumped to their engine to right it, while others worked to lift up
the four horses-The other departments with the hose wagons, hock and ladder truck,
had escaped theaccident, owing to their having advanced beyond the point, before
the great explosion came-with the din of the horrible detenation, and the ories of
the fire men, they draw roin and hurried back to give what aid they could. In a
for mirates the all landelinian firemen, had brought the steamer back on its wheelse

*All right, save for some bruises, and scratches on the painted sides, and

the partial snapping of the fire grating, and all the fire spilled out, which will soon be lighted again. Sold the captions Fellows get iteround to the front, and turn and get back. So added to his mene.

A big crowd had gathered from acrossthe street, especially where they had esen the accident to the firemental firem had the big steamer to the place where their caption indicate, with a wave of his trumpet, while those at the hose, and with the hook and ladders, hurried off to attend to their can thrilling works. They your lines of hose into the river. Over into the river. Walled the caption of the firemen, dashing in that direction, when he say to the placing of the steamers. With two next needs men in command of the hose, it was but a few seconds before the long lead was run back from the germa our after, and the connection was made for

instant pumpings

"Are you ready for the pumping?" Was the response of the engineer, and the
captian waved his hand, to let the four inch stream come when the clandelinian fire
capt fan po inted to the window whence had come the greater part of the fire at
the time of the explosion, and yelled;

out it in the shie there of the state the

the hosemon aimed the stress at the second floor windows, while the captian of the clandelinian firemen, went around to the rear, to see if the fight could not be work carried into the boining building, and thereby put out the fire more quickly seeses?

CHAPTER FOURTY SEVEN. BURIED UNDER PALLING WALLS.

Got away from there, there is dangerous powder stored away in that part of prisons Telled avoice from the ever increasing crowd, as a begrimed plandelinian in dusty all clothes darted forward and placed a hand on the shoulder that claudelinian income or capt innerne fire captian swing and say the plandelinian who was one of the guards of the prison and probably an engineer of the scholar property in the execution buildings there was a sudden row of wheels k just have the pulling his horse to a stop at the fire captians side. From the buggy there a plandelinian general, the principal owner of the building so looked at the parting bossing fire, say the side of the building which had been as shattered by the force of the explosion, and noted the heavy volumes of smoke, and the great tengo tempus of flame, which leaped from all the windes of that side.

say get away from theres goreamed the engineer, or prison guard, or whatever a was pushed against the glandelinian fire captian, and the chief, and beckened the general to ia, fall backs
the general to ia, fall backs
there is seventeen immired thousand tens of powder in that part of the prison right

hore, the north wings to the forward in seeing the accident to the firementow is crowd which had surged forward in seeing the accident to the firementow istily fell back, leaving the firemen alone on the ground close to the burning prison

Fight back, there is powder there Mielled the irpsen prison ownerchinself cointing to the rear or north wing of the building, tward which the flames from the ther wing were leaping with all their furyeast the glandelinian firemen would not tall back, instead their captian beckened to one of them, and called to him; what some grandes will head this offer.

with a bound the firemen was off for the boxes to get the extinguishers, while the firecaption matched the inde institus climbing of the flames, tward the rear wing there the powder was so storeds

tyolled the owner of the building, as he fell back from the blaze, and watched the firemens the eave that wing and 2011 give one hundred thousand dollarse. But the wing must be saved anyhows that was the duty of all firemen, and they have thought of anything else but dutys

ogrash Brash to captian darted forward, gained a point close beside the wilding, and cent two grandes straight through the window, from when cethe lines were darting fiercely, tward the wing where the powler was stored stored.

**Rosemen, get your stream through there "Se callede"

instantly the seven men at the hose rushed their stream from the side, and the wish of the vatorens heard very plainly, as it neured through the window, n and struck into the sea of fire withins

The several of the firement there was a quick scramble, as they hurried to get the though several of the firement there was a quick scramble, as they hurried to get the liader, and brought it to where their captian was standing live of the men righted it against the building where he indicated, and before any of the color enlocement it against the building where he indicated, and before any of the color enlocement was said gain say the movement, the chief standing in awe at this daring action on the part of the brave glandelinian firemen, the captian darted up the ladder, reached the way window between the fire and the powder filled f wing and called for the lessesful quickly the seven firemen darted tward the ladder and up, the nozzle was turned to stop the stream, and one of them rushed up the shaky ladder. It was turned to stop the stream, and one of them rushed up the shaky ladder. It was seen pletely a very dangerous undertaking, but the building must be saved, at least this part, for if the powder wing caught affire, the explosion following would not this part, for if the powder wing caught affire, the explosion following would not this part, for if the powder wing caught affire, the explosion following a drible the largestion, and kill probably every one in the city in this location, lessides all the fire men.

getting control of his voice once more. Itslied the landelinian fire chief that the Clarical fire man had already started up and they could not be step ed that the Clarical finian fire man had already started up and they could not be step ed sitoppeds his chief rushed forward and tried to pull the hose to earth, but the

is the hose come chiefest's all right.

The the hose come chiefest's all right.

The fire explicit drepped ever, and the hose quickly exat up the ladder, was grasped by the chiefest fire explice, the assals was given a term, and hanging there with eas hard, chatching the winder sill to keep from falling, the head with the winder sill to keep from falling and the assals, win wrighling and twisting below inha, the other hand helding onto the assals, win wrighling and twisting below inha, the other hand helding onto the assals between the winder and other the indice, the option placed the needle between the from the form of the winder and others considered the caption to fall.

The free two first fall ext and almost consed to caption to fall.

he explies will of get blown up care. 'Housed the classicalines engineer, the explicit will of get blown up care. 'Housed the classicalines of a minute that the care care care the charged oill cill.

I that then three car leg carees the charged oill cill.

I then him neve him. Dan't lether go in there.

but the Glandelinian fire caption wont. Throwing the other log over the sail, after to had found a footing, the fire exption pulled the haze up a little, and stood there in the window the tongues of flame darting out trend him. From the center of the result which was the one wielet and he sisters had been in, heheld the stream fairly, in the face of the blace.

"Bring up sees more greed grounder. He polled turning trand the winder to gree get a broath of air, but holding the stream trand the creat; ing five. One of the ctalent firement firement of the caption had gained the from air, the fire man was opringing up the ladder with the ext immissions. Trank-Track-The great of glandelinians locking at the fire, cheered, and yelled so they saw the fire caption group the grandes sut of his captains had and out time, and hard then trand the black-Thefire almost instantly died down a little, and heavy classes of suche relied out of the winder, showing that

where they had been topied by the force of the cyclesion, while others greated and meaned in pain, from the flying brisin and atomy.

cannot or hadebarge of the burning prison on he council mion graces I foliate, the cannot or hadebarge of the burning prison on he council mand up to the fire chief east grace graced him by the chesider. The landslinian fire chief marchy wined his eyes to freether from the dust, and pointed to the gracellinian fire caption the child elect to the alless of the child heavy fire that air chross cheef wedentied by the explosion. The light of the fire had now that, fire caption had probably wanted of colorable gracellinians character and yelling the heavy one the fire caption discipling characters of colorated and yelling the heavy on the fire caption disciplines when the palling the heav with him.

'That's calling to can of the firmen to one up the later.

'That's one that later chief. Dun't had our fire ception so in three. Dec in cases in that laters like place. 'Servered the classification one regiment, again presping the classifician fire chief by the electron of the the fire chief of the classification for the later of the later and enter the balling by the vinter. A few minutes purced, long minutes to the unitary or waiting create of classification, but come again they can the two lines of the cases while the fire and present the fire conting, the unitarist Classification fire man. He alone with water and presents had farget the firme back from that percent filled wing. Touching out the winder, the firewestimerical cut to the fire man below to take the hose and let it are to the ground. Then the two fire man classed out of the whelet, does not let the chart later, and the two fire caption to the fire option to the fight beninct the finance, which were rearring and beauting in front.

"Rush that offrem over those." He called pointing to the pile of trechase, married

the main part of the burning halling.

'Tries of the party and the party are every, Lest the flames might carried the street of the party of the party of the party of the party of the flames might be street the flames. The party of the party of the party of the flames might carried the flames of the party of the party of the flames might carried the party of the party of the party of the flames might carried the party.

of the burning building.

'Cot that is a minete.' Briefly anyeared the clambelinian fire caption, never taking his eyes from the ware wing. Several minutes of the most desperate fighting tout an, then the flames in the wrolk-generous to be partly entrance, and the classification fire caption called for the etrom to be moved forward, to the contex. 'Strike that place' to politic pointing to a lawer lawer where the fire had audiently characterists of the extension the lawer window, a realistable the rearing flames there was a part, a light cloud of enemy and cross as they attacked, and the classificates firemen healisted a memori.' don't be alread follows. Case or with the base. 'Yelled the fire applies here for each any forward and grauping the members to lead the fight. Nover would be easy any

longing formers and grauping the normal to lend the fight. Nover would be east any of his wen in any place that he would not go kineals. Therefore his grauping the home, and the rush for the lower window. Swish. He directed the atreem, through the window. Another light oftend of swide areas, the fire can stood still in their fight and then the fire caption gave the home a juricic varie. 'We have got to go through there.' He commanded blocking for the window the landelinian fire caption stood there, with his helicat public closer covers his open, and shot the strong directly at the fire. Then seeing that the fire had moved back unfor the desperate assault, he three a log on the will, lifted himself upward, pulled the nearle up, and atting on the sill he directed the outpeur of water into the fire from this persh.

b or or of the collect of the east was extended by the collect of the fire captian at this time, and vatched with every interest his mercuents at the hoose er a minute the almostinian fire continualized from the eill to the inder side thousander, his foremen lesped up beside his, and the two brave during firmen, erted the essibit from the inside-who esptice know the reason for this. No know bad to step that rear ving from taking files, and this was the very blaze that ald do it. If it were not stopped. 'Ruth it' he muttered facing the rearing flame ly dressing the hose a little-from the two fire men discreptored from sight, and for peral estade the cross of calocking plandelineas test long breathe saiting compris the recoperation of the fire am, ever and each Clausing at the rearing flower also was now appending in the front part of the kurning prison-publically there was igod fall resolo, esteral, chart, there reports, them deafening year, and clouds mucho and flow leaged out of that wine window on the lower flow flat building was is observed than the walls tectored for a manual, then expected outpure, there was bearing of the floors, and then while the error matched and hold its broath, withou sthres own a group, the walls cottled from and full to the ground with a recr that manufaction of thousand common in action of other firedepartments finding to bises from other quarters, treaty fire son upro buried and killed under the perfoliuses firmes were or count buried beneath the fallen ! will and floore that per conter spection of the Dellatellandship prison.

repress of the phase poor children, who are child in that durning building, of the say period. Secured poor children, who are electore or wring their hands, of the charten beighteely of the new creak, exceed with the charted bedies of the parties of the parties

being ercors to his can thro ma like thursder being.

Description of the to being set the sensial and tilled fire som of the sensial and tilled fire som of the sensial sensitive with the fireces and test observation brother respins segment and the cold sensitive full the fireces and test observation brother respins segment the fireces, and we will go be and got the two three manifest the old sensitive day bere, they were ould breight here to do any say.

person bespectful of any camper to himself, unfain mentaginal of the bilatoring ther bests of the thereth there with these totals best to be the first the best with materal food tempora of flow fore the me weather to greet the figures, and to ore a defining all them, then resided tours the plant, and ofth tunety thro was period on the book of bose to bring in forth from the court building, while others the the firs reas offerts and menaling from the chief seeing the the first state of the chief seeing the the first state of the chief seeing the the chief seeing the the chief seeing the the chief seeing the ch fire man and orthogod the boss, and tried to bring it out but once again it evolved then architectual error than a dozen of the crowd new ren up, expectally those who had printed doze control of themsolves, and received for the line of home, a part of they proposed book to pull, there was a loud about from the erood of people further cany and a leng force both observe what high tate the air, suching down the eldes of the seried from the wort wing, and lasped and receive trans the north section-free ene hithin the exected prizes was directing the play of the elected. Our liveliest fire papitan ottil then the there bless. ""A handred chause for the mervious fire ception that ever manuel a ctrem arces. The error of enlecture gree greatly explicit. laying side their can niner injuries, and extending the steady play of enter against the cide of the proper wing. These one on the other size of it. Welled the chief. This infect was purfectly plain. for the four fach stress of water was first eviding first first on in one direction, and then in another, such timeliting opporaty where the flores flores reached out to group a freshald. Suddonly the strong of rater changed its gowered course altegrather, turning from the cities of the penter wing, and stribus right at the amouse erous, littling the fourful nountien of tire in the inferma like expelsion so the citie of the wall chich had caved to, the exter pouring forth now and those for all those who exoct too Englished to and the total first of the total companies elso was presed upon the fire from an expense direction, and from other boss besses tops and trenty obvedoes escainfierd playing on the fire. The fire caption is fighting to get out of the jew of depth. Trying to drough the fire in the walle. He the order west up from the crosse, and hearse velle, and cheere, so the Claudelinians as Calverinians 3co bing at the fire re califies the callentry of the two firemen within our the cut, which over it may be, who was offill knoping up his fight against the most heavy odds with the aid of the other companies. The claricalistan fire obled duried from otensor to otensor and pulled flarce orders to the engineers, to keep up full pressure, that the fire captize was inside that The furnise like building, fighting for his life.

related by the court of the court, brought out experted leads of hors, laid them on buyer reced for the here court, brought out experted leads of hors, laid them on the crown in a heavy, and coupled them gut quickly, while Courts deshed back and the ground in a heavy, and coupled them gut quickly, while Courts deshed back and forth like getting the events and plus events or server, attaching them to the plust of the ofty wain, and making rady for the chart lead. Goodin, get that plust of the ofty wain, and making rady for the chart lead. Goodin, and he wanted every state. The can be with him they was distant charse to help, and he was going to other fire can be be with him. There was director charse to help, and he was going to

this the charge of any beed of basurd.

Below the leed of hore was swing to the plug, a few seconds had passed away the wrench now being twisted round, and the guarle and sipping of the water through the hose, and the clandelinian fire wan la lasped to the other end, to grasp the nexale. 'Reep back there-Keep back. 'Tolked nourke metioning to the other firt men to stand away as he started tward the wrecked portions of the wall. We hit the flames directly, the smoke curled up in great clouds, and the double fight of one company went on, while now two more fire companies were coon, coming that the horses running at a tearing gallop anid the confused clarg, caing, of the fire gongo. The five inchatrem from the implie, and the others from the other conposites was washing through the informs wroukage at a furious rate, and now the new stream of water from the outside wanted down the wreckage from that side. Course rushed closer and closer, caring naught for the blistering heat of the place, his helmst fell while he jamked and sulled at the home, and he forgot to pick it we Augmay there was no time for helmets now, his fire continu mosded help, and it had to egration and series

"For the lase of wike don't go into that inferno goarke" Tolled the fire chief. darting forward when its eas what was the aim of the fire man, but genrin had grape charing as strongers and at our of the blashes graduers granded out of the a a friend. in the wall, know that here the flames were killed off and reaching about and grasp ing a tight hold on the short lead of hose, he hurled hissoil through that farkened place, tripping, and tembling, but besping sheed. The enlecking erosis of particularly and others, when and children even held their break in an event of course of children even held their break in one, a chief of gladness to that breve landslinian, who daned all for his courses, suddenly the system which had been fighting from within, weared from the blazing eventually, and again sounced the sides of the power wing. The issues except looking on say and knew the ronson instantly-wide fluors had lound up again to the north portion of the west wing, uttacking the picces of wester vectors sentiling and brance which steed out from the twee with its great prison on the firm

"geldia I'm going in there. "Called pagent hearsely, to his concrete moving at the same time along the new land of hessolveding very law to P product himself from the resulting head of the results themes, and ploking up destine helmet, he exidenly dorted along the less of home, perced through the downsend spes in the flanding wrotage, tripped and foll a comple of these, but regulated his fort, and almost before the crowd of culcohers realized the cet, he had also provided. the name the yells aris chaore erese, though now we would, for the organ of glands interes and colverintans were completely ased by the bravery of the plandalishes Claricalization fire men. Four of the glandolinian fire men us to within that remited furnece. How could they live?

"Great goodson these fire men must come out of that rearing fafarme right and They can't stand that best. "Meaned the glandelinian thro chief was standing bootie the prison cars watered overy single measures of the two first courses and the treaty two others, for now the others had turned equinct the prechage, and was duching the flower to right and last everying there completely before the

o looks like they know what they are doing. "Replaced the gares of the prison, were wringing his hands, and looking at the stem with wild eyec.

ed crosses as such to bring them ent of their crothing can can go the no tolling when that pecker wing will go. " Beid theprises guard, which faced, and shivering and similaring with few and trevilling. We curecises eaght and to to in this dangerous ground. That place will go into the air, and no can will have knew what happened.

gaveral the about absolute to the three , heard the guards words, and quietly drapped back, passing the wird of denser clang. Like a great ways, though serving evenly and slowly, the great crued tall back from the berning paultentakey. These one now a charge for the fight from within-Both streets of Car courses campany hit the wrockeys of the olds call, burnt through the flames, kalled off the large tempers which derived out and appears, and then like collisions marching from persons those four classicaliness for one broke through different portions of the wall, two et each north, dregging out an they prested the wrangs, and turned back to fight the blace from the cutable with a mighty cheer were from the assumbled ercoi el men wemen ani children-gent a velier el erien, yelle ani chento especi into the air, at the sight of those brave glandslining fire men. The four folk back from the case of the burning building, the strange pounded now on the weather and then the clemicalinian fire eastion eigentlan for own of the others to take the notale-Peir-ocaser Calverinian firemen leaped forward, and just as they tenk the nouse the clanicalinian fire caption overcome by the heat of the famer place stronged and foll to the grand.

'Got some water-Pour some water on him. 'Accred the fire which danking to the place and plaking the captain completely from the ground. The fire captain was mesome closes. The flames had done their work so for as over heating him the middle of a verm d cold december afternoon the danaling can, the fieres cald of winter did no good for the fire caption the fought the rearing finese, which tore through that wreckings, burning up everything in eight, together to the hurried flight which he had made had all over come him Two or three of the fire mon dashed up with gails of water, and this was desired into the fire captions face. Fact then the formula stangers staggered away from the needle, tried to hold himself on his food, and before any one could cave him, he succeed to the ground as did the fire exptions

haverler four two water english fire uses free. Friled the rice object. Amberi the entering crows now ran to the competition on giving aid, forgotting of unitarian of the control of the cont es from the heatef the place. The other live sen attacked and appailed the fire his terporate rusius, course now watching the walls of the big powder wing, and had also that gereen over end anone energe that place. The fire is over the select of the contract the court eller is a contract the select of the select the selec furious weites, siz big was etrems boing poared on the still reging fures a block g a half lean.

""Watch that penden wing. Resp the street pounding up there. "he fire caption hed, and then specied expansive first whether here to thoughthis of the prove fire, and his duty-bechief carried him a little further from the farmers like by building, which had been calines claimed fire press, and halslinians, Calverinians, and Angoliniano together atcod about and farmed fire coptime with their wide winter hate, while the shift put his hand into hip pecked, and pulled out a flack of bready. A gulp of this went similing on the fire captians threat, and he council his was again, trying hisbest to get

his feet. les there you are Jones Garnen-Tou will be alright in emissio or two. Muttered

to elementaries the obid. laying a hand on the deptimes sold charles to res-

Pring some granades Cabbino. ** Pallad Roy puggar who had command of the fire so, to the charge that was rade.

the edd to endown edd ofth o they rechilered the cort. So over the coll ha flamen in that pertion want in their battle for freedes, and in that women to enther otream withled their motory manufilm into the very beart of the fire. etally reads evolutioned as de of because it existent tracks are all the second tracks and the second tracks are the second to be a second to me halfretire of the fire generalish, of that Abbiennian fire man pagarello had debot the time and place, and had exught the fire before it had the to appeal, the three to appeal the debries. That that wall to onlied to course, the atill had the Steed hose, and these two etroms of James genners fire company rushed twent the the olegop and olegop, untill the mater maind the very otenes out of place.

here they laye to to fight fire to closest goes consequely have almost A 24 wider control now. This was very the valle and others that areas from the proups thrustule of valubers, perhaps hundreds of thousands, the steed and looked at to fire bettle the file was beginning to be under control-five hours had now past it but maged eithed eat eaute fuence that it is the plantaged the entry s boom placed under central-brane country bearing vaguely the noise fra from crowd the erest of glandolinians and others, the rears of cheers which mounted It the sight of the dring flames, turned a little restlemely, and opened his eyes ose the cause chill this.

then they got it under an control? "To clabedo need bail out latie eral naintledant, out belief entity and toping spans Colleg the fire, will be held the fire caption beed in his h arms. . There's goodness for that I know they would get it if they stark to it for a

tile. "The mittered, trying synin to stagger to his foot-"They have son up eas landred thousand dollars. They have wen it offerred for hose fire wage " Welles the course of the prisons walking up and down in front of to ered of Wandalbalana, the court pouring from him is a streen, for he had all the while esteed in the fight, while he waved his arms about, and guilled his hat rea cots olds of his bood to the other-R. Reop that peopler ving from going, ed an extra ere hundredothousend goes to your breve continue. "He baried out again. the classifician for sen meded no essentagement. This first bull in the spread the figures, encouraged then more, than empthing elee would, and they charged at he fire with even greater a seed, intent only on drembing the ruine, and patting the birthes cause causes was belief to bin test, and leaned on the arms of the landelinian fire chief, while he entobed the fire men with interest, though too that you to get into the flight himself.

How to the foreser? To sake spring that fire san leaning on the arms of enother.

The to abright out the same treatment on you did. Americal the James in firedelse. Town ought not to have gone in there, in the first place. This was not intended as a rebule rebule to the fire cartisms he well has knew. "If we had not goes in there, that powder wing would have goes." To eall. "Den't the blee there is a door down there en the level that the fire was getting to

t had to stay and fight it out around that door . " "Were did you ever miss being hit in there, when she caved?" Asked the fireshief

military terms in an inio older Cent you are the fiverestay alone stayed in their matters, and make a covering over us. All we get was a lot of morter dust, and that Murt of thing. There was air from the other side. ..

A few manates general and then-the fire in the center seemed to be completely Nor central conformation of the Glaudolinian fire men, though it still burned like and design where the first explosive occurred. Years Cannon managed to find the strongs Morngell to got over come the leads of hors, and to direct the week-There was little his remained to be done in that parties, but to tight out his presiding flower. with torted out use and thus from the rules of the bottom and the first field Etten fos.

But every new and then the fire spring up from smong the rules elsewhere, and the tyo thick clouds of smohe, told the alarming truth, that under mine there was a regular infermo of wandge, which the fire man could not got attitude, almost fagged out by the long fight, without water to drink, or a moments rest, the plandelinian fire won continued at the work, the many streams pounding were ilestly. across the ruins and extinguishing the high tengues of flows, which had dared long out in defiance. The other companies themselves had hard work with the other burning portions.

"Ges wire, look at that fire. 'Yollod the owner of the prison as he saw the blasing portion, which the other companies were battling in wain, grow worse thun a furnace, lighting the evening sky to a great distance. The captian of one of the other companies dashed around the end of the prison tward the rear and found the

place in the upper storice which were burning.

"Jensin takeyour are, and go up to the sound-Go out on the galley, and elimb the fire each e escape to the third floor. Out through there, and we will get the stream up. 'Ordered the fire captize. 'From' Wouldis, you and Gabbie takethe stream up behind bim. Timb out there, and hit it wage the hele-that may step it quickly from erroading.

The home crew grabbed their nossie, and started quickly for the stairway which was aftre also. Swishuffe stress care swirling and owirling through the hose, the leads twisting and squirving under the pressure of the unter, which fairly dresched the blasing stairway, enabling them to get up. Though burned the stairs were yet firm. The fire captian led up the front stope two at a time, tripped over the hose in his marry, and tregaining his fact, he darked up the flight of stairs to the second floor. Along the dark bread hall he recod into the back roce. That rows was verse than a furnase. All the material inside were blackes like wild? kro The flame but spread from a pile of rage and other material, through the droperies to the scuttle hale, up to the third siper, and out that way. This room had belonged to the sener of the prison-The heavy make of oil hing ever the regar-

"This big fire was started by case one, and by the wester fire as decide." he writered bank, and cleaning the door to keep down the furious opvent of the flames, which had senttered all about the rose, making have many the things that were in there when he started buch, lenged up the hall to the galley, out that way to the third floor, by a flight of steps, and son the man dissting the stroms into the hele, which formin had quickly out in the floor of the third every-Restrict within like came dragame, the flames lesped out and linked along the edge of the rough hole, but the three fire men at the needle were presecuting their work

with an accuracy of which any fire man could be presen-"Send up three or four-greenedes. Shouted the caption from the third floor A few seconds later, a classicalizated fare man experienting up the stope with the

extingulates in his arms, four of them, and the fire capting grouped cap. graduat from the color of the hole, where it cressed agreement to restore incline but the hot flames did not we wan, but recred definitly. This part of the fire weo boyund the power of grenedec-Instantly lensin and the two others, call had the pulled their line nearer the hole, and poured many gramene of water down inte the sea of fire, but they only furresed their fiery destraction.

"Bring the hose down to the room hall." ourselfed the fire caption oseing the fire was beyond control, and that the third fisor was threatening to care in-Creak-Quanto-per fire caption buried the three remaining granules through the door, so it crashed to the floor, being burned losse, but the floors poured out of the opening in red fiery cheets. At that instant cosing the design of the hall taking fire, the men at the home word at their word with a will-like deceme they fairly whirled the water through the door, their beliefs pulled low to protect their raw faces from the terrible heat, while the water, estimed, whirled out pounded around the roomy informe, but only bringing great elends of etestes stome

two begin est bimestarity can easing of the griss was threatened to be riped ont by fire, and the exper was now appealing for help or conding to a new peal for help from all the mearest fire departments, around to save the endangered pewier wing. But still the mayor had a suddon too late mysterious varing of disaster that might come to some of the mb nambers of the plantly fire meastals his fire was a most corloss case, for though tenuty sis strains were poured upon it from all sides, they he had no offer. The whole east wing of the prince was in a design of burning down, half n r olively being a total less. The classes of fours explain that rolled to the sky remission one of a velocate w cruption-and the more the dir fire men veries, the nero vestly larger sid the exche clouds and stream become and and you great blotches of sad iless could be even rining above the reaf of the portions that had not exced. Every heart in the cross thrilled with the the control of the deeps that must lie about for the fire departments, for many had to light the raging flower from the no lightering roof of the endangered persor wing and the ether cast ving. It was a thrilling tay of duty, and probable Alenoter. The new ariving fire experimentalized halted their elements not many business of yards from the odgs of the great blass, that council destined to destroy the whole prisen. It was a fearful days outs, full of deaper, and elevely in this work eligiteen fire can bad been billed and care than a burdred had been cans to the hospitals on account of injuries recloved from fallon calls, or boing trupped by fire, or everouse by beat and emile or injured from falling timbers-Every heart in the cross trobbed when the categorepho. It was never pleasant to honer that douth the so meer at hind, not waiting to be sought.

as lations were already up against the side of the purder wings, which two commind were doing there best to map votedne of the fire captions was already a thing a sulft assect of one of the ladders, while the others with the hose undo held work of softing up after his caption, and of helping to drag the hese-Galekly e captian was over the reef on the roof, his companion after him Then the hace man haned over to best!

"They may Engles company No. Elgis.

hat an som an the commit roug out, and the otrem filled and bulged the bose he roof of the projet view was enderly discovered to be bleeding quickly the h one

ibelved ulago bus vovo baneel ul

"Captina cayo, comi up tormir am man, and cororal piko mas." instantial Perm board the word and obsted, and terrally three three tighters, bad plead this their tech and gone up the long chair ladder-to come as they had posited the roof, the fire williage of the bishe was already budge budge rightes to a partitud of the blooming roof, the burning to the uniting this indicate united the the man broad for grying up the housened boures. The cupilin besides forming before, was h himself directing the under-it can have, hat work, here on the rest, or 14 km2 straight in post excession from the fire being in the roof, the fire where wert from a set rest each tell eactions with their plant of the plant from the contract of Therefore the cour from the material stational and the first the property at they seem that it cert, and now begun playing on the burning root wing. It was what can it become on his two terms also but the departments could not have spire from Charles that bever

"Man the farrest with the fire coption "And it to like this termination". to chilleging egistate seek of the to theretay and, that it com's takeleng for this Incitat extractors, to relicate and extract a blustes expert all over the exjening

Secreta that where a test fire-se

Heren Cream levels loss and recentred buryled from the could be deliked to be and the turning hullding, s to see where a attak of dynamite cauld be laid in in book way. By decided to black the worestlasing p a place, nor did the fire here the over until he was bettling against the thick enoke is the burning front hallway of the upot virgostables upo o, viere balled ball

- wannad nattypo bevolve Coldina Calde la fuo soot fage 'T don't want to. "Cojected Gabbin." Il you get caught in a trap here, I'm co

hand to get you out or get beloe ** go Glabin etayed close to his op opatian the quickly decided in favor of a iddle ross, on the first floor as being the place to there the explosive could be blacode Greeke Szenikuske fire captian began chapping into the solid woodwar woodwark of the wall to out through, or est out a meet for the charge of dynamite. hen when thepest trough they placed the thurge quickly, ast, and started the fuse and then whelfed . And in the street the fire captian and the companies were drawn eagh, while the Calverinian police had driven the crosse down to almost the next street or blockets the two fire was some or from the prison come darling out, they found the atrest cla slear : exced of them. Only they can wholet and her platers standing enoug the other which share prisoners not fer away. But one of the tre men cas churthag, bis voice drosped in the rour of the own crishing of stresses soldly estald est to grimed him private est has esting estilly estilly estilly formed and located at the burning buildingle also had so her beart stood at 11%, with the madden elektors of an anad pity. At the window of the top floor of the other ring a child leared out shrinking a pertian of thatwing had complet affre affrecabe was trapped by the sea of fire below a and av arbre, unable to get down, trapped at the in the top of the prison on the west wil a war wing wing, which at any second would totter and ommile through an explanion of dynamitee.

"If can't leave brokers her there to die like that. Franted wielet as abo

en trans the burning out. where . Perso Aon Aonas any Egil. . Mordon Junes Council Linuing ab positio pers. Lut thildrannes be saved, and we don't went her to besend you your nell will only go

to your death-dess banks to James Carmon revoled out to estab her however, whilet tripped him to the

pround, and dark od one "Stay right where you are "Screened Vielet in her shrill bird like veloc. I'll

es to cate

is whilst wivien rushed into the house, she had only one idea in her mind for the committee was to reach the dynamite, stone out the fuse, soine the explosive and hot it out of doors. True the dynamits might explode erecking the house at that portion, just at the moment when she resolved it. The muche in the hall very was more stifling than beforess she battled her way through the pall. But she found the

iya dyamatta, with the fuse almost on the point of explosion.

"The You specked more and I would have called skyward. "She shar shuddered as the part cut the free-Selsing the explosive she derted out through the ball way to the degrated in the street soles wivian was having a hard time of it getting may from captian Jesse Gennon-This however joice audienly did by slipping off her tont and sceeting she came darting up the sters just as wiclet reached the door, "Bere is the dynamice joine. Take it and ruch away with it from the flames." am violete

Joice obeyed lik like a flash, while Violet who had hardly paus ed now; turned and made h or way up the stairs. The first flight was not so difficult, but on the second flight of stairs, the smoke was so intonse, and the heat so high, that poor Violet barely got through the some of sufficient ion alone. On the third flight it was such harder, and the according ascending hot air mearly strangled her-

"It is a wonder that I can live through this "Qu avered the child, gasping th for air as she reached the top of the third vii flight. 'And I don't believe the other child can live through it either. We will have to get down some other way. " In a front room on the top floor after climbing the other two flights, and almost dead from outlocat ion, she fround the pother little girl crowching from the sill or by the sill, louning her head for out for air as the shrinked.

"I'm here . little girl" 'Said violet quietly as she touched her on the

shoulder. "Wer we have got to find a way out by god's help.".

To The little girl sprang up and wit eved a cry of joy. "Tou can save me" he or led treathlessly clasping her hands. "Can you carry me dum the sa stairs. I'm too wak to wak. who stairs may be burning now and are imposeable little girlift may be death for but both of us to try to get down that way. **

"On than what, "

''Mait, I must see what I can do.''

leaning out of the window Violet Vivian Elected; "Have any of you fire man got a laider mater?"

Captian Cannon was there and so was his own fire sen who had come closer to phipmer in the streams now directly, knowing that the dynamite was taken out-

'You christian dogs cannot have any loddsrp. Bollowed the Clandelinian live east for through his tracest. For took the chances, are seve your selves."" The child board this. The had been standing at the size of violet vivies. Lecking rat her hepoful, and who che heard the fire captians cruel answer, she suddenly reeled, then plaused and fainted on the flags. Violet heard her fail, but paided the the property of the control of the book

Places bring a life matality attitue up herestiques des-

This the firem wan refused to do, while below two plandelinions went into the burning building, grouping through the ens emphs. Leying enother charge of dystalts -then retreating in hot he hesterwichet knew the meaning of their heaty retreats without the studing, but with her eyes building with four and suffecation, she picked up the child, rejoicing to find her light she was, thereho staggered with her bure burden from the room and into the hall, which in many places was elrowly blazing fierody fierosly-Soen down the half blazing stateway the work, her lungs pa paining for aireth how she with withed for airebut yet che thought of that dynamic dyramito, and this hastened her ov on-Fren the top flight she went to the one localing to the other floor below-This part was completely air light-Vislet was suffering terribly from oulfi sufficiation, and almost stranged from the amoust but despite her coming disingue, and her bood ownming, she or protocold on, reaching the wife floor-nown thuse stops the sped, and it seemed as if the could not go on any more-Tet to step would only increase the danger. Her head already owinging like a tep. the resting the spend floor, which comed like a doubl true. To her horrer the found where the steps had been, there was now a rearing furnace. This was the only excesse of escape, except ing by jumping from the windows. While to call not help making & rush for the window with her burden. Air also must have, and as also leaned out to got her breath, a dull been exunded, the partly blanding hall surged, the wills treshird and tottered, then the whole floor exced in down completely into an almost form less mass of ruling, quickly becoming a rearing so sea of fire-Violet was standing on the broad window cill, with her kurion, still graping for air, so she had been calculat to one course all egyther, was only by furning from that viniculary where olse it was imprestible that a high from the walld have to exist full now with those bugs tengues of flow leaping travel her, coused har to a became more terrified, and she jumped without knowing that she did it, but fortunately by soils metworey shel landed on a pile of water scaled half burned matressessed rape, benideths un il which ware ofesterning. Gasping for air she stagnered tward the erous, and thy she did not faint the probably by the helpoin helping hand of Sod-Then the crowd though must of them were Wandelinians, could not help giving a wild cheer for her bravery. The bluse which was a furious one, had now spread to a big rom illed with big came of other-There was a flach, a quick transmisse explanism and burning other was scuttered all over the place. A barrel of an alocal opened at

the plug by the heat had taken fire, and here in the one east ving one now a first class blass fed by the worse and and hettest fuel-This building sessed shout to be gutted in a great flure of flurer. It seemed no esseary for some fif fire estations to the to the root to this are not the early of the contract of the lead of bose, they olivited up and began to sound the thinly covered roof with m are to test its condition. The fire was burning brickly down below, but the large roof of the uncoved part of the building seemed h strong enough to hold a regiment-As the capt ian went forward in the lead striking the tin in front of him with his

err, I he colled back; "Come on men, she will hold us alright." the mext thing that helmen, was that he was spluttering out cinders in the next floor.

The farehad burned out the supports in the center of the portion, and when the Wire captian put his feet on the weakened spot, the roof gave way with a roar, letting etting him down slowly for a ten foot drop. Then The men who were behind him saved homselves by rushing back to the walls. They harried a down to the street calling; has captians gone, and started up the ladders to the top floor to dig him out, but hay met him as he came to the windowshe was cut and turned considerably, but that was as all. He we never tried to figure out her he escaped that time. It was the case of B the luck, which keeps fire men from boing killed, when they are taking desperate denote the charge on the cost. This was a bad fire indeed. The after time the firemen wrking in the rear of the a east wing, apparently had the flame chipped down to a mero weider, only to have them break out again, and with removed fise isrecasses. This building was full with beeny prison p material, but it was a strong billing, the remaining walls of the west wing were standing stands and true, and he flaces were apparently count. A big egach of fire man, of engine company maker ten, start ed t o tale the lead of base, in through a window on the first floor, to lain a point from which the fire estil to femili to great edventage. They had not been in on the se flage, and thunds every accoust one valuable, the continu storped the wa. and alkabed through the window to see if the floor was enfact was a thick floor end it held his weight, which was prester than the average fireways, without 652565 T

"All right." To said ant they resided in 1823 a squad of saidiars, given the word to theres the encuration of those treaty older that reat he, become our alter exclusions with a columb course be led led than as, their there ear with a descripting pulps, the obside persise of the over partel the walks, all cered to excellent of closes of childs, and these tensor order course using the course with done is a course of blooming first the tribulation of them was some public out leading inferred, and there as their deciding mathetic and now provide wall writed, and one of the high continue this was atting sixty-livetly units firmes valuers estimated and fifthen fire and from five five captus conjustes, with history from over their symbolish group was knowing them been of been, and purples their enter an the previous finds, which there were their finds and the certain terms and Seems filmen and their great displayed valid has her division to day any one but their their displayed filment filment, fight maker it filmentiales film beroom-and

"Co is been there comes been from that wall."

Tray payed as each attention to Caption James Common as if they had been stone dants No and appeared of his companious ran our and started charles and arother has

the the threat and out of Chappy.

Then you are talk to get back, get back be 'The said' 'You also erfore.'

Then he turned his back and herrital to other points of the farmed like building. The wall fell bifore he had gone ton yerds, and so he looked crown for the can be since and fifteen fire men. The recent his beat was turned, they had return ed again to they their strong in that place of tendly perth, and when the wall folk in barried them because the telephonomy. This was the case wall that had brought ton the room of the own the, expressly whole out the other teastly eight fireness. This was tried hoverly, rections largette these plantations fire par our that that they easted much to indicate advantage made that testering wall. They know they earn taking chance, but test than rithers a single thought, and in the free of their experience extent. They but taken channes office before and except The was a good of their brade to a take those They died footlishly partiese, but they died well, and though they were whilms claudelindens they were playing the part of was at least. Take was an expiting fire in more than one way for the chift chief fire manyer-Monring that the west wing of the prison was already atotal loss, and o the sessent wing burning, he is jumped into his moter car and was whirled away tward the e come of the fire-the speed limit of this motor car was about seventy miles on hours. They were not running quite up to that limit, but not far from factoing up Vanity Wair avomes, a front wheel flow off, and the machine. the driver, and the chief fire mayor went across a side walk oranied with people and into a wodden fense like a bullet effe chief fire mayor got a sprained ankle, but James Temper the driver was killed, his head having been crushed and manglede. The machine was badly wrecked and out of bulances and every one inthe crowd hit by the machine injured o some killed-gut the mayor while others were atta att ending to the deed and injured, jumped int o another, and hurried on to the lire with only a few minutes loss of time.

The vill whole cast wing itsilites If was a furnace when he reached it-In the top floor, and the fourth and fifth of the y rear part was yet untouched intouched, and the fire men were absorbed in puting out putting out the flames. in front of them contrary to the con: I conclusion of all elegathey had forgotten shout their own saity. It took a quick look at the entire roof for any one to see that it was ready to care in at any moment-fore were already twenty seven engine companies working on the inferme, every man oblivious to thedanger above his heade Before the burrowed machine had stopped, the chie fire mayor was out of it despite this injured ankle and rushing into a part of the yet unburned portion of the build-

ing he shorted; "Wet out error body out. The roof is going to seave in. ""

With commands, blows, and shows, the glandelinian firemen who were inside were dry driven out in a mirry as tge lastman got out the roof collapped and caved in. causing one of the walls to fall in a formless mass of ruins-Lieutenant Abbie Kabbile now we went up a ladder to put a lead of hose through a rear window on the thoid floor, which was beginning to blasse The ladder was wet and slippery, and Abbie fell. Above a door on he first floor was a wide peaked stone, and so Abbie landed smach on this sill, as a sack filled with cate, apparently stone dead. with every bone in ni hi his body emeshed lie was taken down and placed in an air trabul ame, which had aris arived with sovereveral others to got the injured firemen... Then the fire fighting was resumed. So the chief fire mayor turned to the cilewalk,

to see Abbie flighting with the ambulance can against going to the hospital . "You are all amushooto pieces. "Bold the doctor. "You have got to come along if you want to live.

"Do I have to no mayor! "He asked of the Mayor. "I can still fight fire My back

iz is not broken. • Well I'll break it for you quick enough if you do not obey orders and go along. • • the chilf mayor said. language one fire is sind said a my m boy. "
It was not out, but it was the only thing that would satisfy him.
"Oh the said. All right chief."

Just then in front of the burning building more than a hundred fear stricken fees were at the windows above the fourth floor. A moment later an awful wall of terror went up from more than a hundred tompues, and the expression on those little innocent va faces changed to desiapro. At certainly touched a soft epot in the bearts of violet an and her eleteres for the windows from which the Almes pointed was the window that opened on the only fire escape, and escape was entreating out off for these there (fist some hot alr)

""The below them. " Entered Joins, and her staters school their her praye prayereses as A young girl stood at the fourth story window with a baby in her

arms and began to wall(The wind also walls)

"On save my body sister. On please cave my baby sister." Instantly the hundreds of others began to pleas for help sloys sursed and sests th oir forebade hereleasly-higher girl children hugged their smaller sisters, or tessed their hair in fright-littler children clung to the biguer, and cried beligiously. A moment of indescriably horror, and the firms and amone rolled upward then despair, then desperat ion, and then what violet and her sisters feared more than ever, than the result of the great fire, the start of the panks the you guirly young girl on the fourt h floor clarked out to the sill, propering to ker hereel? into the street. If one jumped, wholet and her watching sisters know the others would follow, and they would come tumbling and twisting to their deaths on the stones below, because the cruel clambilinians browing them to be child as also refused to rescue them phreating their voices at the young girl, and paying no attention to the scowle of the clandolinians, violet and her sisters began to sail or cal calmly as they couldit

"Don't be airaid.Den't jump." "The ladders are right around the corner "houted poice and we will have you down as soon as pescible ourselves, if the glande, glandelinian exaderers won't rescue

you-bally don't hum.

and wielet and her sisters never knew that it would be fire minutes before they could expect the firemen cobring the first ladder-in the rearing and bocking of the flames, and the incommit willing above, their award bird like voices were not heard in the upper stories. Fichet gave joic o a hand, and boosted heher up to the sta up the stand pik pipe to the first belong of the fire occase. Exil the lears, and cocat calls of alo the fire men, who did not dure go near enough to such a dangerous furnece to histor the little heroines.

Join nourosched down violet a hand and helped her up, while her other editions went to find some ladders. Violet and Joice were nearer to the irightened children

now, and they kept on the shoulding!

"Ben'? Just . The ladders will be here in a minute. There is no danger. Stay

right where you are. 20 It was completely impossible for the two h human little fairles to st y on the fire escape with the big flames curling out at them, and they climbed along an edge to a window. From Lore they managed some how to climb to the third floor-Then they pleadingly begged the frightened children on the upper stories e stay where they we were, and not jump. It was the only chance tocave thum. The fire at that part was ye yer inx insignificient, the danger was from a possible panio. Some how, probably from their presence alone, (being so beautiful as well as brave) they held them there tentill the ladders came, and the work was begun by the little wivious firla along. To o folce and Violet slid down the ladder with a baby under each arm. These placed in safty, the again dorted tward the ladder, and rushed up to the fourth floor. It was terribly emokey up there on the fourth floor, it was complicity suffocating. Violet found an eight old year ol old boyalready suffocated to death by the black smoke. These kind of rescues were indeed too slew, but soon accomplished alg altogether to the rage and indignation of the likema and the crowls. Only five more were left to be rescued. The fire was fearful by this time, every room on that portion on fire, and soon it would be too late to do anything for those remaining helpless children.

From whom the ladder reached thewindow where they were standing, almost obscured in smoke, they were afraid to attempt the climb down through the smoke from the lowe lower floors. They were all helpless with fright. When wielet and her sisters reached a the window, the frightened children hung back oven afraid to Grust them. There was no time for commonsy. The building might cave in at any moment new-Violet reached through the window drew the out, and slid downthe s ladder to the ground her staters doing the same before she did, for she handed a child to them first. As soon as a 21 the rescued ones were saved, most of the walls caved in with a roar, the fire burning more flarcely than ever-Only the back rooms of this wing was were still intact though already smokingand smoude emouldering, and the claudelinian firemen decided to go in n and try once more to check the blase.

If the fire ever gots past the back rooms. Uttered Cannon as he trust open the street dior to look in. There won't be anything left to this place.

* aball I urn in another alarm and bring another company here? * helod Gabbine "Ho rush the hose in here boys Axo and pike men follows we have got to fight the fire hand to hand, and never mind boins.

James garmon himself derted out to get an axeelle secured the axe and darted back-One young fellow with raven black hair, and a small black mustadie brushed close to the claudelinian heroids he did so the unknown made a swift move of hand and arms that is well known to pick pocketsabut the stranger who ever he was, took nothing from James Capons pockets. Instead he dropped something in them, and then derted quinkly naky, just as violet passed the captime.

we and of bulsy there you men with the awas. "Rhouted the fire caption

.g. JE-11 le dyou into it. Never mind a few hurme. ..

The clauselinen fire captian had spans agrang at the head of his are squad, while the Execuser tret played a dronobing stream into the seathing room.

oo and pike men. Come with me and souther some of this blazing wood.

called Italian teman. his o this word they salled, and panels and blasing salle yellard quickly under there hard bles and shower-planing embers littored the floor, and were played upon while there i the aroud outside heard a deafening employien from the building. Cabe with a regal on a hydrant regulating the enter pressure, under Helligans order eas Violet brin close to Issue Carmon, efter that black haired stronger had Assempeared Twinn instant Cabio looked, and was thoughtful. Then came a charp

forder from Wellyan and Cabiss mind was turned bash whosly to his duties. pror a maxical deg of James Cannon which had cloye lately at the fire heuse and had him fed by varioux venture exchors of the company had bept. at the back great. Fet that knowing clandelinian deg was at the thrilling firewhich had already burged ever eight hours, as he felt it his daty to been moving in and out of the creat, sufffing at peoples less in an imper enquiring way, when Roser suddenlystemped short alia hair brintled, and a growl came from between his tooth, as his mis detocted the prosesses of some behind poor wielet wivine

harman and the period outlines outlines for 114414 Tolks four and that the flag was und, and our going to attack hor, jurged back control took but ing tel a rusan on the egraphedola a 1127y Gabinabersland areanh and e Central o

"Weni on one to the hydrant" To demind of Religion, and deshed up the ctops of therear portion still stanishes. eald est to eas to excel est to an extraorda between off?" naith est as oreald

ing took rooms

There . the winices Carnes from near one of the winices. en entalleged grant could be a co filled force to be selfer to the self of the self self see. . (In see greatles (nen bothers stall of sa

education destrops with maintaining the behinder of the court of the c "That can related dicto laying a hand on thopselatefaicily James games breat his heat 1911s his periot, and toth, he and Gabis stanged color to a triak helj kilder on hi ord brief knotent both landskilde file was glossed at as hi os a crist eighborro in famo Connons band.

"Dynamite" Haped Farms Gannon in a voice that could barely be heard. Then he cosed it out intitle yard through an open window, while at another room of the

vindow, Gourke exister others had holeted aburning lounge.

Out with it. 'Wored Gourke and the blazing lounge went heaving through the ndownboungs and manite struck some feet upart, but from the burning article of viture, a shown of sparks went up, and settled, some of them touching the k of dynamics

the explain that the crowd of onlooking glandelinians outsi outside the ling building beard.

The line of miles Graped Courks falling back. That was that I wonder?

. Dynamie. Hid James Gamen quietly, going through his other poolets while cabin quiver spechs apacchinesty.

that that loinge. ? . O super Courks , while nevotal of the Alandalinian Lirenen The a brank to not duck bill to titoward. Hone out the fire captions voice charply. the color at the containers is not been more in my poolets with

The series of that are still had worked bavos to the ground in the yerd intering that lange into many fragments and hid shattered window the dynamics would have after killed and font, or wreaked his fire stalwart body for life. It is the thing the ordered. It's into your work lively now. "He ordered. "I'll tell you zabout the thing

intermediate of descourage and and and that murderess to Relliganil's some anddier are he have the little Abbienmian child princess mabbede

By the time that cable reacted the atreet, there was new excitement on out. there wiolet is given warring to was a dog sufering from rabide, had exerted to walk dwiy brickly also having a desire to find her bistors, sull try and. which continued the state of the stands of t the many of cases as a fineh apreng at the poor little girls throate

The this in firmly, nor did wholet days to stir, willo this lively scone drew most

Brown server from the fire on the runat the principal or owner of the haldding stepped over there in himly, and an im resolut the spot, clolette little neck was already bleeding, wills her hat hereing Loccomd, and lay orresults over her heade

ndow, Sourts and four others had holared atuming Lounge. ht with the resperse and the blasing lounge went heaving through the we been a smith struck some feet opert, but from the burning article of sure a sicular to sparks wont up and section a sold them tought the

dynamics our los ton that the crowd of onlocking clandelinians outsit outside The state state the state of th willy during absolute about on william